«I saw, in the right hand of Him, Who sat on the throne, a book written inside and outside, sealed shut with seven seals. I saw a mighty angel proclaiming with a loud voice, "Who is worthy to open the book, and to break its seals?"» (Apocalypse 5/1-2)

"I am the Son of the Father Sabaoth, God from God, and God is before all eternity. I am the Lord Jesus Christ as My name was on the earth two thousand years ago. I am the Word of God as My name is now when I come on the earth as word. Amen." (Apocalypse 19/13)

Excerpt from the Word of God, from 26.09.2003 - Old style / after the Julian calendar[1]*/09.10.2003, - N.S.*

„ … we are raising again a book and we are writing in it starting there where we stopped with our writing and up to this day, sons, and the books of My word work on earth because the word goes, **it goes on the way on which man walks and it meets man,** (*The Internet, r.n.*) and no one will be able to say that he did not know or that he did not know about the Lord; the Lord Who speaks from heaven on earth in the midst of the Romanian people, and **the prophet Daniel said even from his time about this book of My word that many will thoroughly search it and the knowledge will grow in the man's mind and heart, and many of those who are asleep in the dust of the earth will get up at the hearing of the book of My word and will hear the voice of the Son of God, as it is written,** and the faithful people will be saved, and especially it will be saved anyone who will be written into this book".

Excerpt from the Word of God on the fourth Sunday after Passover, of the paralytic, from 20-04 (O.S.)/03-05-2015. (N.S.)

TO GOD'S GREATNESS, HE WHO IS PRAISED WITHIN TRINITY, THE FATHER, THE SON AND THE HOLY SPIRIT[2]

(*This book is the continuation of the book that includes the translations of the Word of God between the years 1955 and 2005 and second book between the years 2005 and 2015 from the Romanian version, r.n.*)

[1] Old Style (O.S.) and New Style (N.S.) (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates) are sometimes used with dates to indicate either whether the start of the Julian year has been adjusted to start on 1 January (N.S.) even though documents written at the time use a different start of year (O.S.), or whether a date conforms to the Julian calendar (O.S.), formerly in use in many countries, rather than the Gregorian (N.S.)

The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «***the people made bold to even change the times***», when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox" congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised" Julian Calendar, (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions". ***«… and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law…»*** (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

[2] Translated by I.A., r.n.

Sunday Resurrection - The Word of God for the Romanian people

(*Excerpt*)

… O Romanian nation, Christ is risen! I, the Lord risen, I announce you the feast of the resurrection. I am with comfort and resurrection. I am with the spirit of peace, sharing it of. Oh, you need to be good, be good and faithful to my coming to you and to my message for you, I wish you to be so. Oh, do not doubt my resurrection from the dead, do not be cool for My resurrection, for the dead saints they have raised with me and went into the holy city, and proclaimed the Lord, who has given them their resurrection day. I pray to my Father in this feast day of Resurrection, I pray into your midst, of thy hearth I pray to Him to help you do My will on earth among the nations, for those who drink and eat and smoke fornication and are stealing and lie and do all those against God and their lives, those are not doing my will not even in the day of the feast of My Resurrection and go to and fro on the earth, and they are looking for fresh parties and they are not going to a sacred office to praise Him for all the gifts the Lord descended from Heaven upon them: sun, light, wind, water, food, and comfort and all in one: love of God for man.

Oh, the people, they do not give Him praise and thanksgiving for keeping heaven and earth in the palm of His own, but they give each other praise and do not know any authority over them, and woe to them without their protection! O Romanian children, be watchfull to My request to you and listen to it. Share this Word of Mine, my sons, give it to each other, and nourish yourself with the spirit of resurrection and love, because every man is in need of resurrection from sin, even though he knows not, that he is not living, but he is in great need of resurrection from his sin. I spoke before My crucifixion and before My resurrection, and I said clearly that there is Heaven and hell, and I told the thief who comforted Me from the right hand cross against the other chief from the left hand cross, who defame Me , I told him that comforted Me and prayed Me for him, „Today thou shalt be with me in paradise!". I went to hell after the crucifixion, I went to hell and I raised the saints and they went before me in Jerusalem witnesses corroborated with plain evidence, and I did shown by them that there is heaven and hell and between the two there is The One Who is risen.

Here it is, I Am again coming on the earth, and I do say to thee, Romanian nation, and I speak to you now and ask you to be faithful to the Lord Who speaks to you and asks you to proclaim Him, that He comes to you and He guides you and He is calling you to the spirit of love of God, so you will resemble your God on earth. I`d like to teach you how to love your Lord. First you need kindness and a beautiful proof of good spirit and goodness work, and you must show fruits of this work. O, you need pity, not judgment for others, and for this you need tenderness. The tenderness keep the soul warm like a mother on her fruit, of her child, wand she watches him with love. O, you need to be spotless Romanian son. Whenever the sin is aiming at you to catch you, you need to be with your longing and love for Him who died and rose again for you to have life and resurrection and comfort, and do not go into sin when is aiming at you, for payment for sin is tough when it will come, because it often either diminish the strength of man, or it tightens the man.

Here, you can learn from Me how to love your God, My Romanian sun, and do not forget about the one who teaches you, do not forget me if you were standing in front of someone who would tell you that there is not any God at the Pucioasa (The town of The New Jerusalem Monastery) and that The Word of God is a lie, and, on the contrary, you need to show by the example of

your new life and manners, that God has power over human sin for resurrection from sin ,there at Pucioasa, from where it is coming His voice to sow the earth with His word, following every man with His Word to give him comfort and resurrection.

O, how could I do, to not speak with you, for so long time (*60 years of Word of God 1955-2015 r.n.*), Romanian people, Romanian son? How could I not speak apart with you when I prepared a warm stall in your midst to give birth to My Word, the same way I did with Moses over his tent, to give to Israel my Word? Oh, I want to make you a people strong among peoples, but by love for God and for all the people you will be strong, and such a nation is not to be defeated, a nation which is taken by hand by The Lord in any storms.

Oh, I`m mourning of those who rule over you with injustice, with unbelief, with unwisdom and who have no love for their God and their Country, I`m mourning for them Romanian people! Oh, so many times I cried over you to wake you in bad and stormy weather, and so I call and you now, in this feast day of Resurrection: rise up and find a way to change the people who are leading over you, change those who do not love my country, but only spend their parties and take for their pleasure from the country`s wealth. O, pray to Me to fall off their chair all those who are wrong and are leave there with unwashed hands. Let us be united in our work and put in place justice and mercy and forgiveness and peace and good order as in heaven! Oh rise up, Romanian nation, and find those among you who have a fine spirit, those who see and understand, and you seek to be worthy of your captains from among you, for woe to the city that does not have rulers over it, but looters!

Oh, it`s much injustice all over in your midst, Romanian nation! Oh, rise up and see what you can do with all your fate, because you do not have watchmen over you now for your life, oh you have no more, and much injustice is streaming down from the leading party all over the country. Oh, wake up and see that`s not good. Oh, shoot the bell to be heard so you would not be pulled into the darkness by all those who are sitting up on their chairs just for their own wellness and honor, and you no longer have pity watchmen over you now, oh, do not have and I want to help you and to lead you, because it hurts Me to know you under leading hands who keep all of you under their will. Oh, it is no longer at the helm the one who loves his country and his people with fire in thy heart , lovingly and carefully watching over the fate of this country, from that time your face is like you are in jail, O my land of today, and what hurts Me is that you shut up and you are not waking up for your liberation from under those who do not have mercy on you and have not any love to do in your country harmony, because they have only the spirit of pride and carelessness and do not care for their country. Oh, rise up and do a work for rescuing work and seek a seek a guide over you, but seek it so you can find it, looking from place to place, and should be no place without a guidance over them the Romanian children. Here, it cannot be merged into a single spirit, all those who are leading you, but if they cannot be one, can they do unto you any good? Oh, they cannot do to you any good, for some of them do care only for their seats, while others would like to take the chairs for them, and that`s not how the power is working, but otherwise, and behold, pray God to seek help for you, Romanian nation.

O dear Father in Heaven, please be looking for pityingly rulers of this country and for the Romanian people and for the nation, for the children of this generation are now enslaved by those without love of country, but please Father Your work I ask now, and make light and goodness over Romanian nation. Amen.

In the feast day of Resurrection, I, the Lord risen, I searched into the spirit of the Romanian people to excite and awake the nation, because the pain is going up to heaven from those who were

seated now to rule over the Romanian country without love for this nation and this blessed land, and is needed that I The Lord to work for the fate of this nation, for I have this earth and this nation in My Heavenly plan, and I work my word coming down on this hearth.

(…)

30-03/12-04-2015

The second Sunday after the Resurrection, of the saint apostle Thomas

(*Excerpt*)

In the year of 1955, on a day of the feast of My resurrection, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, I spoke My first word of this work through which I am speaking over the earth even today, My first call and invitation by the voice of a trumpet, by My trumpet of that time, through My Virginia, whom I submitted so much to God's will, as she had been carrying the burden of My coming as word on earth for twenty-five years, until her exhausted body was set among the saints so that she may continue to work from among them and with them for Me and for those who have remained in My work that I started with her.

Oh, My people, I go and keep on going on with the course of My word over the earth and we are going, sons. We are taking great care of this progress, and behold, now we are writing a period of sixty years of word on the hearth of the Romanian people, My sweet country now, in the end of the time, and which Father destined to Me even from My birth in the flesh on earth and when He told Me that out of it I would have My bride, the people of My word, who are welcoming Me and carrying My word over the earth now, sounding everywhere the gospel and My calling so that those who hear and believe may be able to follow Me with obedience, with the life that I meant for those who would believe in My today's coming over the earth. My word speaks with you and speaks with the whole human people on earth, with great and small, with slaves and masters and with the whole nature, which knows Me as much as man could not understand this in order that he may be able to do more.

06-04/19-04-2015.

The third Sunday after Passover, of the holy prudes

(*Excerpt*)

It was the day of Passover of the year 1955, when My Son spoke the first word and started His speaking into the midst of the Romanian people that He may fulfill during these days the Scriptures that the Lord will be heard on earth with His speaking by the dead and by the living. Oh, peace to you on this holy day! Together with My Son here and with the heavenly hosts that have accompanied Me, We are embracing you. Amen.

13-04/26-04-2015.

The fourth Sunday after Passover, of the paralytic

It is a day of Sunday, and I, the Lord, serve My Father, I serve Him and His house in heaven and on earth, for My Father works for His house, and I work likewise, too, for everything the Father speaks and does the same does the Son, and the Son does everything only from the Father.

It is a day of Sunday, I am working by the word, and My word is turning into action, as at the making of the heaven and the earth when I spoke and I turned into action everything I spoke.

Peace to you, people of My word! Oh, how beautiful, how beautiful is to have a people and to speak upon it, and it to turn My word into action and to take after Me in word and in action, My people, for behold, it is much and it is always to work for God's rest.

It is a day of Sunday, oh, sons, and My exhortation is upon you. Oh, get up well and do My work, as now I am declaring upon you a great blessing for more than ten years of the word of My book, the blessing We have to raise high on our hands to the Father, and then to be able to share it, sons. Forty years after the laying down of the foundation of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people I raised up the first book through My trumpet Verginica, in which I had put much word of My mouth, selected in time to remain written and then to be confessed over time that the Lord spoke and speaks over the earth and that He has built a fold, a people to which His comes with His word when He speaks from heaven on earth, and thus in the year of 1995, after forty years of word on the Romanian land, I raised up to the Father the first book, much word from My great speaking for forty years. Then ten more years have passed and again, sons, I have drawn with you more word from this living well and **I have built with it a great book and I have raised it up to the Father,** as I have taken much of My river of word and I have spread it all over the earth, and now, if ten years have passed again, we are raising again a book and we are writing in it starting there where we stopped with our writing and up to this day, sons, and the books of My word work on earth because the word goes, it goes on the way on which man walks and it meets man, (*The Internet, r.n.*) and no one will be able to say that he did not know or that he did not know about the Lord; the Lord Who speaks from heaven on earth in the midst of the Romanian people, and **the prophet Daniel said even from his time about this book of My word that many will thoroughly search it and the knowledge will grow in the man's mind and heart, and many of those who are asleep in the dust of the earth will get up at the hearing of the book of My word and will hear[3] the voice of the Son of God, as it is written,** and the faithful people will be saved, and especially it will be saved anyone who will be written into this book.

Behold, it is written into the prophets about this river of word from this time, in the end of the time and the book of My word comes out; it always come out as the spring of water comes out from the rock and flows eddyingly and then it appears flowing and confessing, and many will bow and wash in this river and will be cleaned, whitened and clarified, but the lawless ones will behave like those who are lawless before this ripple of word, for all those without the Lord, without the law, all these will not understand and only those who are wise will humble themselves and will understand God, as it is written.

I, the Lord, am blessing now your work for the preparation of the issuing of the book, sons, another book of word, starting with the place where we remained with the book ten years ago, and now this will be added and we well be up to date with the work of the confession and we will write sixty years of word now on earth with the book of My word.

[3] *See the selection topic: „The dead hear My voice", r.n.*

Oh, get together in a bundle and work, sons, for I, the Lord, will work from above and from below and I will help you for the being of the book and we will lift it up in our hands then and will make the Father rejoice and we will thank Him, Who loves us, well sons, for He is the One Who sent Me on earth two thousand years ago to give Myself for the life of the world, and He is the One Who has sent Me now as well; He has sent Me now for the life of the world too, as the Father is only love, and I am His fruit, and I work like Him; however, I have also had you as fruit, and you have to work like Me, sons, and give our whole love to the Father, all the work which we do in His name on earth and the fruit of this work will come out, which will bring much rest, much joy, much heaven, well sons, and many will get up to this joy, as did the paralytic in the Gospel, remembered today by the churchly order, who got up at My voice on him while I passed by him, after that for so many years he had been going to that pool which was healing people through an angel, believing that perhaps someone would be to help him go down into the water at the coming of the angel and to be healed, only that every time there had been another one that got into the water, and he always remained on the bank waiting. Thirty-eight years this paralytic had been waiting and on that day I told him: ***«Get up, take up your mat, and go up to your house!».*** (*Matt: 9/6*)

Oh, how much agitation was stirred up among the Jews on that day! It was a day of Sabbath and the Jews said that the one who was healed was not allowed to take up his mat on the day of Sabbath and when he was questioned, he answered them: ***«He Who made me well, the same said to me, 'Take up your mat, and walk.'»*** (*John: 5/11*) Then they asked him, ***«Who is the man who said to you, 'Take up your mat and walk.'?»*** (*John: 5/12*) Then I found the one whom I made well in the Temple and I told him no longer to commit sin so that nothing worse might happen to him. However, he told the Jews about Me that I was the One Who healed him and therefore the Jews were angry with Me blaming Me that I did what was not lawful on the day of the Sabbath.

Oh, behold sons, those who are not faithful are many today too, and they are those who do not believe from God. Nevertheless, who are those who do not believe? They are those who work lawlessness, sons. When you see unbelieving people, you should know that by the unfaith which they show they cover their trespasses, they cover their disobedience to God when they say that they do not believe, but they also cover their lack of wisdom too, when they do not know anything else but only say that they do not believe those that I have made come down today from heaven to their fulfillment on earth.

Oh, it is not the same with those who are wise, and they take My word and search it well and see in it God's hand and they understand the Lord and understand this time and clean themselves from all the evil in them and around them, and the Lord comes to them and dines with them, as it is written, and this is how the words of My Scriptures are fulfilled when the time of their fulfillment comes.

Oh, sons, I am leaving blessing upon you for the work of the book, which is added now to **My river of word, a river that flows from heaven**[4] and comes to you to be put into its book. Be full of joy to the work for the Lord on earth, sons! Each of you should work what you can at this building, at My work with you, which is the being of My word among you and then shared to be useful.

Be full of peace and diligence, be full of good conduct and be of a humble spirit and wisdom from above in your work with Me, sons! As little as you are, as few as you are, I, the Lord, make

[4] *See the selection topic: „This word is the river of life", r.n.*

My work with you, and the whole nature, all of it, sons, from heaven to earth, from earth to heaven, **all of it waits for the revelation of God's sons,** the revelation of those who will have worked with Me for the redemption of the creature, as it is written, oh, sons.

Now, sit down and give priority to this work and then go with it to the printing house and lift up into your hands its being to the Father, and the Father will make you rejoice, as the feast of the Pentecost is coming near and we are going to stay with this book on the table on that day, and the Father will thank us, well sons, and we are going to write between earth and heaven sixty years of word on the hearth of the Romanian people, and we will have a Christian feast, those from heaven and those from the earth, and we will come with days of Holy Spirit before the heavenly hosts and on that day will be love, great love, and the Holy Spirit will hover above and will cover us, and how beautiful will be then, oh, how beautiful, how beautiful, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

20-04/03-05-2015.

The Feast of the Lord's Ascension

On a day of the feast of My ascension to the Father, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am full of word and I am full of longing to speak, as several days ago, I said that I would speak My word for the Romanian people and I remind to this people that sixty years have passed since the word of My mouth has been turning into a book on the Romanian hearth and My book goes over the earth and preaches this time of the heavenly school, coming down from glory with its Teacher upon people, for I have raised one people whom I nourished with the world of My mouth all this time, and I have set it to do My will and to be My house, to come on earth as word to those who believe in the miracle of this time, in My coming as word among people, and to tell them that I am with My voice on earth and I have come to bring them light, as at My first coming two thousand years ago, I said that I was the Light of the world and now I am fulfilling it as I did at the time when I was working on earth the word for which I came being sent by the Father, that is the man's salvation.

I am setting the table of word on the hearth of the Romanian people and I am calling at the table with Me the sons of this nation and I am blessing from the right side of My Father My speaking of today, oh, and My Father is blessing the whole work of My word on a day of the feast of the Ascension, a day of holy memorial, because **I, the Lord Jesus Christ, as I ascended so I will come, and behold, I will come on the clouds[5], as it is written.**

Oh, My Father Sabaoth, **I am coming on the cloud of word,** and You are My word and its power, and I am bringing to You on this day fervent prayer and by it I am asking You to be with Your power in the sons of the Romanian people as You are in Me, oh, Father, so that they may understand the comfort and the power of My word upon them, as behold, I am calling out the trumpet upon them to fill them with watching, as I want to put them now before You and You to fill them with power to overcome all the danger which tries to catch them under it, for God gives them the wisdom from above, the waking for it and heavenly eyes to see the enemy and to stand up to overcome and to be saved from the trial which keeps on spreading in order to catch them in it and then to be in danger their salvation from the men of lying, from those that, because of their life full of pleasures and pride, bring this nations into humiliation, the Romanian people, whom

[5] *See the selection topic: „He comes the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds", r.n.*

We have, Father, and whom We love so much, as We have on its heart the fold of My word over the earth, My word among people, Father.

— Oh, My Son, You are My word and My will. May My work and Yours be blessed on this holy day in heaven and on earth, and We are blessing now the power of the Romanian people and the spirit of its sons so that they may understand that God sits in counsel with them on this day to wake them to watching, to the protection of their life.

Oh, Romanian sons, I, the Father Sabaoth, am sending to you My Son, Jesus Christ, **Whose great name is now the Word of God.** (*Apoc: 19/13*) You have to obey Him, and not those who want to crush you for the sake of their will, and with whom I am not well pleased. Oh, how is God able to be well pleased with those who serve the ruler of this worldly age? How, when they love pride, wickedness and desire of greatness, from which all have got sick, after they have unjustly taken over the seats from the head of the country to rule upon you and to bring you to humility, oh, Romanian sons? Behold, I, the Father Sabaoth, am sending you My Word, My Son, Jesus Christ the Word, to be your Teacher in hard time, and you should listen to Him, for God wants to save you and He works for it with the whole heaven of saints and angels, but it is necessary to join the heavenly armies with all your faith in the word of My Son, for He is the Savior, the Shepherd with the cross, the Shepherd of My sheep. Amen.

— Oh, My Father Sabaoth, I am Your power and they are My power as We are their power, Father, for We have special love for the sons of the Romanian people among the nations, **the country which You showed Me two thousand years ago and You have blessed it to be My country in the end of the time[6], the country of My return after two thousand years,** and behold, I have a fold of word into its midst, and I have a people set to watch before My word when it comes down on the earth.

Behold, I am the Messenger of the Father, for My Father confesses Me and He sets Me to work over the Romanian people, My people of today, **My new Israel**, which observes into its midst the Christian tradition left through My apostles and through the saints two thousand years ago, and behold, those who are sitting now on the church seats over the flock of the Romanian people want to shake it.

Oh, Romanian people, oh, Romanian sons, you are under trial, sons, either if you know, or if you do not know this. However, I am looking from heaven with the saints, I see your pain, and I understand it, even if you do not understand it because of the time now. Oh, you are threatened by those that sit on the seats of power and also on behalf of the seats of the church and of those set on it you are in danger to be lead astray by them from **the fatherly faith,** faith which has kept in the life from above the sons of this nation up to this day, and **today the sin of the faith denial has entered the church,** the sin of the mixture with all that people may want to mean God, but these people, who so want, are dyed people, are those who deprive man of God so that man may be in danger for his eternal life and salvation. However, I, the Lord, do not want to leave you in danger, and I am coming to tell you that great and holy watch is needed, and you have to call out to the saints, to your ancestors, oh, Romanian sons, for your faithful ancestors persevere before Me for you so that you may not be overcome or drawn to the wandering away from the right faith, which they lived with their life before Me.

Oh, Romanian sons, do not take off, do not take off the Christian garment, but rather keep it tight on your thighs and girdle yourselves with belt of faith, lest your little shirt may be pulled

[6] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

by the storm with a hidden face, oh, Romanian sons. Oh, stand up for faith and for its protection, sons, and be faithful to your ancestors, who sacrificed themselves for your future with God, not denying from the faith in the saints when their enemies put them to test. **Behold, the book of My word of today is open.** Take from it and learn the power of faith. This is how you are to go to the store to take food for your body and a little garment to put on you and everything you may need for your life, oh, and you should take from My book likewise everything you may need, as it is opened day and night and it has in it My word, it has in it the Teacher from the heaven on earth and for sixty years My word has been teaching and promising, and here it is, coming out into the light for everyone who wants salvation, for I am the Light of the world as long as I am in the world, oh, and how was I supposed to stay in heaven as God, the Word, when there is so much need of light on earth?

Oh, Romanian people, I become the light of the world on your hearth! **Oh, what a great gift God has given you!** I want to clean you from enemies, Romanian people. I want to shake Myself off with My Spirit over you, Romanian sons. I give you power and spirit with power to shake you off from those who want to bring you into humiliation, sons. Oh, get up to be victorious with Me, for above you there have sat and strengthened on the seats the enemies full of their will upon you, and their will is hostile to you, to your hearts, to your freedom and to your land, oh, Romanian sons. Oh, get up under the victorious flag and work as long as it is daylight, for behold, those who are ruling upon you now from the high seats are stealing your life and work, they are stealing your right to the faith and watch, they are stealing your rights; however, you get up and overcome those who secretly steal day and night your destiny with God, your dearest wealth, for your wealth is God and your country, and they have no love and they do not love you too, for they love only themselves. Oh, get up and show your love of God and country, as you have seen those who have deceived your expectation, and God has seen that they want to go to church only when they want to deceive you pretending be on the side of God so that you may give your approval for their exaltation on the thrones in order to rule, (*These are the "left" political parties from the parliamentary elections, the Communist party's successors, r.n.*) but they do not go to church otherwise, not even formally, and behold, you are in danger, Romanian sons, and you are lied every day sons, and the country of My return from the Father, after two thousand years of longing and waiting for that time to come, does not have to be so. Oh, and behold what I am finding now in the country the Father has given Me for My coming as word on earth among people!

I, the Lord, have a heavenly plan in My hand, and I work according to it, and you, My country of today, are written with the Father to be the glory of the nations and to be their light, and you are promised by the Father to be a holy mountain, to which the nations and the languages on earth may go to take My light, My word into your midst, and which brings salvation and love on earth.

Oh, Romanian people, the dragon with seven heads and ten horns is not easily overcome, but My power will overcome it, as it is written. **The work of the antichrist[7] tries to catch you under it** in order that you may no longer have God as your father, Romanian people, but I, the Lord, will triumph over any opposing power which may come into the way of My glory to deprive man of God, the Maker of the heaven, of the earth and of man, and you should get up near Me, Romanian people, get up Romanian sons to overcome with the power of the Father, as this

[7] *See the selection topic: „The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast", r.n.*

power is in My word upon you, sons. Receive power from My word, oh, sons, for God is with you on earth by the word, and he has a written history on your hearth now, during this time.

I put before you the book of My word, Romanian sons. Take from it, eat and stay alive, and do not give yourselves over to death by your carelessness of God, for behold, the Lord is coming into your way to help you overcome falsehood and all its servants set on high seats, and He is coming to teach you and to show you those who love your salvation and protection, and then your greatness among the nations, as **My word is My glory into your midst, oh, Romanian sons.**

Behold, I put signs into your way, for I, the Lord, wake up your spirit and pull the bell, and you are to startle and listen to My signs, which bring your salvation and glory, as your hearth is the country of My return from the Father, and as I ascended to the Father after My sufferance on the cross, oh, so I will come down; I will come down as I ascended, and I am with you all this time Romanian sons.

Oh, do not close the door to the Lord, Romanian people. You have watchmen into your midst whose voice wakes you up and tells you how the danger is. These are those who stand watch for the truth about everything that may work from the darkness through the people of the darkness, which try to keep you under their will, Romanian people; however, you get up to watch for the revelation of the falsehood and of its servants, as you are to go to your greatness, Romanian people, for this time has already come. I want to shine My light from you over the nations, as behold, the nations are about to make war and I want to quench their thirst, oh, Romanian sons.

On a day of the feast of My ascension to the Father and My descent to you as word, I have spoken to you, Romanian people, in order to set you near Me and to work into the midst of the nations from the earth the will of our Father, and you should listen to My calling to you and open to receive Me, to believe Me and to be victorious together, as My word has become a book into your midst to your salvation, and it will proclaim loudly over the nations the news from heaven, and there will be signs for the people to trust that the Lord speaks on earth and saves those who are good and faithful. Amen.

I am coming close to an end with My word and I am empowering the sons of the Romanian people to believe in Me, in the One Who speaks from the heavens into its midst.

I am writing down My name when I finish speaking.

Jesus Christ, the Word of God. Amen.

*

And now, sons of My word that grows you to be the first fruit of the faith and love of God into the midst of the Romanian people, oh give Me further to the Romanians, well sons, so that they may be Romanians like you, for not all the Romanians know to be Romanians, not all the Romanians are Romanians, as in order to be Romanian you should love and you should be gentle and good, and you should forgive and heal, and you have to defend your land, your faith and your ancestors, oh, sons.

Behold, on a day of the feast of My Ascension to the Father, I have come as word on earth and I have spoken to the Romanian people lest they may fall into sleep when the watch has to be strengthened more and more, for this people has to show to the nations on earth its courage and its faith in God, and then its love of the country, oh, sons, especially that its country is the realm where I have been putting My word for My second coming to guide it to My day of glory and that the nations of the earth to find the way, on which I call them to their salvation, for I am the Way, as it is written, and it is now that, which the people of bad faith want to make before men and to lead astray all people from God, from the One Who has made the heaven, the earth and the man.

Now, sons, hurry, oh, hurry with great and sweet preparation for the feast of the Pentecost, sons, as in ten days we are going to celebrate this feast and to raise another book, one more tablet of the holy law between heaven and earth. And as I gave to Moses the tablets of the law to bring them to Israel, the same I have given you the book of My word to put it on earth and to be shared with My will in it, and in it God and His way among people to be seen.

I want to save the Romanian people from the spirit of lying, oh sons, for those who reign over it are the servants of the spirit of lying, and the father of the lie is the devil. Therefore, give over this nation on this day the word of My calling, and I will make My word to bear fruit, and at the feast of Pentecost, I am going to speak again and call out the waking to watch over the Romanian people, and on that day I will rejoice with you, sons, and I will rejoice with those who will have come to the spring, and I will overflow the spirit of joy on you and on those in heaven with you by the Holy Spirit, and we will give joy to each other too, and how beautiful it will be, sons, oh, how beautiful, as I, the Lord, have promised you, but you have to work now near Me for that day and for its glory, the glory of the Holy Spirit, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08-05/21-05-2015.

The first Sunday after the Pentecost days, of all the saints

(*Excerpt*)

… Oh, peace to you people of My word! You have come to the spring and we have gathered here into the garden and the garden is full of glory and full of My saints staying in groups-groups, and here is why I gave it the name of the garden of the meeting among the pearls around the little garden of My word, with which I started twenty-five years ago, the setting on earth of the Lord's citadel, the citadel of New Jerusalem on the hearth of the Romanian people, ten years after the raising among My saints of My trumpet, Virginia, the one in which I, the Lord, established My dwelling place and way to come as word on earth now, in the end of the time, to fulfill in this way the Scripture of My coming with the saints in tens of thousands (*1 Thessalonians: 3/13*) and to write on earth and in heaven My new and great name: **The Word of God,** (*Apoc: 19/13*) which so few understand, for it becomes a river of word on earth and it brings with it everything that is in heaven.

25-05/07-06-2015.

The feast of the saint prophet Elijah, the Tishbite

It is a great feast in heaven among the saints on this day, as great as the one celebrated today, on a day of Sunday in this year, the day of God's rest, sons, and we are going to make the teaching and put it on the table and we are going to give it freely to those who love to learn from the Lord, well sons, as there is much lack of light on earth. Nevertheless, we stay in the light and we always teach this, that the teaching may be found when is needed, as behold, Elijah the prophet had many disciples, and he with his life was an example to follow for them, an example of holy life, as his great teaching was holiness and it was mercy on God too, as I, the Lord, suffer very much from man's departure from God and I am put down in every way possible by man and I am forgotten by man in all the time of his errancy from the way of light.

Oh, My first teaching for you on this day, and for those who look to see on your table My teaching for man, here how it is My teaching for today and how it begins:

Sons, sons, use much, much your heart, your thought and your little mouth for My name and for the spirit of My confession among brothers so that these may be sanctified moment by moment, for woe to those who do something else with their thought, with their heart and with their mouth! Let it be on your lips only your love of God, love confessed with the word, food for your heart sons, and holiness on earth. Bear Me all the time in your thought, for My yoke is easy as this is what I said when I come on earth to men. Let Me have a sweet dwelling place in your heart, as I told man: ***«Son, give Me your heart!»*** (*See Matt: 22/37*)

Oh sons, sanctify the earth, sanctify the air with the entire word full of God among you, for God has to be the love of man's soul, of his spirit and heart, and he who does not show Me such love, that one does not love the Lord, and it is written: ***«If any man does not love God, let him be accursed».*** (*See 1 Cor: 16/22*) This is what My great apostle said two thousand years ago, oh, what heaviness this word has for every man, for man become accursed himself, and the devil has nothing else but to win only over the one who has gone astray from My way with man on earth.

Oh, sons, be only eyes and ears for the love of God in you and among you. Speak only those from above, not only from below with your little care and mouth. Oh, speak only for the Lord with the words of your mouths, as otherwise your mouth babbles and you speak with it only the things from below, those from everyday life, those worked by hand and only that, and let this exhortation comprise within it all those who are nourished with this godly word, as My word is the teaching of eternal life, and I miss and I long to have on earth saints, prophets, apostles and disciples with whom to be able to work from place to place the heaven on earth, and as far as it concerns everyone who hear this teaching, then I, the Lord, ask him from among the saints to receive it and to fulfill it. Amen.

Oh, the saints rejoice when they hear My word full of teaching for man, and if they left it written on earth so much heavenly teaching for their followers, for the Christians, then how I, the Lord, am not supposed to do this always and more and more like My saints, whose dwelling place I am, and in the same way I am their love?

Sons, sons, again and again I am laying down a great word on this day, which has to be fulfilled with great obedience by all those who are My close people and by all the Christians who are coming to the spring with longing on the feasts at My calling, if they want to remain with Me on this way to its end. Oh, I want to speak to them about their meetings in My name, for this is something else than what the Christians seek, who meet here, and then they meet each other at their homes for themselves and not for God. Oh, the meeting is not done at their homes, but their meeting is to be done in My name in a churchly way, and if their meeting is something else, then this is not in My name, but it is only playfulness which becomes a greater sin than it, for I, the Lord, look and see this from heaven, and that is why I have My teaching come down and that is why I teach it, as it is not right for those who want to come and follow the Lord to deceive Him, and if this happens, then pains come out from it for Me, and they come out upon them too. When you deceive the Lord in some other time of yours, from other of your places, or in some other kind of your condition of the day, this is one thing, but when you deceive the Lord after you have gone with this word and to this place, this is more serious sin which the one who comes to an agreement with himself can do for his walking with Me and on the way of My word of today. Oh, who else can believe the one who deceives the Lord and seeks for himself then? How can the one, who strikes the Lord, have a clean heart any longer, walking away from Him after he has come to be with Him?

Oh, son full of yourself, your ongoing obedience keeps you near God until the end, and if you come to be careless for obedience, then there comes a time when your disobedience asks for its fruit and draws you away from God's presence, and then it takes you away with those who do not love the Lord, and you will not get away unless you pay the last penny for the reward of your disobedience, for this is how it is with those who deceive the Lord, and it cannot be otherwise, and behold, it is one thing not to obey when you are anywhere on earth far away from the Lord and from His place, and it is another thing not to obey Him here all the time, as I always search My people on the way with Me, as the shepherd searches his flock keeping it together and not scattered away when he grazes it, for behold, I am calling those who go astray from the flock and I am calling them in vain, for Lazarus came to life quicker from the tomb after four days than the one who dies even from My arm and does no longer wants Me to be with him, and it happens to that one as it did to the rich young man, who also tried to learn the way to eternity but could not do it, and then he came back to his own things and had part of great pains, as it is not possible for man to deceive God after he has found Him and not to have troubles after that.

Oh, man cannot forsake the Lord but only by his lack of faith, only after he gets weak and becomes weak, as there is no weaker a man than the one without faith, and there is no stronger a man and working more miracles than the one who has strong faith, well sons.

I am putting living and much food on the table with you so that those who are hungry may be able to find it and to grow in the wisdom of the faith, as there is great lack of strong Christians for the Lord and for His vineyard. Oh, sons, the Christian does not fall from My arm, but only after he leaves Me because of his lack of faith, after his faith grows less and less, and then he is easily possessed by the devil, and I, the Lord, have no way of helping him and I can no longer protect him, for the man's lack of faith separates him from Me and he takes his life with his own hands, then he goes with it away from Me and he keeps on getting weaker and weaker. However, I remain with those who remain with Me near them, and I take care of them, and when they sleep and rest, **I walk near them without covering Myself anymore, and I walk through the sheepfold, I walk through the citadel with the heavenly hosts, and we walk uncovered,** and we search the citadel where God reigns and we keep on watching much because the wolf comes to the sheep when they rest; he comes to strike them, but My angels watch, and the wolf cannot prevail against the one who is Mine when My sheep sleep for I have taught those who are Mine to get up from their beds, to stay with Me in the middle of the night and to watch with Me for them, and the wolf sees this and plucks its hair because of sorrow, and happy is the servant who watches for it and for his Master, as the sleep does not make him hard and slow of waking up, but the faithful servant gets up instead and sings in the middle of the night, **"Holy is the Lord,"** and when the wolf hears it, he runs away, it runs away for the one who has zeal for his Lord. Oh, this is how the prophet Elijah was, and his prayer made the heaven and God come down over the earth, for this disciple had great zeal in his prayer, and he also suffered much for his Lord and because of the great departure from God of his people and of the rulers over the people, who were making idols and were giving priests to serve the idols, and great pain seized My prophet during those days, and he is the same today among My saints, for whoever has suffered for Me on the earth cannot be otherwise among those in heaven, and he lives his eternity for the Lord, too.

Oh, great prophet, We are at the table of the holy teaching, We are putting from it on the table of My people and We are feeding with zeal the sons of My word of today, because you are full of word like your Lord since your zeal for Him is your work. I, the Lord, am blessing your

entrance into the book of My word to live with Me before My people and that I may speak with you and both of Us to become an example of work. Oh, peace to you in your word! Amen.

— Oh, peace to You, peace to You, Lord Jesus, as because of Your peace I was consumed by the flame of the zeal for You and I carried You inside of me with and without knowledge, and for more than two thousand years, I have been carrying You in my spirit and in my work, Son of the Father, as You have also kept me close within the things that are not seen of Your creation, of Your Being, so well covered from the face of the people, like Your saints who spend with You and near You in heaven and on earth, and this is not seen by the man's eyes, oh, it is not seen, Lord, and because of this separation we have great pain, as this is what man has wanted and worked between him and God and he has kept hiding from God and going far and far away with his obedience from the Lord until he has no longer had the Lord with him, and man started doing this even while he was in paradise, Lord.

Oh, how great the paradise had to be, and how small the man has made it to be! Man has no longer had any paradise if he had no longer loved it, Lord! Man has remained without rest, and still he had no longer loved the paradise to bring it back again over his troubled life, for he who forsakes the Lord commits hidden works and hides with them, and man does no longer have a paradise because of this, as because of his hiding in him man lost the paradise, and he keeps on losing it, poor of him. Oh, man hides in himself with his ugly things, for if they were beautiful, man would not hide with them and would shine with them outside of him instead, Lord.

Oh, man likes to reign himself, and not You, Lord, and I was crushed with mourning on earth under those who reigned upon people as kings, as king Ahab was who worshipped his idolatrous woman, with whom he turned away the people of Israel from worshipping One God in order to worship the creatures. I caught fire and pain, zeal with fire in it, and I took with me Your power and dominion and I started to make miracles to scare with them the lawless ones. I closed the heavens and I called fire from heaven so that the miracle of my prayer may be seen clearly over the sacrifice on which I poured out water three times, but the fire did not started over the sacrifice brought to the priests of Baal, and it consumed my sacrifice soaked with water, and then by prayer with sacrifice, I brought rain on earth and I stopped the drought with my prayer full of the zeal with fire, and the saints left for the Christians prayers full of spirit in order to teach them to pray with fire, and the Christians of today still cannot make any miracles by their prayer. Oh, I was not praying with the book, but with the zeal I was praying and speaking with You, and I hoped for You to come and fulfill, Lord, those that I was asking from You, and this is how I was working great miracles in Your name. I stopped over in time of drought at Zarephath in Sidon in the house of a poor widow, and I multiplied in her house the drop of meal and the oil in the pot; I brought to life her son who died and then I came out and prophesied to Ahab his shameful end by which both he and his Jezebel perished: Ahab was shot by an arrow in the battle against the Syrians and died in the evening, and Jezebel was eaten by dogs, (see 1 Kings: 22/34-35; 2 Kings: 9/33-36), *and this is how the word was fulfilled, Lord, as I suffered much from those who had departed Israel from You, the true God, and I sought to built faith in You upon the people of Israel, because I was an offspring of the priestly seed of Israel, and when I was born my father saw angels of fire wrapping me up and giving me food with flame of fire, and this is how You gave me to eat through the angels; You nourished me since I was a baby, and I was growing up, I was walking through the wilderness and I was praying to You, Lord, standing before You. The kingdom of Israel was broken in two parts and there were unworthy kings upon it, and I was suffering for it and for You, Lord, and who*

else suffers on earth like me when he sees so much iniquity with the rulers everywhere, and when he sees so much separation from God over the multitudes?

Oh, I get up, for the zeal consumes me completely, only for You to want to bless me and to protect those with their heart for You, and to rebuke those who deceive You day and night, even if they recognized You as their God in heaven and on earth, for behold what the rulers do, and behold what the servants do at the altars. As they have noting from You upon their lives, and all give themselves over to the idol services as it was at that time, they worship the creatures, Lord, and it is worse on earth now than in Sodom and Gomorrah, oh, much worse, Lord, and all Your commandments are trampled down, and people do not know that they do this, and there is no more holy teaching on earth to wake them up.

Oh, I am asking You, the Good One, with burning prayer I am asking You to give me time of miracles to work with them for the people's turning back to You, because the prayer full of zeal has to be fulfilled, and I am telling the sons of the people of Your word that it is not possible that the prayer full of the zeal for God and for the people not to be fulfilled; it will surely be fulfilled, and the heaven is waiting and the saints are waiting as well for Your help, their prayer always together with the prayer of those in heaven, for I, Lord, have in my schedule of work for this time the fight for the destructing of the antichrist, Your enemy and the enemy of Your Christians, and I am consumed with zeal to bring into fulfillment those that are written for Your victory and for my work with You during this time from the end of the time, and we have, the people of Your word as great help on earth, and I want in this way to turn back to You and to the saints the people, the fathers, and the children, as it is written for me to do and to fulfill. Since I was born and up to this day, this is what I have been waiting for; that is to fight against antichrist, Lord. Oh, bless this moment of mine as soon as possible, Lord!

Oh, arm the people of Your word of today with the graces of Your saints and call this moment upon it so that Your age may come on earth as in heaven, Lord! The people stay far from You and perish because of their lack of knowledge. Oh, help them and help me to turn them back to You too, as it is written for my work of today with You, Lord.

Oh, make me a worker of miracles upon people, to make them find You out and to know You in this place where You set the word of Your coming with the saints and its trumpet calling everywhere on earth! Oh, make those who walk with You on the way, make all the people see You for a moment, as they saw You, as they saw us, You, Moses and me, as Your disciples saw us on Tabor, when You removed Your veil and revealed Your brightness, Lord!

Oh, sons of Jesus Christ, the Word, Who speaks to you and upon you to give Him further over the earth, oh, little disciples from the end of the time, catch powers, sons, as together with you I have to put down the enemy antichrist, and the Lord Jesus Christ is with us in this battle for the victory of His enemy. Receive from my zeal of fire, as the Lord feeds you with fire, even if you do not know this about His food upon you. The prayer full of zeal is being fulfilled, and let us come together for it and with it, as we have to win over the world on the side of the Lord and we have to save it from the destruction which it works for itself with every passing moment, not knowing what it does and what it does to itself.

I am praying to Christ for you and I am saying: the fire with which You had fed me even since I was a little child, take it and feed them with it, too, and set them with power near me, Lord, so that we may prevail against the antichrist, for You are our God, and we are Your people, we are Your work, and we call and praise Your name. Oh, Lord, bring peace to Your saints, for Your saints wait for it! Amen.

— Oh, what great love, how great! Oh, how much love you have, prophet! Behold, I unfold My mystery and say: the entire love does not leave man to die, and he who has loved has not died. Those who love do not die, and this is the mystery of those who do not die, and they carry their body and pass with it into those that are not seen and work and they go much with the Lord on earth and do the Lord's work. Oh, those who love only the Lord are great and immortal in their body and spirit, and you lived only for Me, great prophet. Oh, I cannot refuse the will of your prayer. The fire made you great; it grew you up and it kindled you in prayer and this is how you stayed before Me. Who does something else on earth has weak love and is small in his life.

Therefore, I urge you, people of My word, and I teach you not to separate from My Spirit and from the prayer before Me; you shall not separate, neither when you pray, when you work or labor for My glory with you, neither when you eat or walk, or rest; oh, you shall never separate from prayer, and then you will be like fire, you will be like Elijah[8], the son of the holy fire, which goes in a chariot of fire between heaven and earth, as this it was written for him, to work, to be and never to die, and with his fire to burn the iniquity on earth.

I am leaving you now, My people, I am leaving you to go and rest with a feast on a day of Sunday, the day of My prophet among the saints. Oh, get used to be able to do what I have taught you on this day of teaching. Oh, share My teaching and sound it loudly everywhere, son, for I am giving you so that you may also give further, and so that it may work on earth.

Oh, peace to you, sons, on a day of great feast among the saints! I am giving you much blessing in your work with Me for the beauty which you have set with your little hands over the face of the little village of My today's word and for My glory with you before men, oh, sons, and we will have a great and renown feast, and you will be My glory on that day and will be My pride, and I will embrace you within glory, sons, and you will shine, to My joy and to the joy of My saints, for My love for you is great, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

20-07/02-08-2015.

The Feast of the Lord's Transfiguration

(*Excerpt*)

I would like, My people, I would like to feel together that great moment and to live from it, for behold how much glory the Lord has got and how much He keeps it within mystery when He speaks with the disciples, even if these are hard to wake from sleep and when I am preparing My glory to put it in their eyes. Oh, even if you do not see the cloud that covers Me between Me and you, or that which covers you between you and Me to be able to speak to you always, I come down in the cloud and I stay in it before you and from it I release the voice of My word and I leave on earth the word of My glory so that it may confess, and I am telling you this to warm you up in your soul and heart for My mysterious glory between Me and you and for you to desire it, My people, for I have always sat in council with you, son, and **My glory[9] has always been with you in the word**, My dear people.

06-08/19-08-2015.

The feast of the Assumption

[8] *See the selection topic: „Enoch and Elijah", r.n.*

[9] *See the selection topic: „The glory of God", r.n.*

My love is great on this day of holy feast. I am standing with the armies of the saints and angels in the air here and My love is embracing you, sons, tired for My glory, which you have always given in your feasts here at you.

I am giving you a word of comfort. I am comforting you within My word, and I am coming down with it over those who are gathered here under the white vault of the sky, so that their love may come up to Me and **to meet together in the air and fill it with the spirit of love,** dear sons. I sweeten your love from your hearts with My sweet word of love. Oh, if I, the Lord, were not love, would the world be any more? Would there be any longer the heaven and the earth, which I built with love in the word, and would there be anything else between them if God were not love?

Oh, how much light My love makes between heaven and earth! **Love is My work.** With it I worked the man out of the dust and spirit of life of My life, after I had made with the word of My love the heaven and the earth, the trees and the grass, the sun and the moon, the animals and the birds according to their kind and then after I had made man. Oh, the work of creation was only love, and My work and patience is also love today, My great sigh and word with sigh after man's love who is far, far from God and from His love.

Oh, I work between heaven and earth only with love, between Me and man. I have come on earth after man with the love of My word and I come into his way with the voice of My love to speak to him full of love, and I want man to know My spirit and voice and My waiting after him in order to embrace him with My love.

Oh, you have brought the heaven under your white tent, sons, and it got into it and appeared, as you have adorned in plain sight the glory of heaven and of bearing clouds, up there in the sky below the white tent. **Everything is like a vision from you to Us, those in heaven, sons.**

Oh, wonderful children, oh, how much I love you! I should not tell you this but the words escape Me, untiring sons who have been preparing the heavenly glory, for as some playful children you have been working for the being of the heaven to built a sight under the shelter under which We, those in heaven, together with those on earth have come here to the feasts, and We comfort with you from the glory which you every time prepare for Us, for My Spirit moves your heart, your mind and love, and **Christians from all over the country have come to you to see My glory with you, and their heart are being filled with thrill here with you, sons.** Oh, you do not know how to make Us glad, how to comfort Us, those from heaven, and those who believe in My coming of word to you, and that you may comfort Me, the One Who lack so much love from man, sons.

I am speaking to you gently, to those who appreciate My place chosen here and the sons of My word. Oh, may your love for Me be sweet for you, and the faith for it too, as without love faith cannot bring forth its fruit, oh, it cannot, sons. I am giving you comfort for the tiredness of your travelling to come to stay for a moment with Me and with those from heaven here, under the white tent, the Tent of Meeting, where We are welcomed so wonderfully, sons. We are coming from heaven and you are coming from the earth travelling to this place to meet together and to get sweetened as in heaven, as the table here is from heaven, it is as in heaven and We receive here from its joy.

Oh, sons, the people on the earth have their joys. They cannot live without sin, oh, they cannot without this lying comfort and without its joy, for the hell is on earth, well sons; it is there where one sins against the love of God in people, and there is no other hell, and what the people say that the hell is after the life in the body, there is only the reward for the things worked by man in a satanic way on earth. However, you cannot live without the Lord, without Me, sons, and you run after Me after your joy with Me, Who am the One Who suffers so much from the sinful man, and **behold, the heaven is on earth, there where love is and there where there is fight against the love of sin in men, and there is no other paradise, and what people say that the paradise**

after the life in the body is, there is only the happiness for which the sons of love fight, the reward for those who are worked by man in a heavenly way on earth.

Oh, in the world everything is dirty, it is dirty from sin everywhere; it is hell everywhere and in all the houses where I do not have place with man, because the man, who has no longing after the Lord, has become big, sons. Oh, everywhere in the world is ugly for Me, but it is beautiful with you and it is so beautiful for God, well sons, and it will be more and more beautiful with you, as you work at this beauty, and you get tired working, always, always working and adorning, and I, the Lord, praise you to those in heaven and I rejoice over you. Even when you are sad and afflicted and under all kinds of trials, hardships and sufferance that come upon you, even then it is beautiful with you, for even the pain is very beautiful for those who know its price, and the whole heaven loves to stay with you to comfort, to protect and to strengthen the power of the citadel, My citadel with you, sons. I have you as a nest with chicks in it, and I feed you from My mouth like the bird that feeds its chicks and takes great care of them lest some of the chicks may fall from the nest, lest I may get hurt after that, sons.

Oh, take care, Christian sons of this work of word from heaven, take care not to get lost, take care not to fall from your nest, take care not to get lost from your brothers, and do not separate yourselves from God's chicks, for after you have lost your church you are fallen from the flock because of the devil's envy, and you fall among the wolves like a weak lamb without protection, and then you have nothing to suck, you have no mother and no father, you have no little brothers, you have no longer anything. You do no longer have house and protection courtyard, you do no longer have days of feast, as **feast means brothers, it means the church[10] with all its members within holy work and praised for its Lord, for its Bridegroom,** and you shall not have any pleasures or special desires so that you may lose the glory of the holy communion with the brothers, as there is no wealth, there is not any kind of wealth as this sweet wealth, the brothers, the most valuable property a man can earn on earth.

I am teaching you the work of appreciation of the brothers, sons, and this is how I am teaching those who hit you by denigrating My way with you before men. Oh, you who laugh and denigrate **My house, My church of New Jerusalem and its sons, who are My brothers, My chicks,** you want to be believed that you are a stranger, but you were so much time welcomed and well treated like a prince in My house, in My citadel. Oh, My work, My way is so hard to carry on the shoulders of those on whom I lay down Myself with it, and you throw recklessly with mud in My walking with them. Oh, seek to learn the word of the appreciation for My brothers, for love makes God's sons, those who know to appreciate everything that comes from heaven on earth for the sons of obedience. Oh, be careful, be attentive at what I am telling you.

Oh, My dear mother, you have also put much love in men in your time on earth, and you are working likewise today, and you let you mercy come on the earth and upon man, for man does not love Us, mother, even if he always calls Us to take him out from the burden of the mistakes in which he always stays, getting sweetened from them against nature, against God's law, mother. Oh, I have worked so beautifully, you and I, to become an example of living and love, but people cannot do this, mother. Oh, how you and I showed the women how to be and how they really are, mother! Oh, how are We not supposed to suffer when they seek only after sin and their sweetness with sin, by sweetening the breath on the earth with sin, mother?

[10] *See the selection topic: „The true church", r.n.*

We have prepared ahead of time with love, and with it We meet those who come together at the spring on your day of holy feast, mother, to receive comfort from Us, but I want them to receive wisdom, and their comfort to be born from its work, to be able to remain with the work they did, mother.

Oh, sons of men, listen to My word, as I, the Lord, am teaching you on a day of holy feast. Do not provoke each other to sin and to the lust of sin, as God did not create man for sin with His own hand, with His love. **Oh, take the holiness on your bodies**[11] and take on little linen shirts so that it may not come out of you the spirit of sin. All the saints are covered in linen clothes, as it is written, and they are not naked as the people on the earth stay, naked before the son, before the Lord, and before His saints. Love those in heaven, those so much alive, to get rid of the love for sin, for **sin is death**, as it is written; sin is nothing else but death and man gets sweetened from it, and therefore he dies because of this, for **it is written that the wages of sin is death.**

I am teaching you everything that goodness is. Oh, love it, sons. You, all those who have come here at the spring, be good, be always good. Do not seek to meet each other if you come and know this spring of word from heaven. Let your meetings be those from here, those with the Lord, lest working without watching, without obedience, to be caught under guilt by satan that keeps coming into the way of those who are to be born from heaven by this holy word in order to shake them, and then My face to be stained, My work of word, which feeds you from here to be holy, to be good.

Oh mother, I have opened the gates to come to Us into the garden those who left with their pace to the spring and that We may give them heavenly words, exhortation for life in holiness, as **without holiness, man cannot be with Us or remain with Us to the end, and then forever**, and in such a way that man may be forever, not only temporary, mother. Behold, We are speaking and laying down the word step by step for the whole work of the day of the feast for you, My mother, and We are setting the table with exhortation and clear revelation of mysteries, for man has to learn if he wants to be taught from heaven, if he loves My word, which brings the dead to life, **for the dead hear Me and come to life**, and one needs much faith for this mystery because if at the priest's word at the altar, I, the Lord, become bread and wine and then I give Myself to the faithful man as his food and life from heaven, oh, in the same way man comes to life at My word from the ground where he gets up. Behold, I, although I am God, I listen to man, I listen to the one who makes the Lord bread and wine, but you, man, why do you not become God at My word upon you to be the living one forever and ever?

Oh, My mother, teach on your day of holy feast and set the table with your teaching. I, your Son, Jesus Christ, am blessing you, for I am your God, mother, and We know what God means, oh, My mother. Oh, pour out your love over those with whom We are sitting at the table and We are getting comforted and We are also comforting others, mother. Amen.

— You are my whole love, oh, dear Son of the Father and mine. You are the outpouring, You and Your word.

Oh, let us teach those with whom we are getting comforted now. Let us speak to them about obedience, dear Son. It is the climax of love; it gives birth to gods for God. Oh, let us tell them how obedient We were. Both You and I listened to the word spoken upon Us, for the angels came and spoke to me and he made himself known on behalf of the Father. I submitted to his word for me, and the word spoken for me became God; You became the fruit of the word, and love was the

[11] *See the selection topic: „What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?", r.n.*

work that taught me to submit. Oh, how much submission You had too, dear Son, and how much submission You always have when You become food for God's sons by the word of the priest, who declares that God becomes the bread and wine with which he feeds the sons of the church. You obeyed in the garden of Gethsemane when Caiaphas' messengers came to take You to the cross and to death afterwards, and Your submission was love, and out of it Your resurrection was born, my beloved Son.

Oh, without love there is no submission, there is not, sons. It is my feast with you and with those in heaven at you. Peace to you! Oh, how much comfort from we to you, and from you to us! Is there still another place on earth as beautiful as with you here? Oh, how beautiful, how beautiful! You have spread the blue of the sky in the air of the tent of meeting and you have set little clouds on it. All seem to be beings, all seem to be only comfort, and all speak. Oh, peace to you! My grace is opening like a flower when it comes into bloom and spreads its fragrance. We are standing in the air here, and we are giving you only comfort. Oh, sons, learn the work of submission. It is the climax of love, and it is from heaven.

Oh, I am going to tell you something. The Lord is able to stay face to face with the moment that has passed, or that has to come, which comes coming. He can bring it before Him to be in it with His work, with His view, with His word, but man cannot do this, because this belongs to the Lord, as God made the ages before they could even exist.

Oh, sons, get up and speak words that come to be fulfilled, and that it may come their fulfillment for you work with the Lord. Learn the work of submission and get used to it for great fulfillments wait at the border, sons, and you are those who work with the Lord.

I am also blessing the glory of the feast for me. I am blessing and strengthening peace and comfort.

Oh, dear Son, give them Your coming, for they also are giving it to You and they are bringing it before You. They are bringing it not only by remembering it, but by works too, Lord, and this is a great mystery between You and them, for You always come to them with Your coming, and others wait for You to come, mysterious Son. Oh, how little do the people understand You, Lord, for You are the mysterious One.

I am also blessing the coming of the spring of those who have travelled; I am blessing the feast and their way back home too, and let them remember well the things from heaven, and I wish them to grow according to Your will and to be Yours eternally, my dear Son. Amen.

— Oh, sweet mother, what a sweet word you have set on the table of feast on your day of celebration, word full of mystery, My mother! This day is being set mysteriously to its eternity, mother.

And then, at the gathering of the feast table, I am giving orders to the angels to take care with holy watch of their steps back to their houses of those who have come to the meeting, and I always, always wait for them to be part of My glory here, during the days of My glory on earth now, in the end of the time.

With love in the word I have started the word of the day and with love I am also finishing it upon you and upon My saints, with whom I have come, oh, sons. Oh, peace to you! I love you very much, I love you very much, sons. Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you! Amen, amen, amen.

15-08/28-08-2015.

The Feast of the Ascension of the Holy Cross

I have prepared My word to write it down into My book of today, as **this day is a day of holy feast,** and I, the Lord, am coming down to you as word, My people who make My coming when I come to you as word and you are to spread it all over the world, as the world has to be woken up to watch and we need to anoint the eyes of all the people on earth to see with their eyes wide opened and awake the danger of drowsiness, as the evil spirit, the hostile spirit prepares its shaking secretly when there is no watching, and I watch to wake it up and the world to know Me as God and its enemies to lose their work, who think that they are not defeated, not shaken from their places on which they sit upon people without giving them the good hope; however, I give them hope if they want to know Me well and to know Me as their Master in heaven and on earth over the whole creation, which only by the word of My mouth I built it so that it may be and it was made and it is.

Oh, who was able to make the world and all things, all in heaven and on earth, from heaven and down to earth, if not a great God, Who spoke and everything was made? Oh, how much and how great it would be when man worshipped Me as all, all things worship Me in heaven and on earth, and everything that is from heaven to the earth!

Oh, man, stop searching with your mind and let it come to Me for a while, as I made the heaven and the earth, and everything in heaven and on earth, and all things between heaven and earth **so that you may give Me the honor you owe Me as the Creator of all things,** and before Whom all things have to bow down so that man also may know what bowing is, and not greatness as he has always tried to take it for himself and which he expects from the sides, when he is only the making of God's hands, Whom man should always serve on earth forever, as God also serves man with all His things, with everything, for God has made everything for man, whom He created with endless love and put him into the midst of His creation between heaven and earth; God has made him to be rich in everything and He has made him to thank God and to worship Him with longing and greatness, to worship Him as a feast in man's heart and I, the Lord, to give him joy, as he also gives Me.

It is a day of holy feast, sons. The spirit of revelation and the spirit of God's greatness gave birth to this feast for My glory on the cross, as **the cross, which I carried on Golgotha, and on which I was put and nailed on its posts, was discovered, erected and brought to a place of honor on earth after a long time by the servants faithful to My being, who had suffered for man, and then it was founded the feast of the Christians, the feast of the cross,** and those who are good and faithful have great gifts upon them by their faith and by their love for Me, and by the pain in them for My sufferance, which they do not forget but rather bow before Me as before One God, victorious for them by the cross, **and they exalt it for Me** and do everything for Me.

Oh, sons of My word of today, sons, sons, appreciate the spirit of revelation and learn to appreciate it, for this spirit brings from Me to you, and I am the One Who share it to you, for I am He Who foresees and I am the One Who always gives you news about those that were and were written so that they may work now, for this is how God works.

Oh, well sons, be happy and be very much happy, that I have the work of My Spirit in your midst, the spirit of revelation, the spirit that brings news from Me to My welfare among you, from which you can have from Me, sons. Oh, I have spoken with you about so many words, so many works by My word upon you, and then I work according to the spoken word, and you are those through whom I fulfill My word.

Oh, sons, love more and more the fulfillment of My word and work at its fulfillment, as there is no other place on earth where one works according to My word spoken upon man. However, be more and more dedicated, more and more alive for My fulfillments through you, as many things are written to be, and I have not many people on earth to have them, to know them and not to forget them, to be able to work their fulfillment. There are no people on earth to work according to the truth the things that come from God to them to be worked, and this because there is no faith by which to come and to be with the people and to work in their midst, and if there is a way among you for Me to speak and to fulfill with you, oh, be happy, and do not be tired for Me, on the contrary be alive and be more and more active with your power and will, for I will through you, I and not you, sons. **When I revealed My cross to man, on which I was crucified, I prepared those through whom I had to fulfill this, and My will was fulfilled through the kings, through the servants and through the people and I raised My cross up into view and I praised it.** Oh, behold sons, in My days with you, when I want to reveal on earth God's power and truth, I prepared you and I started to fulfill, for My word works as much as it does not come to man's mind, and it is being perfected working, for I have to clean My path, sons, and I have to prepare the entire day of My glory and then I have to show My face[12], and **much preparation is needed for this light,** and you should not doubt as though you are small and weak, because for this faith one does not need any power but love and steadfastness in needed for Me, Who work so wonderfully by those who believe as I give them to know, to believe and to work My fulfillment. Let your mind into My hand, sons, for the man's mind is a great gift, but man takes this gift and do whatever he wants with it. However, you shall be afraid of Me with you, as woe to those without God on earth, sons, and without My guidance upon them!

I am teaching you the way of the cross. The way of obedience is this way, sons, for you have to listen to Me. All men do not have someone to listen to and that is why they do not listen and do not have the work of obedience, and if you have this gift, then be only eyes and ears so that you may not fall from it, so that you may not separate from the work of obedience, but to listen to the spirit of the revelation that works among you on My behalf, for in one day I am going to give you news to fulfill in obedience quickly and with faith, and if you were not used to listen to My word then you would perish on that day, I would remain without you after so much waiting upon Me and upon you. Therefore, be obedient, and for obedience one needs faith and submission, sons, and love is needed too, for obedience without love brings neither blessing nor reward to the one who only obeys, because God is love and only love goes up to Him and remains. Look at My blessing two thousand years ago, when even under the sufferance on the cross I listened, only to do the will of the Father and the redemption from death of the man lost because of his sin. Therefore, I have become a living example for those who listen to Me with love as I did, because I obeyed and fulfilled the work of obedience, and when My word comes to you, after I have looked among you, in you and for you, oh, fulfill My word upon you exactly, for man, poor of him, has got used not to listen, and especially he has got used to listen to hide from those around him with his disobedience, and it is hard for those who do not listen hiding for disobedience, as they do no longer have the will and the power to confess their disobedience and remain unclean, unhealed from disobedience, and thus they incur upon them sufferance, and their spirit becomes restless and oppresses then, and the fruit of the disobedience upon the one who does not obey becomes weakness, and then the one who disobeys leaves Me and works his things and does not longer has

[12] *See the selection topic: „The coming in a visible way", r.n.*

anything from God and for God, for the wages of disobedience is the separation from God of the one who does not obey.

Sons, sons, I am telling you My word so that all those who seek Me with you to take it from you, and here it is what I am telling you:

Man, you have to take after Me, not after the devil, for I created you in My image and after My likeness. When you give place to the devil in you and in your work then you can make another one in your image and after your likeness too, borrowed from My enemy and yours. Oh, you need much instruction, man, much and always, and if you cannot receive with the word your correction and watching for you, then it hurts you even more when you get what you deserve, for behold, man does not want to listen to the word of correction when this shows him his fall from grace and from God's good.

Oh, sons of men, and you, those who call yourselves God's sons because you are baptized in the church in the name of the Lord, oh, here it is what I am telling you now: be ashamed to sin. **Make a cross, mark your body with the sign of the holy cross**[13] **and put away your lust for sin,** the desire which get you sweetened with the poisonous sin. Put away the lust for sin, the lust for drinking and eating in a sinful way, the lust for smoking and immorality in your own body and the lust for any other sins that come from the devil's advice, who gives you to get you sweetened with the things he is pleased to see in man in order to pull the man away from God. You will need God's help, protection and salvation from Him for you. The soldier of old, before whom the temptation in the image of a woman, lustful for the sin committed in the body between her and him, was helped by spirit of the fear of God, and with this power he rejected the sinful moment, fleeing from temptation, and the next day he remained alive among many dead people in the battle who fought against the enemy of his people, and then the Lord showed him how he was to die from the bullets if he were not able to overcome the sin which came into his way, and how that place remained a green patch where he was when the bullets flew all over on the battlefield, but he was saved by the cleanness of his body, which protected him.

Oh, behold, do no longer sin, and be ashamed to commit this sin. Make a cross so that the Lord may help you to escape the snare of sin. The earth has been filled everywhere from the sin in the people and tries to go deeper and deeper with everything it is on it. Oh, leave off sin, ask God for forgiveness, and always repent much lest the wrath for sin may come on earth.

But especially I call out to you, oh, Romanian people, for I, the Lord, am on your hearth with great work of word and I call the man from everywhere to stop him from sinning, **for all the wars have come on earth upon people because of their sins.**

Oh, Romanian son, those who want to come against you are those who can call you to account because you do not listen to be a Christian according to the whole Christian law, (*The Russians – Orthodox in the old style – according to the Julian calendar, r.n.*), **and you are guilty for law violation.** Oh, cover your body, be Romanians, for if you do not do this, you will stir each other only further for sin and **you will incur upon you punishment for sin.**

I am standing in the air with the saints and I want to protect the Romanian land and I want to advise this people to wash away from its sins and to serve according to the law of the holy fathers on this land I have chosen for My coming in the end of the time as word on earth to prepare My path and My glory for it.

[13] *See the selection topic: „About the graven image (icon) and the sign of the cross", r.n.*

Oh, leave off the sinful and worldly luxury, you, Romanian sons, and start wearing the beautiful garment of the Romanian of old, who had the Lord on his life and whose life was much tested, and because of this I have remained with this nation and I am staying now on its hearth as word of exhortation for his life on earth and on man.

The place from where I speak to the man on earth into the midst of the Romanian land is a heavenly mountain, and I have written Myself down on this realm with sixty years of word and I want to overcome from here for those who are faithful and holy, for those who love Me on earth, and I want to give them the heavenly homeland, and this is what I want to fulfill on the hearth of the Romanian people, and that is why I have made a house and a table for Me in this citadel, **from which I start again to create a new creation, a Christian in My image and after My likeness.**

Oh, come to your senses, Romanian sons. I want to protect you with all the heavenly powers, sons, and I want you to will this too. I call you with longing and care, for I have great care for you, especially because I have much work with you on earth. Oh, keep away from enemies, and behold, I am telling you too what I told the people of My word, what I told those to whom I come and speak, and I am telling you this: keep the heaven close to the earth so that it flees any enemy who may try to come closer, for I am the One Who protect if I want, and I want to have mercy on you and I want to teach you to be real Christians if you are baptized, for it **is not enough only to be baptized, but you have to be in My image and after My likeness, sons, in such a way that the nations on earth may see who you are and what kind of God you have upon you.**

Oh, peace to you! If you love Me and if you receive, Me, I am saying peace to you, Romanian sons! I am marking you with My hand with the sign the blessing, the sign of the holy cross, but stand up to the height which the Christian people needs to have, the most powerful among the nations, and which no other people is able to overcome, for God is with it. Amen.

Oh, sons of My word, I have to send a book and I am asking you to put it with you into My book and to take it there where its word goes.

Now, peace to you, sons! Be My help, be My will on earth, as those in heaven are My will in heaven and on earth! **Keep the heaven close on earth, sons,** for the heaven waits for the calling on earth so that your protection may come as well, and it comes when it is called after it; there comes protection and peace from Me; it comes comfort and rest over those who call on to Me; it comes the Lord at the voice that calls after Him; He comes, sons.

The Lord is coming and will come, for this is My work: to come. Amen, amen, amen.

14-09/27-09-2015.

The feast of the saint and great martyr Demetrios, the myrrh giver

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, you do not know in what honor your God has put you, people loved by God for your history. You are specially chosen by My Father to be at the end of the time the Lord's country, the citadel in which, behold, the Lord is coming as word on earth and is giving Himself, and the peoples know of My mystery with you, oh, My today's country. Oh, do not doubt, do not ask yourself why so, why you are now My country. You know what I, the Lord, suffered two thousand years ago from the people I had come to from the right side of the Father, how they took Me out of their midst by death on the cross, and I wept a lot for Israel then and I always told them in this way: «***I wanted to gather you under My wings, chosen people, and then so stubborn for your choice. I***

sent you all My wealth from heaven and gave you angelic food to eat in times of famine, but you did not want to remain My people, because you did not obey God, and behold, your house is left to you desolate, deserted by Me, and you will no longer have or see Me into your midst with My heavenly work until the time comes for you to say: Blessed is He Who comes in the name of the Lord." (*See also Matt: 23/38*)

Oh, I have been calling you for a long time, for a long time through the voice of My word and I keep on calling you, Romanian people. You are written in the God's plan of today and you have got a written and great prophecy next to your name. **You are written to be the light of the people and the light of the languages on earth,** because of the light of the word of My mouth, which springs like the river from the mountain, running down to water the earth and the man and to grow into heaven on earth and that the heaven may embrace the earth on your hearth. My speaking from you is great and long. Oh, look for Me and you will find Me with all the glory of My word, by which I am making and leading a faithful and holy people to help you, people sealed by God even from My birth among the people, when the Father made you too and baptized you with the faith for Me and gave you a sweet destiny for the end of the time, and He chose you even from that time to be the country of My return after two thousand years, a welcoming house for Christ, Who comes from heavens on earth as word to prepare the day of His glory and a chosen people for glory.

26-10/08-11-2015.

The Synod of the saint archangels, Michael and Gabriel

I am Who I am. Be attentive, oh, be attentive to the One Who is speaking from the heavens and believe what you hear. I am Who I am, this is what I am telling you, to those who are coming to drink from Me and to sit with Me at the table of work here, at My spring of word.

I am Who I am. This is what I am telling everyone who may ask himself about this preaching, finding Me on the way and asking themselves who this word is. I Myself am answering them Who I am. I am the Lord, Jesus Christ, and I come on earth on the hearth of the Romanian people and I leave My speaking written, because those who have ears to hear lay down My word on earth and share it to the knowledge of those to whom I want to reveal Myself either to their salvation or to their judgment, and this is how I have worked all the time since I made the heaven, the earth and then the man by My word, and those who were unfaithful did not pay any attention to it and minded their own business until the day when they met Me and saw that I am Who I am whenever I speak My word on the earth to let it be known and to put it there where it is sent by My mouth itself to work after that, either for the faith or for the unfaith of those to whom God's word goes.

Oh, on this day of holy feast of the synod of the angels with the chiefs in front of them, I, the Lord, am embracing within the word those who have prepared for Me on earth this day of sweet feast and I am saying:

Peace to you, weary children! You have prepared with much labor this day of feast and brought it before Me and before those who are coming to the spring at holy days here, with Me and with you. Oh, I am removing from your shoulders the burden for this preparation and I am putting before you My joy from you. You have brought into view the pearl, which we seal with the name of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, the cross and the well, close to each other, and we are putting them into use with a great name on them: The Cross and the Well of the

Holy Trinity. Oh, peace to you for this hard work, and behold, we are sealing today from above and from below this holy work.

The new settlement is being blessed and sanctified in the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen. Oil for unction as with any baptism, sweet basil and holy water, as at any anointment with holiness and with the name of the Lord over those new founded, and which will stand before people from now on as heavenly signs, a vision that speaks to them about God, urging them to long after heaven and after all those in heaven on earth with the people.

Oh, you are resting working hard, sons, and behold, you have been working hard again and resting in the joy with which you have worked again and again for My glory, for you set My glory on earth when you work from Me and at My word you make signs of testimony of My work with you among people, sons. And now peace to you, for behold the day when we seal the days of hard work that this pearl may appear. We are celebrating this fulfillment together with the meeting full of glory of the angelic hosts in a day of their feast, **a church feast on earth and in heaven**, and you and I have set preparation and communion with gathering at the spring on this day year by year, and now I am lowering down on the table of today the glory of My word and with it a am rejoicing the angelic armies, gathered here with Me and with you, and with those who love to come at the Lord's feasts and His saints' in this citadel where I have set My coming as word on earth. The town of Pucioasa is the citadel of My word; it is the place where I, the Lord, declare with My mouth the word on the hearth of the Romanian people and I speak with this nation and become a written book, and I have distributors who set Me on the way so that all who want and all those who do not want to be able to find Me, and this is My will: to speak and to let My speaking be known, even if many mind only their business, which they have got used to and do not appreciate their soul and do not appreciate God, from Whom all men have life and protection for life.

Nation after nation is born and appears on earth, and it passes likewise, leaving many sins behind, on the places where it has passed and where it has lived, and after several tens of years, **from time to time, there comes the wrathful payment[14], the work of the sins of those who commit sins on earth in the time of their life,** when they must have work holiness, and leave blessing over the places where they live, but behold, they incur upon them wrath by their works, and from time to time, wrath comes on earth among people, but who is to tell them how to number their years and their work in the time of their living, which is so fleeting, as they work very little for their eternal things, who keep in them the kingdom of the heavens, the Lord's pleasure in man and around him, the work which gives eternally life and salvation so that man may have a holy place after that, a place prepared by his own work on earth. (*This Word comes a couple of days after a series of eight terrorist attacks from Paris, when the most disastrous of them took place at a rock concert of the band "Eagles of Death Metal", where the result was almost ninety dead people, r.n.*)

I am setting much peace over the day of the feast of the angelic armies and over the day of their chiefs. I am coming to meet those who come at the table of synod of angels to welcome them and to give them of My word and the glory of My angels.

Oh, peace to you; peace to those who love God, looking after His glory here! My word keeps coming always, as I have always shared it with you, oh, faithful sons. Oh, take care to make My will all the time. You should always spend as though you were always face to face with Me and with My saints, as only in this way you are to please the Lord, and you should learn what

[14] *See the selection topic: „The great tribulation", r.n.*

pleases Him and know it by heart, as some good people who have so much holy teaching, springing from My mouth during these days. Oh, keep away from the wrath on the earth and on the people and stay away from the works without God of the people who have separated themselves from God by their sinful works, as behold, their works follow them and bring wrathful payment and they bring them sufferance and fear, too, (*Fear provoked by some other alarms of terrorist attacks in Belgium, Germany, - where a football match between Germany and Holland was canceled and when the German chancellor, Angela Merkel, and some other officials were evacuated "in safety," r.n.*), and I suffer, I suffer with all the saints because man does not love God within his life on earth.

Oh, not even those who have decided to live a holier life, not even they know to work for themselves and keep a holy reward, for the spirit of haughtiness swarms everywhere in the people, and many lose the reward for the things they have worked well, for the mind exalting makes them grow less and less.

I have news written in heaven coming up from the earth as though the truth of My speaking from today might be tempted by a bunch of Christians who wanted to be holy, but if they keep on being nourished with the works of their holiness and sounding a trumpet among them and around them so that they may be praised up to heaven, oh, what shall I do with this pride they have got? They believe that are holy and have the right to tempt My coming here, and I, the Lord, at the news sent to heaven by My gates here, (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) have been telling them this: he who has ears let him hear God when He comes and speaks over the earth. Nevertheless, if their holy ears do not hear, then who else are to be guilty because they do not hear the Lord in the time of His speaking?

Oh, this news coming from heaven has given Me a thrill, and with fatherly mercy I am urging all those who work their holiness; I am urging them to have a humble heart and not to reach out their hand according to their desire and reading, for I am coming into the way to give to the one who humbles himself. I am He Who travels from God to man, and I have not told man to come up to heaven, for I am the One Who comes down, because it is written for Me to come, and I want man to come and believe, and in this way to be his coming to Me with his desire so that he may understand then the work of My word. Oh, what else had Samuel better than the priest under whose hand he was living in submission? However, he had ears to hear, and the anointed priest had the faith to take from the Lord through the little Samuel and fulfill as he had heard the word that came for him.

And now, I am clarifying the way of My word when it comes on earth and I am saying: The speaker is not greater than the one who receives the word which is given to him, and greater then both is the One Who springs out of His mouth word from heaven to be shared by the speaker of the word, who has years to hear with them. Amen. This is the news, which I, the Lord, give to those who humble themselves to believe in My word of today and yesterday, whether they are priests or common people, no matter who they are, for when Moses' brothers wanted to be like Moses, that is to be God's speaker, oh, they suffered from the sin of their pride, because the holiness of the heart lies in great faith and then in the humility of spirit of every holy man who does not tempt the Lord.

Sons, sons, I am in the air here with the angelic hosts ready for celebration. I am blessing the assembly of those that are in heaven together with those that are on earth. I am blessing those who are invited to the table, for it is remembered here on this day the world of those asleep. Oh, there they are at the table here, taking pleasure over the view of the spirit, taking and sharing one

another, and then giving to those who do not have part of memorial because of the lack of people to remember them.

Oh, rejoice over My mercy, you, those who wait to be with the Lord here at the table. Take from the table to which you have been called and remembered to come, for we all are at the table. Pray, therefore, for those who do not forget you and bring you before Me to your heavenly comfort, sons. Oh, pray for those who remember you and ask Me for heavenly protection, My protection over My citadel of word and over the Romanian country, the country of My return from the Father as word on earth. Oh, divide yourselves at the borders up and down and watch from near Me, for all those in heaven watch and keep away all the danger and urge to watching the whole Romanian people for all those on earth because the time is with oppression, because the people on earth sin against the holy watching, which they are to work for themselves and then for each other so that it may go well with them.

Oh, Romanian country, My country of today, I am in you as word and I am exhorting you to love and to longing after God, for God watches upon you more and more than any other area on the earth, because He has in you the citadel of His word, on which He watches and blesses. Oh, take care of you and of the Lord, your God; moreover, you should take care of you as you take care of God, for otherwise you do those things that your Lord does not like and which also are not according to His holy laws, and sufferance and danger come upon those who are not lead by God.

I have prophesied by this word that the uncovered heads will catch fire, and I have looked at the mourning of those whose hair caught fire, and they were running with the fire in their head, and when they want to put out the fire they burned their heads, poor little souls consumed with sufferance. (*Reference to the tragedy at the rock concert at the sports club "Colective," which took fire from the fireworks and where more than sixty people lost their lives because of the burns, and almost one more hundred of them are still in hospital in the country and abroad, badly wounded, r.n.*) **Oh, if they were pleased to Me they would have been like the three young men in the furnace of fire and I would have sent them My angel and I would have taken them out of the fire not harmed,** but they were harmed, and many of them breathed their last, and **it was fulfilled My word that foresees the works of those who are disobedient with respect to the holy laws.**

Oh, here it is what I am telling you: you have a seal of Christian people even from your birth, Romanian people, but it is not well to bear God's name and serve the pleasures of the devil enemy, oh, it is not well this. Seek to get used to holy joy and get your heart used to the love of God, for the heart was made in man by God to be God's dwelling place of rest. However, man gives it to My enemy and his and then he comes to sufferance for this injustice against man's Creator.

Oh, kneel before Me and pray to give you a holy stature and to be My joy and the joy of My saints, Romanian people. Oh, come in My love. You are good dough, but remember this. Amen.

Now, I am spreading My arms to you, My today's country, and I work protection upon you. The saints and the angels are in My service especially for your protection. I have on this day holy feast on your heart, I am embracing you with the hosts of angels and I am strengthening your understanding for the truth in heaven on earth; further, I am also waking up your spirit and guiding you to wake you up. Oh, peace to you! Armies of angels are strengthening your borders and protection at the borders, but I expect you to understand God, Romanian people.

And you, those who have found Me here within My feast, oh, come to the spring. Come together at My bosom whenever I come down with a holy feast, waiting for Me with longing to sit with you at the table and to rejoice, sons, and you should also rejoice with Me in the same way. Oh, do not forget, do not forget that the walking without guidance is with danger on the way. The one who has no counselor upon him will surely come to fall, but more severely than this is the fact that he may come out of his mind, for much disappointment comes to him when he sees his steps stuck in the mud thorough all kinds of thorns.

I surround you with a dance of angels and I am holding you tightly at My bosom. Oh, love holiness, sons. One day I am going to teach you clearly this mystery more and more profoundly as there is little knowledge over the Christians for this holy work between man and God.

And as for you, disciples at the spring, stay under My word working with you and building of mysteries and works on earth. You, who know what love is, be strangers to one another so that My love may be able to come to you. This mystery I want to teach all those that come to My spring of word so that man may know how to love God. Soon, soon, I will leave this book on the table with you and I will reveal through it the mystery of those who love the Lord, the true life and face of God's sons. Amen.

Again and again, I comprise you all with the angelic armies. Peace to you, much peace to you, oh, sons! Amen.

My angels will carry back those who have come to the spring and will accompany them on their way back, as they did while they were coming here, and I am telling them this: Oh, do not forget about longing, about My feast with you, sons.

I am Who I am and I am the One Who is blessing the spirit and the work of My angels' feast, and I am also blessing all those who have come together in My name on this day of holy feast.

I am Who I am. Peace to you, peace to you, oh, peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

08-11/21-11-2015.

The feast of the Saint apostle Andrew

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, sons, sons, the time is coming to cover[15] you as I covered the disciple of old from everyone's eyes and time so that he might not see the fall of Jerusalem, as he was very gentle. Oh, sons, I want to protect what is Mine, and that is why the pain catches Me for those that were and are no longer with Me, for I do not go into the midst of the world. The world and its spirit are in the world, and there are also all those who live being nourished with the spirit of the world and through the mouth, the eyes, the ears and all its senses, and I cannot be there, for the Lord is holy. Oh, I can hardly penetrate in for the protection and the shield of those that are with Me passing through the world fomented by My work with them, and I put after them a chain of angels and saints and they protect My going with them, and theirs with Me, for they go with My mission, with My accord, and they go for the troubles with which I take care of My difficult way with My word over the earth for this time, when satan and antichrist reveal their darkness over everything, and especially over the minds of the people, and behold how much darkness is over the earth, sons!

30-11/13-12-2015.

[15] *See the selection topic: „The rapture (the abduction) of the Church", r.n.*

The feast of the saint hierarch Spyridon

I am God, the Son, and I am coming down on earth as word and with it I am shepherding those who have faith. However, who are those who have faith? They are those who love, those who learn what love is and they love, and they are God's sons on earth.

I am the Lord Jesus Christ and I am coming down on earth as word, as I came two thousand years ago when I descended in a manger as a baby; then, I was brought up by the earthly parents, by those who received Me from the Father and from the Holy Spirit to be born, to grow up and proclaim Myself as true God of true God and of the same Being with the Father, to bring on earth the kingdom of the heavens and all its work, which I have to work then with man and to grow it as big as the earth is and to comprise within it those that do not have a kingdom, for there is no other kingdom, and if man does not find My kingdom then he remains without country and without king, and he has no name; he does not have any guarantee that he was or is after that, too.

Oh, the kingdom of God is only one; it is the only one kingdom and only those who live in it remain and are, and this I brought and set it on earth with the people two thousand years ago, but those of that time did not find it because they did not find the door; they did not find its king, they did not find him because they did not have faith. Only those who believe God and take the word and the Gospel from Him for their faith, only they have faith, only they know to have faith, and by it they have hope and a country after that.

I have chosen for the second time a country of My coming on earth, as two thousand years ago, I chose the land of Israel and the people of this tribe, but I found no faith on this land when I came and was born in this country, and then I grew up and confessed My divinity to make Myself known as God on earth among men, but I did not find any faith, and then I went back to the Father; still, I left some behind Me who were to confess Me over time that I lived on earth with the people for thirty three years, and the world did not know Me. I came to confess Myself as light for the people and I was in the world, for the world was made through Me, but the world did not know Me. I came to My own people, to the people of the Lord confessed on earth, but those who were Mine did not receive Me, and to all as many as received Me, to them I gave the right to become God's children, who are born not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of men, but of God, as it is written, (*See John: 1/12,13*), and behold, those who have no faith do not have anything and do not have a country, as also those who, deny and do no longer believe, lose everything they might have had when they lose their faith, for only by faith man can be, as only through God are all those that are.

Oh, peace to the people of My word into the midst of the Romanian people; peace to the faithful one! Peace to you, sons! I am calling you sons, because you have God as your father and you serve Him. **I am calling you God's sons because you have faith, well sons**. Those who deny their faith are no longer, oh, they are no longer, for what else has the one without hope? What hope can be any longer true in the man who forsakes the Lord and His advice upon him? One like that says that he has the Lord as his God even when he does no longer have Him because he forsook Him. Oh, this is what Israel was saying too when it forsook Me and cast Me out by putting Me to the death on the cross, and those people said that they had Moses, Abraham, that they had God as their Father, and the same thing say those who leave from near the sons of My kingdom, but behold, the work of the faith is another thing; it is that which keeps man near God, and those who

deny do no longer have sense, since they have no longer fear of God, which is to stop them from those that are forbidden for God's sons.

Oh, faithful sons, the hierarch Spyridon and I are at the table with you, together with the host of the bishops from heaven, and he is part of them. I am with the faithful man, as he was on earth, for in his time there was no faith, and people were full of ranks with respect to the right faith in God but they did not work faith.

Oh, sons, faith and love are not at anyone's hand, well sons. Oh, always learn, and learn incessantly what love and its work are, lest it may come upon you unexpectedly the thought which may prompt you to deny faith, the fear of God, which keeps man to be faithful and good, for those who lose the fear of God, first lose their mind, and behold how they lost their faith and then indulged themselves in all kinds of pleasures to their addiction to the things on earth for the spirit of haughtiness, because those who denies his faith and good conduct helped by faith, those feed their mind with recklessness and then become like abortions, after they have fallen from their life with God, even if they lie to their mind as though they have the Lord as their God, just as Israel used to tell itself in the time of its denial of Me, too.

Learn what love is and then keep its work, well sons. Love contents itself with what it has, and the one, who is content, has great riches. Who takes the right to be discontent, that one is the poorest among men and is full of the sin of haughtiness and of his chicks that are working in his mind and flesh; he who is discontent is poor.

Oh, sons, behold what I am teaching you: **Be never discontent, sons,** for those who are discontent little by little lose their love and the steadfastness of their dwelling with Me and near Me, and then they try to blame Me. However, you should have one another as your wealth and possession from God, and you have to keep what you have so that no one may pull this gift away from you. Oh, what else has the one who gets lost from his brothers, from God's property on earth? A man like that remains with the men's sons, on whom he changes his brothers, and the men's sons work only disappointment to each other, only love that does not remain but perishes like a phantom.

I told those who loved Me, ***«remain in My love»;*** this is what I told them. Oh, remain with those who are faithful, I am also telling you sons, for those who are not faithful see and can do everything by the eyes and by the devils mind, and they choose likewise.

Oh, sons, may the fatherly exhortation of the saint Spyridon remain with you and work it, well sons, for behold, I am putting him to speak now over My church of the new Jerusalem and he is to give advice to it, and let his word be set into My book of today.

May your entrance into My book be blessed, faithful servant! I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, set you to work. Amen.

— And I am blessing You, Lord, too. I am blessing, by blessing the truth of Your word of today and leaving this proof on the table of Your people, which is Your house on earth, to You and to Your saints, with whom You are coming, as it is written for You to come.

I leave exhortation for faith to Your people as well, exhortation of love by faith, oh, Lord. The one who comes near to You to believe Your word and then if one like this denies himself after that, then this one denies the life buoy in the middle of the torrential waters and he is in the danger from the sin of striking back, which he may commit. The man is more comfortable with unbelief, Lord, and this is because man is sinful, and together with this he is also full of haughtiness before other people, but even before You when he tries to blame You striking back.

According to my rank I was a bishop, like the other bishops at that time, but I did not love the empty glory, I did not receive glory from man; I could not endure this shame because I was crushed under the power of the humility of spirit, and that is why I was trying to be as humble as possible in speech and conduct. I had to make miracles through the word and deed; however, I did this not to be praised but rather for the man's power of faith in You, and especially to put to shame the unfaithful ones who behaved very badly when they saw the power of the work of my faith before the aberration of their mind. I was ranked by the bishop, and they also, according to our ranks, but behold, our faith were different; it was only my faith and not theirs, for they were the sons of haughtiness and the sons of the empty glory, and I, on the contrary, was the faithful and humble servant before You, as my nature and love were.

I am speaking to the people of Your word and I am teaching it like You, Lord; I am teaching it to love and I am exhorting it to learn what love is, for love has to be taught working at it and with it, and it has to be much advised and proved among brothers, because man has to take after God when he has the love as his work.

Oh, sons of the Christ Word, learn to love. Do not be deceived that you have love or that you know how to love. Be humble instead, be humble and very much humble. Bow, because love bows and teaches all those who are faithful this lesson of today, and let them learn that love in man does not try, it does not try to blame anyone and anything. He who loves does not blame, and he who does not love, blames, oh, and then he falls, and by so doing he gives the proof of his lack of love towards his brothers.

Oh, sons, I felt it fully the work of the lack of love among brothers, for my brother bishops at that time were standing before the Christian flock completely hypocrites in love, and they were like the word that goes: "Lions at home and lambs in the street," but I put them to shame in my Father's house, and I showed their hypocrisy to everyone because they did not love as those who were faithful, but rather they loved without fruit before God, for the sin of envy, and especially if this sin is being worked on the way of the church, this sin completely disowns the one who has it at work in his blood, for they have not learned what love is.

Oh, sons, learn what love is. He who has love is the one who proves that he has got it in his entire work full of humility, endurance, dedication and life from God from one another among those who love. He who has love is the one who feels his sins more than the others and he sees himself as sinful, and he remains humble and with mercy upon him, and he who does not have love that one always sees the louse on the others while he neglects his own swollen mite, when deep down in his flesh it sucks his blood, and this because of his lack of honor and because of his lack love of brothers by which he is punished and which leads him to disbelieve and then to the loss of his mind.

Oh, get used to be gentle and loving even with the wicked ones, even with the evil doers, so that they may see the work of love, its work and the joy from this, and so that they may long to receive the happiness felt by the heart of the one who works love with all his members.

Oh, it is not for sin but for faith that those who stay near to the Lord come and remain with Him forever, and this mystery belongs to those who are clean in their heart and faith, and who think with much love towards those who go wrong, telling to themselves that the brothers' mistake is in them not in their brothers, as this is the heart of those who love and they do not blame others.

And now, I am urging Your people of Romanians, Lord, and from which all the sons of the Romanian people should take advice, and I am telling them this:

Oh, do not forsake your country, you, Christian sons, and you, Romanian sons. Do not take this step for nothing and for anyone in the world. Be afraid to do this and listen so. This advice is coming from heaven. Do not neglect the advice that is coming from heaven to you. Punish in you the desire that prompts you to leave your country for a foreign country, for the country of the Lord's blessing is the country of His return as word after two thousand years, and this country is protected by the Lord. Those who leave this country and go somewhere else, those are written and kept being written by satan that do not love the Lord, Who comes with His saints and becomes word on the hearth of the Romanian people, here, where the gift of faith is sowed, which is to spring forth for those who will receive this gift, and those to whom it was given, they are to keep it, to protect it by the work of their love, because faith is built in man by love.

Oh, much love is sick in many and it cannot be made well anyhow. You, the one who have, or say that you have faith, take care, oh, take care to thank, as you give thanks to a doctor sent by the Lord to you, to the one who had done something wrong to you, as with the one who gentle and humble it is well anyhow and anywhere he may be, even if he may be in hell. Oh, if you are denigrated and pray to the Lord for those who denigrate you, then the Lord clearly shows the truth to those who stumble, for the more we bow the better we see ourselves unworthy, and we are more humble, more faithful and more loving, praying and calling more after the Lord. Oh, sons, pray and speak with humility calling out to the Lord saying this: "Lord, lower the heavens and come down to save us and come." Amen.

Oh, I have blessed You, Lord, teaching the people of Your word the love and the faith born out of love, and which lasts forever only in those who are humble, for in those who are proud faith does not last; it does not endure because of the self-love. Now, I am asking You with humility, please give gifts to those who are faithful, to have power for You and not for them, for woe to those who seek for themselves on their way with You! Those who seek for themselves on this way, they do not have love, oh, they do not have any; however, they can have it if they want to learn how to have it.

Oh, peace to You, Lord! I remain within a humble spirit and stay before You. This spirit makes miracles for men's life, for faith in men, oh, Lord. Amen.

— I am the gentle One and I am the One humble in heart, oh, faithful servant, and this is My exhortation for the love in man, for I am a Teacher upon man with My own example, and you have taken after Me with your spirit loving of people. He who wants to take after Me does not take after man, but he takes after God in love and then in all things, and then love can do everything. I thank you with bending for your great advice over the people of My word, for you were very much humble before everyone as long as you have lived among people working My example, and by this you were and you are great. You were full of humility before men, and you were full of the power of your faith by which you showed to the people such great miracle; however, those who were faithful were put to shame and they strengthened themselves by the word of their unbelief outwardly, for otherwise they would have been crushed by many, and those who fall down really do not need faith lest their mind may fall because of their desperation, because those who display their unbelief feel with power that they fight against God and they keep on resisting Him until they fall overcome by the wages of the things they have worked.

Oh, sons, the world knows that this day is Christmas, and everything is topsy-turvy on earth after the Lord's feasts and the feasts of His saints were removed from their places. I have been struggling with all those in heaven in order to bring back those that were removed from their place, and we have been working at this in a great mystery, for we are at work through

those of bad faith, not through those who love God. Still, we are going to have victory, as this is written to be, that is, the Lord and the truth will finally overcome.

Oh, where do they go, where go, those who leave Me: I keep asking Myself? Oh, only if they may ask themselves this and come to repentance as long as there is still light!

And as for us, we are preparing for the feast of Christmas, sons, and this feast will be at its right place in calendar, for it is right for the faithful man to obey God, and man will have obedience, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

12-12/25-12-2015.

2016

The Feast of the Lord's circumcision in the body and the feast of the saint hierarch Basil the Great

I am coming down into My book of today as word of teaching over those who take from the Lord guidance and advice for their walking on the way with Me, on the way for Me, and on which I, the Lord, walk towards them as well, and then with them on My way to the people, and how beautiful is when every man understands My coming of today in the way I come, for even on earth, when those who rule want to send their words to the people in order to be fulfilled, they work likewise, and they also have people among themselves, they have those who bring to the people the things that have to be fulfilled according to the advice from above, from the helm of the citadel, and those who do not fulfill are seen and they are questioned and then searched out because of their disobedience.

Oh, I am laying down as a gentle Teacher on this day of holy feast and I am grazing My faithful and obedient people, and I am also bringing news and advice to those who are not faithful in their obedience to God, because this is how the gentle Shepherd is when He tends his sheep, both the good one and those what are not so good, those who do not have so much fear of the wolf that hunts the sheep according to his nature of wolf.

Oh, by this work of word spoken by My mouth over those who share God, I, the Lord, am showing in this time, coming from the Scripture to be, I am showing to those on earth the heavenly way, the way that people do no longer seek. Oh, no one seeks on his way any longer; people do no longer have the heavenly way in their search, people cannot work any longer on this way, for there are many pleasures on earth, and the pleasures are sweet for man, and every man is punished to them as a reward of his lack of God from his life and living.

Oh, peace to you, people of My word, for the world has to know of My mouth to whom you belong and who made you the people of Christ the Word. Oh, son, My word upon you has put you at the table of the teaching of God's sons, from where those who believe that the Lord comes on earth and teaches people the heavenly way can receive guidance for life; there is not seen anywhere teaching and knowledge for the heavenly way any longer so that man may have to choose between good and evil, between truth and emptiness, between light and darkness, between holiness and sin, because it is not right that only the evil face of the things to be seen; on the contrary, it is well for man to know what to choose for his life, those that remain or those that perish by their nature without eternity, and I, the Lord, come to man and show him the heavenly way, which no one looks for, no one, if it does not come into the men's way.

When I teach and give you My advice, My people, I go with this food of word over the earth and with it I stand before men, for the rulers of the earth and especially those who have laid hold of the keys of the kingdom of the heavens have hidden the way to heaven from people so that only the way to them may be seen and the people to know only that; however, people need to be advised as they have to know what wisdom is and they have to be helped on their way to heaven. Oh, and when I had seen that the mercy on people died out on earth, I came down from heaven from near My Father and made My way on earth to the people and I start writing a book for them to learn from, and they have to choose either to learn or to remain on earth with their life.

Oh, how well it is when man obeys, well sons! I teach you what submission is; I teach you by My own submission and obedience, oh, sons, because I came on earth, born as a Child, and I submitted to the order of the people of Israel and then I was taken to the circumcision in My body so that it may prove clearly that I was fully man when I came to be God and Man on earth. The child goes to be educated and to have knowledge, but if he does not use the teaching he receives, he proves to be a man without education. **He who learns from God is the one who proves then by his work his resemblance with the Lord and his Teacher, in Whom the one who has learned is built.** Oh, this is how man builds in God, and that is why I have come on earth now and revealed the heavenly way so that the man may see it.

Oh, sons, I have come to you with the saints, and among them is the one celebrated, Basil the Great, with his work for God and for people, and this proof was great for him because a loving spirit of people dwelt in him and this spirit put him to work, and now he is teaching you on his day of synod among saints, because all the saints long after Me and after you to come; to come the great victory and to rest from their waiting, after the last Scriptures will have brought into view their fulfillment, for everything is written as the things have to be fulfilled one after the other.

Now I am looking at your today's joy in order to advise the people of My word, you great servant. May your speaking be blessed, and may your teaching come powerfully upon those who will take it from My today's book in which I am writing Myself with My saints with the work of word. Amen.

— Oh, Lord, I am blessing much, much, the people of Your word and all the borders of the citadel of New Jerusalem from the midst of the Romanian people. I am declaring the word of protection before You and I am blessing the land of Your homeland of today, the Romanian people, where You have come from heaven, made a citadel and dwelt in it with the glory of Your word and with its proclamation over the earth. I am coming down and strengthening with holy advice now those that are Your people, the sons of Your word, and I am praising You by my heavenly work of today over the earth, oh, Lord.

Oh, I lived among people and I knew their pains, their wandering away and the traps in which they were caught, and I was filled with compassion and zeal for people to help them on Your behalf, and I strengthened myself in You, Lord, with all my merciful desire, and then I started to fight against the evil spirits what were working against the people enslaved by weaknesses and lack of God within their living. Oh, how painful was to see people who do not love God on earth, and to see that they are so much enslaved by the spirit opposing God, which people help in such a way that the Lord does no longer have any power in them! Oh, how pitiful is to see people who do not know to distinguish between good and evil and do not learn anywhere what to do with their life! Oh, how painful is to see the man who has no one at the helm but his mind only!

I suffered for You and for people, oh, Lord. This sufferance also gave me a state of wakefulness and power that I might also torment the devil as it deserves, because it torments the people

so much, and the people are weak and the devil sees this and throws them in large traps and then he laughs at God's creature; therefore, I brought this into view and showed it to the people so that the people may know that they have to keep away from it all the time and that they do not have to sleep like the dead; on the contrary, they have to stay awake as those who are alive, because the devil does not sleep and always stays into their way with its army. Oh, woe to those who sleep and do not watch! The pleasures, in which all the people live, are the devil's will; they are the long sleep of the people, and there are no longer shepherds to kill the wolf and save the sheep from the traps, from temptations and from any danger with a hidden face when it strikes.

Oh, God's sons, make the sign of the cross upon you and on everything that you have; always make a cross. Make the sign of the cross on heaven, on earth and on you. Make a cross over the waters and over the trees, over the night, over the day and in the air. Oh, always make the sign of the cross, faithful sons. Make a cross upon people, upon those who are good and on those who are evil. Make a cross upon animals and dedicate them to have the sign of the holy cross upon them. Make a cross, sons, upon everything that you work or touch, upon everything you take or bring, upon everything you put in your mouth or drink. Oh, make the sign of the cross in your thoughts and in those that may come into your mind lest the devil may be there and you are not aware of it, because I cast out the devil long ago and I threatened him with this weapon left to us, Christians, by the Lord, to protect us, for before the cross[16] the devil melts away like wax in the fire. Oh, make crosses over temptations and over your evil desires. Do not let your right hand without work over the sign of the holy cross, for in a battle a true soldier is the one that does not leave his weapon even for a moment, and Christians undergo only times for battle upon them, because moment by moment the devil is after God's sons to catch them doing wrong and thus to take their power from God, which man lets it grow weak very much by his wrong doings.

Let all men's sons take this exhortation and fight and let them become God's sons, who have on their foreheads the cross, the seal of the living God, of which the devils complain very much and want to wipe it out.

Oh, sons of the Lord Word, behold what I am teaching you: You are hurt very much by those who stand against you because of your election for your living under the cross of the Lord's coming during this time. The Christians who walked in faithfulness for a long time have left the Lord and from near you too; they did not endure with the Lord to the end of the work and they have become your enemies, they despise you using words of blasphemy and they put stains on your foreheads and are not afraid. Oh, if they do not know what to do and if they do not kneel down to ask from the Lord for the clarifying of their minds, then you do this for them, as behold, they try to denigrate you in the mind of those who are weak when it comes to stand fast. You should do this for them and ask the Lord to reveal them that this word which rules is the Lord, and that this word of which all the saints shudder is nothing else. Oh, how well it would be with them to ask from the Lord and not from men to tell them what this word is, which led them for such a long time, as long as they wanted to believe that it came from the Lord on earth. This is my exhortation for those who are so coward, for those who do not know to go to the end for their belief no matter how many trials they may have to undergo for the revelation of their faith, because the faith that is not tested does not bring forth its proof. And I, a servant in heaven near the Lord, pray before the heavenly throne to the Lord to cast out the spirit of unbelief from those who are enslaved by this danger,

[16] See the selection topic: „About the graven image (icon) and the sign of the cross", r.n.

because great danger works the unbelief of those who deny after they have walked faithfully in their steps near the Lord.

Oh, who can answer you better concerning the temptation, which you keep making over the servant people at the altar questioning the truth about this heavenly word? You had better ask the Lord and in your clean and untempting heart tell Him: "Lord we are weak in our faith and we are confused, but we want You to have mercy on us and clarify our walking whether it is good or bad, and we pray to You to show us if we have forsaken You or if You have forsaken us because of our unbelief or doubt that has seized us from one another and with which we have been nourishing ourselves from one another and committed this sin, believing that we make a good service."

And I, a heavenly servant near the Lord, am telling you that it would be easier for you to make it clear yourselves, because it is written for those who are evil and for those who are good: ***«You will know them after their fruits»,*** *and you know that at the unfruitful tree one does not throw anything; however, if you leave aside God's thinking, then here it is what it happens to you because you commit the sin of denigration against those who pull the yoke and the plough for the Lord, and behold what you do; you get out at the crossroads and find some others that you feed with poison, with unbelief, oh, sons who do not obey God.*

I, the Lord, rebuke satan to come out with the work of unbelief from those that are weak in their faith and its work; however, if they keep satan by the tail, then this is their reward. Still, you should strengthen Your coming and Your people, oh, Lord, because Your work is great and it has to be guarded, and teach Your people how to keep away and how to stay under Your protection, for they are small under the pressure of those who are strong in their unbelief, and they need protection and they need comfort too, oh, Lord. Amen.

— I, the Lord, am overwhelmed with the whole heaven by the affection that I have for you, children of My word. Be faithful and be full of patience to the end, sons, for only those who endure to the end are those who endure for a reward for their patience. I, the Lord, I, and My saints, know well those who denigrate you and strike with unbelief. I would try to quiet them immediately but I cannot match those who do not have wisdom, who believe that they can put the Lord off with fine words. Oh, even if man speaks whatever he may want to speak about himself to pose better by his words or if he tries to appear more righteous than those whom he denigrates before God and people, I, the Lord, keep silent before the words of the man who does not think that I know him better than he knows himself, and so I see, better than his being and its work in every moment, both inside and outside of him. Oh, and if I did like them, if you did like them too, then we would be like them too; however, we have to take after God, oh, sons.

Oh, those who left and strike back totally confuse the weak ones, but this confusion is the reward of the man's dissatisfaction with Me and I am saying now that I do not owe anyone anything, and neither do you, sons who bear the wholly work I have given to you to work for God's sharing over the earth, and why, really, those who turned back murmur against you after they had been with you and with God, and then they arose complaints, as though you or I may owe them something, or that they may owe us, if it comes to some kind of obligation from one side or the other? The branching formed by those who left and weave lianas over those who freshly fall down, this is bad work. There is someone found who exposes himself or his neighbor and then stains the cheek of the one taken here and there by words so that he may show a cleaner face than the one who is lower in stature than he is. Oh, what a foolish mind, what a foolish womanly mind, oh, what a pity! And I, the Lord, am saying this: on the Christian way the Christian does not have to forget that the sins have to be taken to a worthy confessor, and not just here and there, lest no one

may spoil his mind or power from among those who have been touched by this bad work, by the weaknesses of those on the way of the cross and by the trials upon the people who live in the flesh; then the confessor has to be spiritual and he also needs to work spiritually upon man, and no one should get up and speak evil about their fellows and thus stain their face, because this is not theirs because God did not speak that this should be worked in the Christian flock, but rather there is an order left from heaven where the mistakes of those who go wrong are to reach; they have to be presented before God with prayer for their forgiveness and remission, and those around these people do not have to strike against them contemptuously.

Oh, how much trouble will have before Me the one who has the bad habit to take his fellow men here and there and denigrate them! Behold, it is not good for the people to expose themselves or others at any place for this will not protect the soul of the one who does this, but on the contrary, it will call this one to a full account because of this bad work. Oh, that is why I have taught you, sons, not to separate two by two to speak, if you have come to be Mine, because this habit is from the world, and it is called bad luck. Behold those who have worked this have gone far and hid like Adam from the face of the Lord, and they do no longer have any power to look into the eyes of those whom they denigrate and take here and there with a bad name put on their face. Oh, if you are any better, then this is what those who are good people do?

Oh, you those who think that are so righteous and think that you have the right to stigmatize, see that you may not wake up stigmatizing the Holy Spirit believing that you strike those who wander away and pretend to be God's Word, as you may say, and about whom you say that they deceived you as some kind of sorcerers, just as the rulers of that time spoke about those they killed because of God's power in them, in My faithful ones over time. Oh, see that you may not wake up being written by God's angels together with those who called liars and sorcerers those who worked sings and miracles in My name before the pagans, and when My confessors had no way of escape from their crooks, after those who were not faithful had seen God's signs done by the faithful ones. I remind this so that it may remain written by the unbelieving bishop from Târgovişte who, for seven years had been fighting against My word and against the sons of the Word, speaking with his mouth a hard word that even if he lost both of his legs he would still not believe that God is this word, and after seven-years of struggle he had no longer his legs at their place for they were removed because he shook the dust off his legs before the citadel of My word, speaking that this place would come to be torn down; however, the place had not been destroyed, and he only harmed himself by his own words, and then he admitted his defeat and **was cleansed by sufferance because of his unbelief.**

Oh, it may seem that one tries to forget so many great signs by those who have been working this opposition now, who, at that time, were the sons of My citadel here, but they pulled aside and forgot the power of God with respect to this settlement.

I have spoken about My pain to those who do not keep their mouth shut, and who have completely lost their garment and are naked, and do not understand their nakedness and the lack of their clothes, and behold, they have no shame to put to shame those who are faithful and inclined to humility and to sweet repentance before Me, as it is good for the Christian to stay and to be.

And now I am blessing, oh, I am blessing the journey of those who have come here, at the feast of Epiphany, and I am preparing to meet them. Let there be armies from heaven alongside with them and let them come flying with love, and we will sweetly spend in the citadel of My word and sanctify from here the earth, the air and the man, and all the ways of those who bring much honor to the Lord and to His works for man.

Oh, in five days the Jordan is going to come back, as a heavenly sign for the feast of Epiphany, and people do not stop to understand and to be afraid for their wandering without God and without shepherds upon them on earth.

Oh, hear, you unfaithful peoples! Hear God's sign and correct your faith, you those who try to change those that were once set and which speak and confess the time of the holy feasts, for **behold, the Jordan is going to come back to show that it is the feast of Epiphany**. Amen, amen, I am saying to you: turn back to your fathers; turn back to the faith, to the faith from the fathers, because the unfaithful crowds have been preparing to deceive you and to steal from your bosom the faith and the steadfastness for the faith. (*Reference to the desire of the rulers of more Christian cults to establish a certain date, accepted by all, for the feasts of the Holy Passover, which is clearly in disagreement with the tradition and the teaching of the holy fathers and of the Lord, r.n.*)

And you, My people of today, stand for Me, son. As little as you are and as much as you are, stand for God, because My day of victory will be beautiful and it will carry into it those who will turn back to God from the idols and the Lord's victory will remain on earth; My victory with you and for all those on earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

01-01/14-01-2016.

The feast of Epiphany

I am Who I am and I have the heavenly armies within My travelling between heaven and earth and the whole air is Our house, movement and mysterious miracle in a beautiful work at sight for those who see and for those to whom are revealed fragments of heavenly glory, and dough and questions then about those from above, for the air is full of the Lord's places, of seats, thrones, dominions and beginnings, of all kinds of heavenly powers, and all have serving angelic armies, oh, and how much sweet service is, and I, the Lord, pass from one side to another and I am the Master of glory, and all the saints coming from earth have shining places; they have serving hosts and they have rest, as it is written about the Lord's beauties for the saints above, and which does not come to a man's mind, but only in the image of joy for them, for those that are and for which the lovers of God struggle on earth to receive from the Lord peace in the heavenly realms, after they have kept their way to its end, to the Lord, Whom they have loved and wanted.

Oh, how beautiful the heavenly glory and all the heavens with their beauty from above are, and the voices of those from above reveal themselves that they are, that they are above so that it may be known that the heavens and all the inhabitant saints are in them, only that the people, who walk on their way through the air with the chariots they have made, do not see Us, and if they see, they see only phantoms, and then they come and tell the people on earth that there are also some other places that are inhabited by people like those on earth, and **they do not know, poor of them, that in the air there are also disobedient angels, who, in the time of their falling remained on the way from place to place between heaven and earth,** (*See Ephesians*[17]*: 2/2, and 6/12*) **and they see in the way of those who come to heaven for the weighing of their works, and satan's**

[17] ***«You were dead in transgressions and sins, and this was your lifestyle according to the age (mode of existence) of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit who now works in the children of disobedience.»*** Ephesians: 2/1, 2.

«For our struggle is not against flesh and blood but against the principalities, powers, against the world-rulers of this darkness and against the evil spiritual forces of the supernatural realms.» Ephesians:6/12

angels stand in their way to blame them before Me and to struggle for their earnings, for these evil angels do all sort of chicanery according to their evil kind, and the people, who walk through the air to search and tell about it after that, do not know, oh, **they do not know about the customs[18] of the sky,** about the devils who make noise so that it may be known about them, and I, the Lord, am the Master from up down and from down up, and I have under My authority their work and I work with the saints and My angels for those who come to the scales of life, lest the lying devil and hostile against Me and man to do what is not right for him, and behold, I am speaking about the sight from above, about the Lord's glory through which I am passing while I am coming as word on earth now, here, where I have prepared My housing to be able to come, to speak and to reveal more and more the things from above; the homeland and its places, about which the people of science spread the news on earth as though not only the earth is inhabited and that those from other places will come and rule the earth and the world. **Oh, these speak the truth, but they do not know to understand what they say, for My saints and I, inhabitants of heavenly places, come and rule everything on earth**, even if people believe that they rule. However, I, the Lord, tell them that the knowledge, which I reveal to them, that is the good knowledge for them, and not that which they try to guess how it is and then speak about it to the people, for there is so much errancy spread to the people on earth so that man may not receive from God, so that he may not look at the Lord and as a result to forget about His wills.

Oh, man cannot do what God does because man is only man and has no power even for himself, but only if God gives him to have; however, the Lord has all the power in heaven and on earth, as it is written, and here I am how I come with power and with much glory and how I share the word of My mouth to the people!

Oh, it is a feast of Epiphany **and I am walking on the clouds and coming as word on earth.** I do not go with iron machines, as man goes into the air here and there, but I walk on the clouds and I come, and the clouds are My dwelling place and My little shirt, for Me and for those around with whom I come.

Oh, peace to you, people receiving of God! You are a host for those in heaven and for those on earth on a day of the feast of Epiphany, as I, the Lord, told you to get ready for this stopover. Oh, My voice is coming from the midst of the heavenly armies and powers and is setting down into the book of My word and it welcomes the guests who come to the Epiphany to drink and to receive water with power from above on it, for may holy words are being spoken over it for its power after that, and I, together with those who have come from heaven at the feast of Epiphany, comfort them, and we get comforted with a holy meeting among those in heaven and those on earth here.

It is being blessed and sanctified with the power of word the water of Epiphany and it is shared with the blessing on it, and **behold, the holy words can change everything in good and much power, in love and in work of victory against the evil,** as on earth much evil was and is gathered, because man does much evil if he does not listen to My commandment, which told him what to love and what not to love on earth.

Oh, if only holy words were spoken and full of God everywhere and on everything, then would the evil still be on earth? Oh, everything would change, everything would become new, everything, but if people are not renewed, then who is to bring holy words between earth and

[18] *The twenty four customs of the air – see "St. Theodora's journey through the aerial toll-houses", - aerial toll-houses, r.n*

heaven to bring the heaven on earth everywhere? Oh, man is on earth and not heaven, but heaven is and God is too, and it is not the man who wins; oh, no, because the Lord has the name of the victor and master, and man will be put to shame and will unexpectedly end up losing the battle, losing his time. Oh, and I would like to give him time to redeem his lost time, and I will be patient with man and I will teach him that God is.

Oh, peace to you, sons receiving of God! I have opened the gates for the guests, sons, and We come to meet them for the preparation is ready. When I was with My disciples on earth I was housed in Bethany with other welcoming disciples, whom I healed or had mercy, and I was stopping over with My disciples and spending heavenly, and behold, now I am stopping over again on earth with those in heaven, displayed in armies, and We bring before the Father a heavenly feast, since We have faith on earth and sons faithful to the miracle of My word during this time.

Oh, peace and hugs for those who have travelled in a cold time as it is on Epiphany! I, the Lord, warm their bosom and breathe on them with the warm Spirit and I thank them respectfully for their love, for I told the man: ***«Man, you shall love God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind.»*** (*Matt: 22/37*) Oh, I thank respectfully, for behold, I find faith on earth and I find love too, because I am the One Who gives that these may be, and if I give then I also find.

Oh, sons, on a day of the feast of Epiphany, I am reminding you of the garment of the birth from above, which you have to take into good consideration, for you have to take after those in heaven, for all those in heaven have little shirts, sons, and how it would be to be otherwise in heaven, for behold how ugly man on earth is! **Man walks naked on earth. Oh, only the devils go like that.** Men do not have to take after the devils, but who is to tell them that I, the Lord, I and My saints have little linen shirts and this is how We go between heaven and earth; however, **I appeared with you dressed in little shirt only with plaits, only glory, in My little shirt only with glory,** and you should take Me and show My little shirt to the people so that they may be ashamed of their nakedness.

Sons, sons, I promised you that I would tell you a beautiful story to know how to love the Lord's adornment and to understand what is beautiful and what is not beautiful between earth and heaven. I had My little shirt as an ornament on My body on earth and I had never been undressed but only when man, blinded with infatuation, crucified and mocked Me, undressing Me from My shirt, and there had never been another time without having My shirt on Me. Oh, there are people on earth who call themselves great and are called great, and these put before people models with naked bodies and then they brag about the work of their hands and minds. Oh, behold what the people' minds teach men and how they also tell others their mind and the meaning of it! **Oh, no; sons, this work is abomination.** The mind of such a man is not pleased to God and neither is the work of his hands.

Here is what I am telling you: Take into your hand a lovely flower and beautiful in its appearance, and then remove from it the adornment that makes it appear as a flower, that is, put away its little shirt, its little dress and divested of its petals. Now, how can one call this a flower after it is stripped of its adornment and when its stalk has remained without glory, without beauty? Is it called a flower anymore?

Oh, the same is with the man who does not wear his little shirt, the ornament that adorns him. Does he appear as a man or does he look like something else? Oh, I always had My shirt on Me and I walked only dressed and I even girded Myself over it when this was required.

Behold, the man without his garment is without adornment; he takes after the devil, for the devil does not have any garment, but only the bare skin on him when man reveals him and calls him a devil. Behold, the man's body always needs a shirt before the Lord and before other men, and also the soul needs one, **for all the saints and angels have linen garment, as they are within My coming with them and dressed like Me.** The earth, sons, also has a little dress and the heaven as well, for otherwise everything would be seen without garment.

Oh, people from everywhere, oh, sons of men, if you do no longer want to be evil or work on earth and on man, **then turn back and be born of God,** and take on you the sign of your baptism, that is the little shirt, for I, the Lord, told the sons who are carrying Me as word on earth now, and I said: ***"Fasten, sons, fasten well on you the little shirt of the baptism from above and tighten it with a girdle, for the wind blows and does not cease and you have to be clothed and not naked,"*** and I ask you with pain after man, teach the people to know from Me and from you what is beautiful and what is not beautiful between earth and heaven.

Oh, I want to put an end to all the danger, all the evil on earth between man and man, among nations so that there may no longer be any evil, for **I promised that I would turn the weapons into ploughshares, and the nature of the weapons would listen to God and would no longer do their work planned by the man deceived by pride against another man,** and who keeps on making plans upon plans, for My plan is from heaven and goes beyond man, and man does not pass beyond My plan, for I come with the saints on earth; I come with My saints and **We will make order on earth, and men will look at the saints and always look and read the saints, as each saint has a past, then each sinner also has one and can have a future,** looking at those who have a past from earth to heaven with holiness in them and to be useful to those who are sinful, who do not think to sanctify themselves; however, behold, I put in the men's mind on the earth to choose a holy future. Man and woman to be holy and for this they do no longer have to love sin, but to love the Lord with their entire being, for the Lord is He Who sees the man's sin in the time of his sinning, and if he listens to Me, he will do away with sin and with the reward of his sins, as only because of the sins seeded by men on earth there come many evils in the way of the people and fill them with much sufferance and tears.

Oh, how much holy word, how much holy baptism is in My word on a day of the feast of Epiphany! This holy longing I wish for those who have gathered on this day at My spring of word here.

Take holy water, sons, take and sprinkle the earth everywhere where you go so that the evil spirits may perish from the way of the holy water with power of word on earth and with all My blessing, freshly spoken upon water.

The water of the Baptism is being blessed with the power, with the work and with the coming of the Holy Spirit in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and I have servants on earth by the word as My order is.

I have given you such a beautiful and sweet word, with so much teaching within it! Ask with living hope for the fulfillment on earth and on people My word set here, in the place of its coming down into its book of today to its fulfillment. Oh, sons, you need to have on you a holy shirt, and **this will be sanctified by your holy life, with much love dedicated to the Lord,** for the Lord is your life, He is the men's life from earth and heaven.

Oh, I have adorned you with grace, hosting sons, to be able to share My glory with you and the men's turning back to God, for they need only one step, only to love My glory with them and to leave the fruitage from the devil who spoils so much on earth everywhere.

Oh, I am giving you sweeter and dearer advice than your sanctification, oh sons from My rest house on a day of the feast of Epiphany, as behold, We are sitting at the table and spending within a heavenly feast on earth with you. Oh, take My seed, take, sow, tend and water to pick up fruit, sons. You need a praised place in the heavenly country. You are to take care of that place more, with the most efficient urge. I am resting with you on a high mountain and I am with John, My Baptizer, and We are building at the mountain of the word and the world will be born of My word and there will be birth and baptism and there will be grace, and the Lord will be the Master on earth as in heaven, and man will stop and acknowledge his Master, because I reveal Myself more and more, and the Romanian land will be the country of the saints and My saints will overcome, from earth to heaven, and they will overcome from heaven down to earth too, because I have them within My coming and We fulfill the commandment from the Scriptures which says: ***«The Lord is coming with tens of thousands of His holy ones,»*** (*Jud: 1/14*[19]), as it is written.

Oh, faithful people, do not be afraid of men, sons. Pray for God in people and for people on earth with the Lord.

And as for you, sharing sons, give Me to the people, be godfathers for those who take God, the Word, from you, so that people may be born of God's Word and to put on their shirt of baptism and to take care of it until the day of the glory, for surely My glory will come on earth, the Lord's glory, and every man will keep silent, worship and ask for mercy, sons. Oh, speak holy words everywhere and over everything. Let My word and yours work everywhere from earth to heaven and for the new birth of the world, and the sky and all its laws will rejoice, but give help to My victory, sons.

Oh, wait sons, for I will not release you until is written into My book of today the memorial of My baptizer at Jordan on My day of Baptism.

I am writing down into the book the word of My blessing for the way back of the brother guests, who have come to the feast of Epiphany. I am giving them heavenly armies and they are to give Me love, and may the longing carry them whenever they come to the spring for Me that I may drink together with them of My water at My table here.

I am blessing the power upon the holy water of Baptism threefold, to clean thoroughly on earth and in hearts. Within one embrace I am comprising the whole assembly, that from above and that from below together. I am happy that I have you, sons, and you are also happy because you have Me with you and for you. I always, always give you of My life. This is what you have to love always, always with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-01/19-01-2016.

The synod of the Saint John, the Baptizer

Peace to you sons. We are opening the book of My word and setting in it the second day after the feast of Baptism, for John, the Baptizer was with Me in the water of Jordan and I made him known by My Gospel of baptism, and when in the middle of the water We confessed each other before the crowds, oh, how was it possible not to remain written into My book My speech with John on a day of Epiphany? I spoke with him in the water and he spoke with Me and the

[19] ***«About these people, Enoch, the seventh from Adam, also prophesied, saying*** (This is a quote from 1 Enoch 1/9)***: Behold, the Lord is coming with ten thousands of His holy ones,...»*** (Jud: 1/14)

speech between the two of Us was written to be remembered, and My speech with John at the feast of Epiphany is ready to come into My book with you and you are witnesses, sons.

Within the glory of the feast of Epiphany, We leave into the book the word between Me and you, My Baptizer! Oh, it is not because the holy fathers of the church ordained your feast close to the feast of My baptism, but because both of Us are confessors to each other as We were together on that day, and especially because all those in heaven celebrate a day of synod and glorify the One Who was baptized and the baptizer as well, to the joy of the whole heaven, as among those in heaven the glory of the feasts is greater; it is with more thrills and it is sweeter because there is much comfort for those who have controlled themselves and chosen the life with God on earth, the hard way that leads man to heaven, and for their sufferance without comfort, oh, there comes the comfort to which every traveler has longed on his walk on the way from earth to heaven.

I have taken the feast of Epiphany up to heaven, sons. I have stayed with you, I have comforted heavenly with you those who have come from far away to My spring of word and to the water of Epiphany. It is sweet for Us, those from heaven, the meeting which comes one after the other in the feasts here with them, because only love carries those that come, and I, the Lord, help them on the way with heavenly company and I am embracing them here in the word after that, and, again, after the moments of the comfort and joy here, We are giving them the armies from above to watch them, and the Lord is comforted on earth with the people, with those who are faithful, who receive comfort.

Oh, how much humility is needed in the hearts of those who come together when those in heaven join the glory of the holy days with those on earth in a heavenly speaking! Oh, how much holy garment those who meet together need to have, those from heaven with those on earth, those from earth with those in heaven, the same feeling!

I am blessing your speaking with Me, My Baptizer, for My day of baptism is not separated from you. Amen.

— Oh, I want to put humility into Your today's book of word, Lord, baptized by the Father, by the Holy Spirit and by my hand on Your day of baptism, and many witnesses arrived in heaven at that time, for there were many gathered together at Jordan for the forgiveness of their sins and for their washing with the spirit of the water, for I was in the Jordan and the Holy Spirit was working by the word of my mouth near the water that was cleansing and sanctifying, and my humility was great, Lord, and with it I was staying in the water, and I was bestowing much baptism upon many, for many came in waves, waves, to the cleansing from their sins so that they might be able to know God and to receive Him in them and for them.

I was advising them to humility, while they saw my humility, and I was leading them to repentance, promising them the kingdom of the heavens, where man cannot be but clean, and he who does not clean himself remains so.

Oh, my appearance and Yours were great at Jordan. The water stood still and then withdrew at the sight of the Master. Then we spoke in the water with one another and our speaking was spread from mouth to mouth, and then the Father's voice came, a voice from the clouds and said: ***«This is My beloved Son. Listen to Him».*** (See also Matt: 3/17; 17/5) *And the crowds were comprised within the Father and the confessed Son and the Holy Spirit interceded for the making of the miracle, for He fulfills everything according to His work.*

I appeared humble, Lord, on Your day of baptism, and You were humble too; and We were full of love, and mercy was the work of the love in Us, by which We were cleaning the people. These are the work of the saints, Lord and little Lamb, and the work of those who oppose the saints

is the wrath born out of haughtiness, out of the desire to rule and power upon people, but the saints are those who are long enduring and endure with love and love comforts the pain of anguish, Lord; it comforts, it sanctifies and shares faith over the ages, and those who are patient have nothing to lose; however, those who are full of pride lose, and those who are angry do not earn anything by their proud power as long as they sit in the seats of power. Oh, both then and now We are looking with mercy at those who seek for power upon people, but they are the weakest ones and are afraid, they are afraid not to lose the seats of power, the dominion upon people, Lord, but those who are humble are not afraid because they have Your kingdom in them, oh, Lord.

You those who think that you are faithful to the Lord and to His coming of today on earth, come near and listen to my speech, John the Baptizer's speech! Oh, get used as much as possible to know and to do then the work of humility, and then repent for the kingdom, which is coming on earth soon, soon, God's kingdom. The Lord asks no one when He wants to come with His kingdom on earth. He comes and reigns because a King from heaven is needed upon people, and people on the seats of the church are to be mourned over and ashamed, and also those who get angry with the Lord's coming and with His voice for the preparation of men.

Oh, do not be angry, you those who have sat down on thrones of dominion over people. Behold, you do not love the flock of the church. You do not take after the Lord, you do not resemble the merciful One. Not half as much do you resemble our Shepherd, Jesus Christ, the Lord and the King, the Lord of the saints. Oh, do not be angry, for it will happen to those who get angry with the Lord and with the Christians who love as it happened to those in the time full of wrath against Christ and His disciples. Those who do not want the Lord among people and with people on earth gather the reward with wrath in it. Oh, come to humility and then to repentance for your works against God, for otherwise you will be crushed by the reward of your evil works when the justice for everything will work alone and when man, good or evil with God, will no longer have any power against the heavenly powers, which the Lord comes with.

The spirit of prophecy is my work then and now, and I did and do the work of a messenger. I am coming and asking you now, oh, what are you doing? Behold, what you are doing! You want to strengthen your kingdom and build lofty palaces to take the men's eyes so that you may reign more ruthlessly under the folds of your robes of kings, over those who are tired; however, many people will arise and ask you about their salvation and they will look at you as at those who violate the holy laws and then you will understand the rebuke but all and everything will whisper and tell you: It's too late! It's too late!

Oh, sons of men, I, John the Baptizer, wake you up to watch and to repentance with watch. There is no more time to ask for land, to want land, for there was a Romanian poet, who called out before the ruling seats of the country, and he called out in the name of his people speaking to those who had high positions: we want land! Oh, those people did not have any land, poor of them, they did not have rights on earth, and those who ruled scorned them and the people, who lack the heaven not the earth, cried in vain; however, I advise you to seek the heaven for the earth, for woe to the earth without heaven on it with the people, woe! Those who do not have in them the heaven on earth do no longer complain about anything. They are good and beautiful and are happy in their troubles, and shortcomings or discontents do not put them down, but the longing after the heaven on earth breaks them and they cannot be overcome, just as I was, without any right on earth among people, and I lived far from people and close to the Lord and to His angels. After I came out to Jordan to prepare the Lord's appearing, as the heavenly message was upon me, oh, the rulers of my people did not receive me because I announced the Lord, Who was born in

Bethlehem, and because I called out to the people to come to repentance and because I went to the king of Israel to correct his immoral stature, I was given to death, and I took over my place and great work in heaven, and today I am the same John, the Baptizer, and I am calling out to the people to ask for the heaven to come on earth and the Lord to pour out the cup of lawlessness upon those who keep on filling it.

And as for you, sons of faith, I am telling you now from heaven: do not be afraid of people, no matter how great and strong they may think they are. Let them be afraid of the mount of lawlessness, to which they have kept building and to you, the faith and its fruit. Oh, the salvation is coming; you need to know that it is coming. It is coming when no one expects. Amen.

And now, Lord, Jesus Christ, Your word and mine will complete the table of word on this day of the synod of saints, on which I am celebrated because I was with You in the river Jordan, little and obedient Lamb under the hand of Your slave, and those who love Us to the richness of the heaven on earth are a strong citadel with a foundation in heaven, Lord, and they speak with You and acknowledge You so, as the water of Jordan knew You as Master and greeted You, and the sign in the Jordan of that time even today is confessing the Lord in the waters on a day of Epiphany, to the faith of many. (See the miracle of the return of the Jordan on the Epiphany Day, r.n.)

Oh, raise Your hand, Master, raise it and stop the plan of the people, that is plotted against Your power by which You rule, and show them that it is not them but You Who are Master and Who have in Your control all breath and movement on earth, and give them Lord, give much hope to those who wait for You with Your complete victory, for those who are long enduring, hoping in Your salvation.

With the spirit, burning with the fire of prayer, I am asking You, the Good One, oh, do not let the Romanian people and land without God, without You, Lord! This land is the country of Your coming, and behold how You come and share Yourself with those who want You and with those who do not want You! Oh, put faith in people and rulers and bring the heavenly time on earth here! I am in a synod with the saints and this is how we ask everyone, because we love this land of Yours, which the Father chose for You for the end of the time. Make the nations of the earth be afraid before these borders, sealed by Your word, and let the nations understand Your coming as word on earth and Your great preparation for the day of the glory when the faithful ones will rejoice over their Savior, and You will share mercy and comfort, Lord.

Oh, glory to Your great name, glory to Your kingdom for Your saints are Your glory, Lord, and they are Your fruit! Amen.

— Oh, My Baptizer, I have here people who wait for the heaven to come on earth and who call out day by day: "Lord, come!" **This people will not be put to shame.** The people of My word is small but it is good and diligent, and only beautiful things spring behind it on earth; however, those who are great and make waves are afraid of it, because only they know how to do it. The rulers over the church are afraid and make themselves ridiculous because of this fear.

Oh, do not get angry, you who say that you are great servants at the altars to the Lord. **Oh, no one will take your kingdom. It does not resemble My kingdom,** since you do not resemble God's people, for I was poor, scorned and humble, and you are rich, praised by people and proud with your pride in you, and behold, you do not resemble God. Oh, do not be afraid! In vain you get troubled and make waves. Look at the love and the good and beautiful walking of the sons of My word and do not sting as you know how to do it and bite in order to cast out those who do not comply with you. Oh, how praised you would have been if you had received My word, with which

I come, comfort and bring man to life and teach him on the clean way for his walking! Oh, how bad it is for you when you lie in ambush to despise and then threaten those who bow to take the love and word of My mouth! However, I am telling those, who are oppressed by you, both in the face and in secret, taking them out from around you, and I am telling them this:

Oh, do not be sad, you who are pressed down, those who are rebuked by those who are great, who sit upon you to keep you as slaves of their greatness. The Lord brings you under shelter in bad time, and you should rejoice! Oh, how much cruelty in their hearts! How great these persecutors feel and think they are! Oh, woe to their greatness! They are weak, since they are afraid and defend their kingdom in this way. **I, the Lord, neither at that time, nor at this time am I received by the bishops,** and Judas, whom they used, saw only in the end that he was deceived, and then he cried out and told them the truth saying: ***«I have sinned in that I betrayed innocent blood».*** But the bishops did not care about him and said: ***«What is that to us? You see to it».*** (*Matt: 27/4*) Nevertheless, Judas gave their money back and they remained with the money with which they paid for the Lord, and they used it too. However, you should not let yourselves get caught by the trap of deceit, **for almost all the bishops of today are like those of old,** and woe to those who, among the servants at the altars, allow to be deceived, believing in the power over the world of the bishops of the times!

You, servants at the altars, flee from the love of money and from greatness! Do not be enchanted by the money and by the positions in the church. I am your example and you should take after Me, to feel that you are God's servants. The servant of God does not comply with what the people of the church do, who, behold, they are ready and able to overthrow and bring the ship down to the bottom, the two-thousand-year church[20], which has endured and has not mixed up with those who have been foreign from the heavenly law upon it.

Oh, there comes the demolition and not the building of the faith, for there comes and appears a great mixture, and this is not from God or from the saints, but it is rather from the antichrist, about whom it is written that he will be to surround the citadel of the saints, Christ's church, but I speak the word and say: Let him who is to perish, perish, and let those who are faithful not be afraid! This union is not from God but it is the antichrist's work that with a hidden face under the robe of Christ's church, as it was two thousand years ago.

I am strengthening the word and say: **Not the people but the saints will work on earth for My church, and when Gog and Magog would dare surround the citadel of the saints, fire[21] from heaven will come down on earth, fire and brimstone will work**, and the antichrist's plan will be consumed together with all his angels, and I, the Lord, will sit on a white seat and open the books, and **I will open this book too,** and all My work will be seen, like that of the enemy people, and I will sit on a high mountain with My bride, as it is written, and My new name will be called the Word of God. (*Apoc: 19/13*) Amen, amen, amen.

07-01/20-01-2016.

The feast of the three hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John

My word is coming down into its book, and My word has a little garden of descent and it has watchmen within the gates, and I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, **have been standing and speaking**

[20] *See the selection topic: „The true church", r.n.*
[21] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic fire", r.n.*

from the clouds for sixty years on the hearth of the Romanian people and by My word I have been preparing My kingdom in the faithful ones, and only those with a clean heart, only those have part of the gift of the faith for the word that flows like a river of My mouth in this time, and I do not get out from the Scriptures with anything when I come as word on earth, but, on the contrary, I fulfill the Scriptures for it is written for Me to come.

On a day of the feast of saints I am becoming a gentle Shepherd over the Romanian people, and I am giving the gift of faith to be able to take Me in its heart when I leave My word upon it. The saints ask Me to strengthen this nation to watch as My Father Sabaoth chose it to be My house of welcome for My word which comes down on earth, and behold, the Romanian country is the first among the nations by this choice of the Father, **for the earth on which you have been standing, Romanian people, was the first little patch coming out from the waters at the creation of the world, and again, you were born a Christian people once with My birth on earth, and there have passed two thousand years, like God's Son, since you have been Christian, a Christian nation.** Oh, and how beautiful, that **even now, at the end of the time, you have the gift of coming down upon you the voice of My word**, My speech, My coming as word over the earth, for I am with tens of thousands of saints in groups-groups in your air, on your sky, Romanian people, and I have been writhing on your heart the word of love, for out of God's great love, this miracle takes place between heaven and earth on your bed, which has been made a stopover for God and His saints, and the heaven above you, the same.

Oh, peace to you, My today's country, Romanian people! Oh, do not be afraid and do not be confused. I am the Lord, your God and I do this miracle in you, for I am Who I am and I am the One Who can do everything I want, and as for you, look with the mystery of the clean heart to know My voice of gentle Shepherd and to listen to My advice by which I shepherd and guide you, and **My glory[22] in you is the word of My mouth into your midst.**

Oh, peace to you, My today's citadel, My new Jerusalem! **It is written that I will build Jerusalem again,** to have a place today where to come in when I come on white horses[23] with the saints and clothed in linen shirts, and all in the same way, as it is written in the Scriptures about My coming with the heavenly hosts and that out of My mouth comes a sharp sword to strike the nations with it and to rule them with an iron rod, **and My name is called the Word of God,** (*Apoc: 19/13*), as it is written, and I do not come out of the Scriptures with anything, when this is My work or when someone might want to judge Me according to the law.

I come down to you as word, Romanian people, and I shepherd you in time of storm, for I see wolves looking out to divest you of your customs and faith and of My blessing and of My saints'. Behold, I stand watch over you with the saints and with the fathers from heaven and We exhort you to be on watch as well and to believe that it is a time of storm upon you, and you do no longer have any shepherds with mercy on you to prevent you from perishing on the way and to strengthen your way with God, and God's way with you, for behold how high the rulers upon you sit in the name of Christ's church, and behold how they lead you into the arms of My enemy and yours, the antichrist, about whom it is written into the Scriptures about the way he is going to come and about the way he is going to be with his work, hidden from the mind of the common man; however, I am going to come and remove their veil and I am telling you that he is clothed within the garment of church and that he is a wolf and not a shepherd, and I, the Lord, wake you up in the

[22] *See the selection topic: „The glory of God", r.n.*
[23] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic white horse", r.n.*

middle of the dark and teach you the wisdom from above, as there is no other better wisdom on earth, as everything is mixed up on earth and there is only lie face to face with man and there is no more distinction between evil and good and God is needed with the people on earth, lest the curse may make its way because of the rulers of the church, who bow too much before the antichrist enemy, and who try to spoil the holy customs, left from the holy fathers to be kept and observed at their place in the book of the calendar of the Christian, the greatest people on earth. Oh, there is no greater or stronger people between earth and heaven than Christ's people, the people that keeps the heaven on earth and God among people, as two thousand years ago, I told the faithful ones: ***«I will be with you to the end of the time».*** (*Matt: 28/20*)

Oh, keep good watch, Romanian people, Christian people, because the antichrist wants to overthrow everything that has remained holy, as by deceit he overthrew the feasts of the saints and now he wants to change from its place in the calendar the feast of My resurrection, the date of the Passover, the greatest feast of the Christianity in heaven and on earth, set well at its place through the saints full of the Holy Spirit and whose light comes from heaven and kindles the lights on the day of the feast of My resurrection, (*Reference to the desire of the rulers of the Orthodox churches, after long and secret negotiations with catholic people and other Christian cults in order to establish a permanent date, accepted by all, the 1st May – for the feasts of the Holy Passover, a thing clearly in disagreement with the tradition and teaching of the Lord's holy fathers, r.n.*) **Surely, this true establishment is not convenient to the antichrist-satan, confirmed by its signs,** (*Confirmed by the descending of the Holy Light at Jerusalem, only at the Feast of the Lord's Resurrection in the old Orthodox style – the Julian Calendar, r.n.*), as then when I was resurrected victoriously and by My resurrection, I judged the ruler of this world, as I wrote two thousand years ago about the meaning of the miracle of My resurrection to the judgment of those who crucified Me, of those who have been unfaithful since then and up to this day.

I knock to be opened to Me and I enter to tell those who serve at the altars clothed in royal robes with mitres on their heads, and I tell them about their work that leads astray the souls of the Christian flock and to stop somehow this idle running to nowhere.

Oh, open, you bishops and priests, who sit before the flock of the Orthodox flock of the Romanian people, for I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am speaking to you and I am saying this: Oh, where did the mixed work come from, which you misinterpret according to the mind of the antichrist enemy, who calls this mixture brotherhood, and behold where this mixture has led you, for with it you have violated the ruling laws of the holy fathers for My church, and accursed for those who may want to trample under their feet the holy order of the church, the good helm in storms, for you opened to the storm to come in, to knock and to shake all things from their place, (*In the year of 1924, when they changed the Feast of the Lord's Birth – Christmas, from the old style – Julian, to the new one, Catholic – Gregorian, r.n.*), from the time appointed to them, as it was the great blow which changed the feasts of the saints from their place, and now, instead of bringing back those that were changed to have again the blessing of the saints by repentance, behold, **you want to shake off the heaven and the earth,** and you want to remove from its place in the ancestral calendar the feast of the Lord's Passover and of the good and faithful Christians, and because of that, I come to ask you if it comes to your mind what a great curse you want to incur on earth when you rise above the saints, who set, blessed and cursed those who may want to spoil those established with the work of the Holy Spirit and with the heavenly life of the saints on earth, as long as they lived on earth and established from God the holy order of My church to the end of the time; and

behold, you do not want to open the Scriptures so that you may not go wrong receiving advice from foreigners, or to open the book of the churchly order and read in it and know that you are not allowed to change or remove anything from it, you who have not loved holiness and the Holy Spirit Who works through the saints, and behold who you are, because you do not love the holy fathers, and if still there are from time to time on earth saints with God in them by their holy life, then you try to hide them and bind them trinkets, and you do this for fear of not being judged because of the lack of holiness in your life, with which you sit on the seats of church. Oh, no! One should not sit on these seats in the name of the Lord like this. I know that you like to dress in royal clothes and crowns on your heads to draw the men's glory upon you, but what is going to happen with the Christian flock you do not care because you are making now a vow and keep on doing this with the work of **antichrist that has a hidden face under the robe of Christ's church**, when long ago he got out from the church in the beginning and kept on working against Me by his disobedience to God and by his pride to be the father of men on earth, when My word from the Scriptures has been standing powerfully against him and saying this to the Christians: ***«Call no man on earth your father, for one is your father, He Who is in heaven».*** (*Matt: 23/9*)

Oh, you, bishops and priests, stop working this mixture and cast it out from the church. By this you have gone wrong very much. Oh, be careful not to be those who incur curse upon the earth by your disobedience to God, to the saints and fathers, by the violation of the laws left from the Holy Spirit for Christ's church. I am Who I am, and I am with a feast of the saints in a synod above the place of My descent as word over the earth, and **I have at its place in the calendar the feast for the three hierarchs,** set in a bundle for a holy memorial by the church, the saints who left over the flock the service of Liturgy and the customs from the Holy Spirit, and look at the bishops in heaven how they are crying out to you and telling you this:

— *Oh, we are those who established, and you are those who want to destroy by the mixture the order left from the Holy Spirit through the saints and fathers, and we are telling you to be afraid when you want to interfere with the work of the Holy Spirit, left over the church in the time of its saints from the beginning. You do no longer want to be holy on earth and do no longer facilitate this love for the Lord by those who are holy, but we are telling you that the saints in heaven are many from the past and from today and they stand before God's throne for the people on earth and for the persecuted church all the time, even with those who have the robes of servants, as it also happened on earth in our time. Oh, be terrified to assume the right to interfere with those set by a churchly order by the synods of saints at the beginning of Christ's church, for you are not saints and you cannot work out miracles, and you also cannot take the darkness out of the world and the devils from the people, since even from you, you cannot take the unbelief out in God's works through the saints, and if you are not going to be terrified, then the Master Christ will terrify you, Who loves His flock and is full of mercy for it. We were also like the Lord, full of watch and mercy for His church. And as for you, either you may listen or not, you have to know from heaven that you have made bold to work against God and the Lord will wake up His flock, and He will bring you into the light that you are not shepherds and that you give it to those who are foreigners for your fleeting glory, and the Lord will ask you soon, soon, to answer Him how your obedience was and to whom you have served when you raised one another as servants at the altars, and you will stand face to face with us, those who have loved the Lord and served Him with holiness and with struggle for holiness and for His flock.*

We, Lord, have spoken to them; we have spoken from around You with those who want to say that it is not possible for God and for His saints to speak upon the earth, but behold, it is

possible. You are the One Who made the heaven, the earth, the man and the saints, and You can do everything, and Your saints can do it too; the saints about whom it is written: ***«they will be like Him and will see Him».***

— Oh, I have stayed face to face with the servants of altars of the Romanian people on a day of bishop feast for the three hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John. The Holy Spirit was the guide among them in their time, and I, the Lord, empowered them on earth to strengthen the holy customs on an unshaken rock to the end of the time and to have holy followers of the Holy Spirit's work and not any kind of followers.

I have put on your table My word and its work, Romanian people. Oh, wake up each other, Romanian sons! **The antichrist and its servants want to put out from the earth the name of the tracks of Christians and they want to replace them with the work, painted in white, of their darkness without God.** Oh, get up to watch for the holy customs and for their observance, Romanian sons, for you are a great and faithful people by My great blessing over this patch of land, on which, **behold, I am descending with the word now, in the end and at the beginning of time, for am building again a citadel for Me, as I had a citadel and a people two thousand years ago in Israel,** the people that took Me out from its midst, persecuted and crucified Me; however, I came to life and left from their midst, and the Father gave Me as a gift even from that time the Romanian land and the people on it so that My people may be a Christian nation, Christ's people to the end of the time.

Oh, peace to you, Romanian sons, Christian sons! I, the Lord, will guide you, **I will pour out from My Spirit upon you** and I will give you gifts, for the wisdom from above is as in heaven, and by it you will come to know how to bring the heaven on earth with all its mysteries, with all its glory, with all its love, for I am your Shepherd, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

30-01/12-02-2016.

The feast of the meeting of the Lord

(*Excerpt*)

I am above with heavenly hosts for it is a day of holy feast in heaven for My saints and on earth for the steadfast and wise Christians for those from above set on earth, for on this day of holy memorial, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, together with Virgin Mother and with Joseph, I stayed in the temple for the forty-day worship after My birth, according to Moses' law, and the old Simeon saw Israel's comfort and blessed My way into the world, and **he prophesied from the Holy Spirit that I was ordained to the raising and falling of many in Israel and for a sign that would be spoken against.** (*See Luke: 2/34*)

Oh, sons, prayer is needed before God. Let Us ask the Father to change the hearts of many so that I may work by their faith in God's works and in His power, to be able to do what I can as everything is written in the Scriptures and from them, I come down and work, but these fulfillments have to be asked, sons. Therefore, the work and its weakness and errancy have to know their limit and time, and I, the Lord, to work the blessed part to be and to appear over the faithful ones, through whom I work, for behold, I am coming and keep on coming with the preparation from above on earth and I have to find faith in those written to be worked by God, and the world and its wandering people over people have their course and reward, and each one of them will have what they work, for **I am a sign to the falling and raising of many,** a sign which is spoken against, **and this is the mystery of My today's work over the earth and this will happen, as it is written,**

falling and raising, and opposition will arise on one side and on the other of these two works, and this will be all over the earth, for I am everywhere and protect what is Mine and after My will, and the love of God in man will appear with its work from place to place over the earth.

Oh, we have to work and share the holy love, that from above, sons. **With it, the falling and raising of many will happen, and it will be a sign which is spoken against** and many will come to thing before the fruit of the holy love, which will be great at sight and worthy to be desired.

… Oh, sons, do not forget among you that the Romanian land is chosen for My glory. Persevere in prayer for the Lord's glory over this land and for the keeping away of any evil thought from the sides over this land, for Father has given Me the plan with this country and Father is longing to hear you bringing prayer for this fulfillment, and this chosen land and My mystery in it are ordained to the falling of what is to fall and to the raising of that is to be raised, and **a sign which is spoken against, as written, because I am Who I am, and, as two thousand years ago, I am the sign[24],** and I am here with My work at the end of the time on the Romanian land and I have you as the sons of this nation and We are workers for those that come.

Ask Me to give you power so that you may work for Me and for many, sons, for many will seek after God, as it is written.

And now, peace to you! I have given you the power to meet Me and to put Me into the book. Peace to you, sons! I am marking My word with My name: Jesus Christ. Amen, amen, amen.

02-02/15-02-2016.

The Sunday of the Tax Collector and the Pharisee

(*Excerpt*)

The teaching of the today's parable requires much work in the inner man of each Christian, **because the fasting for the preparation of the soul and body has no value if man does not humble himself in his heart and in his entire inner being so that the time of his fasting, his works and conduct in the time for the fasting to have spirit.** Each one is able to see what is not good or beautiful in him and in his conduct, but if he does not have the wisdom as his midwife, then his life and conduct cannot be corrected. Therefore, the work of humility needs to have precedence in the man's spirit, for the Pharisee in the today's parable did not get any justice with God for him, oh, he did not find any, and he remained lower than the sinful man who did not fast but cried after mercy painfully, becoming so small, so lost with his life and with the works of his life before God.

Oh, sons of My word, use, sons, the measure of the wisdom of the things, and rule with it My pleasure in you, and yours in Me, **for holiness is everything the faithful one has to learn, to know and to work,** and then I, the Lord, have a pleasant dwelling place in him, that is the one who loves Me and gives Me everything, the whole right, and I am the Lord, his God, and I glorify Myself in him and through him, **because otherwise man can keep on fasting as much as he wants, but if I cannot dwell in him, then to whom does he give his sacrifice** and where does he want to reach with it?

08-02/21-02-2016.

The Word of God on the Sunday of the Prodigal son

[24] *See the selection topic: „The sign of the Son of Man", r.n.*

(*Excerpt*)

It started according to the church order the Christian preparation for repentance, for the washing of the sins, **for man's deification,** and the ancient fathers have put in order one by one the words of My teaching of two thousand years that they may be worked over the spirit of the baptized people to breathe those from heaven ordained to be kept and especially to give **the fear of God to the people, for this great gift is like a weapon with which man can overcome the devil,** who always goes on the prowl to entice him to trample down My ordinances and words by which I worked with man from the beginning and made him lose his sweet home, God's paradise, his warmth, his comfort and beauty from it for man, which all were meant to rejoice the man, all that were built at God's word, for God created the man, and then He loved him without measure and adorned his house and life, until the man came no longer to love God, His Creator, and then he chose to work on the side of the devil and in this way man lost his love, and it is hard for man without it, and he does not know why it is so hard for him, hard so many times.

Oh, it does not come to the man's mind to come back to God, to his creator. As long as he finds something to keep far from God the Father, the man stays far from his Father. **Oh, perhaps if he goes through discomfort, tears and contempt, maybe he would bow** and leave deception, which he takes for life and joy of life, but the spirit of the world has always looked for man and put out his love for God and man does not come back, oh, he does no longer come back. When the man suffers in tears and pains, he goes to man and relies on man and this only because he does not have any mind for God, and he has one only for himself, for the people and for those on earth, but a day is coming when he sees the heaven and he will see what he has lost and see that he has not fought the good fight for his life.

15-02/28-02-2016.

The Sunday of the Fearful Judgment

(*Excerpt*)

… Oh, you those who call themselves Christians and want to fast before the feast of My Resurrection listen: You may fast from food as long as you want in order to see your desires come true, those for which you fast, **but if you do not fast from the lust after sin, and then from sin and from the woman for sin, oh, then all your sacrifice in your body is in vain. Oh, do not touch the woman if you want to fast, for behold, man can fast from bread, but he cannot fast from sin, and the devil has many victories because people help him very much.**

And as for you, Christian women, listen: This is how sin has remained. First, it was the woman who sinned, and then she pulled the man down. **If you want to fast, then you have to fast from food and from sins.** The man does not have to be tested. The woman who wants to be good does not have to remain alone with the man in the room, for he can lose control no matter how holy he may be, and this because it is not good for the woman to stay alone with the man if this is not obedience from God and grace of great holiness and much work of Holy Spirit, which keeps away the spirit opposing to God and man. **When water and fire come with punishment over the people, then these are less dangerous for the man's soul than the woman, whose absence make people go crazy**, and in no way are they afraid of this danger. Oh, I teach you like a Shepherd, I teach you what it means to fast in the time of fasting, for behold, it is held in churches the time for those who are asleep, who wait for this salvation when they mourn outside of the kingdom

because of their lack of cleanness, and for the after-world you have to work with cleanness the whole sacrifice for them when you bring it to the altar to be remembered. The whole world of the Christians knows this, but still, is there anyone who wants to work like this, too? I am saying this because many go and seek those who know that are clean to make them a prosphora, a little bagel, a koliva, or some food for fasting, but if they do not keep away from sin, then they bring this sacrifice in vain for those who cry after help from those on earth for them.

Oh, be wise, you those who are baptized with the Christian baptism, for I am coming and tending you to fast with instruction for fasting, **for salvation does not come otherwise**. **Fast from the words, which are not as in heaven, fast from self-haughtiness and fast again and again,** for these sins do not let you follow the Lord to the end or to the feast of My Resurrection. **Fast from the sin of hatred, dissension, strife, arguments,** for whoever sows dissension among brothers has self-love and sin for it. **And, finally, fast from your desires, because the man's desires fill him with discontent,** and from those who are not content is taken even the little content that they may have, and it is not otherwise with the justice of all things, even if this does not suit man when it stands against the man injustice. I, the Lord, urge you to do the works full of mercy, to seek to work them and have them as you have mercy on the Lord, only that you have to receive My teaching, which I am giving to you today with much mercy. Amen.

… And you, interceding sons, bring to Me the Christian order for its rest with God and like God, for we will comfort each other's tear and will rest in this way by comforts upon pains. **Do not forget that for the resurrection of the dead you have to work with Me over the earth** and for this great work you have to be very careful, sons, for great mercy have to work those that will be saved on My right side, as it is written. Oh, do not forget all the time of the spirit of repentance and humility, for every man has sinned and needs repentance without end on earth and holiness through it, sons.

22-02/06-03-2016.

The first Sunday of the Lent, of the right faith

Oh, on earth, men need God and His word by which God works.

Open the book of My word during these days, you, those who watch in the way of My word on earth, as I, the Lord, ordained you to put My word into the book. Let your word be strong before Me and into My name, sons, and let it be out of faith for My will with you, upon you and on earth, for God is needed on earth. People do not have God on earth with them because they do not have obedience to God, and especially because they do not have counselors on My behalf on the way to kindle their hearts with love for God and with faith because God has to be loved and much loved until man has God enough as food, and by this faith, sons.

Oh, the word has to be spoken over the evil things on earth so that these may cease. Those who are good and faithful have to work with fast, prayer and petition from God for this fulfillment, and also they do not have to be content only because they are good and faithful taking care of their faith, because the great torment of the unbelief is upon men on earth and the struggle against God as well, even if men do not know what they do. **It is written for all people who are baptized with the baptism of the right faith, it is written a time of fast for seven weeks, and God has not absolved something else to be eaten during this time but only those that are allowed in the time of the fast.**

Oh, men's sons, how shall I call you God's sons even if you are baptized in My name, when you do not fulfill the required things from heaven for the Christians, and with this lack of fulfillments you alone get out from the family of God's sons? Oh, your life wastes away in your wills and God's will calls out after you as after the wandering sons.

Oh, Romanian land, oh, My country of today, I am writing down My word during this time on your heart. You are the country of My coming on earth now, in the end of the time. **It is written into the Scriptures about you to be the country of brightness, and you will be; you have to know that you will be, for behold how the light of My word shines from you over the earth and over the nations and how you shine with My gift upon you!** I speak the word upon angels and saints to help you to be clean, and for this you have to be cleansed, oh, My today's country. Behold, the work of cleaning hurts you, but what shall I do to you if you do not listen to God's commandments, which are the mysteries of life and which renew your life? Oh, how much I would like to see that you love God! Do not tell Me that you love Me. **He who loves Me fulfills My commandments given to the man to work them in obedience.**

Oh, how beautiful are for man God's commandments, which make him beautiful like God! Man keeps on dressing up and wants to be beautiful, but he is not beautiful no matter how much he may do this! With all his desires, man lies to himself, poor of him, but to dress up before God as beautiful as he can, man does not want. Oh, how shall he seek something like this when he has not learned what the beauty is and how the beautiful man is? There is no more beautiful man than the one who takes care of his beauty for God and for his love for those in heaven.

Oh, how beautiful is the holy sufferance! Not all the sufferance on earth is holy sufferance. **The holy one is for the Lord,** as that which is born in the time of the fast from food, when the fasting son cannot fast with joy in his soul, but only because it is written a time for fast. Oh, the joy halves the task, which man bears with joy and with the thought at the victory for which he works hard. How can this be done? Oh, as long as man loves his life on earth and keeps on feeding it with food pleasant for his body and soul, he cannot have holy joy to accompany the one who does not want to be with the Lord.

All people are sick because of the food used and eaten against the obedience to God for food. If the laws on earth set upon people punish by their power those who trespass them, oh, how is it possible not to incur punishment over those who violate God's laws, ordained for men to keep so that it may be well for them and not bad? **Behold, why there are so many sick people on earth!**

Oh, how much joy man has when he eats and drinks! Without these he has no joy when he wants to rejoice. Is this really right between man and Me? I suffer as a God from the man's disobedience. Is this right? It would be right for the man to give Me joy too, and not to give joy only to himself. I want to see that he fasts during the fasting[25] time, to see him rejoicing for these, to make Me rejoice, for I suffered and suffer much for the man's joy.

This day is Sunday, and the holy ancestors marked it in the Orthodox Christian calendar as the first Sunday of the Lent to be called the Sunday of the right faith, and to honor the faith then, because it is not hard to say that you love God when you do not love Him with the works of the faith and according to the order of His house, for behold, the church of the Romanian people and the sons it acknowledges do not fast the Lord's Passover fast. It has been tolerated though and absolutions have been written there where a bond was done, and the rulers of the church still want

[25] *See the selection topic: „About fasting and almsgiving", r.n.*

to absolve those set from heaven on earth, but who gives them this permission? Oh, they themselves take that which does not resemble the order from the saints and they alone write a curse for themselves and for those who use these permissions not to fast according to the order. It is written about those who are bound and sealed by God, it is written that man should not absolve them, for God's Spirit worked by those who are holy and set an order from heaven over the church on earth.

There have been hard and dangerous times on earth, always, always. When should man fast by crying out to God if not in time of danger, of mourning and all kinds of difficulties? **All kinds of sufferings come on earth because of man's disobedience to God** and many are under sufferings and sufferance keeps coming, for men draw this on themselves. People cry out to Me in time of sufferance; they cry so that I may hear them, but I also call out and tell them no longer to draw sufferance upon them, because **I do not give them any sufferance** to take it back after that. **They themselves work for it,** and they alone have to stop it, to stop its work and to stand before Me with fast and prayer so that I may write for them absolution with respect for the things of God they have been violating.

I am calling out to people, I am calling out to them and telling them this: **Oh, if you love your children and want them to be healthy and good, then do no longer give to them to eat those that are not allowed to eat in the time for which is written fast, when they should not eat anything but food for fast.** That which they eat in the time of fast is not bad, but their disobedience for the time of the fast is guilty. **It is not the food which is tolerated that makes man healthy, but the obedience for health, this is the healing for those who are weak and sick, and now I am saying that man has to eat only heavenly food[26] if he wants to be healthy and to have power.**

All people who eat, all die, but not all die who do not eat like all those who eat everything like those who are disobedient with respect to those that have to be eaten. **Oh, many do no longer die, but pass on foot among those that are seen and those that are not seen and then they sit with God at the table,** but this mystery is for those who are holy and love God very much with their longing and obedience, and as I, the Lord, also have, a strong people with which I help from the heavenly things those who work hard on their way with Me and they are the sons of the right faith, which do not rejoice over food, but their joy is the Lord.

I, the Lord, bless those who have listened to the time of fasting and I give them My love. **The deep sufferance is for the Lord,** as that in the time of the fasting from food. Oh, eat holy joy, you, those who follow the rule for the time of fasting from food. Feed yourselves with God and with the good will among you, and of which I am to take fully, to be with you and to breathe strength upon you, sons.

Oh, sons of My word, keep Me near you, well sons. I breathe upon you to be able to do My will. Speak the word over the evil things on earth so that they may stop their work. Make holy requests in the time of fasting and prayer, sons, and come with them before Me. On earth there is much trouble over man, because of the lack of obedience to God in people, and especially of those who are baptized in the name of God. **Sufferance comes because of disobedience**, and people do not bear it with patience and faith. Ask for faith from the Lord and love in the hearts of men on earth, and especially in those who are baptized, for they do not have any counselor either. Let

[26] ***«God said, "Behold, I have given you every herb yielding seed, which is on the surface of all the earth, and every tree, which bears fruit yielding seed.*** **This will be your food.»** (Gen: 1/29)

people find Me speaking the word for them and let them put Me to their hearts and believe in Me. This is what I want you to help Me, you those who share Me on earth.

May the Sunday of the right faith have many true sons in churches, and may them give their hearts to the Lord. Pray to this heavenly being, Sunday, to be its true fruit, fruit pleasant to God. I, the Lord, am at the helm of everything; I am at the helm of those that punish those who punish God by their disobedience and I am also at those that punish those who rejoice the Lord on earth; I am also with those full of patience and comfort over those who are oppressed by those who are unfaithful, and who test those who are steadfast in faith and love God, because I also endured and loved them for their salvation.

Oh, if the holy water sanctifies, then faith sanctifies even more and perfects the man, and faith has to be celebrated with prayers and praises, not with money gathered in the box as it is happening this day in places of churches; oh, not in this way, but **with the love of God and much humility in hearts,** and let the repentance for sins comfort the hearts of those who are faithful and well-faithful, for **faith keeps the man away from sin**.

Oh, God is needed on earth, sons who share God. I want you to be full of power for My coming as word on earth, for in this way, oh, in this way the world will be renewed; this is how the new world is born on earth, the world of the faithful ones, of those who love the Lord, and My word that I have been giving you in order to be spread over the earth, this word will accomplish this Scripture, the new birth of the world, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

07-03/20-03-2016.

The Word of God at the feast of the holy forty martyrs from Sebaste
(*Excerpt*)

I sigh with pain for each man who finds Me with you and does not let himself moved by the power of My word to choose holiness for his body, for **the body of the Christian has to be God's house,** as the Christian cannot be otherwise, since he has not learned fully how man is supposed to be a Christian.

I will rebuke more and more, I will work with more justice in order to bring man to God's will, for he hardly gives up meat and those that are made of meat, as meat totally brutalizes man and gives him a taste for sin. **I will give signs against those, which man eats to make him fear somehow,** for I love the man's salvation much and I try, as much as I can, with all My saints, to bring him to holiness and lack of lust, to save him from the sufferance that comes on earth because of the men's lack of love for God, and My saints come to My help all the time, sons.

09-03/22-03-2016.

The fifth Sunday of the Lent, of the devout Mary, the Egyptian

The word is My way between heaven and earth, among the holy inhabitants with Me in heaven and the people on earth, and one cannot be without God on earth, especially now, when fierce war is being waged against God's being on earth so that the Lord may not trouble with His being the work of lawlessness, which is on all seats, big and strong, and which cuts down God's

creature from its feet, as it is written to overflow the cup of lawlessness of the whole earth and then its end[27] to come.

I am the Lord, Jesus Christ, the Word of God, the Word of the Father, and I am full of word all the time, once with the unbelief on earth and with the whole lawlessness, which is worked by all people who taste the sin and the spirit of the world, which enters man through all his senses, which serve the sin. As for Me, I am more and more aggrieved with the disobedient creature which has forsaken the mystery of life and enchants itself with the emptiness of all things; however, I want to overcome for man by the faith of those who believe Me that I come as word on earth and that with it I prepare the visible glory, the new heaven and the new earth, and to punish sin, because sin separates man from God, from his Maker, and because man loves sin very much and cannot live without it; oh, he can no longer live without it, and behold, man needs pains to help him put away the desire for sin and to understand his life wasted on nothing, as **man builds for himself only sufferance by sin.**

On this Sunday, Mary, the Egyptian, is being remembered, the woman who sold herself to sin with all her being, which believed that God is but did not care of Him. She did not give much attention to His justice against those who violated the commandments of life, for sin loved her very much, as she also loved it, since she did not know that sin is not love and that it is rather man's love which serves the master of sin, the one who hates the good, satan. Oh, I had mercy on this being and I touched her heart and turned her back with her face to God, and she came to her senses and stopped to enslave people under her creature caught by sin.

Oh, how much mercy I have on people! People fall upon people; they fall to bondage within their hearts and they fall before the woman. Oh, how much compassion I have had! A man looks at a woman and forgets about God, poor of him. Oh, what an abomination is before God the woman that is naked of the Lord because of her lust after herself, and then after sin! Sufferance lies ahead of men, for she is the fruit of sin. Mary, the Egyptian, came to her senses for those who were falling in the sin inside her, and then for her, and she did no longer want to destroy the people and departed far away from the people and gave herself over to sufferance willingly, struggling to put out the flame of sin, which controlled her being with so much ruthlessness.

In the course of time the holy fathers gave the example of this being, so much vicious after sin, and then so much of a fighter against sin, which weakened her being and will. The heavenly grace came to help her, for her tears made the devils bitter, and her repentance shook the power of satan and put to flight armed hosts of ministering devils, who had nothing to work against her, for she brought her body under control and then she was consumed with the spirit of repentance and tears; she cried all the time for her and for all the souls she had drawn into sin, to satan, who has not got a more shameful goal for man than that of the spirit of immorality, which kills the Lord in the man's body, **in this temple where the Lord would be to live, because the Lord made the man's body[28] for Himself, and He put in him the breath of life.**

Oh, there is only immorality in men on earth! Man has no longer any power against the sin in his body. He is not afraid of the kingdom of sin, which has enslaved him very badly. Behold, man cannot live without a woman, and **on earth it is as in hell and even worse,** for in hell is the painful reward for the sin committed in the flesh and mourning is in the whole hell, and on earth is joy from the fire and taste of sin, which greatly delights in each body of the man, and no one

[27] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*
[28] *See the selection topic: „What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?", r.n.*

flees from this scorching fire anymore, as Mary[29] the Egyptian fled with the fire behind, and then she had to cry so much before the water of her tears came to put out the fire which had pushed her to sin.

Oh, who can stop himself from committing sin? Oh, what shall I do with the people, what shall I really do? I cry with the Father and with the saints because of the scorching heat on the people and all people burn in sin; they stumble against each another, and some against others after that, and behold the hell with its face upon the people, and people walk completely naked like the devils and no one wants sacks and ashes, no one abstains himself, no one cries with tears of repentance, no one wants to punish his body with abstinence from food until man gets rid of the flame in him. When I see so much carelessness in man for the evil in him, for the venom in him, the venom of snake, when I see that he does not keep his lustful body in control and gathers sufferance without knowing it, then I cry with the Father and with the saints for the man's sake.

Oh, man, how has it come to you to deny God's will and build a kingdom for you, for sin? He who built the man asks him what he has done with God's creation. All over the earth death and hell arose and cut the people in such a way that man may no longer have time to return and repent. Dearth is everywhere. The punishment for sin rages and people have part of their earned reward, and I died in vain for so many creatures that have been cut off by sin.

Behold, what I say and what I call out: **Oh, people on earth, oh, men's sons, sanctify yourselves for the Lord, Who has made the heaven, the earth and the man!** The Lord comes as word on earth and He comes into your way and calls out to you to repent for your life full of sin, day and night, and you are not afraid for this waste of time and life. **You will give an answer for the life in you** that you have not valued and you have given it over to sin. Be afraid for this answer. In vain you try to forget about God; in vain you take after one another to believe that God does not exist, or at least that He does not see. Oh, in vain you lie to each other to get away from God, because I, the Lord, proved two thousand years ago that I came from the Father on earth as true God of true God and then I was crucified for you on the cross and after that I came to life again for you too, and out of the love for you I let My body nailed on the cross in order to come to life again from the dead and to appear victoriously, and all the rulers of the unfaithful people of Israel were terrified; however, out of that stubborn people, I have raised a seed of new man and I have written Myself with My kingdom in people, and satan was judged and since then he has been taking his revenge against men and he has been spoiling the fear of God in them, and because of that, people do no longer have any wisdom and they have only pride and that is all, and pride is the weapon against man himself in each man, and behold satan's kingdom in man built by haughtiness!

Oh, I cannot stop making room into the book of My word for the speech of Mary, the Egyptian, with the man. She is carried in heaven by a synod of saints like a queen against sin, for in her own body she overcame the sin that had enslaved her for such a long time. Oh, may your speech upon the men's sons be blessed, you, who overcame the world not sparing your body, after that the grace from above came to your help against the sin in your body! My work is the spirit of confession, as of the spirit of those who sanctified themselves for Me in the time of their body. Oh, peace to you among those in heaven on your day of memorial in a synod of saints, for your victory against the devil was great and it was on the side of your Lord! Amen.

[29] *See the life of Mary, the Egyptian, r.n.*

— Oh, Lord, my Lord, how much I made You suffer on earth, oh, how much! Then I passed to Your side to fight against the sin in me, but because for such a long time I had been against You, it cannot be otherwise but make me bitter in heaven as on earth, after I had made peace with You and worked forgiveness on Your behalf, the Good One of those who are sick, for I was sick to death, but Your mercy came into my way and woke me up to much repentance, and then to the uncomforted mourning for many, many years, until You released me from my body, after I had cleansed it from all the filth of the sin in it.

Oh, how much comfort brought to me my speaking with You in the wilderness. I was speaking only with You, for I came out from among people, after I had filled many people with guilt, with the guilt that was in me, and I was very much guilty for all those whom I made to burn for me with sin, because whoever looks at a woman, forgets about God, as Your mouth spoke about this truth. Oh, behold what a woman is! The woman is more dangerous than water and fire for the life of the men[30]*, who lose the vigor of their mind when the woman draws and makes them weak towards her. There was nothing else to do with me but only to flee from the world, to flee to You and then to ask You to work out my forgiveness, Lord; mine and the forgiveness of those who became guilty through me, lest sin might punish me further and burn within me, drawing many to its fire, for many were turning with their thought to me, after I had come out of the world.*

Oh, how much dead to the life I was, Lord! The voice of my spirit cries out from the heaven of life that sin is death. You, women on earth, flee, flee from death, for its sweetness fills you with bitterness! Keep away from the man's way and do no longer want any comfort, for man is very sinful and does not deserve comfort, and the comfort with sin is the lie that deceives to keep you in the bondage of the darkness and sweetness with sin in it. I sinned very much and then I brought my body in control to fasting and abstinence until I dried it completely, as before I had given it so much food for the fruit of death, which entices the man by a human face, for man entices man to sin. Oh, happy are those who have fled from women and from the poison that comes from them, for to them only God's grace came to their help to keep in them the life against death that comes through the woman.

And you, women on earth, cry out to the Lord of the heaven and the earth to breathe with His grace into the fire, which is burning in you for the lust of sin, and to the comfort that comes from sin. Flee to abstinence and do no longer deceive yourselves. Sin will not keep lying for eternity and then its punishment comes. Flee to holiness. Holiness is sweet. It is the Lord in man by the holiness in him and it is sweet with the Lord of life, with the One Who overcame death through death for each man who wants to have salvation and forgiveness through Christ. I confess that I could hardly carry the burden of remorse after I had fled from sin. After that I cried all the years of life with remorse for the sins committed against my body and soul.

When a woman marries she easily separates herself from her mother and father, from her brothers and sisters and goes with her husband because the sweetness of sin burns within her; it takes the man out of his mind by the fleeting comfort of which nothing remains but only pains and remorse.

Oh, Lord, sin has great power upon man and in man; however, You wake up before his end each man who loves his body and the sin in the flesh, because the remorse, which comes when man becomes weak after such a long time of committing sin, is hard. The body has to be fed with repentance not with all kind of food, for the food is nothing else but immorality, lust and pleasure

[30] See the selection topic: „The mystery of the man and of the woman", r.n.

for the body, satisfaction for the body and for the man who keeps his body higher than his soul. Oh, wake up the whole world to repentance and breathe over the earth the spirit of the holy faith, Lord, and comprised within it all men, for sin is bitter, and man does not understand his deceit!

You, sons and daughters of the people of God's word, woe to you if you do not listen to every word of the Lord for your holiness and for faithfulness with patience to the end! Be only eyes and ears to fulfill all the Lord's instruction upon you, for great teaching comes to you from heaven. Listen to the Lord day and night, for the Lord still has hope for the faith that comes from the people. Work everything by complete obedience, for the devil follows all those who love the Lord to urge them to disobedience, to the lack of patience and then to hiding and to a spirit of judgment, and behold, those who judge are judged, and it is seen that they are so. Oh, be full of watch, sons and daughters of the holy word! Let there not be any moment when you do not watch for the spirit of life in you. Love abstinence, love humility and full propriety and all the time receive advice, and do not make bold to work or stay without counseling. Oh, death is everywhere on earth. Give to the Lord power upon you and for you. This is what I advise you by the spirit of confession.

Lord, I have put into Your book of today the spirit of confession. The work of Your word is the miracle of the ages, which were, and of the one that is to come with eternity. Woe to those who strike even a little bit into Your coming of word on earth and against those who carry You when You come, Lord, for behold, the committing of this sin came to many and still comes to them from one another! No one of those who strike them will remain unpunished, no matter who they might be, and this lack of wisdom is seen from heaven how it tries to scratch a Christian through another Christian; however, You Lord watch, watch over Your coming.

Oh, glory to You and to Your coming on earth, Lord! Everything would collapse if Your word were not over the earth during this time. We, Your saints and confessors, are the watch of the faithful ones, and we work on Your behalf and we protect, for You have to overcome, and this is Your way, and You walk on it, Lord. I bow before You and I thank You for Your comfort, for the spirit of confession, with which I have been working today and calling the man to You, Lord, and then to repentance. Amen.

— I, the Lord, turn the man from sin when I search him and see that he has faith that God exists and that the Lord is righteous. This is how I could work when I turned Mary, the Egyptian, away from sin. I draw her with the grace of the fear of God and the fear for sin, and I helped her to get up, to shake off and to walk to holiness, blaming only herself for the evil in her, and this was for her a great salvation. Oh, blessed is the sinful man who does not strike anything and no one even a little bit because of his fall, for his wandering away, because everyone who has blamed others for his guilt, that one cannot come to life from sin and from his fall, and behold who are those who have blamed those through whom I, the Lord, come as word on earth! Those were not able to get up from their fall. Oh, I am the One Who judges, not man. Man does not see like God and he sees only as a man and understands as a man, and whoever takes My judgment seat, that one is Lucifer, and whatever he may say that he sees, he sees with darkness. However, I have been defending Myself for seven thousand years against Lucifer, who has been judging Me, and he is not allowed to pass before Me, and I have been doing My way for My work is to go.

Let man have courage against sin and let him repent and be faithful to the Lord, Who can work for the humble man.

Oh, peace to you, peace to those who have helped Me to put My word into the book, sons! Oh, what shall I do with those who judge you and try to blame you for the guilt in them? I would try to punish them to understand their boldness and haughtiness, which I have to protect My going

from the blows. Oh, you should also protect yourselves from those who want to weaken you, from near or from far away, for I protect with all the saints My heavy walking, which those who murmur, those who judge and those who are not good, cannot understand.

Oh, peace to you, and come to My help, come to serve Me sons, as it is for your protection that I work so much, I watch so much, and I surround you with those in heaven, because with you I have to carry on My way with you My coming as word on earth, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

04-04/17-04-2016.

The Sunday of the Lord's Resurrection, the Holy Passover

With great glory I am going between the heaven and earth on this great day of holy feast. I am carried within glory by cherubim and seraphim and the saints stay around Me in groups by groups for the glory of the feast of My resurrection from the dead. This is the sight in the air above on this holy day. Year by year the heavenly hosts startle during this time and day of each year, when I, the Lord, remind of the day of two thousand years ago, when I appeared victoriously through the cross and by My sufferance before the cross, and then on the cross, and the rulers of the earth were terrified at the news that I was dead and I came to life and that I am and will be forever and ever, as it is written.

Mary of Magdala went on the morning of My resurrection to tell My disciples that Christ had been resurrected, but they were deeply disturbed and very much troubled, and this was from the moment when I, the Lord, told them that I would be caught from among them and be given into the hands of the rulers of the Jews to be judged and crucified and that after this I would be again with them; however, they were so terrified and shocked from the great test, Mine and theirs, when Mary told them about My resurrection.

Oh, and then there came the glory of My resurrection and the news spread immediately everywhere, and Mary Magdalene, who met Me alive in the garden, spoke clearly to My disciples who were closed in a secret room and she told them: "Christ has risen!" Oh, and I had to go to them and appear in their midst, and as I was standing with them, as many times as they were gathered in a cluster around Me, I told them: "Peace to you!" I told them this because their oppression, fear and care were great, great and full of shaking trembling and they were not able to bear so much oppression, and I freed them from it by My word, which had power of healing upon them and it encouraged them to follow Me in the world, for I told them after that: ***«Go into the whole world and preach about Me so that many may believe in My divinity and be baptized into My name and to work their own salvation and exodus from the middle of this evil and adulterous generation»,*** for the world is an evil nation all the time under the heaven and it exhorts its sons not to fear God so that man may forget about the Lord and remain with the world, to remain a wanderer with no direction, for I have told man that I am the way, but for two thousand years he keeps on forgetting this; he forgets what I have told him, man forgets that I have showed him how to walk and he forgets that I came from heaven and appeared and told him what to do and where to live his life.

Oh, man forgets about Me; he forgets and keeps on forgetting about God. All people know from the ancestors that the feast of the Lord's resurrection is kept on this day of the year, but **if they do not know how to wait and what to do during these days of Passover, then they only continue to go on sinning,** and they say to each other, "Christ has risen!"

I am speaking with pain on a day of the feast of resurrection. I am looking at the world how it is committing sin. I am looking at it how it rejoices in the name of My resurrection, that after much torment and denigration from the people of the unbelieving world. Oh, it is not the same with the other living creatures; oh, it is not the same, for the animals, the birds and all the living creatures know, like those in heaven, that the Father and the Mother who gave birth to God, are in His glory, and I am in their glory, for the unspeaking creatures see those that are not seen and they are not like man; but even more, they speak to each other, "Christ has risen!" The grass, the trees, the flowers and all the beauty of creation, together with all the waters have one language on this day and they all glorify the resurrected Lord, the One Who gives them life and visible being, and the life in them is taken as food by the whole breath, by all the bodies who go and pick up food from the Lord's gifts, set before those who need food.

Oh, the whole breath and all the creature praises the Lord Who was resurrected on a day like this of the feast of resurrection. All and everything become comfort for Me and for the Father, Who endured with great pain My sufferance in the time of My crucifixion and the contempt which was upon Me, which bent Me down, and I stayed humble.

Oh, dear Father, how much You have loved the world, Father! You have only Me, and You gave Me then over to sufferance, and You gave Your Son because of the mercy You have for the world and the world has continued to remain foreign from Our holy way, My dear Father. Oh, how much We suffer because My sacrifice has been in vain for so many people. We want to receive somehow faith from the sons of the world that I was crucified and that I was resurrected for the forgiveness of the world, but the world mixes with the whole sin this day of holy feast, Father, and I appeared in vain overcoming death and sin, because the world lies only in sin, oh, Father, and We suffer, We suffer very much, while it celebrates in the days of the memorial of the holy feasts for the Lord among people on earth. **The world dresses in an unchristian manner, and thus man is no longer different among women, and the woman from among men, and man does no longer cover his body for the watch against sin.**

Behold, We are afflicted, with all the glory of the days of the resurrection feast, Father, because We do not have joy coming from earth to heaven, and every man is only pain for Us. I am speaking on a day of the feast of resurrection like the priest before the royal doors and am saying what I have to say, and I am speaking with You, Father, that We may be heard by all the breath and to comfort Our pain, Father; however, We comfort each other, oh, My Father. Amen.

— Yes, My dear Son full of the pain from man, We have not built everything that We made so beautifully only to serve man, **but We have built them for Our comfort as well.** Oh, how beautiful is the world of the birds of the sky and earth and this building comforts Us; it sings to Us and it gives Us glory, dear Son! Oh, how beautiful are all that praise Us because they are! Oh, only man has chosen another way than the one You and I showed him two thousand years ago, the holy way, on which the man had to walk after We had taken him out of paradise for the forgiveness of his sins. Oh, if he knew how to read into Our book, he would understand its writing, but he who does not learn to read, oh, how is the one who does not learn supposed to know? Oh, he who does not see You crucified for the sins of the world, that one sees You crucified and that is all, and he puts You on the wood, on the paper, on the canvas as crucified and that is all. The man stands before a cross with You being crucified on it, as this is done by the master the cross of Your crucifixion, but the master does not cry before it and no one cries before this sight, too. Oh, no one cries, no one cries for Us, no one for You and for Your sufferance on the cross; and for Mine as well, when seeing You crucified, My Only Son. Oh, Our tear has got dried on Our face, Mine,

Yours, and on the face of the mother Virgin, on the face of Your male and female disciples, because the hard pain dries the tear of the heart, too, and which comes to the eyes; oh, it dries the tear because the cruelty of the pain and of its power that bends.

Oh, how much sufferance, and after it, the resurrection, dear Son! However, the world has not changed and Our pain has remained and become even bitter on Us, and the world is tormented by unbelief and separation from God through sin, and man does not know how to get rid of sin; oh, he does not know, poor of him, and weak before the pagan sin, for the sin becomes sweet in him and man cannot find his healing from sin.

I, God, the Father, tell you, sons of world, how to do away with the sin in you and that before you, which seeks after you with enticement to its pleasures that kill man and man's eternal life with God. Oh, do not give the temporary life on the eternal one, no, because **it is expensive the life for the test which stays before any man** for the battle of the medal with which man can receive eternity with God, the eternal life. **Oh, be nourished with those on heaven in your mind, heart, sight, and hearing and in all your senses,** and do no longer nourish them with the things in the world and from the men separated from the Lord for sin. Oh, do no longer take from the earth; do no longer receive from the world. If you want to get away with sin, then think about My Son, Jesus Christ, and not about you, for He died bitterly for the sin in you and resurrected for you to give you heavenly hope. Oh, eat little, eat with propriety from the Lord's gifts, and not as your body and its hunger asks from you. **He who stops eating meat, but eats from the pleasures of the flesh,** (*Debauchery, r.n.),* **then one like that eats meat.** Oh, teach your body to love life, not death, not emptiness, and teach it to love its eternity, not its temporariness. I, the Father, teach you; listen sons, and keep away from the opportunity of sin, for the lust of the flesh has great power and weakens the alertness of the spirit, there where the spirit watches, and if you keep away from the sin occasion, then you will be able to shun sin, too, because first comes the occasion to sin, and it comes from the devil to stain you with its soot, for it knows that the Lord told man not to be immoral and corrupt, and the devil makes it easy for man to immorality and pleasure for it at every step. Oh, watch to fulfill the words spoken upon you, for otherwise the devil divests you of the fear of God and then he catches you in its hook and draws you from the Lord as those who are disobedient.

Behold, I am telling you a mystery and instruction for it: Man pays much too great attention to how he looks like. What for does he this, really? This makes the devil glad and it makes the Lord suffer to anger because of pain. **Oh, sinful man, take care of how the Lord may appear within you,** because people and nations need an example of life living, for the people do not know to live their life if they do not see how, if they do not learn after that. And, finally, listen, oh listen to My Son, Jesus Christ; this is what I told you two thousand years ago, too. Oh, listen to Him, listen to the One to Whom the sea and the roaring wind listened, submitted and stood still. Oh, love Christ, for He loves you too, but you also need fear of God to be able to begin the way with the Lord. And why do you need this? Because without the fear of the Lord, man makes an agreement with sin, and he quickly makes an agreement with this pagan enemy of man and of the Lord, for sin takes the man away from the Lord, not matter how small this sin may be.

I, the Father Sabaoth, have spoken to you, those on earth, on a day of the feast of resurrection of My Son, Jesus Christ, and I am giving you power of faith with humility before My word of the Father.

And You, Son Jesus, comfort Your sufferance from man and for man, for man gives Us sufferance to bear, and We are to submit to it, as only God can do this, oh, Son, resurrected after

such great sufferance. I, the Father, would always comfort you in the word of Your book of today, but make Me room, oh, make Me room near You, and I will come immediately and stand by You in the word, and then We will give each other to all, working side by side and sighing Our godly sigh until man softens the hardening of his heart and seeks with Our gentle and merciful whisper and gives Us the joy of his birth from above, the birth of Our word upon him, oh, My Son, Jesus Christ. Amen.

— Oh, My dear Father, oh, how the whole creation rejoices when You and I stay within the word after two thousand years from My sufferance on the cross, and then after My resurrection on the Golgotha, on the hill of all witnesses, good Father! Oh, painful Golgotha, suffering like God, all your creation was deeply suffering in the time of My torment before the cross and that after the cross then. All the flowers, all the leaves and grass under the trees, all the birds and living beings on your mound cried with Me and for Me with you in the time of My pains then. **From your mound the Jews took a branch with thorns for My crucifixion and made Me a crown from it, and that it pierced deeply My forehead, and the thorns piercing My forehead gave Me so much pain**, and these branches are healing to the end of the time for those who use their fruit and flower.

Oh, behold, Father, Your sufferance and Mine, for who is the father that sees his child nailed on the cross with thorns in his flesh and does not melt away with pain, at least as much as his son suffers? Father, I caused You sufferance with My sufferance, for which I suffer, because You are My Father who suffers for Me always. I would like My Christian brothers to bear some of Your pain for Me, suffering Father for Your Son and for them, if I suffered in vain on the cross for them by not their resembling Me in their love after that.

And now, I am telling to My disciples and to My suffering mother, My mother Virgin, that I will be speaking for three days and revealing the moments of that time, Mine and theirs, and I will speak with the man who keeps the Passover fast, and I am saying that the resurrection and the power from above is not seen with him by his fasting. Oh, after fasting one does not need joy for food or reward because man has fasted and striven from food by fasting, as Noah, after he passed through the hard time he started then to rejoice, to eat and to drink with zest and joy, and thus he committee sin, which has lasted in time, and his sin has affected his offspring. Oh, I, the Lord, after I had fasted for forty days and nights, I did not begin to turn stone into bread and eat at the prodding of My tempter in order to prove the power of My divinity and by so doing he could be able to find Me fully with the whole mystery within which I was wrapped up, but rather I remained humble and gentle as after fasting, as after the hard temptation.

Oh, after fasting love is needed; love is needed for the Lord and with the Lord, and obedience is needed to His holy word further. One should not forget about obedience. When one word is overthrown and prevented from its fulfillment, after it was spoken, then this is called disobedience and insubordination, and it punishes man then or later on. Therefore, one needs great care and even greater so that the work of the spoken word may not be overthrown, lest the devil may have power to take the man away from Me and to lead him into the carelessness of God and of himself by the waves, as only waves surround man every moment. Therefore, getting used to obedience is the little pillow on which every Christian should rest his head, the Christian who comes to be completely Mine, only Mine now and to the end of the time. Amen.

Oh, behold, behold, Christ has risen, Romanian nation! Oh, how is possible not to call you by My word on a day of the feast of resurrection, when **you are the country of My second coming from the Father to the people on earth? Christ has risen! Oh, My country of today, you**

should come to life for Me, too. I wait, I wait for you to stay with Me always at the table of word and not to violate My word, for you need to be and to remain, as **I have into your midst the river[31] of My word and My throne**, of which it flows and washes the sin and the man in his heart, only such a man may take of My water and heal himself and love the Lord and those who serve the Lord on earth, and there will be great resurrection on earth after that.

Oh, Christ has risen, nations on the earth! Oh, be good, be good! The resurrected Lord is telling you: be good! Change yourselves in goodness and love and establish on earth peace as I do. Amen.

On a day of the feast of resurrection, I, the Lord, embrace the whole creation of the heaven and earth and I speak over everything and over all things the song of victory: Christ has risen!

And you, those who have been writing My word into its book, oh, be watching sons, well sons, within all things that have to be with you and with My holy work with you over those who believe into My coming as word on earth. Oh, the hard mission of carrying the Lord between heaven and earth presses you and you need help, sons. Oh, I can hardly find any help for you. Behold, I am asking you now, after I have spoken on this day, to speak and say, being sent by Me, that all the struggles and pains for the Lord and for those who stand fast in the Lord do not come but only from those who are closest to My mysteries and all its works, and the whole sigh comes from those who do not love the Lord as the steadiness of this thorny way requests; a way full of victory, full of gifts from above for those who are tested by the cross and despised for My name's sake by those on earth far from love and from this great story of love between God and man, My word over the earth and man, sons. Oh, Christ has risen, and I am telling this to you as well, and I am laying over the trouble that has always test you, I always, always lay down My peace, as this is My peace, sons.

Christ has risen; I am speaking for the people of My word, too, for those who are obedient and disobedient, because of the lack of obedience to the self will of the one who loves God less! Oh, tell them about My pain, watching sons. Tell them about the pain, about which I often speak to you, sharing it with you to carry it with you, and I would like to carry with all those who walk on this great way, only that they cannot bear it, and that is why they cannot work with pain. However, you should be strong for all those that come, comfort or strike, for I, the Lord, bore everything and called it the will of the Father, oh, sons.

Again and again, I have laid over everything and all things, over the Romanian land and people and over the whole earth and people on it: Christ has risen! Christ has risen! Christ has risen!

Moreover, for three days I will be word over the earth and I am saying: "Christ has risen!" Amen, amen, amen.

18-04/01-05-2016.

The second Sunday after Passover, of the saint apostle Thomas

(*Excerpt*)

… — And I, the Lord of resurrection, am speaking upon you as I did two thousand years ago: Peace to you, My disciples! My pain and yours was great, but I have brought you the fulfilling of the promise made to you and I was resurrected and I rejoiced, My beloved ones! Oh, I would

[31] *See the selection topic: „This word is the river of life", r.n.*

give to all people only joys but the joys are great according to the pains, for joys are of no use otherwise, and if they really are they are temporary. I have always written Myself into My today's book and I am writing in it the hope that the day of My glory will be great and its power wonderful and I will have confessors from heaven and from the earth as I had **on the day when I was resurrected and when the saints woke up in their bodies and entered Jerusalem**[32] (*Matthew: 27/52-53*) **confessing Me** and proving the prophecies about Me and about the resurrection of the dead at the voice of the Son of God, as it is written to be fulfilled and they will be fulfilled again, for My day of glory will bring with it all that has was written and had not been fulfilled before it, and it will bear its confession, its fulfillments. Amen.

25-04/08-05-2016.

The feast of the holy king Constantine and his mother Helen

(*Excerpt*)

… Oh, behold what I see! **The red enemy on the left is prepared to win over the authority upon you, Romanian people,** and I am telling you to get up and to see well what you have to do and to take good consideration for this, and I am giving you the Holy Spirit as your help, to breathe upon so that you may do My will, willing or not to do My will, knowingly or not, for My will is the good for you, Romanian sons. Oh, listen to Me, listen to the Lord, your God, Who knows and sees what is best for you, and you **do not take after the man dressed in red,** (*The party of the left wing, the followers of the communists, symbolized by the red color, r.n.*), after the one so foreign and distant to your welfare. I am coming and calling out to you: Get up, Romanian! Receive advice from heaven and let God's will be done upon you, for behold, you live carelessly and the time of the casting of the lots is coming and you have to open your eyes and see the one who is good or bad for you and **to choose with your right side not with the left one,** Romanian son. Oh, choose the one who advises you speaking the truth for watch upon you, and do not choose the one on the left, the one with his mouth full of the spirit of lying, for behold how he rules upon you with hostile hand against you and how he tries to put you with fine words in order to have you further as a pray for his dishonest gain, and why do you not see, why do you really not understand, and why do you stay and do not defend yourself and do not speak up your word to come out of bondage?

Oh, get up and make the sign of the holy cross, Romanian people, Christian people, and be victorious with this sign, and be the king and not a servant in your country, to no let yourself be overcome by the red horde with many heads all over, and which tries to make you believe that it is not anymore; however, behold how it tries to arise again from its darkness and to deceive you again and again. **Oh, but this red beast**[33] **cannot be overcome but only by the Son of God, Jesus Christ,** for this is written, and you should open for Me when I come and tell you to fight, Romanian people, for I, the Lord, am in front of this battle, only to have soldiers on My side from your midst, for the red beast has to be overcome because it blasphemes and has a name of blasphemy and it also has many names, not only one.

---

[32] ***«The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised and came out of the tombs after His resurrection, they entered into the holy citadel and appeared to many.»*** (Matthew: 27/52-53)

[33] *See the selection topic: „The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast", r.n.*

Behold, I am above you with heavenly armies and I am speaking over the Romanian people, and I have here at the feast with Me, the Christian kings, Constantine and Helen, mother and son. I have with Me in a heavenly retinue the kings, who became Christian and gave power and dominion to the Christians at a time when the heretics were fighting to overcome Christ's church during that time; however, I, the Lord, showed a heavenly sign to the king and I advised him how to defeat his opponents and then how to choose for him and for his people the way to follow in his life. Oh, and in the same way, I am advising you now to get up, Romanian people, **and to overcome with the sign of the cross those who attack you from behind and from your left side** that want to prevail against you, to rule upon you always and to suck the wealth of the country for them, as they have always done it by this time, and behold, other rulers are needed now, rulers who have not struck against the country and against their people. I, the Lord, am teaching you all these things now, Romanian people, if you want that it may go well with you and if you want to be watched by God for your welfare, for all your good things come from God and when they come, they surely come from heaven, as it also came over the king Constantine's people in the time of his reign, whom I, the Lord, advised and who received My instructions and fulfilled them.

21-05/03-06-2016.

The sixth Sunday after Passover, of the blind from birth

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, but get up, Romanian people, and do no longer stay and wait to be overcome, (*On the day of the parliamentary elections, r.n.),* for you are destined to be a brave nation under the sun, and very wise in times of trials from the sides or from the middle, and behold, show your wisdom, for **the enemy dressed in red has to be overcome and he has to be brought under submission and humiliated.**

In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, stand up, Romanian sons, and be victorious, and fight with the right wing, sons, **for the sign of the holy cross is made with the right hand, not with the left one.** I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, urge you, **I raise you to fight against the enemy dyed in red,** (*The Party of the communist followers, r.n.),* as for a long time, you, the brothers of this nation, have been working division and this spirit is not a brotherly spirit, oh, no, Romanian sons. You are one homeland, but there is faction in your midst, sons, for **you are lied by those who have chosen themselves to arise and be big by the spirit of their haughtiness and lie, because of their desire for greatness and because of their striving for authority and honor among brothers.**

Oh, I am the Son of God the Father, and I am coming to anoint the eyes of your heart and spirit, Romanian people, and I am speaking My word for you and wake up your watching, son, so that you may see well and right and to wake up brother from brother and **to overcome now those on the left wing dyed in red, for the red color is the sign of satan-the antichrist, the king of the liars;** however, you get dressed in white clothes, as I am clothed with the robe of glory, with the linen robe of the light, Romanian sons, for those in heaven are clothed in white linen clothes and they are beautiful, beautiful, and I am coming with them on earth with the armies and I take care of the whole creation and its movement.

23-05/05-06-2016.

The feast of the Lord's Ascension. The birth of the saint Virginia, God's trumpet

(*God's message to the bishops of the church*)

On this day of holy feast, in heaven for the saints and on earth for the good and Christian people, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am coming as word into the book of glory of teaching and with a spirit of blessing for the feast of Pentecost, when My glory will be laid down and rested here, in the Garden of Meeting, under the white tent, and it will stay with the people gathered at the spring and it will be spread on earth, and My mystery in this time will go from place to place, rejoicing and comforting the hearts thirsty with the longing of God, as I am coming to give comfort, because this is what I promised on the day when I took My leave of My disciples two thousand years ago, after forty days of being with them after My resurrection, spending time with them from time to time, and afterwards I took My leave of them and went to be near with the Father, above, promising them that I would not leave them to the end of the time and that I would be with them within mystery, and the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, would give them from is Mine and that He would advise and comfort them, as His mysterious work is, the comfort.

With the feast of My ascension to the Father, I am laying Myself down into the book and remind on this day of My word spoken two thousand years ago, by which I said that when I went to the Father I would draw all people to the Father and to Me, and I also promised My disciples the Holy Spirit, the Comforter.

Oh, man needs comfort in his life on earth, and he does not know where it really comes from. Oh, there is so much lack of love on earth that no one knows the way to comfort, even if man seeks only after comfort, but he does not have any comfort if he does not know who the comfort is, and he, who does not knows, does not have, and he is divested of life and power of life. Oh, I would give comfort everywhere and all the time to all those who do not have any comfort, for man is poor on earth, even if he were the richest concerning the earthly things, or the most adorned in his mind and the greatest on earth.

I ascended to the Father from near My disciples, to whom I gave and left the spirit of comfort, but those who are comforted are those who share comfort, and this is how I advised them to work the comfort for themselves and with it to give light to the world of those who were not comforted. I was and I am the most painful One, and I have been like that from the beginning of the world and of man, and I have been like that since I lost man, but I have been comforting Myself by giving comfort and this is how I have borne My pain, and this is how I have been advising man to work for his own joy and comfort, and he who listens will see that I am true in what I have been

saying. Oh, only the devil does not rejoice over the man's comfort, and that is why, he makes it easy to his lie instead of comfort, and man, poor of him, lives without the comfort from above, that which comes from God, and he has no comfort.

There came over My staying with My disciples, there came a white and beautiful cloud and while I was speaking a word of comfort to them, the little white cloud laid between Me and them and in just a moment it made Me a way to the Father, and they were filled with comfort immediately and remained in My Spirit, and I in their spirit, and We worked together, I with them, and they with Me in everything, and only the little cloud separated us by its mystery, and the Father and I were near them, covered by the cloud[34].

Oh, behold with what a sweet speaking I come down between man and Me, and I promised that We would stay within the word with those who set themselves as shepherds of churches and I promised that I would try to wake them up from their ignorance of God, and I would do this because of My mercy on the Christian flock.

Therefore, take heed, oh take heed of the One Who is speaking to you from the heavens, to you, those who are set over the church, to you, those who have forgotten what the life of a shepherd is, Christ's life, the example for the shepherds. I am the Shepherd with the cross, but you do not have any cross and you have great glory gathered around you and you are not afraid of the evil spirit of the glory that you receive from the people. **My glory was the sufferance for the flock and for the cross,** and with this I have tended the flock at that time and then over the ages. There is no place for the church in which I have not been presented before the ministering priest at the altar, crucified in nails on the cross and with thorns on My forehead. Oh, why really, **why all those who become ministers at the altars lay Me before the people as crucified?** Is it really that they mourn because of their mercy on Me? Oh, no.

Oh, behold, here it is what I am telling you, I, the Lord, resurrected from crucifixion. The Christian flock has ordained by the saints and fathers holy days of feasts and glory for the Lord, and **the day of My crucifixion is not a day of feast, but rather the day of My resurrection is a day of victory and fast for victory** and rest after victory and for the joy for it. **Oh, behold, this is why the Christians should not present Me as crucified,** for this illustration is the judgment of those who crucified Me, and of those for whom I was crucified, and the Christians should present Me resurrected on the cross and not crucified, as I advised the people of My word at this time, and it listens, and it has the day of My resurrection as its rest day, and **My Christian flock has to present Me as resurrected, and this how are to confess Me the shepherds of the flock too, resurrected and not crucified.**

I am Jesus Christ, the Lord of resurrection, and I am speaking with you on a day of holy feast and I am trying to shepherd you if you receive Me as Shepherd upon you, and if you do not receive Me, then I cannot be your Shepherd, and you cannot be shepherds over the Christian flock, which is My flock. You, those who do not receive Me to teach you, to take you up, to shepherd you, I am asking you: **who are you?** Ask yourselves who you are and let each one of you say: *"Who are we? Whom do we follow? Whom do we serve?"* Oh, ask and answer yourselves, for I answered to Myself on your behalf and I have this account on the table.

Behold, behold, I am coming and telling you that I am the Shepherd of the Christian flock, and I am looking at you, how you walk and what you do. Behold, you go to high with the greatness in which you have established yourselves and with which, without fear of God, want to spoil the

[34] *See the selection topic: „He comes the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds", r.n.*

things that were set by the saints and fathers, (*They want to change the Feast of the Holy Passover – together with the Catholics, at a permanent date, 1st May, "the Day of Labor," r.n.*); however, you do not have any right to do this, and I am telling you on a day of My teaching upon you that **you will not be able to change anything and that everything you may change, it will be against you only,** and the Christians who worship correctly, will remain on the side of the saints, as in all the times of the trial over My church, and that is why they are and will be Christians, and as for you, and others like you, will be in the blaze of the antichrist - satan's mixture and turmoil, who wants to strike the rock, the Rock that is the cornerstone, Who is called Jesus Christ.

I am coming from the Father as word over the hearth of the Romanian people, and I have been writing into My book of today over sixty years of word and I have not stumbled against the carelessness of the shepherds in the church; oh no, and neither have I stumbled against your carelessness so that I may not come and shepherd. Therefore, listen:

You have mingled with the lawlessness that is to be signed in a couple of days in the name of the Orthodox Church and the heads of Church, and the church of the Romanian people has also been drawn to this lawlessness by the heads of its church.

I am doing My duty and saying: **Do not go to this mixture!** (*Reference to "The Pan Orthodox Synod", which took place on 16th – 27th June 2016 on the Crete Island in Greece, r.n.*). **Flee from this lawlessness, which draws wrath on earth,** for behold, the earth is beaten by all kinds of plagues! Those who go there to say "Yes" to the lawlessness and to the overthrow of the Christian customs and their place in calendar, you will be those who will get out from the flock and will tear the flock asunder and there will be war. Oh, why really, do you think you are so big to speak into the name of the flock, which you do not ask if it wants to be with this mixture as you want, you who violate the holy customs? Oh, what is that mean? Where does this unknown law come from? **Behold, this is the hidden work of the antichrist, who dreams all the time at how to lose My church.** Oh, how comes that you are not clever enough to see the enemy work? Oh, the flock does not know what you give to prepare them, you, those who pose as big and think that you have the right to decide for everyone, but woe to you!

I, the Lord, will overcome; I, the One full of mercy for the flock, and you alone will break apart and there will be war, for there is still fear of God in many of the shepherds of the church who love God with fear. **The Spirit of prophecy is that which works** and that which stands against those who slip into this lawlessness, for Moses cried before Me because of the people's disobedience and that of its rulers, and the priest Aaron made the golden calf and danced around it with joy, and the destruction came against them and they had not seen it.

You, those of the shepherds of the church, you, those who are seized with care and cry inside and outside of you because of the lawlessness which comes near in the name of the church,

oh, come to My right side and get out from the mixture and take on you greatly the love for God and the faithfulness for **those left by the saints and fathers once for all, as the Scriptures teach you this,** and the flock will split in two; one part on My right side and the other on My left one, and as for you, shun the evil of disbelief, for **this sinful lawlessness strikes in the work of the Holy Spirit,** which no one on earth can stop. I fatherly urge you to live in a Christian manner, and for this I invite you to look into My book of today and into the chronicles of the settlement of My ruling citadel in the middle of the Romanian people, where I have the throne of My spring of word, according to which holy law My entire church on earth would be to live during this hard time, to be truly Mine, to resemble Me and not the world, for behold, the face of the world plays for satan hour by hour, and no one can stop this massacre against the people.

Behold, the lawlessness is prepared to be accomplished and messengers on behalf from the church of the Romanian people go there too, who are to sign in the name of the church and the flock in the country, and this lawlessness will be great upon the flock and many will wake up and fight for the faith left from the fathers and there will be pain and many will cry and mourn, those who really love God according to the truth. Oh, the fear of God could prevent this attack, but where is this fear to be find anymore, to stop those who stand up to commit lawlessness?

Now, I, the Lord, am speaking and revealing the guilt of those on behalf of the Romanian church, who are going to write their names to confirm the lawlessness, covered by a great name made up by those that have been working with deceit and arranging an unlawful meeting, calling it *"the great and holy synod."* This name is written so for the fool, for this is what the shepherds, who betray the flock, think; this is how those of the flock of the Romanian church think, and also those from other nations and churches with the holy name of Orthodox Church. **Oh, there is no need of this synod, but the rulers of the world need it to strike God and the Christian flock,** and in order to do this, they buy people to play into their hands, and it is not otherwise the work of those who lead the people astray and of those who betray the holy cause of the Lord and of His saints.

I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, the Shepherd with the cross, separate Myself from those who depart from Me and from the saints, when they do this on their own, and I exhort the flock and its good and faithful shepherds to stay well and with awe and to be attentive when the walls shake, for the time shakes once with the lawlessness on earth. **Let fasting and praying go up to heaven.** Let the holy Christians work watch and faith, for the Holy Spirit comes with comfort and shepherds those who are faithful on My behalf. Let those who are faithful have Me mysteriously, and **let them intensify their holy life**, for I am with them to the end, as it is written. Amen.

On this day of holy feast I have My trumpet Virginia, near Me, and the saints are celebrating, together with her, her day of birth on earth, in the year when the enemies of the church decided by treachery to remove the feasts of the saints from their place, and they changed them, taking days out of the Christian calendar in 1923, (*Reference to another Synod in Constantinople in May 1923, that synchronized the new calendar with the Gregorian Calendar by the fact that the 1st October 1923, in the Julian Calendar, became the 14th October in the revised Julian Calendar, thus taking 13 days out of it, - see also about old style / after the Julian calendar r.n.*), when Verginica was born, whom I made My trumpet after that, and since then the Romanian people has no longer been celebrating the days of the feasts of the saints at their times in the ancient calendar. I am going to come down into the book now with My trumpet and We will cry and speak again from heaven, for the Lord's crying and that of His saints' are great watch over the earth; it is great atonement, and only the Lord's sufferance brings mercy on earth and it brings patience and

endurance and endurance bears fruit, for it springs and it brings forth fruit; it brings new hope. Amen, amen, amen.

*

(…)
26-05/09-06-2016.

The second Sunday after Pentecost, the celebration day of all saints

The Word of God for the pastors of the Orthodox Church at the end of Synod in Crete
(*Excerpt*)

… You, that should pastor Christ's flock, as you are seated on church chairs, what do you do, and what is you work? Out of a great pain we do put this question to you and we let you know that you're not working any good for yourself by what you say and do, and look what you do! You do mixing, and this have a nasty smell for our Lord and for the Saints. O, who hath said unto you, to gather in the name of the church you've racked up now? The sky from heaven looked at this workmanship as sky looked at the Tower of Babel, and the ragtag mixed mess happened between you, you who have assembled in the name of great and Holy Synod, because you've mixed in there with heretics and you have tried to speak to the sky in heaven all together, even if your God left teachings through your Saints that you should not mix with those heretics and not to sit down with them at the same table, as well as the Scriptures teach you. Oh, how much pain and how much shame went up from you into heaven! And you, from the Romanian country taken out there, you've made a wrong step by going there, and you have held with all diligence not to listen to the Lord who sent you the news for you not to go in there and you had your way with the word, and you have turned your back to His Word and you left off and remained big and strong, but under which God? Oh, you do neither know what you're doing and where you walk and who you serve. Oh, you've said for the sons of My Word that they are heretics, and, look, you do the service and the ministry together with heretics as at the Tower of Babel, and who knows how many languages are struggling there so that this mess can be seen, but whatever you do, you do for your glory, not for the Lord, not for the flock, Oh no, no way. True Apostles of Christ, they make people of God from people, and build in them the Holy Spirit, and that's how they build Christ's church on Earth, and you build yourselves up cathedrals, forcing the people whose money you take, but it's not for them what you hath build yourselves, because God does not live with you in these buildings, which you fill with people and glory for you from them, but to learn people about God, oh, this is not seen on the faces of those whom you force to give all to you, same as the shepherds taking wool and sheep cheese, and then their flesh, as written in the Scriptures about the shepherds, unbelievers for the flock and for Lord's flock.

Oh, you will not be able to change any of those placed through the Saints, and you'll harm yourselves as long as you are working through so much hodgepodge (*Any jumbled mixture; mess, r.n.*) of Orthodox churches, and in our day of praise we tell you that you are lost and that it would be the time for you to wake up at the crying of those from the Earth that shows at you with their finger, saying that you are not gathering for the herd in the name of the Church, or in the name of God, but you let yourself being torn away from God, toward separation, as the work of antichrist has to be fulfilled in this time, as it is written.

O Lord, when thou hast sent Thy disciples in the world You told them to build yourself in people and sign them with thy name, thou hast not told them to do from place to place cathedrals, but armies of Christians to do, as You have done when you did Your work.

And now we bow ourselves to You, our Lord, that we could talk. And look, from the Romanian people we have in heaven You trumpet Verginica, born among men in the All Saint's day, and great was Your work with her in its time on Earth, and great consolation you worked with her for those in heaven, so eager to come the day of your victorious and righteousness of Your Saints.

Oh, how much teaching should be, on Earth, Lord, always, always! Oh, make a wide path for your Word Lord and make it a honorable path and fulfillment for it! Oh, bring this comfort on Earth and do not let it be collapsed your flock and her Christian work, by those who are not write with You and with your Christian flock, and rise from the middle of Your church those who are strong with the spirit, that they should take care of the remnant by grace preserved, because your true flock are the Christians who fulfill your will on earth like in heaven, Amen.

13-06/26-06-2016

The feast of the birth of Saint John, the Baptizer. The Word of God over the nations and over the rulers of the nations

Watchfulness is needed from heaven on earth, and I, the Lord Jesus Christ, set to watch the work of My word and I choose with it the good and the evil on the right and on the left, as there has always been struggle between evil and good, and if there would not be any watch from heaven, then everything would be mixed up and it would become a deep without bottom, but My watchfulness has no rest and I have the saints at great work all the time, for the struggle between good and evil continues all the time and the heavenly host is at war against satan's army and it is still to be fought and to be watched, and I, the Lord, am at the helm until the end of the war, and it is written that I will be the Victor and that I will bring into fulfillment the mystery of the new heaven and of the new earth, and those that are written will come into view, if this is written, and the battle is at its height.

I bring My peace down on earth and I work with it against the commotion among the nations, for the rulers over the nations have lost their peace and they are afraid of one another and they show their teeth to each other, and I, the Lord, come as word into their way and I say this:

Peace to you, peoples, and to you, who are at their helm! Oh, peace to you! It is written into the Scriptures that the weapons you threaten each other with will be turned into plowshares and this will come true, and I am asking you: when? **Oh, get the best of yourselves by love and not by wars**, as there is no greater power between heaven and earth like love, and the time has come and it has already come to turn your weapons of war into plowshares and that you may earnestly desire this. **I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, overcame not by sword but by love, and I brought only comfort, only blessing and I said: peace!**

Behold, you are afraid of one another, one from another, and try to keep watch as you know, making weapons of threatening to threaten each other and to kill, and by this to put out one's outbreak before the other one. Oh, no! **Love is needed and not hatred, and no weapons of war**, but you should work out the love as I did it, because the Father sent Me on earth to be born a man from the man and to show to the great and to the small ones on earth what life was and how it had to be lived and how it had to be earned, so that the man might be able to share eternal comfort afterwards.

Oh, examine your heart and search what it is in it and what it does and what it is built in it for demolition or for building. I, the Lord, give you from Me, and I give to you with the word. And you should also work among you with the word of peace and not with the word of threatening and hatred, because if you do so fear of one another seizes you and you will make weapons of war; however, you should not forget My word for I said: peace, and in times of oppression and commotion among peoples, I also declare today: peace!

Oh, do not marvel, you rulers over the peoples, and do not ask yourselves where God's word that exhorts you comes from. Seek My spring of word on the hearth of the Romanian hearth, the country which the Father Sabaoth has meant once with My birth on earth to be My house, My courtyard and My shelter for My coming in the end of the earthly time, when it was written to come on earth and to shepherd the peoples and their kings with it and to bring peace, comfort and love from heaven, by which to build the new age, My age with the people on earth, and behold, there have been sixty years since I started here, with the Romanians[35], the work of My word on earth, and I have a clean cowshed, where I write the book of My word, and which the angels write for Me in heaven that it may be written in heaven and on earth at the same time, and to stand with it before the people and to give them comfort, exhortation and salvation.

Behold, I see commotion among the nations and threatening from one side to the other and I speak out the word of peace and protection against the evil one who struggles to keep the humanity within a great tension.

However, you rulers of the nations, oh, examine your hearts and be filled with holy love and send each other a message of peace, of brotherhood and steadfastness for this, and **do everything into My name and embrace each other within the spirit of brotherhood as God's creatures, for where God is, there peace is also, and where the Lord is not, there is not peace as well.** Therefore, you should also be love as God is love and then you will be blessed, those who are gentle and humble like God, because love is not possible without humiliation, no, and also do not even try it for gentleness is born out of humility and then it becomes an elevated behavior in man.

In a day of teaching and of holy exhortation over the nations, I bring My word on earth and I establish it into the book, and I let it be known from margins to margins by those who share Me from the spring, and the hearth of the Romanian people is My feast table of word, a table where I have been sitting and writing Myself down as word on earth since 1955, up to this day and until tomorrow, and I have mysteriously governed and watched between good and evil and I have armies of saints and angels as My help, as it is written in the Scriptures that My coming would be with the saints, and **My name is the Word of God.** (*Apoc: 19/13,*)

I call out to the table of word from east to west (*North Atlantic Treaty Organization - NATO) and Russia, r.n.*) those who rule over the nations, and **I tell them to take from My table, to have exhortation from God and to share love and peace and to learn by heart the ten commandments, and by their fulfillment to establish peace on earth and to make My way to come,** for I do come, because I greatly have to overcome the antichrist, the man of lawlessness all over the earth and to show him who God is and to let him understand this openly in such a way that he may let himself be overcome by the true God in heaven and on earth, the God of the faithful and holy man, Who calls to repentance those who walk without God on their ways and in all their work.

[35] *See the selection topic: „Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan", r.n.*

My way between heaven and earth is My walking, which becomes word, and My word is My forerunner, as John, the Baptizer, was two thousand years ago, who was born on earth for God and for the people and who was My forerunner, as also those, who have carried today the work of My word over the earth far and wide, are My confessing disciples and forerunners with My gospel, who announces My victory, and **it will be established on earth the mystery of the New Jerusalem and My new people, the Christian and well faithful people, the holy people, who will believe the Lord, a people earned by God**, as it is written that the Lord will dwell with the people, with His holy people, whom He will wipe out its tear from its new face.

I come down as word on the hearth of the Romanian people and I have prepared ears to hear Me, as I was speaking with Moses in the old times, then with the prophets, with the apostles and with those to whom I had been speaking in time, and they had been hearing Me, **and this is My mystery into the Romanian people, where I have been dwelling to speak over the nations and to govern in secret,** for the hell is on earth now with its entire face and with its entire work full of sin against God, and it has been spreading out greatly its hostile work of the man who loves sin, but I, the Lord, am the Almighty One and I come and pave the way by cleansing, shaking and sweeping, and I am the One Who cleanses My threshing floor, and then I sow and water and take care of My crop, for I am the Master of the heaven and of the earth and all the power was given to Me in heaven and on earth, as the One Who overcame the death by My crucifixion on the cross and then by My resurrection done so wonderfully, so magnificently, only that the man does no longer have love in order to believe and to follow God, and he, poor of him, dares stand against Me and not to listen to the Lord, the One full of power. However, I am gentle and humble in My heart and I want to fill the man's heart with My being, to save him on My side, to prepare His comfort and to make him a confessor of God, and My Father sends Me as word on earth, and He sends Me after the man as He also sent Me two thousand years ago, when I came to pay for the life of the man with My life, and now I come to remind him of this work and to shepherd him within the spirit of comfort and of the holy advice and **to build the heaven on earth with him, that is God's Paradise**, for the man builds his own paradise, which he has no part of, because only those things that are built by God, and who are all for man, are eternal.

Therefore, come to your senses and receive love from the Lord, you who are rulers over the nations, and teach your peoples the mystery of love and its fruits, for there was once a great king who said that the rulers of the peoples have to be the best mothers for their peoples and to grow good mothers for the peoples to have the love of a mother over them, and to have growth, watchfulness and peace. I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, have been speaking to you, rulers over the nations, and **My name is written over My speaking with you. Amen.**

Behold, in a day of feast with a synod of saints for John's exalting, My Baptizer, I have sat in counsel with the rulers of the nations and I have given them exhortation of love so that they may put out the thirst for wars, because it is not them who made the earth to strike it so cruelly with weapons of war, but I made the earth instead, and I want to keep it away from wars, to comfort it with My word and to thank it for everything it gives to the people, faithful and unfaithful, on it. Oh, the earth must not be struck, because if the man strikes it, the heaven also strikes the man, for the man to see the damage, which he alone makes to himself by his lack of love and by his disobedience to God, for My Father sent John, the Baptizer, two thousand years ago, two announce My coming and My kingdom with the people, and he advised them towards it and showed Me to them, for it was for this that he was born and this was what he worked. So, I am coming down with him in the word and we speak for a while, the same as My speaking with the saints is in heaven.

And behold, My Baptizer, in your day of feast, I have spoken to the rulers of the nations, who summon up for war and sufferance over the people, and We have Our duty to go ahead of them and to give them the heavenly news of peace and salvation, for when the Father sent Us, We worked only in this way. Amen.

— Yes, Lord, it is to be cried out with a long crying over the earth and over the nations, for I was calling out everyone to repent from their evil things and from any kind of sins, and that all the nations may stand before You then, but if the man is not touched in his heart by the feeling of love and gentleness, he cannot come to repentance, for repentance needs the way of love, oh, Lord, and behold, You and we, Your saints, call the nations to the spirit of the holy love, by which they may find You as their God and feel Your love, with which You put out the hatred, the wars and all kinds of tensions and You bring peace, Lord, and beautiful are the feet of those who preach the Gospel of peace, as it is written!

Oh, Good Shepherd, what shall we do with the people and with the rulers of the nations to love peace, and by the spirit of the working peace to destroy any kind of hatred among neighbors and among nations and to bring forth joy, harmony and Your kingdom with them, Lord? Nothing what is eternal is possible without You, oh, Lord, and we preach this gospel over the earth that God has to be with the people on earth and that they have to receive the Lord and to offer Him a bed, and that the people have to build together with the Lord the paradise on earth and its comfort, for the paradise is the comfort itself, oh, Lord of comfort. Therefore, it is this exhortation that we send over the earth, and we ask You to bless its fulfillment among the people, for You, Good Lord, You are the One Who can do it. Amen.

— Oh, this is how I am going to work, loved disciple, for the man destroys and I repair, and I accomplish the good, which the man cannot work out for himself, because it is not the man but the Lord that has to work, as it is written.

Amen, amen, I say to you, nations on earth, and you, governors of peoples, stand up by the work of love and rise above the evil and fulfill the commandments of life before Me, because there is no happiness for the man like that of the joy by which he can do the Lord's will, and only then will the man find out what peace is, for it is the fruit of love.

Open to Me to enter as Savior to you, nations and rulers of nations, for the time has come and it has already come to be with you on earth and to build the paradise, oh, sons, and let it be on earth as in heaven, because without Me you can do nothing, nothing alive, nothing eternal for you. I give you love. This is what you have to share among you.

Fight against sin, sons. It separates you from God, from your eternal happiness. I am the Lord your God and I have no sin. Oh, this is how you should fight in order that you may also be. I am gentle and humble in My heart. Oh, this is how you should also desire to be.

My joy that I have spoken to you is great. I give it all to you, but learn to value it, sons, for behold, I have been speaking to you and great is the comfort, which comes from My speaking with the man on earth!

Oh, peace to you! Peace to you! Peace to you, and I leave the spirit of comfort upon you, My Spirit! Amen, amen, amen.

25-06/07-07-2016.

The feast of the twenty-fifth anniversary of the consecration of the foundation stone of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem

(*Excerpt*)

… I am putting on the today's table the word of My peace near the feeling of the pain at the memory of the 22nd of July of the year, (*22.07.1991, r.n*) when I, the Lord, with a little handful of sons **laid with church ministry the foundation, on which the body of white stone was then built at sight, written in the Scripture to appear,** (*Apoc: 2/17*)[36] in the form of an ark into the midst of the little garden taken out of its mystery from the beginning and proclaimed all over the world, **a high mountain out of which the spring of the word runs, by which I have written and laid on earth the book of My love for My people from the end of the world,** from which have gathered a little bunch of faithful and merciful children with God, I have grown them with the word of My today's making over man and I harnessed them to My chariot of victory to carry Me over the earth with the mystery of My word today by which I am calling at My table of preparation for the joy which will remain between heaven and earth as comfort for those who have endured to the end loving the Lord and not growing tired for this love, for the only way a man must have and live his life is the love for God, the work for which I built the man and gave him the heaven, over which he trod and then left Me for his self-love; however, on that very moment, the man died, and **it died the love of God within him,** for only God is life when man is, when it means that he is.

… **Oh, those with the cross will overcome, sons, and it will not be otherwise.** The nations of the earth, which are not with the cross at the altar, just as I had My cross at the altar, will be overcome by those with the cross on their flag, on their chest and on their shield, and this sign will be their shield. **Therefore, mark your way all over with the sign of the holy cross of holiness and with holy water, faithful sons, for the storm cannot prevail against this word.** Oh, there are many before this word of those who pretend to be wise, but woe to them, and woe to the precipice in which they are and stay!

09-07/22-07-2016.

The feast of the saint prophet Elijah the Tishbite

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, I am telling you, people on earth, who say with your mouth that the Lord will come and that you are waiting for His coming, I am telling you, do no longer wait, oh, do no longer wait as you may know to wait and to say that you wait. I have not even gone, but I have only set My being within mystery, in a cloud of mystery, and I have told the disciples and to all that will be like them: ***«I am with you to the end».*** And if you say that it is written in the Scriptures that the Son of Man will come, **I, the Son of Man, am telling you this: I have already come.** And if I have come, I am speaking and proving that I have come as it is written, but faith on earth I find only where I have put to find, for man does not have faith for My coming, and it is seen that he does not have and that he does not seek to have, even if I, the Lord, seek after the man's heart and keep on trying to put faith in man and to find what I have put, since I, the Lord come as word on earth and speak with the man to help him in his faith, but behold, **man does not**

[36] ***«Whoever has an ear should listen to what the Spirit is saying to the Churches. To the one who overcomes I will give [to eat] of the hidden manna and I will give a white stone. On the stone a new name is written, which no one knows but the one who receives it».*** (Apoc: 2/17)

even know how to read the Scriptures. Oh, how could he know to read if no one teaches man as in school and then to have knowledge, **so that the man may know God's book?**

20-07/02-08-2016.

The feast of the Saint martyr and healer, Panteleimon

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, I would like no longer to have any pains and weakness on My way when I come to sit down as word on the table with you, well sons. Many times, I have come down on the way with pain in it, and My descent has become heavy. Let us have this care first before all the other ones, oh, sons, for My word is the work of prophecy, because it is fulfilled, only that I may be able to set it into the book and you to give it power after that, that is fulfillment and much fulfillment, sons, for undoubted faith is needed for the fulfillments of the prophecies, for My fulfilled word, sons. Therefore, for any day of the feast, prepare the way of My word and get ready yourselves too and stay in the threshold, and let Me find you that way, to find you watching and receiving the Lord, for when I was coming through Verginica and through her little sister, the Christians were standing for hours day and night in the threshold of My coming prepared to receive Me, to hear Me and to write down My word once with its utterance as much as it was possible at that time, and the third time was otherwise, and thus the whole word coming out of My mouth was gathered up and it is, and if it is then it confesses, for I, the Lord, I had great care to prepare a strong way and appropriate for My laying down into the book and for My further spreading as word on the earth now, for in the past the Christians were hiding My word, because the posse was on their way and were following Me or buying the Christians, and My word used to be taken out of its cover and they were taking it to the rulers who were following the track of My word when it was born at its manger, as **it is written in the Scriptures about the red beast with seven heads and ten horns and on its heads seven royal crowns, and whose tail has drawn the stars of the sky, My Christians, who were hunted down while they were listening to the voice of My word, and this only to mop the floor with them and to stay at the mouth of the spring of My word, when it was born, when the Lord was speaking.** And behold, as it is written, **I, the Lord, rule with an iron rod, I am ruling now the nations of the earth with the spirit of prophecy, the spirit of My word**, and now I am sitting down on a throne near the Father and from it I am protecting the way of My word to feed the nations with it and to lead them, after I brought under protection My trumpet, My Virginia[37], which is a foundation stone for the people of My word, a sacrifice of faith and love, of sufferance and endurance, and I have her with Me in the battle for the destruction of the red beast, which, with all its angels, cannot overcome in the battle, for My angel together with a great army are victorious for Me, and the beast with its horde can no longer make any progress to heaven; they go and always deceive, they always go and deceive the whole world all over, and I, together with those who are victorious with Me will sing the song of victory in heaven and on earth, and the entire evil will come to an end, but faith is needed for this prophetic word and for its entire fulfillment, and the sons of My word of today have to be busy with the work of faith, for everything are perfected by faith and all things come to their fulfillment.

27-07/09-08-2016.

[37] *See The Life of Saint Virginia, r.n.*

The feast of the Assumption

It is a holy feast in My citadel of word, on the mound in the hill where the Christians go up whenever they come to drink of the spring of My mouth to get comforted and to comfort their longing of God, and I, the Lord, speak to them during the feasts when they come pressed by longing to sit at the table with Me and with the saints, for when I come, I come with the saints.

Oh, it is a feast for you, My mother, and the watching sons have prepared a sweet feast for Us on the way of My coming as word on earth, and the tables are set for those who come with longing, and I am looking over the day, mother, and We are going to have comfort, and beauty of grace is going to lay down, and **behold the hosts of saints settled with greatness in the air here,** because the feast for you is great, My mother, and We are going to give Ourselves over to them, to those gathered at the spring. I am considering the whole day with all its joy, for so are the eyes that see, and now We are sitting down, We are sitting down as word over the citadel, mother.

Peace over My citadel of word! I thank, I give thanks for the preparation of the feast; I thank with My mother Virgin and with the apostles who are celebrated on this day together with her, and with the hosts of saints gathered because of the feast, and I thank again to those who have come together with longing here, at My spring of word, coming from a long distance. I thank them because they have responded to My invitation and adorned with their presence the table of feast, the garden of the meeting and the white tent, sitting down on the little benches and looking at the prepared feast and at its glory from above and from below, for We, too, those from above, have also prepared Ourselves, and here We are, those from above and from below, coming at the table of the word, God's Word, as food for those who are faithful with their love, and not only with the heart and its work.

Oh, welcome to the feast, travelling sons towards the Lord! Receive guidance, sons, and receive from each other as from God, so that you may have life with watch and obedience, and here it is what I am telling you: **There is no Christian according to the truth, but only the one who stays under guidance with his entire love and with sweet pleasure for this,** and those who do not have guidance cannot be counted among those who are My army on earth. Therefore, **value the moments when you stay among the sons of My word**, near those who live under My instruction, as in the army, and not deserting from the lines in the time of their walking with the Lord, for many of those who

betrayed and left for pleasures want to come back and say: *"Father I have bitterly gone wrong against me because I took my life and steps from Your hands to have my own way and I am very sorry now that I do not have a master on earth, that I have no fathers and brothers of Yours, and as a result I live within the uttermost world, oh, Lord."*

Oh, not even among those in the world, not even there do the soldiers like, who are called to their duty for the country, and behold, all want to be free; they wait to pass the time of army service and their freedom to come and to do their will; however, others remain in the army service for life and they like to live under guidance and in obedience, for those who have the order are those who watch for the good course of the citadel, and in time of war they have before them the one who had instructed them, and in this way they overcome, obeying the word of their chiefs, but whoever does not have a leader upon the days of his life, oh, what does it come out from such a free man, but only that it came out of the prodigal son, who wanted to live freely his life before he squandered it completely among foreigners from the Lord, and **woe to those without any guidance from heaven over the steps of their life,** and all the time they fall into the hands of satan, the one who hates people!

Oh, great watch is needed every moment, because fall can happen any time, because the sin squeezes under the spirit of innocence and under the pleasure, which man cannot stand against, because of his fall from God, which reveals itself before man so that man may commit it, and it is strong enough to cause man to fall down, and because of that clothe yourselves sons, clothe with the power against sin and watch every moment not to fall into sin, or not to be a stumbling block for those around, and stand against the pleasure of sin, and for this you need to have a working mind, a clear mind, without any clouds, as blue as the sky without clouds, sons.

Oh, I go on the way with you and I teach you about good and evil, as I was teaching My disciples, for I can hardly find sons for Me, skillful sons, and I keep on trying to teach man how to step on My way and to make him useful. When someone wants to gather a group of dancers, that one seeks very much to find those whom he wants to keep the step, or to change the step, the jump or the turn, and then he makes the same clothes for all and he tries to make them all alike, and then he starts to work with them and comes in front of the people with them.

When someone wants to give the example of a man who lived in the past, he looks after the one who resembles the face of the one he wants to bring to memory. **Oh, the same thing is with the Christian people; they have to resemble the One Whose name they bear,** and there is work in the life of the man who wants to have God in his heart. Therefore, I give advice and I show how a man can be a Christian according to the truth.

Oh, how much you have rejoiced mother, that you see Me on your day of feast and that I am teaching the one who seeks God with his love, with his heart, because the mind has to be kept in control, mother. **My disciples are rejoicing; they are rejoicing near you when they see how the living of My church during this time is,** and when they see how much is done at the stature of its sons, always, always, mother, as at that time they could not do that, oh, My mother. Oh, what greater celebration can be in heaven and on earth than the teaching of holy exhortation over My church[38], mother?

Oh, come, come to My calling, come when I call you, come and receive teaching, oh, sons! **In the book of My word during these days the whole teaching is found for the life of the Christian pleased with Me;** however, not any kind of Christian is pleased with Me. I am speaking

[38] *See the selection topic: „The true church", r.n.*

sweetly with you, and sweetly I am looking at you, too, as I would like you to be sweet for Me and for the saints, and that is why I always give you instruction and advice. My Romanian country lacks a beautiful people with its life for Me, and My Father knows My sorrow for My today's country, as without faith, without its works and without fast and prayer a city does not last according to My will, but rather the care of it grows less, for the watch of a city are those who are holy in it, those in heaven and those on earth and its sons, too.

Oh, sons travelling to My spring of word with your steps and longing, oh, it is sweet here at the feasts. The approaching of the feast is done with much labor and then comfort id added. Oh, if I did not teach you so much, so beautifully and with such great comfort, your step to this place would not be useful, and I would suffer for the sin in man, which I hit in its courage that it has over the people when My voice is heard here and when it urges man to holiness.

My Spirit is wounded after the man who does not want to be with God, but at the same time, I am glad that I have My coming and I share Myself with it over the earth. **Oh, spread the news about Me, let the people know about My coming,** and tell those to whom you can tell that I have come to heal of unbelief and ingratitude the one who says that is a Christian. Be full of fire from fire and give the fire of the love of God from one another, and I, the Lord, will thank you, sons. Look at how I work and take from Me and preach about the Lord, and be a mirror in which My beautiful countenance is to be seen with the Spirit of Shepherd, when I breathe and when I share.

Oh, My mother, you were accompanied by My disciples to the border of the invisible things of God's creation, mother. **I opened[39] the heaven on that day and I set you on My right side near the Father.** I gave you My gift from the Father as a gift to you when I came back to Him after My passions on the cross, and then, when you came to be with Me here above, I gave you My gift, My today's country, to love it, to protect it and to keep it with My watch on it, mother. Oh, the great and small of the Romanian people do not know her secret story, and where are they going to find out about it if not from Us, mother? Oh, you stand above her embracing her and may she have all your watch, for you love everything I have, motăher!

Oh, peace to you on your day of feast, My mother! My condition and yours near the Father and near the saints is a day without evening, mother. We have to watch from above and from below for the work of My word and its course, and for those who carry Me and help Me to carry it. Oh, leave your comfort upon them and upon those who have gathered around them on this great day, and behold a sweet party, and especially the invisible glory, wrapping up within it the visible day and its glory of feast for Us, those who have come to the spring for you from the earth and heaven, oh, My mother. Amen.

— Oh, my prayer for you requires you not to forsake my Son and not to say that it is hard on the way with Him.

The sons of men do not love my Son, Christ, but I ask you too, oh sons of men, do no longer sin. Christs suffers for this and I suffer, too. Have mercy! The Lord is full of longing after you and punishment comes on earth for those who do not obey as sons, as my Son listens and works from the Father for you. Oh, be comforting, be affectionate and gentle, and then you can change in an instant at his sweet voice for you.

[39] You can see „The Book of John Concerning the Falling Asleep of Mary", or „The Assumption of Our Lady of God and Eternal Virgin Mary, written by John, Archbishop of Thessalonica", r.n.

And you, those who know my path and spring, do not leave the way. There is no happiness on earth, but only with the Lord, His comfort is happiness, sons. Get your love near Him and your love will be like His.

Oh, Romanian sons, you have to know that you will seek the Lord and sigh because of the time of your cold hearts. On my day of feast, I am only prayer for the Romanian people, together with the heaven of saints of this nation, and I keep on watching from border to border everywhere and all around, and always, always, I have watched with the Father, with the Son and the Holy Spirit for this land and nation.

Oh, heavenly Trinity Master, have mercy! Come with the clouds and stay above it and bring to nothing, from up and down, the thought of the evil ones for it, and keep Your today's country into Your arms, Lord, to come with it at Your desired shore, and make the people of Your word like those in heaven; let Your exhortation be upon it Lord always so that it may not forget it, oh, Lord! Let us have comfort from one another from heaven and from the earth, and may the will of Your salvation be over the Romanian people. Amen.

— Oh, your prayer is a river of mercy, mother, and it is your joy for your celebration day. Oh, how should I comfort your sighing for Me that comes from the man's lack of love, My mother? Behold, We have joys too, and they are so dear that they can cast out Our pain, and it seems to be like dream here at the feast for Us, and everything serves to Our greatness, mother. **I have the clouds as My ascension, and I have the wind as My walking, as it is written,** but I also have those who carry My word on earth, mother. We are embracing the joy, which the beauty of your feast here is making for Me, and We are going to give it with an embracing at the end of the day for all those who will start to go back then.

We thank your love with love, sons coming at the spring. Oh, be at watch that your love may grow. **Here one comes as before God, for I come down with the heaven here**. May the way to your homes be blessed! I am giving you companions from heaven on your way. All those in heaven come down and it is beautiful among those that are not seen, and My saints are amazed.

The cloud[40] of My glory carries Me into the wind here, above, as in heaven. I am embracing you with My sight, sons. Peace to you! Peace to you! Peace to you! Amen, amen, amen.

15-08/28-08-2016.

The feast of the Birth of the Lord's Mother

My Father Sabaoth is sending Me into My book of today with a day of heavenly feast on earth and in heaven, in heaven and on earth, for it is the day of the man's salvation the day when My mother was born on earth among people from God's gift that came down on earth by prayer, for her barren fathers had been praying to the Lord to give them the gift they received after that, and My mother Virgin was born and grew up, and then she carried Me in her virginal womb, and in heaven there was glory and it was sung when she gave Me life on earth, and behold God's mystery: My mother Virgin, her birth and then My birth after that, and out of this mystery the man's birth from above is born, the work of two thousand years, to which every man is called and waited.

Oh, it is a day of holy feast for you, My mother, and it is beautiful in heaven on this day and We are coming down and laying down with it into My today's book on earth, mother, and We

[40] *See the selection topic: „He comes the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds", r.n.*

are also coming down into the middle of the people of My word to have a heavenly time together: We with it and it with Us, mother.

Oh, you are full of glory and surrounded with glory, My mother! The Lord's glory goes beyond man's power to see it with his eyes and understand it with his heart in all its mystery. However, We strengthen the weak body that stays before the face of the glory from above when it confesses itself on earth with its mystery, mother.

Oh, how little is understood the mystery of the work of My word and its way now on earth, mother! God's carriers are both with the earth and the heaven and they have to carry tasks from above and from below, and they need to do that on both sides, and I, the Lord, take care of this power, for otherwise this power would consume the man, mother. Oh, Our Father had worked with such a great mystery for you and for Me and laid Me in your body to carry Me, to give Me birth and to show Me and announce on earth God born among people, oh, My mother! Oh, with such a great mystery Our Father protected Us from the people with great blindness, My mother, for they did not see God in My Being, coming down from above on earth!

Oh, how great care the Father has to work for Himself and cover the glory of His heavenly mysteries, when they are worked and established on earth among people, mother! Behold, We have to take care of Us, those from above, and We strengthen from above the power of the Lord's mysteries in their work on earth, for the prophet Daniel, who stood before the revealing of the Lord's mysteries to testify about them after that, was completely overwhelmed by their glory which was known by him at its sight, but the Lord came near him and lifted him up to strengthen him, and he got up from that weakness to his duty because he had to take care of the king's business, for which he was responsible, and he had to organize it properly all the time as he was appointed as an overseer by the king, oh, and the one, who fell with awe before the glory of the Lord's mysteries, strengthened himself and got up.

Oh, My mother, if God had not become flesh, if you had not been born on earth to give birth to God Son, then what kind of salvation would the sinners have had, those who see their sins blaming themselves for them before the Lord, the Savior of those who have become lost because of sin? **Oh, does man really know, does he really know what makes him holy?** Oh, how much repentance the saints have needed all the time! **Behold, repentance sanctifies man,** and the saints have always had the prayer of repentance before the Lord and they have always confessed their sinfulness and always pressed it down, mother? Oh, why really, do all the people not do this, mother? Oh, are not all sinners, all of them, mother?

— Yes, Son Lord, all are sinners, but only few of them believe and know how great God is and how praised and holy He is, and some do not even want to hear and consider this truth, for they cannot bear it because they are so deep in sin, and more than that, they try to wipe out from their way and mind the truth of life and the God of man's life, oh, dear Son, and You suffer and are despised by the sinners, who do not know what sweet honey is repentance for their soul and the holiness worked by the spirit of repentance, the spirit that cannot be endured by the devil who brings about sin in man, Lord Son.

— Oh, mother, My mother, behold My great mercy for the man who lacks holiness and the work of repentance, which sanctifies, mother! Man despised Me in paradise after he had disobeyed God. And the same thing happens after that, **he who commits sin despises Me** and does not receive Me to heal him from what is sweet to him and bitter to Me, and if he does not want to bring the sin into the view with the abominable sin in him, then he despises Me just as Adam did in paradise when I wanted to bring into the light his sin done by disobedience, after which many, many sins

were to follow. The love of God died in him and so did Adam because love died in him, and when I wanted to bring him back to life from the death caused by sin, Adam did not receive Me and he rather despised Me, and as a result I took him out of paradise and brought him on earth, if this was what he had chosen for himself.

Oh, not even in paradise, My mother, not even in paradise did I speak with man as much as nowadays, mother. Oh, behold what a great miracle on earth during this time, mother! **Not even with Moses, not even with the prophets had I worked so closely, so fatherly and so much, mother.** Oh, I spoke very much upon My people from the beginning, and in whose midst I became the Son of Man born out of your virginal body, mother, and I taught him very much and put the commandments of life upon it, but it fulfilled so little, less and less, **until it cast Me out from him, and it did not cast Me away because it did not know Me, but rather it cast Me out from it because it knew Me,** and it was also because of its sins that Israel banished Me through its rulers, and Israel thinks, today like yesterday, that it is the greatest and most blessed people, and all the people on earth see how big he feels among the nations of the earth, oh, how big, mother!

— Oh, Son Lord, God Son, You have put so much over Israel but instead of appreciating this, it has showed its unfaithfulness against You and against the fathers and it has remained with its haughtiness up to this day. And the same has happened with the Christian people of yesterday and today, for at Your beginning You built with us on earth, You built Your church and strengthened it on strong pillars, on believing apostles and holy by love and by the fulfillment of their love full of repentance, and those after them have not worked like them, but almost all of them, in the course of time, have become sick of their lust for glory and money, and they kept on inflicting on You sufferance and shame, Lord. Just as Adam did in paradise, they also cover the darkness of their sins and stand before the heaven not cleaned from sins, and all these take place on earth before You because of their lack of the fear of God and of their sinful works, those of the people and of the shepherds upon them, who only bear the names of shepherds but do no longer tend the flock, they do not resemble You and Your disciples full of repentance and sacrifice with fear and respect, Lord, for those who do not have fear of God, have secrets, and their secrets are darkness, and there is no light in them because of their hiding in themselves. And how is it possible for them to get rid of this darkness but only by the fear of God and especially by repentance, as Your saints worked life for them and holiness by repentance, always, always repentance, oh, Lord?

However today, Lord Son, we have to feed, to rejoice and to comfort the Christians, for the Christians come at the spring, and we are to make room to the meeting with them and to divide the time and the work in two, for we have to go to the meeting with them on a day of royal feast for Your church, and we will work by dividing in two the news of the word from above on my day of feast. Those who share us will know how to work so, to have enough time for the meeting with those who have come to the spring too, and only after that to come back and to let it be known about the whole work and word of today.

It is much work here, Son Lord, and the time is pressing with all that are here to do, and now we are going to stand before those who have been led by their longing to the spring and to the Lord's place of rest and of His saints, and we are to give them food, too, and we are going to tell them this:

Comfort the Lord, oh, sons! Sing to the Lord, sing, be glad and rejoice over Him! Call Him, for He is your help! Sing sweetly, play the drum and sound the trumpet, for it is a day of feast! Play the psalteries, play the harps and sing for this is a law, it is a commandment from the Lord

for the feasts! Sound the songs and praise the Lord and His name with the instruments for singing, as it is written, and I am reading from the book from above to tell you these things. Oh, do not forget, do not forget this commandment, you those who have come out of the world and come to belong to the Lord, to take and to work from Him!

Sing, for it is a day of holy feast, oh, tired sons, and in this way come and rest from your hard work, rejoicing, singing to the Lord and making Him glad. Amen.

— Oh, I have reminded here at the spring that the worshipping and praising songs have to grow higher, mother. The feast with those in heaven is singing, for in heaven one sings and keeps on singing glory to the Lord, praising His name, and David said for those on earth: ***«Sing to the Lord a new song! Sing to the Lord, all the earth! Sing to the Lord! Bless His name! Proclaim His salvation from day to day! Declare His glory among the nations, His marvelous works among all the peoples. For great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised!»*** (*Ps: 96/1-4 - 96 MT = 95 LXX*)

Oh, come and rejoice over the Lord and call out to God and come before His face, you who are coming to the spring! Oh, rejoice with Him in feasts, oh, sons, because this is written to happen.

I am going to teach you now, for I said that I would speak with you and with those who come to present themselves before the Lord at the feasts.

Let them be healed from their sins and from the wounds that come from sins, let them be healed, those who come to My spring of word and in My citadel here to present themselves before the Lord!

I am teaching you this on this day, and those who often come, and now we are dividing in two what I am leaving on the table with you of the spirit of My teaching upon you and upon those who have to learn more and more how to come and to present themselves before the Lord, oh, sons, for the citadel of My word is the Lord's resting place and the resting place of His saints first, and then it is the resting place of those who are planted here for the watch of the citadel and for all My works into its midst, and then it is to the joy of those who come at the feasts together with My joy coming from them, from those who love the Lord, as He teaches them how their love is to be. Amen, amen, amen.

***

Oh, I said at the feast with the assembly at My spring of word, I told those who were gathered then, I told them to watch upon their love to grow, as it grows by longing and this longing has to grow all the time. I said that here one comes as before God, for here I have My work and I come here with My saints.

I am teaching you on this day, sons from the spring, and I am laying the teaching on the table with you and I am sending a book to those whom My word calls within its mystery, and those who are full of longing, come by the power of love and faith, for love feeds faith, and faith becomes burnt offering in the fire of love, and I, the Lord, feed on love all those who are drawn by the grace of My word when it overflows over those who want Me within this word, which calls man at the table of the heavenly feast, the one who is tired of walking, the one who needs rest and comfort.

I leave holy speaking into My book for those who come to My citadel of word at the feasts, and I really have to leave strong teaching, for not all those who come, or those who are to come from now on, oh, not all of them have got good conduct towards Me, towards you and the place of My glory here, and I have to teach them, not to come anyhow when I, the Lord, call and gather them at the table in order to give them, for there are more and more meetings at the spring, well sons, and you have been working hard, getting ready and standing before those who have come,

and I am teaching them how to give thanks to God each time they come and how to look properly at the place here and at you, those whom I have set here to watch.

You, those whom the longing brings and come together near Me here at the spring in the days of My feasts and in those of My saints, oh, you have to grow in love; however, you are not supposed to do this alone, as My teaching is needed upon you, to know after that one should come here with propriety, and at the end of the meetings one should leave this place with a spirit full of content and holy love and **with My life in you**. There are some who are coming near, there are some among those who do not see this with good eyes, are not reading beautifully, do not love nicely or are not speaking nicely, and that is why, I, the Lord, am bringing them together and teaching them so that My advice may cling on to them.

Oh, everything is clean for those who are clean; this is what you have to teach them, and everything will be clean: their sight, their reading, their love, their speaking and everything. **I said that here one comes as before God,** and whoever keeps in mind what I have said, that one will fulfill in this way, only that those who come have to know how God is and how man is.

Oh, those who come to be here and to stand before the Lord, should not come here as to any other common place on earth, oh, no. Behold, not all those who come, not all know, especially those who have never been here and have come for the first time and they do not know that **here one should not come with gifts,** because here there is an order set by Me and this order has to be kept. **I am the One Who gives Himself as a gift, and the one, whom I give Myself as a gift with all of My teaching and salvation word, does not have to give Me gifts.** The man who follows the Lord is taught to bring gifts to churches, to monasteries, but here one is not supposed do this, for it is worked only from the inside, and not from the outside, for the order over all the things here. I, the Lord, have advised those who stand watch here and I have told them always to keep their hands clean from everything, from all things that are not after My knowledge over the things here.

You, those who come, oh, learn how to come! **Do not bring gifts!** Those that are from here have to remain with clean hands, and I, the Lord, have established everything that is here. Oh, it is not possible for the crowds from everywhere to be here. **Only those who have completely cleaned themselves in all their things, only those I, the Lord, call to work with Me for everything that I have here.**

With much watch I keep this settlement and everything that is worked here, and I have called to support Me those whom I know closely and teach them as in the time of the first Christians, and even more, and **the spirit of the world has to stand aside from everything that is and is worked here.**

Those who come at the table here have to leave their habits and their way of speaking, for I take care of the spirit and the ears from here, those who are attentive to Me and to those from above, and it is not good for every kind of speaking of those who are here to have its way here at the feats with coming at the spring; on the contrary, one should come only with joy full of holy propriety to spend here.

I have looked and seen the conduct of some who have spoken much and noisily and all kinds of things at My table with those gathered here. I have seen two by two speaking, but I have also seen much stirring without reason and lack of good conduct. **All those who come have to learn that the place here is God's mystery on earth and His light upon people and His Spirit Who knows man,** even if those from here behave so warmly, so naturally with those who come to the spring. **Those who start to come here for the feasts have to be dressed in proper**

Christian clothes and with much propriety lest some kind of stumbling may appear among those who gather at My table of word.

The table of God's word is like a bread, which I, the Lord, break and share, and those who come at My table do not have anything to give for I have things to give, and this is how it is here; one is supposed to take from the table and not to bring on the table, and this is how those who come here have to behave, at My table of word.

Oh, it is not good to send letters to My place here, for what is written remains written, and **those from here have to take only from heaven, and only what I give them from the earth to take.** And he who wants to correct something here, something which is spoken or written, oh, that one does not know that it is good or wrong concerning Me what he speaks or writes, and that is why I, the Lord, am advising him to holy propriety towards My settlement here. Those who do not learn from here about God coming as word of exhortation over man, then such a man can cause evil speaking, scorn, a judging spirit and even pains over those who watch here. And what is going to be with these, who do not learn what this place and My mystery with it are?

And, finally, I would teach all those who come to My spring of word, and **I would like them to be able to learn how to eat clean food, as I have given man to eat in paradise.**[41] **The fasting for the Lord's coming is called this kind of food, and this habit is cleanness of spirit,** and I have always advised those who love and believe in My coming and I have told them to stay with holiness around Me, and for this they should embrace My will upon them and **sanctify their life and its living: clean food, clean body, proper clothes, a good and gentle spirit, patience, faith and much love together with all these,** for God is love, for even if I came for the sinners to help them to their salvation, still I am not the God of sinners, but I am the God of those who love Me.

Oh, well sons, who come after Me to the spring to take of My spirit, I give you sweet and powerful advice, for behold, I want that it may not come difficult to you to make the Christian prayer left from the fathers, in order that it may be seen, well sons, for you have fathers in heaven, who left you as a holy inheritance the life with prayer. However, how is the faithful one able to love the same prayer every day? Oh, how is he not supposed to do it? As he cannot live without air, without bread, without water, without clothing, without so many things for life, oh, in the same way he cannot live without prayer, as the prayer brings the one who prays before Me acknowledges the Lord by his prayer to Him, and higher than any price is the price of the prayer, living close to the Lord by prayer, by communication with God, for the life without prayer for it, is not life, oh, and many of those who are churchly baptized do not pray, they are not used to prayer because of their addiction to sin, and behold, every man, who does not come before God with his prayer between him and God, is drawn to sin.

Very easily man goes astray, departs from the Christian customs and gets involved in other things, and he forgets about the Lord, about the mystery of life and its price. The man's life is from God, and the Lord has to be loved as the saints of My church loved Him and left the spirit of repentance to be worked by the sons of the Christian people, and repentance is proved by prayer and intimacy with God by the spirit of prayer, and the holy fathers left a right moral standard on the way and a way with right guidance, with a good and whole measure for the soul of the man's life, and behold, time for prayer is needed all the time once with everything man does in his days,

[41] «***Then God said: "I give you every seed-bearing plant on the face of the whole earth and every tree that has fruit with seed in it. They will be yours for food"***». (Gen: 1/29)

for I told My disciples: ***«Watch and pray, that you don't enter into temptation! Pray continually».*** (*See Matt: 26/41*)

Oh, if man prayed continually, it would not come against him any kind of evil, temptation, trial or wandering away from the way with God, but behold, man does no longer pray, and he is no longer with God if he does not meet the Lord in prayer.

Oh, how beautiful it begins the prayer worked from the fathers and left to the Lord's church, oh, how beautiful! He who prays asks from the Lord, asks the King to come with His Spirit to fulfill everything to the salvation of the one who prays, and he asks the Father through the Son. Oh, how beautiful!

The spirit of repentance is the spirit of prayer, and people do no longer love this. Oh, be lovers of these miracles, sons, who follow in My steps to walk on My way! Behold, I taught and I teach you always so beautifully, so greatly. My mother Virgin has looked at Me now and listened with so much affection in everything I have been teaching you on her day of celebration among the saints. She has been protecting you for a long time as you have been working My will. She will help you if you call her. She loves you if you love and follow her Son. She is the angel from above of the Romanian people and land and comes to the help of My work on this holy hearth.

My teaching sanctifies this land and I long to have on the hearth of the Romanian people a holy people, the most powerful nation, and under the sun, **there is no other stronger nation among other nations than the Christian people, the people of Jesus Christ, My people**, sons, a people earned by God, as it is written, a people as you are, a holy nation, as I am, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08-09/21-09-2016.

The feast of the Holy Cross Ascension

I am Who I am. I am a Shepherd, and if I am a Shepherd then I tend the flock for this is the work of a shepherd.

I am the Shepherd with the cross and with this staff I go and work, and he who does not like the greatness of the cross and the teaching for this way, than that one is not worthy of Me, for I am with the cross, and I have been relying on it and staying with it for two thousand years, and only the one who wants to follow Me is worthy of the name of Christian, for whom I am his Shepherd, the Shepherd with the cross, so that he may have an example before him on his way to God.

Are any among those who call themselves shepherds, are there any among them who follow Me in their walking and clothing? Oh, if these do not follow Me, then in whose name do they sit as shepherds over people? How are they going to be known as shepherds? Oh, how do the people know their shepherds? Oh, how well is for man to know God and His book, in which is written about God and about the shepherds over the people! If people do not read My book and do not know those that are left by God in it, oh, these all wander away and are put off with fine promises in God's name, a name in which sit those who are set on the shepherd seats, and My saints and I cry for the mercy of those on the earth, and that do not see the way, but see only the shepherds who do not give them any salvation since even they do not look for it and do not work it for themselves, too.

It is a day of feast for the ascension of the cross, the rod on which I, the Lord, have been resting for two thousand years and I have been tending those who love God, Who was crucified on the cross to save the people from their sufferance caused by their sins. I shepherded My disciples after I had chosen them and until the day when I let Myself be crushed on the cross by those who did it, after they had seen a strong God in Me, and they were many sinners who could not love or receive Me.

The sinners cannot love Me while they love sin that they choose for their love. Oh, those who cast Me out from among them two thousand years ago and crucified Me on the cross would have not been able to choose God. Who was able to imagine then among them that all they did to Me was nothing but clothing Me for power and resurrection through the cross? **On that day, the cross turned into a strong rod like iron, a rod of victory; this great sign by which, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, overcame death and wrote between earth and heaven My resurrection and the resurrection of those who believe in their resurrection.**

Behold, this is how I shepherd and tend the nations, and this is how I judge them all; with an iron rod, for at that time I said: ***«The prince of this age has been judged».*** (*John: 16/11*) This word, I declared when I went to My crucifixion, meant the judgment of the sinners who crucified Me because of their sins and they received their judgment then and they had already been judged, and since then and until today I have been judging likewise as on that day when the sinners gave Me over to death on the cross because of their sins. They found no guilt in Me, but rather they found a cause for which they put Me to death on the cross; however, **the cross turned the iron rod into My hand, as it is written to shepherd and to judge[42] with an iron rod,** a rod full of truth and great power against those who willingly commit sin and always side with the sin and with its works, the sin for which the Lord was crucified on the wood of the cross so that He may no longer stay into the way of those who live in their pleasures on earth before God from generation to generation.

Oh, behold those who sit upon nations, upon those who are oppressed! **Those who work sin, only those have the way to rule over the people, oh, only they,** and those who, like them, decide for sin, for lie, for greatness, for dominion and for the lust after dominion, full of pride before men, even if they, while lying, pose as benefactors with their names and status, they work only stumbling, as Herod of that time did, like Caiaphas, the man of sin, hidden under the robe in which he was dressed with and which made him known as a great servant in the name of God over the people of Israel at that time.

Behold, there are not great people on earth. **Those, who are called and known as great people, are great sinners, great because they have the sword and the law and put to the cross the righteous ones,** for the one who is righteous never gives someone to be put on the cross; therefore, they put to the cross only those who are righteous, but they are sinners since they do not serve the truth and justice in everything they do.

Oh, men's sons, oh, open, open your eyes wide to see with them, as you open them for your own good. Oh, all of you open your eyes at My word upon you as if you do not open them you will always be stolen and robbed by those who live in the darkness, with the thieves of souls. **I am not the God of the thieves,** and the thieves are not with God, too, and they neither belong to God, for how could I be righteous otherwise, the true One, the light of the world, the light which brings all their works into the light, the Son of Man, the One forsaken and hated by the liars with their

[42] *See the selection topic: „The fearful judgment", r.n.*

life, with their face and their works, even then when they may speak with their mouth that God is with them and that He helps them in everything?

Oh, men's sons, open your eyes! Wake up! Wake up before the night comes, for if the night comes you will no longer be able to work or see anything. The workers of falsehood and human pride sit upon you. **Look at them and see their works,** look at their hidden face. There is only lie on earth, both in the people and upon the people that rule upon you. **You will overcome with the sign of the holy cross**[43]**, but get up and take the cross as your staff and start walking to be victorious with it.** Do not forget that I overcame by the cross, oh, do not forget this truth, for behold, with this staff I shepherd, and the nations of the earth do not know who is at the helm of everything that is worked on earth; the wages of sin and good, each one receiving according to this works, because if you do evil, evil is what you find as a result, as it is written, and people work only what is evil for them, as without God at the helm of the life and at the helm of the days of their lives, men cannot work anything but only their evil, and I come and mysteriously shepherd on earth, and all receive according to their works, and it is written that the Shepherd comes, the Son of Man comes on earth and chooses the sheep on His right hand, and the goats on His left, and those on the right will be heirs, as it is written.

Oh, how shall I call the man to his waking up? The hell where man lives on earth is the sin committed by man before the One Who sees everything moment by moment, and the man who loves sin in his flesh is not pleased to God, and the Lord waits for man to forsake sin.

When the country does no longer have sober sons with pain for it, for its destiny and protection day and night, then it can be plundered. Oh, wake up, you those who are aspiring now at the high places of the country. If you do not want to seek the good, the protection and the welfare of the country, if you are not able to do this, oh, then you do no longer struggle to win the authority of governance. The country is in danger if it does not have for it clean sons in hearts and at its helm. Oh, it is not well for those on high seats to be wealthier than those they rule upon; on the contrary, it is well to be brotherhood and justice in everything, for this is left from God, but behold, with the people is otherwise. Oh, do not longer gather possessions for you if you want to have a great position over the country, and be more careful for your people, for the being of the nation, for I look upon you and see how much trouble, how much pride, how much desire for greatness and justice against each other. Oh, you do not earn anything by lying, by deception, by slander and brother betrayal, for where there is no love and union, the faction, betrayal, robbery and money rule in all these, and man is knocked down to the ground on money and for the money.

Oh, Romanian sons, not in this way. I, the Lord, teach you that it is not right to work in this way. I teach you, those who want to govern and have high seats, and I also teach you, those who stay under the hand of those who want to rule upon you. Oh, I, the Lord, did not work in this way for the people. I laid down My life for the people. I loved to be poor, and I showed the man an example of life with God for the gain of the eternal life, where the happiness of the man, who prepares for himself a place near the Lord forever, is worked by God.

I urge you, Romanian sons, take shelter under the cross, sons. You will not be able to overcome for you and for the nation but only by the cross and by its exhortation, under God, Who loves the truth and the true man through love and repentance, sons. **Oh, the wages for your mistakes come and it is painful.** Therefore, take shelter under the cross, for the cross is as strong as iron and it stays between lie and truth and it judges with justice as two thousand years ago when it

[43] *See the selection topic: „About the graven image (icon) and the sign of the cross", r.n.*

showed its power when it sheltered Me on it from the face of the cowards and from those who hated Me, for the smell of blood was in their mouth and in the word of their mouth, and this is because of their sins, which made them completely savage, and behold, woe to the sinful man without a face inside and outside of him, for his evil deeds stick to him, as it is written.

I, the Lord, am advising the Romanian nation to great watch, as I have always exhorted it in time of trials for its destiny of today and tomorrow. There are no longer in the country of My word, in My today's country, sons with mercy in them for it, and My worry for it grows, and I want to work heavenly miracles for its protection so that these miracles may be read and understood.

When the Lord, has no one to help Him for you, My country, My Romanian people, oh, miracles come from heaven to help your destiny, for **you are My today's country, the country of My word, for I have in you a table of word,** sixty years of word from heaven on your hearth springing from My mouth, Romanian people, a written history, and it confesses from your hearth, and beyond your boundaries, that the Lord is without boundaries just as His word is, and He is all over with His glory of word from your midst. **I want you to be My church, My flock on earth, and I want to be your Shepherd, the Shepherd with the cross**, for you do no longer have any shepherds for your way to God and with God on earth, and you have only pain from those who call themselves shepherds for you and they do no longer let you move out from the bonds they have put upon you. However, I do not forsake you when you are under trials, and here I am, I come into your heart mysteriously and declare a holy word and then I fulfill it, and willing or not, they will see Me doing in your midst the word of My Father, and **you will be the country of brightness among peoples,** and they will be scared and all those on earth will become like little lambs at the sight of My glory upon you, My today's country, for **I, your Lord and Shepherd, grow you beautiful, and sweetly comfort you and protect you with an iron rod, with My cross, the victorious weapon,** and I will bring under your feet the glory of the cross, My victory through the cross, and My word in you will write between earth and heaven your new name, **the Citadel of the Lord,** and all those on earth will look at you and will say: ***«There is the Lord»,*** as it is written. Amen.

Now, sons from My spring of word, I put My word upon you. Oh, do not worry because of the work I have put you to do, that I may work with you, and not only with you, oh, sons. Oh, do not let yourselves be downcast for the fulfillment of the little house, which is at work here, now, to make it a shelter and bedding more reliable than the one that has been by this time in it. I will be and I will work near you all the course of the works. I will be, sons. Do not worry. On the contrary, be hard working and come together near Me, as we need to accomplish this building in due time, and you know that we have to do this. Therefore, be open-hearted and give yourselves with your work for this shelter, for My days of glory here, when they run their course because of your hard work and they are before Me to receive Me with My family in heaven, with the saints, sons. Therefore, order them with a council worked early in the morning and with a warm offer then, redeeming the time little by little, bit by bit, as the time for the fulfillment of this settlement is dear.

I take off your weariness, I am the One Who removes it from you, only to have you at duty at the right time, sons. Oh, be faithful and believe everything I tell you, for I want to believe in you as you believe in Me, in everything I tell you, as without faith from man, I cannot call man to help Me, and the Lord comes to be weak before the one who does not believe. **Oh, do not forget, I can do everything, only for man to believe that I can do so.**

I fill you with power, with warmth, with love, with faith, counseling and word, sons. Oh, be like Me, full of word, and in this way you do My work with you. The word made the heaven and the earth, and the Word can do everything now, too. **Everything is word first** and only after that the things appear and are.

Sons, sons, not to find in you denial or doubt or powerlessness. I have only you when it is hard, oh, only you. Love all that you have to fulfill. This is your power: love, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

14-09/27-09-2016.

The feast of the Shelter of the Lord's Mother

(*Excerpt*)

The Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit; under this name it comes on the Romanian land this word, which comes with the clouds; the Word of God comes down from heaven, it sets on earth and shepherds those who come to be shepherded, all those who long after God in this time.

I am bowing down and kissing the Romanian land, the place where I am setting down My word, the citadel which I have brought into view and which I have a shelter now, in the end of the time, and behold, as I ascended to the Father two thousand years ago, after I had finished the work for which I came as a Man born on earth, oh, in the same way I am descending, according to the word prophesied by those in heaven, on My day of ascension to the Father.

I come in the clouds of the heaven, not in the clouds of the earth. I come in the clouds of light. Either if it is daytime or darkness on earth, **I, the Lord, am shrouded by the light and I penetrate with it as the lightning goes in the sky** among the foggy clouds set between heaven and earth, which suddenly give light into the darkness of the day or night, for this is how it is written for Me to come, and the miracle of My coming as word on earth comes perfectly according to the book, the word by which I prepare My shelter of the day of My glory, the Lord's glory, and when I give each one according to his works, for this is how it is written for Me to fulfill.

I am bowing and kissing the Romanian land in the place where I, the Lord, have a fold of word starting even from the year of 1955, since I started this glory, God's word over the earth.

Oh, I put My kiss on your forehead, My today's country. **You are the country of My coming as word on earth now, in the end of the time,** and on this day of the churchly feast the Mother of God is standing above you in heaven, My mother Virgin, with a procession of cherubim and seraphim and with saints in tens of thousands covering you, for it is a day of feast among the saints for her, for My dear mother, whom I have on My right side among those in heaven, and she has from Me, given because of her prayer, heavenly watch over you day and night, and this because you are My chosen land for nowadays, for My coming as word on earth, to prepare faith on earth, because without the faith that knows Me, waits for Me and opens to Me when I come, oh, and how could I have come to set on earth the way of My word from this time?

Two thousand years ago, I asked Myself: will I still find faith on earth when I come? Oh, everywhere people are heard to say that they have faith and that they have the Lord with them, Who helps them, and to Whom they pray to receive what they ask for, but **I do not find faith for My coming on earth,** and that is why I have prepared My way to the people, I have prepared the gift of faith and I have put it in those who are receiving Me now, when My word is being set on earth, for **I am sitting down on the heaven of the Romanian people, I am speaking from above and I am making Myself heard, for this is My will, because this time has come.**

… I bless you again and again, and I am blessing the face of the renewed bedding until it appears with all its wholeness. I am looking at its full face and we do miracles for this, oh, we do only miracles, for **My work with you is the miracle from the end of the time,** a miracle under which every height will fall, and My face will mean then My work with you, My miracle with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

01-10/14-10-2016.

The feast of the Saint Devout Parascheva. The Word of God to the Russian people and to the Orthodox churches in the world

The Lord's speaking to the Orthodox-Christian churches in Romania, the Republic of Moldova and Russia

It is a feast on earth for the Christians when it is a feast in heaven, and the feast in heaven is majestic among the saints, and tears of love flow on earth upon those who love the heaven and its saints, for the saints are the comfort of those that are on earth in times of joy or trouble, and only the saints can leave the true book of history to be written on earth, and they are those who push all things forward, since all those who cling to the ruling chairs draw everything down, everything back, only for them, boasting to each other and to the lowly people that they are someone and that they have got up into the world, oh, but they get up into the world only to get rich and only to spend their life haughtily, for on the chairs of a certain city there are no high people to be pure in their heart and with their hands and life clean, but rather there are only covetous people of wealth and ranks and glory, only those buy ruling chairs, and the masters who are good, merciful and affectionate to the people of the nation, oh, they hardly come to rule in order to do good and only good to their neighbors, who are in great need of leaders with big hearts, being occupied with the protection and with the good of life of those on whom they rule and serve as to some loved brothers, by whom they build and take care of the country together.

Oh, it is a feast of saints in this day, and the Christian people brings inclination and reverence to the saint Parascheva, the protector from heaven on the hearth of the Romanian people, who is a great giver of good to those who are pure within their heart and desire, but the joy for the saints and for those who honor the saints on the earth would be greater if the people were worthy of the holy life and of God's commandments always on their lips and in the deeds of their lives, and as for Me, the Lord, it would be to have a great kingdom with people and with much work with the heaven among the people and then the people would not be in need of God, and God would not be so much in need of heaven loving people either, and many miracles would be seen rejoicing the faithful ones and strengthening the faith and love for God over so many people, who do not have the Lord in their thought, in their life and in their creed; however, if it does not happen that way, behold, the kingdom of the sin has got a great stature on the earth with the people, and the wickedness grows within hearts because of the lack of God in people, for the people without God in them are not good people even if their nature might help them to be good, because those who are good, if they are not good for the Lord, the fruit of their lives is not called the rewarded and eternal fruit, and the fruit is lost once with the place from which it appears to be.

I, the Lord, am coming to you as word and I embrace you within My word, Romanian people, because you have on your hearth the body of the saint Parascheva, a lover of God in all her time on the earth. Oh, I embrace you, people loved by God for your choice, because **the Father**

has chosen you for Me to come in this time as word on the earth and to have a house where to go to, to be waited when I come and to be welcomed and loved at My coming as word on the earth.

Oh, peace to you, Romanian people! Moreover, peace to you, cities and countries with the name of Orthodox-Christian, as the Lord and His saints like it to be! Oh, increase your faith and watchfulness for it, because the wind, which blows to wipe out the Orthodox-Christian faith from your face and hearts, is too strong, that is **the church that has been pleased to Me even from the time of My body on earth and up to this day and until tomorrow, oh, loved children of My Father Sabaoth!** I speak My word to you, the word of God, oh, Christian cities according to the tradition from the beginning, for it is a feast in the name of this faith in which the devout Parascheva lived and loved, a martyr who was seen keeping watch between heaven and earth in the Romanian city of Moldavia, **one of the three Romanian countries,** (*"Moldova", "Ardealul" and "Țara Românească", r.n.*) **in the name of the Trinity of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, the three in one single country, My country of today, the country of My word in the end of the time, for I, the Lord, and My saints stand above it in its sky, and I have been speaking for sixty years on the hearth of this people,** in order to make up My book and to prepare by it a faithful and holy people like Me, for there is nowhere holiness and a holy place on the earth, and I, the Lord, cry with the saints after holy halting places to have a rest from mourning, because We mourn without a holy flock in order to be able to shepherd it with those sweet things from heaven and eternal like God, and which are not passing away like man, for the man passes away like grass and he has not got any prepared place if he have not loved the Lord on earth to have Him as his Father in heaven as well.

Oh, My country of today, My Christian country, I, the Lord, have you within great heavenly watch, because all the saints watch upon you and scent you with the fragrances of the heaven when the Father has chosen You for Me as a feast of wedding[44] table now, in the end of the time. Oh, I have the word of My mouth as food on the table and with it I give you life and exhortation and **we share it with all the countries, and especially with all those who have a church into their midst and Orthodox Christian faith.**

I am covering you in this day with My mantle and speaking to you, countries and churches of the right faith and I am exhorting you to strengthen yourselves day and night in watch, faith and love of God, because everywhere it is dark where there is not the light of the Orthodoxy and of its Lord, Jesus Christ, the One Who left His kingdom on earth two thousand

[44] *See the selection topic: „The Wedding of the Lamb", r.n.*

years ago to establish it from place to place with its seed on earth. Oh, then all the kinds of countries and people have made up all sort of beliefs with My name on them and they have claimed their right to be in line with those who have called themselves Christians on earth, but **one is My church, not many, and it has been called Orthodox Christian, and the others are false; they are made after the people and not after God's will, and these forms of beliefs are not pleased to My, and the mixture is dangerous,** oh, sons of the holy faith, for all are dyed and they are not light upon people, and only I, the Lord, I together with those who take after Me in their walking and clothing and conduct, only those were light as I am the light of the world. **And behold, the Orthodox Christian churches and their flocks, as long as they are light in the world, they are like Me,** only that the people like to be with their darkness considered as light, and the Lord has no room within them.

You, Orthodox Christian countries, oh, how beautiful it would be on earth for you to be inseparable within the love of Christ, and to have the power to work out always only light over the nations on the earth! However, you did not make My love grow from one another and My Romanian country, My country of today, behold, it has not been steadfast and it has bowed for help to other countries that are far from God with their life and faith, and it had to be otherwise; however, **you, Christian countries according to My will, you have built weapons of war and you have wanted to let it be known about them and to display them so that you may spoil the love among you and to turn it into threatening,** and threatening does not build love, but it rather builds anxiety, oh, sons of the faith, **and what is more pathetic is that the countries to which My Romanian country bows, like other countries with a dyed faith, tend to spoil the holy traditions in Romania and the churchly tradition, as it is received from the fathers and from the saints, and I have been suffering from this anxiety,** and the time will come for Me when I will not spare the rod if the Orthodox church bows to play the games of the pagans and to spoil completely its little wedding garment for My table of word into its midst.

Oh, you, little and tiny city, Romanian child separated from your fatherly house, My Moldavia over the river, (*The Republic of Moldavia, r.n.*) **I cry out to you: do not stagger so that you may not be separated from the vine, for it is written that the branch that does not remain in the vine gets dried and is thrown into the fire, and the one which remains in the vine, My Father prunes it away to bring forth even more fruit, and to bring forth fruit from the vine and that it may not remain asunder.** Oh, you are so small alone, and what have you been doing as little as you are, when those who covet you to be theirs are great and threatening and are not your good friends as you might think of them now, in the time of hardships for your freedom and for your native name? **I have wanted to annex you in peace and with My power to the whole body of My country where you belong to,** (*Romania*) and when I wanted it you did not want it by those who were opposing in you and who were alien to your inheritance, and **now you have your fate into your hand** (*For Presidential elections, r.n.*) **and I advise you to kneel down before being brought down to your knees by those who are stronger in you, who want you on their side, and you had better kneel down before Me and ask for wisdom so that I may give it to you and to strengthen your faith and watchfulness,** oh, because you are as hardened within your spirit as little as you are, after you had been broken and separated from your house, from your mother country, oh, child wandering away among nations and within other lands now, and behold, the key for your fate of wrath is into your hand. That is why kneel down and be wise, oh, My Moldavia beyond water, and do not stagger from one foot to another because I want

to help you if you set Me close to you for your help, for this is for your good and not to be foreign as you are now.

And you, great people within your expansion and nation, oh, peace to you, Russian people, and hold on to the side of the holy faith and holy church, for you have a great heaven of big saints in their faith and with heavenly miracles above you, and do not let drowsiness seize you as it has happened to the church servants in Romania, country of My word of today, because these have not wanted to listen to Me as you have listened to God and you have not gone to mix with those who have wanted to spoil their faith by a mixture of sin and inclination for denial of the holy fathers. Oh, peace to you, Christian church and flock, and be united within the spirit of those from heaven of your great nation, because the great saints had been coming up into heaven from your midst in the time of those one thousand years since your holy ancestors had received Me on your hearth, who had become the people of Jesus Christ between earth and heaven, and you should fight and remain likewise, oh, Christian people, but **take a good look into the books, for I, the Lord, love holiness, I love peace and I love brotherhood, mercy and faithfulness and I love the sacrifice that is pleased to Me, and I tell to all the nations to know from God that the strongest weapon of defense is the love of God and of brothers, and then from it the right faith, the Orthodox Christian faith into the midst of the great darkness of the nations without God on earth.**

Oh, Russian people, do not worry! No harm arises from the midst of the Romanian people against you, because it is not in the nature of this people to do any harm against a Christian brother and against his neighbor, because the Romanian people is an affectionate people within his heart and love, even if the Christian nations are not inclined for peace towards all the nations, for this is written: that all may live at peace with the entire world as much as is possible. **But I exhort you more and more, church of the Russian people, not to bow down together with those who try to diminish the obedience to God through the church as it has been left through the saints and through the parents,** because the servants of the church of the Romanian nation have bowed and made Me suffer deeply and have caused those in heaven to sigh, and I, the Lord, have always wanted to cry out to them to stand up for repentance before they have put down the candlestick on the table, as it is written for those who do not repent while there has still been time for repentance. (*Refer to the assembly of patriarchs of Orthodox churches in the so-called "pan-Orthodox Holy and Great Council" of Crete, r.n.*)

Oh, sit down as exhortation into your midst and as an example for the Orthodox Christian countries and exhort them to steadfastness with watchfulness and obedience to the fathers for those

who sit on the chairs of shepherds, **because there is a great danger to put down from their places the traditions for My church on earth, and mixture[45] to get in over it.**

The saints in heaven cry and are full of mourning and watching over the Christ's churches, and behold, the saint Parascheva in the Moldavia country, always a protector over the entire Romanian land and over all the sisterly countries within their faith and church, behold its word of mourning over the whole churches of Christ in the Orthodox Christian church. Oh, behold the voice of the saints, who have made up a churchly flock on earth, behold a voice from heaven:

– Lord, I cry from near You and with You, and I cry with all the holy brothers, and we call out all Your churches to cry together with us, lest Your seed may disappear from the earth, Your holy church, Lord, for You fight to be its Savior, oh, Lord, while its enemies want to lose it and to mix her within their darkness without God and full of works of sin.

Oh, the Christians in the churches should not forget what the saints expect from them and therefore I tell them this:

Oh, Christ's children, you ask from us all the good for you and you have always asked us to be your intercessors with the Lord within your sufferings and joys and we bring you mercy and help from Him, but we also ask you to do what we did on earth: holy faith, love of God and life with holiness in it, which you can take within you by the obedience to those ten commandments, which give life from God to those who follow them on their way to heaven. I, from the midst of the Romanian people, where I watch over this hearth of God Word from, am bringing now, on my day of feast among the saints, I am bringing you my brotherly crying: Do not trample down God's commandments, but rather fulfill them with great love, and let them be your whole joy of life, as it is proper for the Christians and for the Christian countries, which do not have the life of Christ as their freedom, the way on which the man condemns sin and becomes free from sin, as I had fulfilled in the time of my life on earth, and thus I had received a place with the heavenly hosts in heaven and we serve the Lord and together with the Lord between heaven and earth for you, and we want to meet together serving the Same our Lord, Jesus Christ, and to be one in His love, for the Lord has meant the eternal happiness for all His servants.

I, Lord, from near You and with You cry for love and happiness, because I have been speaking now to the Christian people on the earth from everywhere, and I give you my entire joy, as I served only You on earth, as I worshipped only You and as I wanted and loved only You.

– I, the Lord, seal with My name your word of love, loved daughter. **Jesus Christ is your inheritance in heaven, and I want to give this inheritance to the whole Orthodox-Christian people on earth, after each one has brought Me his life in order to make My kingdom out of it.**

Oh, if the saints in heaven and if the saints on earth were not all the time, how would it be possible for the time to go on with so many unfaithful people and with so many servants of sin everywhere on earth?

Behold, I have been giving the word over the Christian people everywhere from My manger into the midst of the Romanian people. I can no longer tell the Christian people that many want to be My people when they do not take after Me and after the faith that has been left from the fathers, **and I say: the Orthodox-Christian people, for only in this flock I find My scope and My settlement, that from the beginning of My church two thousand years ago.**

[45] *See the selection topic: „The false prophet and the ecumenism", r.n.*

Oh, children of the right faith, children from everywhere, behold My bedding of coming as word on earth and from where I share Myself! **I have sixty years of written word on the hearth of the Romanian people.** I have written a book of history for Me into the midst of this nation. Oh, love the Lord and bow to the footstool of His feet, for holy is the Lord and His bedding in His citadel of word, and then the worship song will be churchly sung in such a way that all the nations of the earth will see the salvation coming from God and not from the people, and the mountains will rejoice over the face of the Lord, for **behold, the Lord is coming, and He is coming to judge the earth, as it is written! Amen, amen, amen.**

Now, My people from the spring, oh, sons, again and again I strengthen you at My work with you, and may your work increase, for the working days pass one after the other as many as they are until the arrival of the feast of the angels, when I, the Lord, I together with you will stand in the threshold and we will open wide to the guests of everywhere and we will give them great comfort and sweet exhortation for steadfastness until the end with the Lord, Whom they have chosen.

Oh, be confident of My power, sons, and then be confident of it in you, and only then we will have rest from our burden, and the rest will be with comfort after each work done, which I make up with you. Restlessly give your hand to each other, and then let the angels come into you and let them be able to work, and to work from heaven, sons, for the work is holy and it is a lot.

Oh, take care of the full peace among you, and serve one another with reverence, redeeming any split of a second, because it is closer and closer the need to be ready to set the table of the autumn feast, the feast of the angels, oh, sons.

I, the Lord, clothe you within the spirit of the heavenly powers and I will treat you with comfort and then you will be able to do everything it has to be done, and you will marvel at how great it is the one who is with God, and God with him, for I, the Lord, want that you may be like Me, sons, and that I may see Myself within you, and that you may see you within Me, and this is how My measure with the man is reached out, the measure of love, oh, sons, Amen, amen, amen.

14-10/27-10-2016

The Feast of the Saint Martyr Demetrios, the Myrrh Giver

(*Excerpt*)

Behold My signal, and the book opens at My word and I come in and set the table of the word and I feed with it those in My house, in My courtyards, and I share from the table and do alms to those who ask from Me, and even more, I come at the crossroads and stay into the man's way everywhere so that I may be found and known and to share Myself with My good things from above with those that want Me and choose Me to be their guide on the way of their lives, and this food is called God, and I will lower a heavenly table and sweet food soon, soon, on a day of great feast, and I will come here with the feast of the angels, for their feast is coming near, and all the heavenly hosts are getting ready for this great day of the feast, and I, the Lord, am giving them blessing in abundance both to those in heaven and to those on earth, who are going to come to My spring of word here, and I am going to sit at the table with them, as it is written for those who are faithful, for I said this: ***«If a man believes in Me, I will come to him and make a home with him».*** (*See also John: 14/23*) **And here it is how wonderfully I fulfill that what I spoke in order to be fulfilled!**

… — **My glory is the word, oh, My beloved saints, for My word appears with its fulfillment and with its glory.** This is how I have been speaking the word here, at the spring, and I spoke to be renewed and enlarged the bedding of the House of Meeting, where I, the Lord, come with My saints in the feasts, when the time gets colder for the guests, and behold the glory of My word how great it appears! We will soon stand, look and rest with comfort and with angelic feast here. There is little, little time, and those who love with longing this bedding, the city of My word, are going to gather at the spring, for I have revealed Myself to those who have believed and brought them at My gentle bosom to comfort them when they come together in the feasts here, and now, again and again, I bless them with great grace their journey to the spring. The angels do their own work, accompany them on the way and prepare them angelic joys and comforts here, and I get comforted that I am their God, the God of those who come and spend time with Me here, to their comfort and Mine. Amen.

26-10/08-11-2016.

The Synod of the Saint Archangels, Michael and Gabriel

My book is being opened and waiting for Me to come into it with a day of feast and heavenly glory. There has been great preparation in heaven and on earth here for this angelic feast, and here We are, sitting down at the table and at the food on the table, and I, the Lord, am giving and blessing those led by their longing here at the spring, in the citadel of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people.

The festive retinue is great, and great is the beauty of the heavenly hosts with which I have arrived here and with which I am standing on the threshold at My arriving for the welcoming at the feast! I am the Bridegroom of the feast, and those who are celebrated are in My retinue, and they are the heavenly hosts and their great chiefs, the archangels Michael and Gabriel, followed by the chief angels according to their various kinds, the world without beginning and without end of God's angels, the servants that fulfill His commandments, the commandments of love, of the loved One.

Oh, this day of feast is wonderful, so wonderful! Oh, how beautiful, how beautiful is here, in this great settlement, this settlement as heavenly work now!

Oh, peace to you, to those with whom I, the Lord, celebrate, on this day of holy comfort! Oh, you have come together at the spring of My mouth, sons. Moreover, We are here, too, those coming from heaven, and We are sitting at the same table of love! Oh, I would open the eyes of your body to see with them how much glory is surrounding this settlement, both inside and outside, renewed now by the word and deed. Oh, what glory of angels and saints, all full of the spirit of comfort!

You, those who have worked hard at this ornament of settlement for the Lord, you are those who give comfort by preparing feasts for those who are celebrated from heaven with their day of feast from year to year and comfort now those who are here, together with those that have gathered because of their longing for the feast, and joined their ways and **reached My holy mountain in order that I may speak to them from this mountain,** oh, sons welcoming of guests, guests coming to the table of feast from heaven and earth, but also from the world of those who sleep with the hope of the resurrection of all things, as they were with God at their first building, **for today is a day of calling at the autumn table of those asleep from generation to generation,** and here they are, at the table with the angels, and they fully taste the comforts.

I, the Lord, wonder among those coming from heaven with Me here, and I let Myself be seized by the entire comfort and wonder catches Me and I am trying to seek the words with which to lay Myself down into the book in this sweet heavenly moment and full of the glory from above and below, glory as God's.

Oh, peace to you! Peace to you, those from heaven who are here! Pace to you too, to those on the earth gathered here and filled with longing and wonder now! I am speaking and telling as in the old times: ***«Give ear, you heavens, and I will speak; let the earth hear the words of My mouth. My doctrine shall drop as the rain; My speech shall condense as the dew, as the rain on the tender grass, as the showers on the herb»,*** (*Deut: 32/1-2*), as it is written.

Oh, how could I have come visibly, not enveloped by the word? I would have liked to be always like that, to be seen and to work at sight with My glory, oh, but I am such a foreigner with all people, so much unknown by them, and this because of their estrangement from Me, so that no one, no one would know Me; and it might happen to Me as two thousand years ago when no one knew Me and gave Me over to be crucified and all condemned Me as a foreigner to them all. Oh, I hid from everyone's eyes after I had finished My work, and today I do the same, but I am also coming as at that time and I am near the man, and at the same time, I hide, and **My word coming from the cloud over the earth has got power in it;** it really has, well sons who are celebrated today together with the angelic hosts, the armies of My glory, well sons.

And now, the word of My mouth sanctifies on this day the renewed shelter of the House of the Meeting and this comes to serve the Lord for further holy assemblies, as the footstool of My feet when I, the Lord, come and stop over here with those in heaven. I am strengthening by the word its calling for the holy service and I put upon it the sign from above: in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit, the seal of the Living God. Amen. This seal full of godly power will be the protection from God and it will keep far everything that is not from God, and all evil things will be dispelled from all the places on which this seal is, for this earth and all its creation belong to the Lord. Amen.

And again, and again, a seal is being put on this day at the service, the being of the new well, having come out above now and getting under the Lord's seal, and it will be beneficial with its water, for I, the Lord, said and made it, and near it there will come and stay, a protector on My behalf, it will come and stay the one who showed to the world Me two thousand years ago, John, the Baptizer, the one who was My baptizer, too, on the day when he showed Me to the world as the Lamb of the Father, confessed by his mouth, for he had received from the Father the revelation of the Son of God, Jesus Christ. Together with this patron near the well, I am still setting another chosen vessel. Here, on the mound in the hill of the Lord's citadel, the martyr Ekaterina will stay near the well as angel, for I had put in her a spring of wisdom from above and this spring arose from it and renewed the land of many in the time of her confession, and this gift of wisdom will dwell as working here on the mound, **for here I have the seat and its spring over the earth, and all come here and everything starts from here and sanctifies the earth.**

Behold, there are works set to work by Me with service here, and My word sanctifies and seals, oh, and the world of those asleep is comforted with great comfort, that have an invitation to the table here, on this holy day for all the same, and My today's country, the Romanian country, is receiving now as an ornament flower everything that I have been making new, or renewing into its midst, and I wait for her at the spring to drink so that she may be known as Mine, for I have been getting out water from here and giving her to drink so that she may know the Lord, her God. Amen.

Oh, there is much sin on earth, and the sin is only infection all over the earth, and every man is a target for this pain that penetrates the body, the heart and the soul, and it infects the whole body of man's being, and it kills most of them completely, for **I am the One without any sin and I come out completely from the one who is infected by sin and only it remains and man dies because of sin,** as I told Adam in paradise that he would die if he had not followed My word, the word of life, and I had also told him not to take from any other word to violate My word with it!

Oh, I would ask and teach all men to be Christians, and I would help them to know the mystery of the one who is Christian, for a Christian according to the truth does not get enchanted with his habit for sin, with anything he may see or hear, and he remains full of life from above, full of God's commandments in the time of his body on earth, and the one who slips to the poisonous taste of the sinful life, that one has not embraced yet My advice and **the Christian life, the Lord's holy life,** for he who embraces it does not need any deception or wasted time outside of My kingdom in him, and he rather looks at everything within a cold mind, and he rejoices only over the heavenly sweetness, and he waits for it as for the love so much waited in his heart, **the angelic life in his body.**

Oh, man lost from My arm for your pleasures, behold what news I am bringing now to you: when you work with one of your tools in order to build something new or to demolish something to make a new thing and more durable, you try not to hurt yourself with that tool, and therefore, you use it carefully to do the work you need. Oh, in the same way you have to use those that you work with, in the same way you have to work with the tools that can bite of your soul, of God's work with you. Therefore, pay great attention to the windows and doors, as light and darkness enter man through the door and window, and the man's things for life or death can enter through all the gates of his senses.

Oh, sons gathered at the voice of My word sprung for you, oh, seek, sons, **to feed your souls always** and seek to take and to give food, as if you only take, you are called lazy, and laziness is a sin that leads to death, but if you also give, then you are those who are merciful and you will receive mercy as well, for the soul has to eat always, as otherwise God is spoiled with His work of life giving, but choice food is needed, and it does not have to be any kind of food, and not any dead or imposed food.

Oh, I teach you angelic food and I want you to be angels and have an angelic life in your body, for the holy life in man is the angels' life, oh, sons. Oh, how dear is to My Spirit your coming to the spring, to the food of word from above, sons! You love to come too, but you have to love the angelic life too, the life without sin, as **sin is the great infection which can do harm to the man who is sick because of sin.** Behold, you have the heaven with its food from above. Take, eat, and try to have the good taste of the life with God, and from those that pass away on earth try no longer to take life for you as everything is fleeting on earth, but behold, I come on earth, and I am the eternal One, and when I come, I come for you. Therefore, be like angels, sons. Amen.

— Oh, hearing, we hear, Lord, Your teaching left on the people on our day of feast among those in heaven.

Amen, amen, the angelic hosts say: let all those on earth stand well with awe and pay great attention at Your word, as the Lord is coming with the angelic hosts; He is coming with the heavenly armies and He is coming down on earth so that His holy word may bring health over the people.

Oh, You are blessed, and Your name among those in heaven is great, Lord praised by all the heavenly powers that serve You! Oh, praise to You on our day of feast here, in Your new

settlement, which has been renewed now, adorned again, Lord, and beautifully dressed as for Your glory! Crowns of angels are here in the air and they become Your beauty on this holy day. For those in heaven, for the invisible world, everything is air no matter where they may stand or work Your glory and do Your will.

Oh, Your glory is wonderful in the midst of Your creatures from above! Comforting wings we are stretching over those gathered under this shelter, renewed now for Your today and tomorrow's glory, oh, Lord. We are totally in love. Oh, how great Your works are with which You comfort those from above and those from bellow! The angelic armies sing and the heavenly powers swing under the song of the angels and all dance with happiness because You are their happiness. Oh, comfort those in hell, too, and bring them all the moment of happiness, as the day written to come when You will ask to come back those who are asleep, when the world and the sea, the earth and the hell will give back their dead and You will proclaim the great resurrection[46], oh, Lord, as that is why You have come from heaven on earth and You have come to be the Savior, oh, Lord.

We all sing in one voice, saints and angels, and we are praising Your coming and the word of Your mouth, and being filled with love we are saying: Blessed is the One Who comes in the name of the Lord; now and forever He is the One blessed and He is the One Who blesses giving comfort and speaking. Amen.

— Oh, the glory of this feast is wonderful! Oh, how much has been waited in heaven and on earth this holy day! Only I, the Lord, only I know how much thrill I have been getting from those in heaven and on earth, who have been waiting for this day of comfort between them and Me.

The heaven and the earth are one here, now. Oh, who can see this except those who believe in My gift given to them for this faith? This heavenly happiness is like a sweet dream, it is like a nice fairy tale and the union here of the heaven with the earth on a day of heavenly celebration is very charming. I have been very much worried for the preparation of this day. I have sought from heaven to be able to work from the earth and to help so that My word may bring fulfillment and the renewal of this settlement. All the people ask from Me to do them good and to fulfill their prayer, and when I fulfill it, they call this a miracle after that, but **the real miracle is that when someone does God's will on earth,** oh, and how much I want to have many workers that do these kind of miracles, so that little by little there may appear the miracle of God's kingdom with people, with those who do My will and word, and not I, theirs. **Oh, it is not well for man to take care of himself, and it is better for Me to take care of him, and he can do this only when he does not take care of himself, and leaves with Me this care for him, and he to take care of My business, for I have many things to do and little help do I find on earth.**

Oh, what am I supposed to do now to fill you with My entire comfort and with that of those around, with whom I have come and met together, oh, sons gathered under the glory of My word? My arms are opening to embrace you all for I am comforted that you have come and We have met here. I have always got comforted Myself when We have meet together and I have always sighed dearly when you also have dearly sought to follow Me as the sheep follow their shepherd when he takes them to pasture and water them and when He protects them from the wolf and beasts of all kind. I am giving you back this whole comfort. However, how are those who are comforted? Oh, be like angels, sons, for this is how those who get comforted are! **It is great happiness to look like angels, to be like them in everything,** to suffer like them for love and when this sufferance

[46] *See the selection topic: „Resurrection of the dead", r.n.*

no longer comes to an end, for when it is not, then love is not as well, and woe to those without love, sons! Oh, do you really know this woe? This question I, the Lord, ask you. Keep asking it always, always, whenever you feel that you lack this sufferance and when woe comes to you.

Now, on this table, I am bestowing blessing over the renewed settlement and over the new well, which has been put into its service now, and again, I am bestowing the blessing over the sunset, when you, travelling sons, set on your way back to your little houses, and you are accompanied by those in heaven, who have this mission to fulfill in all My feasts with you here. Oh, do not forget about love and about the sufferance for it, sons fed up with so much love, for I am only a wound, I am only love after you. Oh, remain enchanted with My love and give it to Me, sons, as I give it to you. Do not give it to one another, but all of you gather it in Me, and for this you need to have watchman and a teacher always, as I have also told you some other times, only for you to be fully faithful to My word brought to you.

Now, peace to you, much peace, sons! We have been nourished with the joy of the feast and of the meeting for it. And We, those from above, and you, those from below, all have eaten and got comforted. These moments are moments that do not perish, but they are gathered and remain, for they are moments spent with God and all things that are with God remain.

Oh, I would endlessly remain with you in this heavenly state. Let us remain embraced with each other, oh, sons. Let nothing and no one pull us out from the embrace between you and Me, the holy embrace!

Peace to you! Be God's sons, sons of love!

Peace to you! Peace to you!

I remain with you, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08-11/21-11-2016.

The feast of the Entrance of the Lord's Mother into the church

(*Excerpt*)

I come into the book, and I come into the citadel of My word and lay down in the book, and My book is on the earth and it testifies about My coming from the Father after the man, to call the man and the man to hear Me and have Me as His God, for woe to the man without God upon him on the earth, and I, the Lord, know this woe, and I try to put away this woe from the man, for I am the One full of mercy.

… I want to give you a new heart, a new love, a holy virtue with which you may be able to love God and those around you, and love is holy because it is from heaven; it does not come from man but from heaven. Therefore, take within you the Lord's voice, which breaks the mountains, and be a good soil for the seed of My word. I am speaking to you from the hearth of the Romanian land. I have sixty years of word on the hearth of this nation. **This Romanian land is My mystery from the end of the time, in which I am preparing the great victory, a new heaven and a new earth for those who are saved by faith,** and I am calling at My table the people from all the nations, to come, to take My word and to feed with the word from My mouth like the little babies that are fed by their parents, for I, the Lord, am King over this earth and I have a people earned by the today's glory of My word, before which every tongue is kept silent, for the Lord is coming and **He is making all thinks new,** as it is written.

Oh, come near in the spirit to My voice, which is calling you and teaching you righteousness, peace and life, for I am the Truth and I have My mother Virgin; I have her set in the air of

the Romanian land and she protects for Me all the sides of this land and nation for the mystery of My word sheltered by Me on **this holy hearth, on which I set all the promises for the end and for the beginning of the time,** and which I sealed two thousand years ago with the seal of the Living God and I marked its borders to have it as My house and table of word now, when I come as a Teacher and I share Myself from here over the earth, from where I am calling you, I am giving you and saying you again and again: Peace to you, peoples on earth, and to you, rulers over the nations, and bring them to the pastures and water, for behold, God is visiting you and calling you to His table! Amen.

Oh, mother Virgin, I have proclaimed My word over the nations, mother. I empower your holy watching all the time above the Romanian land, My mother. I am empowering saints at the borders I know and woe to those who have bitten of the body of this miracle, My today's country. **It will be for Us to have on this hearth a glorified church, for all will come to an end and the new ones will take their place,** who now have buds, and these buds will open soon, soon, for this is written for the renewal of the world, and **I start with My visible kingdom[47], I start with it on the hearth of the Romanian people,** mother, and you, on your day of feast, bless from My presence My mystery, My country and My work in it, and My book from it will enclose Us within it this day, mother.

21-11/04-12-2016.

The Feast of Saint Hierarch Spyridon

It is a feast day of the saints, and I, the Lord, am opening the book of My word and coming down within it with My sufferance, which is becoming word. However, even if My Spirit is only sufferance, I want to give power from the Holy Spirit to man to help him with it to his life, for the spirit opposing to Me and to man brings into his way only death, only carelessness for soul, and man knows this and keeps his weakness which draws him only to evil, and he gives Me only sufferance.

Oh, there is a great party on earth; there is great joy and there is food and drinks on the tables and good will on this day when the whole world knows that it is the feast of the Lord's Birth and the lack of My comfort is big and much, for man rejoices into My name, but he rejoices over his pleasures. However, I make room near you with My word, well My people, and we are waiting for the feast day of My birth, as this day is at its place as the holy fathers have ordained it to be, the fathers led by God for the setting back in time of the holy feasts, and on this day, I have with Me as your guest the hierarch Spyridon with his day of feast among the saints and we are sitting at the table of word and we want to set the Spirit of comfort on the table, for He gives Us power.

Oh, sons, sons, how weak man is! Man does not want to call satan the satan, even if he knows satan and his whole work with its entire face and which brings only sufferance to man, only remorse, and to Me, a spring of sufferance. Man takes care only of his sufferance and forgets about My sufferance that comes from him, and **whoever causes sufferance to God then he gets sufferance in response, as well.**

Oh, men's sons, oh, well sons, how comes that you cannot understand the mystery of love? **Love is from heaven; it is not from man**. Oh, do not lie to each other for love, for behold, you

[47] *See the selection topic: „The kingdom of one thousand years", r.n.*

have a good time in the name of faith and love, but you do this not because of God's sake, but because of your joy, and you cause only sufferance to Me, oh, sons. Oh, this is it; I said love, but I also said, ***«Love one another as I have loved you».*** (*John: 15/12*) And how does that come? Oh, how have I loved you? I have come down to you, this is how I have loved you, and I did not bargain for this, but I worked in this way to escape you from the bad wages, which you have worked by loving sin, because the love of sin is born in man by the self-love, which does not lead him any other way but into the love for sin. However, I have not thought of Myself when I came down, or when I come down to you to advise you from heaven from near the Father in order to draw you to the Father, but rather I have thought only about you and only in this way I have loved you, and I have loved you when you were still in your sins, and by My coming down after You, I have brought love before you with all My being. Oh, you love yourselves and forget how I have loved you, and as I have loved you, you cannot love one another, for each man loves himself when he tries or when he gives love, for everything becomes sin by the work of man's love.

I speak in love with the worldly man, oh, sons of My word. Oh, sons, sons, those who want to be like God also come down like God. I, the Lord, teach you to love as I have loved you. Become humble to each other in order to lift one another brotherly and to lift each other for Me always, always, and in this way you will love as I have loved you, and you should not speak about love between you and God or among you otherwise, if you do not work for it as for God. Oh, work each other for Me and get used to love one another becoming humble every moment to be able to love every moment, as it is not well not to have love all the time as your work and redemption by the work of love, endless work, oh, sons. Oh, two thousand years ago, I spoke every way possible by My Gospel and I gave all kinds of parables about the kingdom of the heavens and I left them written into the book of the heaven on earth, but man is hard to understand and he does not want to take from God, and the one who does not read the book of My teaching falls, he falls from the fear of God and has no longer any fear at all, and therefore he falls and does not care about the reward of his falling.

Oh, do not allow, do not allow, sons who have come to Me, do not allow to be drawn and tossed away by the winds of wandering for it is hard for the one who loses the Lord after he has stayed with hypocrisy near Him. However, you should crush your self-opinion and punish yourselves against this sin, which separates man from God. **The country of the Lord starts here, where I started with you**. Oh, here it is how one is supposed to know, to come and stay within this people, in this new beginning of the country, and how one should do the work of his living with God! Oh, everything that has to be guilty in you and among you, put away from you everything, for this is the work of the Christian. Let everything that may try to separate man from God and from light, let him clean himself from it always, always, for otherwise man remains under punishment and for punishment; but, this separation from evil is hard for man to do. However, I am teaching you here, and My teaching comes out from you, and man is able to learn if he wants.

Oh, sons, stay into My hand with your thinking and feeling for the things that come inside and outside of you, for otherwise satan works you in the darkness, as he worked those who let themselves to be a place for the darkness, for those written to satan and for satan, and those who went into hiding, letting themselves being knocked, have no longer lived with God.

Oh, sons, why man cannot love God? **Oh, he who does not love God, loves sin**, and that is why he cannot love the Lord. Let every man on earth know this and let him benefit of My word and come to his senses if he wants, for he can if he really wants, no matter how weak he may be, and on this holy day, I have on My right side the bishop Spyridon, the miracle worker, and **he has**

always worked miracles for those who have persevered to this great saint, and behold he is in My book near Me with the work of his word!

Oh, I have called you to help Me, My beloved saints, as you help Me in My name and by My power, and you help on earth those who call on to you. Amen.

— When we are called, Lord, oh, how can we not come down like You with our love and mercy to those whose calling is heard?

Oh, how beautiful is the soul of the one who loves You, Lord! Oh, how beautiful was my little soul because I loved you and kept You within it! Oh, how beautiful, how wonderfully You were working for me before the unbelievers, the lover of my soul, Lord and God! When I remained with no one in the world, I totally clung only to You and I lived inside and outside of me only with You by Your work with me, the humble one before the people separated from Your will in them. Through my being You were showing signs and miracles beyond nature to all, through my being, faithful only to You, for You knew that You had to work by signs and miracles to show to those who had wandered away and to those who were unbelievers at that time. Because I was a shepherd, I also loved to shepherd the people for You, but not by the word, but rather by the works of my life, Lord. I lived inside of me like You, gentle and humble in heart, and by these two features I was showing You great, Lord, inside of me, and many were wondering from those things beyond nature worked by You by Your tool, through me and by my humility, the Lord and Shepherd of my soul.

Let the sons of Your today's people take the example of my life and let them always think about it so that it may be to their help for their stature before You and before the people, as he who denies himself is great before You and before many others then, in order to have great work after that, and only for Your glory, Lord, and let him not take anything from it for himself but take You only and have You, and it will be enough for him, Lord.

Oh, I suffer in heaven, and I suffer like all the saints. In the country of Your today's word the spirit of the man, loving of power, loving of names with high positions, is hardened, and I would like to work miracles, speaking and cleaning from the spirit of man, so that I may put on track Your power and Your will, as well, Lord. Oh, let us watch, Gentle Shepherd! Your mercy is great and much. Oh, stay at the helm, Lord, for there are great waves! Put me to Your holy work, oh, Lord!

— My sufferance has always, always become word, oh, My beloved ones. Oh, how much I want to share with the man on earth too, but man flees from pain; he flees from the one who causes pain, he flees to joy and parties full of human joy, song, and dance, and full of all kinds of goods on the table of the party, and in this way he gets the bad reward and mourning as well, but still, he does not care about this.

I share with you My sufferance worked on earth and bestowed upon Me in heaven, for the making of My hands, that is man, does not give Me anything but only sufferance to carry and bear. Man looks only after his sufferance and forgets about My sufferance that comes from him, oh, My beloved saints and those who suffer like Me from those on earth.

Much sufferance is coming up to heaven on this day, for men have got heated from their party in the name of Christ's birth, as they say, and their party for Me is turning into mourning.

Oh, sons of My word, be gentle for Me, sons! Those who are not gentle do not stay near Me under My work with them. Oh, be like Me, well sons. I am the Lord and I am only sufferance, and I love with mercy, this is how I am. Oh, be the same, too. Be like Me, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

12-12/25-12-2016.

2017

The Feast of the Birth of our Lord, Jesus Christ

This day is My day, it is My day of birth, well My people, and I am spending the time with you to the memorial of My birth on earth, and the memorial is as it was on that day, when both in heaven and on earth was joy and pain for My coming down on earth shook the power on the earth and the great people in Jerusalem, who liked to be big and strong and to spend their life in pleasures all the time, and especially they did not like to have their authority and power before people troubled. And then it happened so when they found out of My birth, they found it out from the messengers, and all things were written to come, and all came to be fulfilled.

It is a day of holy feast, and I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am coming down into the book as word. Oh, how shall I not speak on this day? **The whole heaven is celebrating here around Me as in heaven, and the carolers have come here at you, sons from the spring.** This has always been so close to My manger here since I started to build with you a shelter for those in heaven, and even for the feasts with the heaven here, with you. I do My work with those in heaven at you as I did it two thousand years ago among those who, at that time, were God's people, so little was this people among many in Israel who do no longer followed God's ways as it had been given to them to love and follow the Lord. Two thousand years ago the angels worked and **God's work was mysteriously fulfilled,** and the world did not know this; however, the Lord established on earth the fulfillment spoken by the prophets for this time. **Oh, the same is now, too. The world does not know, it does not understand My mystery and its entire work with you here.** The world at that time was no better or worse than the one at this time, but the world is not used to the Lord's mysterious work among people, and My angels work too, as at that time, and they work miracles and accomplishments not known by people, and they are gathered in those that are not understood or seen by anyone but only by God and by His invisible things, for **God has never stopped from His working on earth and in heaven,** but man is too limited in his faith and view for faith and in his love from above, and behold, man does not have any part of the Lord's mysteries, as the Magi had two thousand years ago, who came from far away, following the faith revealed to them, for they were revealed once with the searching of the stars and their course, and they were shown a star, after the angel had told My mother Virgin that she would give Me birth from her virginal body, and after she had understood, she believed and humbled herself so that I could be conceived in her womb by the work of the harbinger angel from heaven; these three Magi saw that a new star appeared and started to watch its course all the time, and they followed it until My day of birth was about to come, when the star which guided them stopped over Jerusalem and they found Me born in the manger, and they bowed with faith and there they strengthened their faith in God, in the Son, King and Savior of those who have believed in Him since then and up to this day, and behold, **blessed are those who have part of the Lord's mysteries as the Magi had,** who found Me born on earth in a manger, where My Mother Virgin and the old Joseph stopped in the time and on the day of My birth among people on earth, and then when the people, great or small, did not receive Me in their homes with My birth and its mystery, which was revealed to the world by the people of other nation, who had come from far away to bow before Me and left their presents at the manger of My birth.

Oh, peace to you, sons from the spring! I am writing Myself with you into the book with the feast of My birth together with My mother Virgin, well sons, and after this feast, a day of assembly at the spring is coming of those who want to come and spend with Me, and I with them, here, at My spring of word. The Feast of Epiphany is knocking at the door, and you have prepared for Me a nice and warm place, a beautiful dwelling, sons, and My presents from above have given the power you to be able to do this, for I have no one else on My side and for Me in hard time and sufferance, and with you and Me there come and stay only those who love God and not themselves or someone or something else, and those who come and go do not love God, oh, and if they had only this sin, then it would be somehow, but they have also despised the way and My people and the place from here and My entire hard work with you in order to build a citadel of My ruling into the midst of this nation, and **after contempt there comes judgment,** for they have not understood and learn to bite their tongues when their heart prompts them to do so, and here is what I am teaching you on a day of holy feast! Oh, sons, you shall not vindicate yourselves when you are rebuked, judged and condemned, as those who do this to you may want, for those with a Christian heart do not vindicate themselves, but rather they seek to have humility and to work repentance for themselves, as king David did, who loved Me very much, and who, when he went wrong, cried in secret both for himself and for those who scorned him, for this is how a Christian heart is, the heart of God's son, well sons. Therefore, God's children work out humility and repentance all the time for themselves, and by no means vindication, as they have Me as their example when I did not open My mouth to defend Myself, but I carried the cross instead so that those who were to be Mine to see Me under My cross and to do the same as I did when I was under the cross, sons, because it is bad for the man who does not always humble himself or always repents from everything his is not capable to give away from him from the things that upset the Lord within man's work, because man is weak, and only the Lord can work for man. Therefore, do not be like those who do not learn their language as I am teaching you now to work both with your heart and tongue, for I, the Lord, am telling you and there is no bigger trap for man than his tongue, as it is written: ***«For by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned».*** (*Matt: 12/37*) And if the man's tongue condemns others for himself, then behold the trap which man alone sets against himself and which makes the man's judgment to be condemned after that!

Oh, sons, do not be sad because of those who make trouble to you lest they may have a heavy sin, but humble yourselves instead, receiving with love the painful things that come from them, for so is the Christian, tested and patient with Me on the way and enduring like Me. You know, when the fish is cast out on the shore, it dies. Oh, in the same way dies the one who comes out from Me, and in this respect, I have told to the weak Christian: "Oh, do not forsake Me, well Christian, as behold how weak you are! And where do you go with so much sufferance that you have and who else heals you from it?"

Oh, mercy is needed, sons, mercy as David's, who was mourning over Israel and who was speaking about the fathers how they were saved after they had been upsetting the Lord and when they were crying out to Him, believing His word; then they were rising from their mistakes and singing praises to the Lord, and soon afterwards they were forgetting the Lord's things and not obeying His advice and were going into sinning and over and over again they were forgetting the Lord's salvation and were murmuring within disobedience upon them, and repeatedly they were falling into the oppressing of their enemies, again and again, and David was repenting for them with strength in his soul and was saying: ***«Lord, remember Your tender mercy and Your loving kindness, from they are from old times. Redeem Israel, God, out of all his trouble».*** And then he

was also saying: ***«You have forgiven Your people their transgressions; You have covered all their sins. You have caused all Your wrath to cease: You have turned from Your fierce anger. Turn us, O God of our salvation and turn Your anger away from us».*** (*Ps: 84/2-4*)[48]

Oh, behold how sweetly I am teaching you love and love kindness, sons, and I am telling you: Love those who hit you, and bless those who blame you, and the Lord of love will be with you, as it is written, for man goes wrong and he has to humble himself under every trial and he has to receive the trial and his clarification as from the Lord.

And now, sons, we are coming back to the word of the feast of My birth and let us give entrance to My mother, Virgin, for she is sweet for all those that love the Lord.

Oh, your comfort is sweet, My mother! The strength of your love for Me as big as for all My brothers on earth, for they are My comfort and yours, My mother. **Behold the day of the feast of My birth, My day and yours, too, My mother!** My book is open and you sit next to Me with your gentle word, My mother. Amen.

— Oh, gentle and humble Son, we made each other as long as You were in my womb. You made me like You and I carried You, and I took care of You gently to grow up and to be our Savior, Lord. Your birth filled my being with a holy thrill, which did not leave me after that and gave me always strength and victory on my way with You in my arms while wandering about on the earth, after I fled from Herod's way who persecuted the children, after he had found that You were born and that You would be great on earth; however, You were still a baby, and he should have not been afraid for his throne, only that all those who live like princes on earth do not have wisdom to think, and they have some other kind of wisdom and desires instead, oh, and even the thieves on the high way treated You more gently, because on our way to Egypt, when a band of robbers came into our way and one of them saw Your heavenly beauty in my arms close to my bosom, he wondered and said that even if God had been this baby, He would have not been more beautiful than the child in my arms, and he appeased his companions, and I said that You would reward him for this kindness, oh, and You did it when the time came to reward him, and what a reward! (The salvation offered to the thief on the cross – see "Jesus' childhood and adolescence," received by Jakob Lorber, r.n.) *However, the king Herod was furious because of Your birth and caused great pain for the children and mothers, but God's mystery kept going on and on and it has always advanced, and the world does not understand Your mysteries worked through the angels and settled visibly or invisibly to their place, and we go sweetly between heaven and earth, for the world has to be renewed as it is written, dear Son.*

Oh, it is Your day and mine, a day of birth and of the feast of birth, and we are comforting on this day everywhere, and let the sons of Your people receive comfort, Lord, and let them put it where it hurts them and let them also be gentle and humble like us in joy and pain. May be blessed those who come and go carol singing at the spring on a day like that of Your birth in Bethlehem two thousand years ago! Our heavenly bread was born, grew and has given Himself as food from this citadel of Your birth, Bethlehem, and whoever eats of this bread has eternal life, as You said. And now I am embracing within the arms of Your mother and theirs those who give us comfort, and they will be a new hope on the way with them, dear Son.

Oh, let us give each other comfort, I to You and You to me, for it is a day of feast for us. Humbly and gently we are giving comfort on this day, born Son, my Son, and let the comfort that comes from us heal, relieve, strengthen and bring the peace and quietness everywhere in the people

[48] 84 MT = 83 LXX

of Your word, and from it over the earth, to the saving work over the people, oh, Son of the Father and mine, for You are the peace, You are the comfort, oh, Lord! Amen.

— We are giving a day of feast to the people of My word, mother, for he is the one that believed God's Son coming on earth as word, and on his faith I laid the foundation of My coming in the word to teach with it the people, mother, and to share power of spirit and comfort to those who love God in this word.

The work of angels carries Me towards you, sons, who believe in Me, receive Me and share My word over the whole earth. Oh, there is no greater reward than that of those who preach God to the people, well sons.

And now, we are going to have some days to celebrate here, at the spring, the feast of Epiphany, to open and to receive those who are coming to the water, sons. We are blessing their way and travelling on the way, and let their longing be their warmth in the cold, for it is winter and it is freezing. May the angels of the paths accompany them on their way, and I, the Lord, am going to meet them and give them **My word; I am going to give them the Holy Spirit, the Comforter.**

Peace to you on a day of the feast of birth, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

07-01-2017. (N.S.) (25-12-2016 - Old style / after the Julian calendar)

The Feast of the Lord's circumcision in the flesh and the Feast of the Saint Hierarch, Basil the Great

Oh, again and again there are days of holy feast, and once again I come into the book confessing Myself and My saints, for either I come with them for their days of confession, or they come with Me for My days of feast, and We confess each other, and the spirit of confession is the spirit of those who have come from heaven in the work of word on earth.

We are sitting at the table of word, I, and the group of the hierarchies from heaven, who are celebrating the day of synod of the hierarch Basil the Great, for he was great and victorious in his fight for the heaven, for him and for the people, the fight for the victory of the darkness between earth and heaven, and which people do not see or feel, since they are seized by darkness everywhere and from all sides, for the need of God is great on earth, and I, the Lord, have not felt a greater comfort as during these days when I have a way of **coming as a river of word over the earth and that I may become again the light of the world as two thousand years ago,** for the word of My mouth is the light of the world, and let he who has ears to hear, hear God, the Word, with them, the One Who made the heaven and earth, and the One Who became Man two thousand years ago to be their Savior for those who follow Him within this word and within His second coming from near the Father after the man, for man has to be brought back home to the Father, and the Father has sent Me again on earth after man.

Oh, peace to you, peace to those who put Me down on earth with the voice of My mouth! Oh, peace to you, people of My word here, at My spring of word! Do not forget, oh, do not forget to be the most thankful before Me for you are here and you serve Me day and night, for those who are not thankful fall from Me and go into the world, where I do no longer go. The spirit of dissatisfaction is a spirit of judgment, it is the spirit of man's pride which thinks he is right to be discontent and to judge because of his dissatisfaction, and that one chooses his destiny alone, and is not God Who chooses for him, because what connection can be between Me and the spirit of haughtiness?

Oh, peace to you, sons! Moreover, I come and strengthen your being and your living in Christ, Who was born on earth as man two thousand years ago, and after eight days He was taken to the temple for His circumcision in the flesh, as a sign that He came through Israel's seed on earth, and of which My mother Virgin was born too, and now I am coming as word of the birth from above on the land of the Romanian people, of which you are also part, and behold, we work hard from heaven and earth to bring into view on this land God's kingdom with the people, and I started with you, sons, and those who do not believe start laughing and jostling, but those from heaven work at this fulfillment, because it is written into the Scriptures for God's kingdom to be fulfilled among people, to which are attracted all those that come and take from the Lord the word of the birth from above, the word of the heavenly love and that of the men's salvation from sin, who decide for life, only that they need faith in My yesterday and today's word, and for this those who have faith need to keep it with all their being, so that it may also keep them away from despair and darkness, from evil thoughts and sinful desires, in which man fell after the Lord has built him and when he did not want to remain in obedience for the help from the Lord all the time for him.

Oh, there is no greater sin destroying of man than the sin of his unbelief in God and in His sight everywhere. The faithful one has faith as his power. He does not have to be afraid of anyone and anything except sin, for any kind of sin, no matter how small it may be, weakens his fellowship with Christ, and if sin is big it breaks man's connection with God and man remains alone and without the Lord's help in his fight against the evil in the world, where there are only enemies, and where only destruction comes to the one who is unfaithful, the one who is alone and has no help from heaven.

Oh, My obedient people, I advise you to take great care to stay in a blessed place and kept for God, to help your protecting angel to stay as close as possible to you, and not with tears, and in such a way that he may help you from near you in everything, for when you walk in the ways of the world, he suffers and cries and he is aggrieved because of you, and he has to fight against the evil spirits that keep the people in prison, drawing them from everywhere to satan's spirit and feeling, for you are My anointed one and the devil is angry with you as with Me too, and we do not have to give him any opportunity to do this, but on the contrary, he has to be afraid when he sees this living seal of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, on the head of those who are faithful and steadfast in their walking with the Lord in a stronghold and kept for a heavenly life in its midst.

I am with the hierarch Basil together with Me on My day of feast, when he also has his day of synod among the saints, and this great servant is happy to lay on the table a encouraging word for you, people of My word, and I am giving him entrance now and I am blessing his speaking over you, and I thank him for it, for My saints testify for Me, sons. Amen.

— Oh, praised the Lord; Yours is the dominion, the power and the glory, of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, of the Lord Who is praised and glorified within Trinity, and blessed are those who are and remain within You, Lord, for if they do not remain and do otherwise after that, then those who do not remain are no longer blessed.

Oh, how much I fought for the people to remain with You, Lord, or to take out satan's hand, those captured in his traps! I was hurt because of the men's perdition; I suffered greatly, Lord. I put into work my faith in You and my life lived in Your love, and then I made bold to throw myself into battle against satan to take out those he had brought into bondage because of their sin, for I had and have mercy on Your creature that does not listen to You, and he who does not listen falls, he falls into the bondage of sin, Lord.

Oh, my love for You was my inheritance from the parents, who had led their children only to Your love, only for You to live, Lord, and nothing shook us in order to separate us from Your love, for we loved You with faithfulness, and I put my life into the service of those who perished in the waves in order to take them out to the shore and to give them life from You, and more than that, to teach them their way to You, Lord.

Oh, the reward of such a great servant is great; it is high in heaven, Lord! Oh, behold what I am praying to Your from the saints on my day of synod: "Let us destroy satan and all his servants from the hearth of the Romanian people and let Your guiding Spirit remain here, and let all find Him, and let the Romanian people love You, Lord! Lord, strengthen the sons of this nation against sin and give them Your love, with which to be able to stand up for You, oh, Lord!

I rebuke satan into Your name and I am saying this:

May the Lord Jesus Christ rebuke you, let Him scold you, satan, so that you may depart from all the sons of the Romanian people, for this nation is written in heaven for the Lord and for His angels, and as for you, go to the place where God has ordained for you to be, for the time has already come! Amen.

— I am putting My name over your word, great servant, and We are going into battle with the power of word and We are cleaning the threshing floor, as it is written, and We are strengthening God's kingdom on the earth of the Romanian people, and it is much work to do.

And you, people of My word, do not get tired within your work for Me with you, listen to My advice upon you, and keep yourself within My Spirit to be like Me, for I have always told you: I do not have others to help Myself with and to be able to feed the people with My hand from above that flows from God's throne, as it is written. Two thousand years ago, I said to everyone: ***«Blessed is the one who finds no occasion for stumbling in Me»,*** (*Matt: 11/6*), for many stumbled against Me and did not want to be happy. And now, I am saying again: Blessed are those who find no occasion to stumble in you, those from under the burden of My coming as word on earth, and behold how many people have been found to be unhappy during this time! Oh, this is how they wanted to happen to them, since they were not wise enough not to stumble as so many did at My first coming and then they left again for their business, for My little flock are those who are faithful, those who remain and those who receive their work from Me to help Me, and I am saying again: "Do not be afraid little flock, oh, do not be afraid of anyone or anything except from sin, for sin separates man from God, and he who does not stay beautifully on My way departs from Me."

Oh, receive and encourage one another on My way with you, sons! The lack of sin is My way with you, and I am with you on this way and I am with you by your disobedience, and behold, **blessed are those who listen to My word and fulfill it!**

I am strengthening again My blessing for the preparation of the feast of Epiphany, when Christians come to the spring; they come to the water, sons. Let all those with the longing in them come, let all of them call out to Me to smooth their way and their day of traveling, for one receives from the Lord by prayer, and the table here is ready, and we will go and meet them, we will give them to drink and set them at the table of word, a warm table, warm house and holy feast, and I have been longing for this day, and those in heaven and I have been waiting for it so that it may come.

O, sons from the spring, peace to you and peace to your work for the feast during the days that come for the feast of Epiphany! Oh, keep Me with you, as I keep you with Me, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

01-01/14-01-2017.

The Feast of Epiphany

Oh, because of the joy that I have among those in heaven, and because of the joy they have together with Me, on My day of the feast of baptism, I am coming down with thankfulness to thank for this joy those who have travelled from distant places to be here with Me on a day of holy feast so that I may have people to spend time with, I and those who live in heaven, for I have come to the feast of Epiphany and We are serving here with those who are ordained as servants and We are also bringing for sanctification fresh water upon water on those who are going to take from the sanctifying feasts coming down within a spirit of Epiphany over the waters, and **behold the heaven and the earth in a holy meeting on earth blessed for the Lord**, and for this holy joy I have a blessed people here, at the spring, and with it I establish and prepare days of holy feast on earth, and with its little hands I share the word of My mouth over the good and faithful and over those who are less faithful, and even over those who do not believe and do not want to be with God, for I, the Lord, am speaking for all and for everything, and the whole earth belongs to the Lord and the entire creation between heaven and earth, and man is either a witness or an enemy, as he chooses to be or not to be, because in order for man to be, this mystery has to be understood little by little, and behold, the Lord's word goes over the earth and it becomes teacher upon man and it becomes the light of the world, too.

I have prepared a warm place for you, a sweet place of stopping, warm food and warm word of meeting and staying with you at the holy table, oh, sons who have come to the Lord's table. Oh, learn from Me, learn to be My sons, as long as I, the Lord, call you sons. **It is written that all the Lord's faithful ones will receive power to become God's sons by grace, and behold a spring of grace here, in My gardens, blessed into the mist of the Romanian people,** from where I speak to all those on earth, after their nation and language, and I also speak for them peace from the Lord of the heaven and the earth, and I speak what it has to be, and here it is what I am saying now:

Peace to you, nations, languages and tribes on the face of the earth! Either you are on the side of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit or not, either you love the holy commandments upon you here and then forever or not, either you are on the side of the wisdom of life and its living and establishing or not, as each man has made its course on earth, oh, either you pay attention to God's word or not, the word that flows from His throne on the hearth of the Romanian people and then is shared to the margins to water the land with life, still, I, God, the Word, am telling you this: I am telling you peace on a day of the feast of Epiphany! **And behold, look at the sign of the returning of the water of Jordan on this holy day, which confesses the Lord, Jesus Christ, the One baptized in Jordan two thousand years ago by the hand of John, the Baptizer,** the greatest prophet in that confessing time by all the signs and works that God has left on earth.

I am sending on earth on this holy day, I am sending the spirit of My peace, and where He does not find a place to lay down, then let My peace come back to Me, as it is written.

And now, We, those who have come down from heaven, and those who are the Lord's servants here, are declaring together the word of Epiphany over the waters: It is being blessed and sanctified this water with the grace of the Most Holy Spirit and with His power, in the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.

Oh, heavenly Father, My Father, hallowed be Your name and Your kingdom here, Father, and may it be here on earth as in heaven, and always, always give here great salvation, My Father.

Oh, it is My day of the feast of baptism, a day, confessed and confessing in heaven and on earth, and its mystery and power has remained and **it confesses its sign and place; it has been confessing since then and up to this day, to the wonder of the unbelievers and restless, My Father!** Oh, I have great mercy on the unbelievers, on those who are foreign to Us on earth, Father! Oh, how confused, how painful, how shameful they appear before Us when they leave the life on earth, Father!

I am speaking with You on this day of holy feast, My Father, when You confessed Me from heaven with the voice of My Father, when You said that I am Your beloved Son with Whom You are well pleased, and You told everyone to listen to Me, to listen to Your Son coming down on earth, Father. Oh, release Your Spirit to them and tell them now too that I have come from You, Father. Amen.

— I am telling, My Only Son, I am telling this to Your comfort, I am telling to all the people of today from all over the earth:

Oh, hear, you those on earth! Open your ears and listen to God, the Father, on a day of the feast of the Baptism, of His Son, Jesus Christ. He is My Son from eternity, the One born of Me, the Father, before eternity, and as I am light so He is light from light and true God like the Father, of the same being with the Father, and through Whom, all, all things have been made. He is My messenger on earth, Who became flesh two thousand years ago in the womb of a Virgin and was born and became a Man. He is the One Who was crucified for each man and then **He was resurrected for each one of His believers after that**. He is the One about Whom it was written to come for the living and for the dead to give each one according to his works and that His kingdom and those who receive it will be without end. He is the One by Whom the Holy Spirit was greatly glorified in His work among the people, and finally, He is the rock of the church and her entire foundation. **He is My Son, and I have sent Him again on earth now to build His kingdom and living church[49] at sight, and then through it the life of the age that is to be, everything through the church, as it is written.**

Oh, I have told them, Son, Jesus Christ, I have told them that You are My beloved Son, and I have told them as I did two thousand years ago to the Jewish people. Oh, I have told everyone about My mystery with You so that they may come to it if they want. I give them power to become God's sons if they want, and the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, works, My Son. Oh, I am giving You comfort on this holy day, among those who often come and gather together to listen to Your word and to get comforted from it. Let those who come may be comforted, and You also may be comforted with them, for those who suffer need comfort, dear Son. The men's sons go to sinful parties when they need comfort, but Our sons seek after Us, and We both seek after comfort, and then We seek the reward of endurance and the whole joy for it.

I am embracing You within the Spirit, Emmanuel Son. Oh, peace to You into the midst of those who come with faith to Your spring of word here, in Your ruling citadel on the land of the Romanian people, Our today's country, that from the end of the time, for **I have sent You here to work, the place from where We started at the beginning of the creation of the heaven and the earth and of all visible and invisible things of Our creation.** We are blessing on this day the Romanian[50] people and those who are faithful on it, dear Son! May Our progress be blessed and those who help Us to go, and those who receive Us within them with the news from above!

---

[49] *See the selection topic: „The true church", r.n.*

[50] *See the selection topic: „Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan", r.n.*

Oh, We are giving blessing over those who, by their coming come, and spend here with God and with those in heaven in days of holy feast.

And now, My Son, Jesus Christ, the Word, He is the word for the feast of Epiphany, for He is My beloved Son. Amen.

— Oh, how much of Your comforting here, Father! Oh, how sweet God's comfort is! Oh, what shall We do that man may understand and know where to take his comfort from, to have it and gather for him to have it in eternity, Father? I am bowing now and I am full of thankfulness that You have stayed near Me as word on My day of the feast of Epiphany. I am confessing You with Me, You in Me and I in You, always, always, My Father.

— However, I, Lord, I, the one who put my hand on Your head in Jordan's water and showed You that You are the One confessed by the Father and by me, how can I not confess You now for Your day with Me and mine with You in the river of Jordan, on whose bank the multitudes were flowing to You for their baptism with water, the baptism of repentance, Lord?

— Oh, My baptizer, how can We not confess each other on Our confessing day by its mystery working from heaven? Oh, how beautiful, how beautiful everything was! What a heavenly taste was in the holy thrill in Me and in you on that day! What a holy mystery the river Jordan received in water on that holy time! How thrilled and how surprised all the angels were looking, and also all the Father's saints and all the heavenly powers! Oh, how beautiful it is among the heavenly things, My baptizer! Oh, if only those who hear Us on earth believe this!

— Oh, little Lamb and Lord, let us help the people to believe. The devil has great power on earth, the deceiver, and all the people are weak, since their eyes are prevented from seeing. Let us help them with heavenly signs, Lord! The time has come, and here it is! You are coming on earth as word and light of the world by the word. Lord, enter everywhere with this whole word of creation over the living and over the dead! Receive my prayer and put it into Your bosom, and bring this fulfillment into view, for it is written for You to overcome, to be the victorious Lamb over evil and over all the emptiness which has settled between earth and heaven. I am Your confessor at the river Jordan, two thousand years ago. Oh, fill the earth with Your love. Bring all the wandering people, bring them to the Father, oh, little Lamb, Lord. Amen.

— Oh, how beautiful, how beautiful it is here, where We have come and sat at the holy table, My baptizer! Oh, what a beautiful bedding, what a sweet welcome, what hard work for this preparation! Oh, happy are those who work hard for the Lord! I promised these and I told them: ***«If a man loves Me, he will keep My word. My Father will love him, and We will come to him, and make Our home with him».*** (*John: 14/23*) And behold My promises for those who are faithful to My coming to them and the welcome that they do to Me when I come with guests from heaven on earth to them!

The whole water here is shared over the earth on this day of sanctification over the waters. And let the whole earth be sanctified and cleaned by it, and then let man be cleansed, as well!

Oh, how shall I not bow before those who always prepare for Me such sweet days and such a warm welcome when I come with My saints and with the memorial of the days confessing God? I am grateful and do not stop their payment. I thank them gratefully and with salvation, only that they may work before Me the obedience of My word upon them. The faith and obedience keep them to be Mine and near Me always, and they keep Me next to them all the time. All those, who have listened to Me suffering with love, are written upon people as the teachers of the love of God and the teachers of the people who seek after the love from above.

Oh, the comfort and the joy of this holy feast here is great for Me! I have been longing so much and I have been waiting with longing for the day of this meeting to come. You, those who comfort Me by coming to My days of feast with those in heaven here, oh, you will be rewarded and confessed by these days of My feast with you and with My saints. Oh, do not forsake My way to you, and yours to Me! You will lose your minds if you do this, for woe to those without any helm from heaven over the steps of their lives on earth!

The law of the cleansing of all things is this holy water with power of word on a day of Epiphany. Therefore, the sanctifying of the body and of all things that are needed, this cleansing for holiness is done by the hand. And you, sons, who set Me a table of feast here, with those who come together at My spring, oh sprinkle everything with holy water, and then clean with it all the vessels used at the table, because those that come do not take care of their table to be cleaned for all things, and these touch you with their lack of care for the holiness over all things and with the lack of the holy care, and not just any kind of care, but all have to get used to this care.

Oh, happy are those who do not find an occasion to stumble in you, sons! What would it be for you to stumble in all their lacks of fulfillments? Oh, it is hard from those that stumble seeking to do this. Because of their desire to be free and without any watching life, that is why they want to stumble, and then liberty and its taste, and they do not realize how harmful this danger can be.

Now, let us taste the joy of the feast and let us dedicate ourselves with all the things for the love of God. We are giving the Christian guests, we are giving them now together with the feast of Epiphany the celebration of the feast of My birth and we are singing to them the carols of birth, sons, and we are celebrating the winter feasts in one single day to rejoice those that come and beat out the way coming, and this is counted for them as great comfort, sons. I am not going to finish My word of feast without blessing their going back and their way protected from heaven, and then our invitation for them to the table for the days that are coming and running here in feasts for Me with them.

I am looking now on earth. **There are, oh, there still are places and nations who have not removed from their place the days of the saints and the Christian tradition left by the holy fathers. The day of Epiphany is sanctified at them too, and at its place in the calendar,** even if they do not have any power or will to follow My steps; however, they have not removed the feasts of the saints from their places[51].

And now, I am turning back with My sight. I am spreading My embracing arms and I am staying like that with them upon you and for you.

Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you! Amen, amen, amen.

06-01/19-01-2017.

[51] The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «***the people made bold to even change the times***», when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox" congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised" Julian Calendar, (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions". ***«… and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law…»*** (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

The Sunday of the Tax Collector and the Pharisee

(*Excerpt*)

I have leaned over you from time to time, Romanian people, and I have been exhorting you to believe the book sent from Me to you to stand watch, so that you may no longer cry for disobedience at the right time or for unbelief. Oh, here is how long, how sorrowfully you have risen to the fast of watch day and night and for watchful hope! Behold, you are fulfilling now, either willing or not, My word that has always been set upon you, as for a long time, I have been sending you from this mountain word to be fulfilled to do God's will for your life and that it may go well with you, with you and with Me, for I have a fold of word on your hearth, and **the spring of My word is called a high mountain,** as for over sixty years, I have been writing the book of My word during this time in your country, Romanian people, and I have been walking the way with sufferance and patience with those whom I have relied for the making of the book of My word, and it is very beautiful My history now, in the end of the time on your hearth. It is being written in heaven and on earth at the same time the word of My today's book to be a testimony. The angels are coming from heaven. They hear and write My word from My manger here, and those on earth hear My voice word by word and put it into the book, for it is written that the Lord will give His word to those who proclaim it with much power, and, again, it is written that My name is called God's word, and in this name, I fulfill the will of My Father on earth, as He has sent Me.

Oh, I have come to be your Shepherd, Romanian people, for woe to the sheep without a shepherd upon them, and especially in time of trial! Oh, peoples perish from place to place because of the lack of the wisdom from above, as it is written about those who perish, and wisdom means love, peace, righteousness, purity, holiness, all worked by faith and shared with all their work. Wisdom has to be learned and then put to work by deed, but where is to be found on earth wisdom like that in heaven? Oh, **I am the Way,** and no matter how much man struggles to find a way to others, everything is in vain, everything, because I am the Way and not everything means a way, and I come to shepherd and teach you the way, Romanian people, people loved by God. **You are My today's people and country, for this is what My Father Sabaoth wanted to give to you the destiny in the end of the time, and I to watch you,** both in sunny weather and in stormy weather, with all the heavenly powers, for I have to fulfill within you the Scripture from the end of the time**,** and you do not understand this if you do not read in the Scriptures and in My word of today, with which I want to hold your little hand closely and to help you to get used to God, because it is hard without God on earth.

23-01/05-02-2017.

The Sunday of the Prodigal Son and the Feast of the Three Saint Hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John

(*Excerpt*)

My book is My bedding on earth, and out of it I share My speaking far and wide and it sit on My table in heaven and on earth, and behold, I, the Lord, have not finished My speaking two thousand years ago, when I concluded My work of that time. **Oh, not only My Gospel of that time proves Me to the people. Not only so many pages that were written at that time mean the Word of God. My book has no end like God, for I had no end then when I ascended to the Father but I said that the Holy Spirit would teach My people and not leave them orphans**

of exhortation and life, and that He would take from Me and give them all the things the Father would give Me to give them, and now, in the last time, My work and glory is greater and greater, **for My glory is the word.**

30-01/12-02-2017.

The Feast of the Meeting of our Lord, Jesus Christ

I want you to meet Me when I come! Oh, sons, greet Me as I greet My people when I come, as I, the Lord, greet you when I speak My word to you to put it into the book and to share Me after that. Oh, this is how I want you to welcome Me, for I come to you, sons, and I have always spoken to you. Therefore, welcome Me when I come, sons.

— *Peace to You, Lord!*

— And I also greet you: Peace to you, sons! You greet Me and I greet you with peace and let Us give each other the greeting of peace!

There are nations on earth whose inhabitants bow when they meet face to face, and as a sign of respect they honor each other and prove their appreciation, and their behavior is nice and good, sons. Oh, let them honor each other when they meet, **the sons of the Christian people, the most powerful people on earth, God's kingdom on earth, a boundless kingdom,** for their kingdom is not of this world, as neither is their king of this world and has nothing in it.

Oh, how much exhortation, how much education is needed over those who decide to be God's sons on earth, and whose walking is to heaven, to the saints' dwelling place and the Lord's angels'! Those who decide to go to heaven know better first who dwells in heaven and ask for a life like that of those in heaven and for the same way like those in heaven who always come on earth to help those who call out to them to help them on their way to heaven, a way full of dangers and full of enemies, because the world of the people for seven thousand years have been indulging in pleasures without God in them and then for pains due to the pleasures and man needs to be helped; he needs to be helped from heaven, for the real and strong help comes from there.

Oh, sons it is a feast of meeting on this day, this is how My feast on this day is called. The parents who grew Me up and watched upon Me in My time of childhood, took Me to the temple, while I was still a forty-day baby, in order to be dedicated according to the commandment of the law, and the Holy Spirit upon the old Simeon, a man with a holy life, blessed Me and told My mother: ***«Behold, This Child is set for the falling and the rising of many in Israel, and for a sign which is spoken against».*** (*Luke: 2/34*)

Oh, the Holy Spirit blessed Me and used a holy man, He used the mouth and voice of the holy man, well My people. The parents who took Me to the temple did not ask for this, neither did old Simeon, but the Holy Spirit, Who moved the old man to come to the temple and meet Me on behalf of the Lord and to tell about the course of My earthly life so that when the words of the Holy Spirit would be fulfilled, everyone who would have seen their fulfillment to be able to believe, and even those from that time and up to this day who will have passed through their earthly life, according to which they went or go before the Lord with their life and present it either for judgment or for salvation, as it is written.

Oh, My people, oh sons, be accustomed not to despise the Holy Spirit. You do not know how He works, what He works or when He works. Therefore be sober for the work of the Holy Spirit Who blows wherever He wants and whenever He wants, and I advise you for this because you have not got used to this care yet, for which you need faith, welcome and watch for receiving,

oh, sons, and **you need to be heavenly on earth,** and the heaven has to be your homeland on earth, for how are you able to receive from heaven otherwise?

Oh, you need much, much forgiveness, much correction, if by this time you have not had sufficient care not to turn your back against the Holy Spirit.

Oh, be born of the Spirit, sons, for I, the Lord, have clarified well how those who are born of the Spirit are, and I spoke this through the Scriptures. Oh, behold how much faith and how much care you need for the way your faith works, for faith works the man to be born again from the Spirit after that. When the Spirit is with you, He teaches you all the time, He leads you if you are not against Him, and if you say "No" to Him, then He withdraws, turns into a scroll and goes away from you with His speaking.

I am telling you, sons that the Spirit has not become accustomed to you yet, because you have not become familiar with Him and with His speaking to you. Therefore, that is why I am telling you this, for blessed and peaceful are those who are led and guided by the Holy Spirit Who wants you to be blessed, sons, but you saw how He worked and spoke by the voice of old Simeon, and how he announced My work and its signs upon the people in Israel, and how My mother Virgin received the voice and the word of the Holy Spirit.

The Holy Spirit brings peace and power of fulfillment by His work. He can do and show works far beyond human capacity, even to those who do not expect and do not know about the things in heaven.

I am rejoicing with the Holy Spirit and with the saints because I had the occasion on this day of the feast of meeting to be able to tell you how the Holy Spirit resides, speaks and works for you and with you, and how your attitude towards Him is and how you receive Him when He comes to you. **He is God, One of the Godly Trinity and He not separated in His work and Unity,** and you should seek to learn the whole work and power of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit at work at the same time, not by turns, not part of the work, oh, no sons, no, **but God is Three in One, this is how God is and works, and the Spirit of the Lord breathes and gives birth to the people, He gives them birth from above, He forms them, He always exhorts them,** and it is written that He will give birth again to the whole world. And you should fight, sons, oh, fight and be part of the world that is born again and to remain; you to remain forever in it and for it, for My teaching is great and sweet upon you, and I have not spoken with anyone by this time as sweetly as with you, for you are the youngest people and this is how you are supposed to behave, as the youngest one, sons, for you saw that when Adam was not a child, he did not have and he did not need any submission, any propriety or help or watch upon him, for he was suddenly big, a mature man, and those who are big, behold, they do not listen, they do not stay under supervision, under education, under parents, sons. However, I came as a child when I came, and I was submitted to the care, to the obedience, and to the fatherly love and protection, and this is how I began My teaching upon man. Oh, you should do the same. **What you have seen at Me this is what you have to do, too, and you will be led by the Spirit, sons.**

I have written Myself with you into the book on My day of the feast of welcome. We have met together with the word of the Holy Spirit and given each other the greeting of peace, and then We have put on the table, only holy instruction, sons, and you should give it further to the people who have part of the food of My word, so that they may eat and grow up from this manna, for otherwise they eat in vain from it, and they will also be called to give and account for it, for it is the Lord's gift, oh, sons.

And now, because We are about to finish the word of the day of the feast, I am greeting you: Peace to you, sons! And now….!

— *Peace to You, Lord!*

— Oh, well My people, learn to behave properly, learn the propriety full of sensitiveness from above and full of teaching for it, sons, worked between you and Me after that, between brother and brother, and again, among you all, and among those who see you with God in you, to My glory with you, oh, sons.

Oh, peace to you! Peace to you! Peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

02-02/15-02-2017.

The Sunday of the fearful Judgment

I have written down for My coming the word into the midst of the Romanian people. I have room and board on the hearth of this people and I have a hospitable people and it has faith for My today's work over the earth, everything coming out at My word, everything by My power and by the great grace of God's creation, for My creation is this mystery working into the midst of this nation, in which I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, I have laid down My coming and My sitting on the reigning seat of My glory, as the word of My mouth was written two thousand years ago, for all the nations to stay under the glory of My word and to come together so that I may separate some from others as the shepherd separates the sheep from the goats to put the sheep on My right hand side and the goats on My left hand side and to tell them their destiny for eternity, as everyone's work was in his life on earth, **and this is how will happen, because God said so.**

I am writing down into My today's book the word of watching for those who receive My exhortation, My speaking over the earth. Oh, one is to watch for the day of separation, for on that day I will say to those on the right and to those on the left their place of inheritance, and it is good for each man to take very seriously into consideration for this moment, for those on the right will hear the voice of God's Son, Who will tell them: ***«Come, blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world; for I was hungry, and you gave Me food to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave Me to drink; I was a stranger and you took Me in; naked, and you clothed Me; I was sick, and you visited Me; I was in prison, and you came to Me… Most assuredly I tell you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brothers, you did it to Me».*** (*Matt: 25/34-40*) Oh, and then I will say to those on My left hand, ***«Depart from Me, you cursed, into the eternal fire which is prepared for the devil and his angels».*** (*Matt: 25/41*) **Moreover, after I will have finished this separation each one will go to his place he has prepared by his works, as it is written.**

Oh, behold, it is to be watched for that moment, and one should seriously consider My word of that time, for I did not take it with Me in heaven, but this word has remained on earth and it still has its power and truth.

And now, We are to put into the book the good meaning of this word, **because each one understands in his own way and no one pays attention to God and to His teaching.**

Oh, people of My word, oh, sons from the spring, let us split the thread in four for all the meanings sons so that it may be useful for many, for the man who takes pride in his works and faith, does not have the chance **to hear how God's word is to be understood**. I had been with My disciples two days before I was cunningly arrested by the ruling priests, by the scribes, and by the elders of the people, who conspired how they were to catch Me. I was with My teaching upon

My disciples and I told them many parables about the Kingdom of the heavens, and I have told them one after the other, and then I clarified to them the day of My coming with the judgment for the works. After that we went to Bethany, telling them that I would be caught, crucified and buried, and then the woman with the myrrh came and it happened so for the preparation of My sacrifice, because she poured out this myrrh over Me. And when the day of the Last Supper came, I told them that the time of My betrayal had come. We finished the Supper and I revealed to them the one who was going to sell Me and we got out in the garden of Gethsemane and waited for Judas there and he came with those who caught Me, and I went away from My disciples, from My brothers who were little in the eyes of those who ruled over Jerusalem, since I, their Lord and Teacher had been found worthy of punishment by crucifixion and there were only two men of influence who had mercy on Me in time of trouble and they took My body and organized My burial, and **all the others found their place on My left hand side for the day when the fearful judgment[52] would take place**.

Oh, sons, while I was speaking to My disciples, I spoke about the day when as a shepherd I would separate the sheep from the goats and I would put the righteous ones on My right hand side, for they had mercy on Me whenever they did it to one of the least of My brothers. **Oh, who would these brothers be? These are those who suffer with Me and for Me as My disciples suffered, My brothers without any price in the eyes of the rulers over the people, and they are those who follow Me with their life and not only with their works,** for I said: ***«My mother and My brothers are those who listen to My word and fulfilled it when they are on earth»,*** (*See Matt: 12/48-50*), and these have to be found, they have to be known, for they are the gold of the heaven on earth, and they have part with God in their life and after that, **and whenever they are shown mercy because they are Mine, and those who have mercy on them will surely not lose their reward.**

I told My disciples: ***«Whoever will give you a glass of water because you are Mine, will not lose his reward».*** Oh, is there still someone among those who think that they know and understand from God? Is there someone really, one who understands My word, well explained? Oh, if you, man, need the knowledge of a mature man, to whom you want to go with your offering for the help you want to receive, can anyone pledge for you before the one you knock at his door? **Oh, the same is with the meaning about the least of My brothers, those who can open the kingdom of the heavens for many.** I am the King of those who love Me by suffering with Me and for Me on the way, as My disciples suffered, those who were despised for My name and who preached about the kingdom of the heavens to all those who believed or not in it.

Oh, woe to the rich people and who are rich in their possessions and who expose their good works, done for the people who have no riches, only to draw on themselves praise for their works! And woe to those who do not know to offer support to the least of My brothers among the people and who know the way for the works that reach before the Lord! Oh, those who are fools for Christ's sake, they are the true messengers, they have got favor with the Lord, and they have it because their love, because of their holy way, and **the poor man is not anyhow in God's eyes,** for many poor people are those who do not like to work for their bread and waste in sinful pleasures the things received from those who think that they can get good works for heaven, giving money to those who ask for it! However, the Word of the Gospel remembered on this Sunday according to the church order, oh, My word and its meaning were otherwise, for I have spoken My word for

[52] *See the selection topic: „The fearful judgment", r.n.*

those who suffered, mourned and endured persecution and contempt because they were Mine, and behold, there is no interpreter to interpret My word well to the people, and **the Lord has to come and interpret His Word for them**.

Therefore, pay attention, you those who are both great and small, chiefs and soldiers, rich and poor, slaves or free, all those on earth, **all pay attention to the Lord**, for one has to watch for the fulfillment of God's word, because you cannot fulfill it anyway you may want if you want to be written with those who do the works of salvation for their help on the day of judgment. Oh, watch, so that you may be able to get up from your bed for the watch upon your life, and watch for the Lord, for the Lord is coming, He is coming, and He is coming as a Shepherd and separates the sheep from the goats and He will put the sheep on His right hand side and the goats on His left hand side, as His word two thousand years ago was written. Oh, listen to the exhortation for the watch and show Me that you listen, because God calls out to you to listen to Him.

Oh, My today's country, the country of My coming as word on earth, oh, Romanian people, put to your heart My love for your country and call home your sons who left the country and went far away, for **I bring you good news, that this citadel, sweet to Me, will be called "There the Lord is,"** and it will be called "Home," only it will be called that way.

Oh, Romanian sons, do not leave this country. It is My today's country and your country, and **I have in it board and house and the throne of My glory**, as it is written to come and to judge from the throne of the glory all the nations, **for the book of My word written on your hearth is the throne of My glory, and God's Word flows from it over the earth and waters the earth with His glory.**

Oh, Romanian sons, come and meet together at your home, sons! When I come to you in your country and when I let My word on the table, oh, where do you go so that you may not be found guilty because you have gone away from the Lord?

Oh, stay at home, sons! This country is going to shine with My glory in it soon, soon! Oh, do not lose your patience and do not lose your faith. Encourage one another in faith, Romanian sons!

Seek after Me, sons, and pay attention to My word upon you, for I come into your way with it, because this time has come, and I, the Lord, watch upon you and for you, and now I am asking you: Watch with Me, watch with the Lord for the country and over the country, and watch once with the saints, and you will be written among those who have mercy on Me and give to Me; they give Me so that I may give them My kingdom, and to have them at My right hand side. Amen, amen, amen.

06-02/19-02-2017.

The Sunday of Adam's Expulsion from Paradise

I am Who I am, and I am the Messenger of the Father Sabaoth on earth as word. **I speak with man on earth as I spoke with Adam in paradise,** with the man I made by My hand from the dust of the earth and in whom I breathed breath of life, for I breathed over the man made from the dust and he had breath of life as God's and he became a living being, with the capacity to move, to see, to hear, to feel all the things that surrounded and saw him, and each and everything rejoiced when they saw him, all things that were in paradise and that were founded when the Paradise garden were made, for God said that a garden of paradise to be made for man after He had built him, and then He gave it to man as his dwelling place, as his house and garden of unspeakable

beauty and God put man to take care of it and to work in paradise, for woe to the one without any work given by God and without obedience for the whole work to be done!

Oh, this is what happened with the man made by God and set in the garden of paradise, who did not want to listen to the laws of the garden, for **God gave him as his commandment what to eat and what not to eat,** but the man's disobedience to God's commandment took him out of the garden and thus **Adam fell from paradise because of his disobedience**.

Oh, peace to you, sons who put My word into the book! Oh, sons, it is a great thing that I, the Lord, have a church on earth with all its foundation from the beginning of My church, in which I had all My body members and out of which all the gifts of the Holy Spirit were working and giving priority to each other for the work according to the needs of the church, and anyone had work to do, for there were apostles and prophets, there were people who spoke in tongues and healed sicknesses, there were some who worked miracles, and others who were stewards for the needs of the church, and anyone had work to do, and there have been servants for everything God and His church may have needed, and saints full of the Holy Spirit and of the gifts of the Holy Spirit have stood up and organized the whole way of My church up until My coming as the Church's Bridegroom with the table of wedding, and behold, this day of Sunday has in it, ordained by the saints before the Lent, and it has the memorial of Adam's expulsion from paradise, and starting with the day of tomorrow it is written a churchly commandment for the forty-day fasting and even longer, **a time in which man should learn about his coming back to the former state of paradise,** the state of resurrection, of repentance, of the love for God and of spending in this love, and this spending time means its fruit, the fruit of love, **the life of heaven,** and out of which man cannot fall, because love cannot fail, for its fruit does not cause the fall of the one who works it, but, on the contrary, **it lifts him up at the condition of the paradise, at his spending with the Lord in the holiness of the body, of the soul and of the spirit**, as it should have been between Adam and the Lord if man had listened to God's commandment in paradise, in the man's paradisiacal life.

Oh, sons, My speaking takes place on earth only if I, the Lord, have someone to speak with, if there is someone to listen to My speaking. I am speaking with you, after I had given you ears to hear, and it hurts Me because there are still some that want to change the way of My today's speaking over the earth and he speaks according to his mind and gives to the people his own explanation about My coming on earth as word. Oh, it is not well for that man to do this according to his mind. It cannot be comprehended by the man's mind the work spoken by My mouth and its laying down on earth into its book. **My explanation for this mystery should be enough.** However, man is naughty and he arises with his mind and mouth and speaks from himself, not from Me, for how were to speak from the Lord those who are naughty with respect to God's mysteries?

Behold, when I speak, I come and say: "Sons, sons, listen to My word and write it down into My book on earth." Moreover, I also tell those who hear from Me, and more than that man were not supposed to try and misinterpret and share to the sides according to his mind, and he had better be afraid to do this, since he does not know more from Me about the mystery of the work of My word, which comes on earth, and **which, when I speak, all the living beings between heaven and earth hear it, the whole earth and heaven hear it and everything between heaven and earth and they are witnesses for the speaking of My mouth, the speaking so much waited by the whole creation.** Oh, only man, oh, only he cannot confess this mystery of My speaking over the earth, for man is haughty, he is naughty, he is exceedingly bold and he thinks that he is a

confessor and thinks that he knows and can clarify the things worked by God, but woe to those who tempt and want to speak with their tongue the work of God's word, which fills the world!

You, those who have heard from My mouth the word that has cradled your soul and earth for such a long time, but you, too, those who have not heard the Lord speaking yet, who have been taking His speaking from the book, oh, **listen to what I, the Lord, am going to reveal to you:**

I spoke and always speak with the Father, and the Father always speaks with Me, for I am His Son. I spoke to the creation, and it came into being and it stood before God. I spoke with the Father to build man out of the dust of the earth in Our image and after Our likeness, and then We took him and breathed breath of life upon him and We spoke with him, and he spoke with God, too. Oh, I spoke with Adam, I spoke with his woman, I spoke with their sons, **even if they did not see Me but heard Me speaking only,** walking and rustling under My steps My walking and its smooth wind, on whose wings I go**.** Oh, since then I have always, always spoken over My creation, which has been listening to Me as I want it to do, for who is the one who really puts holy fragrances in flowers when they open their buds and give themselves to God and to the people with their fragrance and with their various beauty, color and form? Or, who has put the song in the leaves from the trees when the wind sways through their little branches to become glory for the Lord, their Maker? Oh, who makes the unreasoning to hear, to understand and to worship the Lord because of all His benefits through which He gives them food, light and life?

You, those who have been witnesses to My speaking with you, hearing the voice of My word so many times, oh, I let you know that all the things will be witnesses between you and Me for My speaking with you, and even the clothes on you will be witnesses even if you do not have them on you now, but they will be called and appear and testify about My speaking with you, and the leaves in the tree will testify, too; the flowers, the grass, the birds and all the living beings, for all will be charmed at the hearing of My word when it speaks on earth. Your houses and the things in the house, those that are near the house and around them, the wood, the stones, the table and the chairs, the bed and its bedding, the water and food, the salt and honey, sweet and bitter, all, all things, **and especially the book of My word that I have prophesied to be written and founded on earth,** and behold, all these will give testimony about God's word as many times as the Lord has spoken with you and whenever you speak against the Lord, and especially against the places and the servants that have been helping Me in My work where I have made a ruling citadel and a cradle for the word of My mouth, the book of My word over the earth, of which the whole creature and all God's creation has eaten and has been nourished, for all need comfort, they all need the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, and about whom you, who are daring in your mind, want to discern His work over the earth and over the people, the work of the Spirit from heaven, sons.

Oh, well sons, proud in your spirit, oh, if you were to be wise, then it would be for you to know and not play with the fire; it would be for you to know this, too, but behold, you do not know what you play with, as neither did Adam and did not try to think and confess the mysterious beauty of the paradise, about the Spirit in the paradise. Oh, only if he spoke about this beauty, about this power of spirit, to have marveled at it, to have dealt with his look and his feel with this holy mystery. However, he became accustomed to disobedience, did not become accustomed to God and His greatness or to the sweetness of the heaven and to the angelic birds' melodies and to everything that had used to live in paradise for man's happiness.

Oh, sons, crushed by your own mind and decision, after you have got sweetened for such a long time with God and with the things in heaven, oh, how can you sweeten now your heart with the things on the earth and with the people spending on earth, and those you have chosen in

exchange of My church with sons who give Me help on the way of My word over the earth? Oh, after you have wanted to be born again from above, from heaven, you have given yourselves again to falling from grace, and this is what I am confessing on your behalf, since you also want to speak to the world with an open mouth on behalf of the work of My word and on behalf of the people that I have been using when I have come on earth and spoken during this time.

Oh, sons, remember Adam, who did not love to obey God and who only listened to his own will and to his wife's will. Oh, sons, you have not wanted to flee from weaknesses and lusts and before those who have made you weak, for all the things on earth make man weak and draw him to them and they do this to his own destruction, and you have not even tried to understand the Lord fully, and behold, you want to speak on your own behalf about the work of My word. Oh, you cannot lead the Lord by the nose as you try to do with the people, whom you tell your own words about you and about your walking or not walking with God. It is difficult for you to admit your condition. I want to make you cry with remorse, but your pride, this harmful spirit, does not let you do this, and on the contrary, you have inflicted blows blaming My church through which I, the Lord, perfect Myself as word during this time, as you know this very well.

Oh, you inflicted pains to Me, sons, and I am coming to you with a request and I am telling you this: it is better not to speak any more about My place of descending and about the coming of My word and about those who help Me, the Lord, for behold, you go wrong very much and these mistakes are counted for you. I am not telling you to confess your condition and your hidden heart, but I am asking you to examine yourselves when you want to go wrong with respect to My path of word on earth or concerning your living or not living with Me further on the way. Oh, examine yourselves, for you make many mistakes, sons, and your words are heard and are misinterpreted. I receive the one who knocks to come in and I do not cast him out and I will not remove him from Me, but if he does not love Me and does not want to remain, oh, then it is not well to be blame the Lord for this. Oh, what benefit did Adam have when he blamed Me because I had given him a woman? It would have been useful for him to bow and humble because of his disobedience and not hide from God because of what he had done. However, he did not do so, and he did just as you are doing now and got upset with God because he lost the paradise. Oh, it would have been better to get upset with himself and repent instead, to seek after his conciliation and forgiveness. However, he did not do so, and he worked alone his expulsion from the Lord, and went out, and both he and his son, who murdered his brother because of the sin of envy, suffered, until My comfort woke him up and it started to work him in order to make a new heart in him and to come back with repentance into the dust out of which he was taken at the creation of the world, and when I call him, he hears Me and answers to Me, as he also answered Me when I called him in paradise.

— Oh, Lord, how, my Maker, how can I not hear You or answer to You so that I may be able to see Your pain which I inflicted to You, and which all men like me have done against You, for I caused You great grief in paradise, Lord, and I did not want to pay attention to this great danger that I was to inflict upon Your creation and how much pain I have caused because of my disobedience to You, my merciful Lord, oh, because I did not try to understand Your mercy shown to me when I went wrong against You with my disobedience to Your commandment in paradise.

I was afraid after I had done wrong and I tried to hide. Oh, how beautiful it would have been to be afraid before my mistake had been done that I might have not violated Your commandment, my merciful Lord; however, then You came into my way to correct me and to help me cleanse my wrong doing. However, I hid because of that and I blamed You because of the woman You had given to me and further she blamed the serpent and we did not repent because what we had done

and not listened to Your word. Oh, all those who go wrong against You do the same. They hid and then they blame because they have the spirit of pride and self-aggrandizement in them, that I am becoming only eyes and ears on hearing Your speaking on this day of my memorial when I lost the paradise, Lord, and I see how hurt You are from those who left You after they had come and gone for a while with You with their love on the way of Your word, and after that they turned back to go on the way of the world, and I also see how hurt You are from them, Lord.

Oh, I cry, I cry for each man who does as I did in paradise, refusing the fault they do not want to assume because they cannot bear it, just as I could not bear it either, and all these weaknesses come from the man's disobedience to You, Lord. I am speaking with You, my merciful Lord, I am speaking before the human people with You so that man may hear and wake up his feeling, his understanding and the truth about You, for all the people speak about other people, as do those who have gone away from near the today's people of Your word, too. Oh, because of the hiding in oneself, that is why man has no power to show his repentance and the truth about himself and those who do this commit sin upon sin. However, there will be remorse and shame that can hardly be endured since they do not look for their lost direction to bow for it, Lord, for man needs humility and repentance, and You have to bow down to him to forgive him according to the power of his repentance, and because I had not done this I had suffered for five thousands of years and even more because of my departure from You, and I am still suffering today for every man who does not listen to You because of his free will that he chooses, and in this way he does not belong to anyone, and he does not know to understand this.

Oh, I am hurt from you and for you man. I, the one built by God, am telling you this on a day of the memorial of my expulsion from the paradise, from the house which my Creator made for me and gave it to me to keep and work, and I worked only great wandering away for me and I bowed to listen to God's adversary in man, and because I had received advice from my woman, I fell through her, and people keep on falling from then and up to this day, and few are those who have not fallen through the woman and for the woman, and now I am saying this: let the woman cry out aloud in desperation, the woman who wakens the man to draw him to her, for man is the one who loves sin, not woman, and the woman has no mind to think that man loses first his mind because of his woman and only after that he gets confused and sees that black is white and behold, and in this way sin is born between man and woman and by no means love, and man falls into sin not by love, because love does not fall and it keeps man within holiness instead, but on the contrary, man falls into sin through the woman, just as it happened to me, the man created by God, and after that I had no longer loved my Lord and I loved my woman instead, the one who had drawn me to her and to my evil and hers too, and the man who does not love God loves sin, and that is why man cannot love God.

You, those who want to be holy in your mind, in your heart and life, flee from temptation, stay away from the woman without God great in her, because the woman without God in her has power to kill, and she has this power of death upon man from satan. Oh, the whole earth is full of superficial women, and the women with God in them do not stay, but they keep on walking with the Lord on the way and do not stop anyone for them on their way, but on the contrary, they keep on walking and bringing many people to the Lord, and they do this by their whole love given to the Lord, for they are born of God, they are not taken from man as the woman who was made, when I, Adam, did not find any help for me among the creatures God had created, and then I found falling because of my haughtiness.

Oh, I made You so upset, so miserably, Lord. I feel so sorry for You, because of all the sufferance I brought forth in paradise, and You have been only sufferance from then and up to this day. I have nothing but tears for Your pain and I cannot forget my sin when I see the pain on Your face, on the Holy Spirit, because of what I did. I am full of pain, full of tears, full of longing for the paradise, and I have no other comfort than Your look, sweet, comfortable and merciful to me, who I went wrong so much against You.

Oh, have mercy on those who fell and keep on falling through my fall and through the woman and bring them to the wisdom from above and give it to them, Lord! Wipe out the sin and its taste in man and free him from sin, because I am hurt from my wicked fruit and I do not find any comfort. Oh, I wait, I keep waiting for the great day of the renewal of the world, of the new birth from everything, the day of resurrection, Lord, and then I will get comforted, then when man will no longer sin as I sinned, oh, Lord of my body, soul and spirit. Amen.

— I am speaking with you too before the human kind, suffering son for your sin. Oh, the pain that comes from the repentance because of sin is sweet. You are God's confessor when you stand with your speaking before those on earth, before those in heaven, before those in hell, and before God's whole creation, and you have spoken on your day of memorial about your sin, for it has been My pain and yours even since We were together in paradise speaking with each other. Many keep asking themselves, while they wander away, about those that happened in paradise and about God's creation written in the Scriptures. Oh, who are those who do this and ask themselves so? These, are the people who have nothing to do with their mind, they are those in whom the Lord does not enter with His mysteries and with His revelation. Many ask themselves, who wrote about everything that is written and happened at the creation of the world, and who wrote about those things that happened in paradise, about all God's words that have showed the Lord's works and about the things of the man who have served God and about the things experienced with God in time? In the same way some people also keep asking about My today's word. **I am answering them by giving the example of Abraham's faith, who met God as Adam met the Lord in paradise,** for I, the Lord, speak with man and tell him all My mysteries and I tell him to write them down on earth, revealing them to him. Oh, in the same way it has been written God's entire history and that of men, the history of the heaven and earth and the history of all that are and have happened between heaven and earth, for God is the worker, and He has within Him all those that were, all those that are or will be worked, and He has been writing them down into the book on earth, for God speaks with His people, He speaks with those who are prepared by Him for His speaking and works between heaven and earth.

I am He Who reveals Himself to the man who reveals himself to Me and becomes one spirit with Me and one body with Me through the work of the church. **I have let My body and blood on the table of My loving church and My bride, for My bride is no other, and she is that who has Me as her body and her word in an inseparable way, and I have no other love on earth.**

And I have spoken My entire word of today, and I have spoken it for those who may try to put obstacles with their mind into the way of My mysteries in the middle of the people for the awakening of the sinful people to repentance, for I, the Lord, have been preparing greatly, during this time, the way of the kingdom[53] and I am coming with it before men so that they may be able to see the way to the place from which Adam fell, after he had not fulfilled God's word.

[53] *See the selection topic: „About the kingdom of God", r.n.*

Oh, people of My word, the Christians in the world are denounced Christians, (*false, pretended Christians, just call itself a Christian, r.n.*) for Christians are those who listen to God and to the law of holiness and to those things that are required by holiness. They know that tonight is Shrove Tuesday for the sweet food, meet, milk, eggs, fish, but people observe this only with a table full of all kinds of food, and **then they pretend that they fast, but they always sin in their body because they have women and go to women and always fall through a woman and have in their nature that sinful inclination to sin.**

However sons, you should not even have a Shrove Tuesday any longer, for **you have always, always eaten clean food, without meat, without eggs or milk or fish on your table**[54]**.** Oh, may it be blessed your life with God, for God and for all those who do not want to listen to God and for a life of paradise on earth!

Sons, sons, strengthen your prayer and work for My walking as word on earth, for the man's way to the Lord, who wanders away on paths without God for their steps. I give you much power and greater grace for the time of a holier fasting, according to how the holy fathers have left it into the book for My church, and you should be obedient to your fathers, sons, you should be obedient with love and be holy as well, for this, this is My desire, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

13-02/26-02-2017.

The first Sunday of the Lent, of the right faith

The Lord's message to the flock of the church and to the bishops

I am Who I am. This is what I am telling those, whom I am speaking on this day of the memorial of the right faith.

I came from the Father on earth two thousand years ago, for I am His Son, the Son of the Father Sabaoth, My Father, and then I said: ***«I am the Light of the world, the true light that enlightens everyone that comes into the world and everyone on whom My light comes, and to as many as received Me, to them I give the right and the power to become God's children»,*** (*See John: 1/9, 12; 8/12*), and to be born of God after that, and My name is called the Word of God, (*Apoc: 19/13*) as it is written about the One Who comes with the thousands of His saints, and He comes with the heavenly armies and works His word over the earth. (*See also Jude: 1/14*)

I have a ruling citadel on the hearth of the Romanian people and a have a hospitable people, who welcomes Me and puts My word into My today's book, in which I started to write Myself even beginning with the year of 1955, and it is well fastened and shared for the cleansing and clarification of many, of their mind and heart, as it is written into the prophets about this book, and the wisdom grows on earth in men, and those who are lawless will behave like the lawless ones before God's Word, for this is written.

Two thousand years ago, I told My disciples with whom the spirit of My testimony went from place to place for three years and a half and I told them this: ***«You are the light of the world, as I am, and at the new birth of the world, you will sit on the twelve thrones judging the tribes of Israel»,*** (*Matt: 19/28*), the people to whom, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, came from the Father, and of whom descended My disciples that I chose for the work of the light and of the enlightening of the world. Then new disciples have arisen from disciples, generation after generation, and My

[54] *See the selection topic: „What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?", r.n.*

church has walked through the time and I have put order on it by the Holy Spirit with power of life for the flock, for those who have led her in My name and from Me, the Holy Spirit upon them, and **from that time and up to this day they have been called the holy fathers, to whom the sons of the church have to listen as to God, that is Jesus Christ's church** even from its beginning and up to My coming again to it on earth, as I promised by My own mouth that I would come, and **here I am, I am fulfilling it now, I am coming and fulfilling it.**

Oh, it is written through the saints and by the fathers for this Sunday, the first of the Lent, it is written on this day the memorial of the right faith, the Sunday of the Orthodoxy, when every servant at the altar is standing up and speaking on this day the word upon those who have come to the church. **Oh, I am going to do the same now upon the whole Christian flock from margins to margins,** and I am going to remind that a flock without any shepherd on it is in great danger always, always, and I am also going to speak with those who call themselves shepherds of flock, shepherds of church, and I will give them My word, too.

Amen, amen, I am saying to you, to those who have chosen yourselves, called and exalted to be the leaders of the Christian flock, oh, here I am, at the table of the word with you and for you! The Shepherd with the cross is coming and searching His flock and the shepherds on it. Oh, what are you going to do, I am asking you? Do you do what you have chosen to do and to fulfill? Behold a day of questioning! The fear of sin, this work of My church day and night, has it been worked by you over the flock and over to you? Or, has it got living fruit that I may put of it on the table?

I am sitting down to talk with you. Oh, do the same like Me. Let us sit down and search the garment of the church and the garment of its sons. It would be better for them to be found clothed and not naked, so that I may be able to give them their birth after the truth and justice, for I have told those who follow Me: ***«You shall be holy, for I am holy!»*** (*1 Peter: 1/16*)

I leave upon you the work of a shepherd and I am telling you that the work of a church shepherd is the perseverance for the receiving of the kingdom of the heavens for him and for those he has guided to this holy victory. However, the laziness with respect for those that are heavenly on earth, this is what God sees while He walks through the middle of the flock. More difficult than this is the tolerance that you have given over to the church long ago and you still want to add to it, and by so doing you have abolished the saving order of the soul, body, set by the holy fathers from the beginning for the life of My church, the life with obedience to the fathers, for My holy ones have from Me, not from them, and you do no longer want to keep this in mind and not trample down the hedge of My vineyard and the protection of the flock and the watch from the fathers.

I am coming and asking you: can you give Me an account for the life and face of the Christian flock? Can you show Me your fruit and the fruit of the church, that for the heaven? Oh, no. Behold, you cannot do this, for even now, and before you have done this, some have tried to change the things established by the saints; they have tried to change them in such a way that they may be distorted and those who decided or decide for Christ may fall into laziness.

I come with the spirit of tenderness to you. I have mercy on you. Behold, you do not watch, oh, you do not watch with God, you do not take any care of the flock, and it is without any guidance and without any watching upon it, since you, those who sit on thrones, even for you do not want to watch, and behold, behold, you have been inflicting endless pains between you and Me, before Me and before My saints, who guided well My church during their time on earth and protected it from wolves and heresy, and you, you are leading it now rapidly to the stripping of her grace with every passing day.

Oh, I have sent you a book from heaven, and **I have sent it to you like lightning**[55] (*Published also on the Internet, r.n.*) so that you may pay attention to it, and I have exhorted you not to be caught into the trap of wandering away and forgetting the fear of sin, and **I also told you not to go the council in Greece,** (*Reference to the Pan Orthodox Synod from Crete, from June 18-26, 2016, r.n.)* **where it was planned and it is still being planned the destruction and the weakening of the power of the holy people, such bad work, about which it is written into the Scriptures that will appear and will be worked before the beginning of the end of all things, for the Lord's coming after it with the victory from above.** Oh, now I am still telling you and to the flock, too, and I am telling you plainly that the power of the holy people is the perseverance in which the holy fathers walked, as I did, the fasting and the praying with the fast for the destiny of the Christian flock and for its likeness to the Lord and to the saints.

Oh, you went there to a mixed assembly and you made the heaven suffer, and you have drawn after you the one written into My today's book with the people of My word, (*The Bishop, Ioan Irineu of Bistriţa, r.n.)* and you have been staining him very much, too, the bishop who, for a long time, had stayed with his face to Me and to My word of light upon the world, and then he was advised to turn his back to Me and to stay like this between him and Me, between him and the people of My word. Oh, you have also drawn him, too, to the sin of the denial of faith and the denial of the face of the faith, for everything that has been done there, at the mixed assembly, is called the work of the sin of the denial of the Orthodoxy and its cleanness from the saints.

Oh, and who will be found to cleanse you from this sin, if it were for you to wake up to repentance? Oh, who, if not those who stood aside and not sided with you; like you, those who are big over the church, and behold what you have been doing to its life while ruling upon it, upon My church, forgetting that it is Mine and not yours?

I am telling you on a day of Sunday and memorial of the right faith, and I am telling you that al those that you are threatening and marginalizing now as opposing your sin in Crete, all have from Me the right to curse you now, and not you to curse them, oh, no, no matter how high your ranks may be, which you alone put it on your forehead. (*Reference to the measures of punishment and even to the excommunication from the church of many servants, especially from monasteries, that had taken a public stand against the participation of the rulers of the Romanian Orthodox Church to so-called "Synod," r.n.*). For after you have taken the whole cream, everything, the whole fat, everything, everything from all the things of the flock, so that you may lead it to live the high life (*To live in luxury, not according to the Christian teaching, r.n.)* before the poor crowds that you lead them by the nose, and even their daily food, you do not leave for them entirely, which is appropriate to them as members of the church, those who serve you and your empty glory, which you have chosen to stay in and to master by it, oh, behold, not even their right to speak have you left to those who do not want to leave the teaching of the saints of the church and its fulfillment against wandering away, in which you have fallen now, getting mixed up with those who are not part of Jesus Christ's church, and thinking that you are smart and know well what you do.

Oh, My church is not anyhow. It is not as you may want it to be, but it is that which I want it to be, and as for you, not even you know what you rule upon anymore and what your inheritance is; however, you will not be able to have authority over My flock, for here it is, it stays awake. And I keep on telling you, and I am telling you suffering on this day of holy memorial of the right

[55] *See the selection topic: „As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord", r.n.*

faith, **I am telling you that soon, soon, your kingdom will be thrown down,** and those you are putting aside now because they are standing against you and your sin leading the flock away, they are those who will have victory, they, and not you, and without you knowing what you do, I, the Lord, will sort them out even through you and I will take them away from you as those who confess the right faith, and you are their persecutors for My name upon them and of the right faith, and I am going to read on this day into the midst of My people of New Jerusalem, I am going to read through My servants the book left by the saints at the beginning of My church, (*The Synodikon of the Orthodoxy, r.n.),* and which has to be read on this holy Sunday, the Sunday of the Orthodoxy. Moreover, I will read the book that blesses those who are good and faithful, and it curses those who persecute the faith and its brave sons and alive with their confession, and you will be remembered on account of those who call out in a churchly way: **anathema!**

Oh, because you did not listen not to go on the hand of those who got involved into it and because you did not submit to My word of watching for you and for the flock, and behold, not all of the people sleep, as you may have thought that you will strike the blow of a wolf against the helpless flock, without any gentle and merciful shepherds for it. Only that I come from heaven as the Shepherd with the cross and I take care of My sheep; I heal their wounds and take them away from your way and I will draw them up on to My right side, I will lead them to the pasture, and I Myself will shepherd and lead them to sweet and fat pasture and they will catch life and word, for here I am as the sweet word of a Shepherd over the earth, preparing them a place where those who love Me can find food, by leading them to the place where I am, to be where I am, as it is written about the wages of those who believe and love the cross and its Lord with the life of the Shepherd for it.

Amen, amen I say to you, you have committed sin upon sin. You went there where I told you not to go and be part of it, and you did not listen and take My advice, and then, more than this, you also have put aside those who have stood against you and spoken it out the word of the saints' righteousness because you did not have the right to do what you did, and you alone have assumed this right; however, you will fall down through it, through your bad fruit, the fruit against God and against His saints, and he who reads knows and understands, for he seeks to know, as also the one who does not read remains in his iniquity, **and behold, your house will be thrown down, as it is written, for your hand and your work throws it down, and you will see this work, because it is written that it will be fulfilled.**

And do not forget, oh do not forget, but rather remember now the sin you have committed against My little flock, against My church of New Jerusalem into the midst of the Romanian people once with the revelation of the mystery of My word and its course over the earth with its light, for **you called heresy My coming of word over the earth and you denigrated in every way possible the people carrying of God into the midst of this nation, the people of My word, and behold, behold he who is heretic between you and Me,** between you and the sons of My today's word, for it is not they, but you who have departed from Me and put to shame the history of My saints, those who sacrificed themselves for the truth, faith and for the life of the flock!

Oh, I have mercy on you, this is what I have told you on this day; I have mercy on you. You have forgotten how much you owe to the flock, the one from which you have always taken the cream from its table, all the cream, all its labor, for you said that you have the right for this, but you have not taken care of the flock, you have not tended it with mercy, but more than that, you have quarreled among you for the daily food of the servants, each one of you striving to take more, and I, the Lord, always saw and see this shame in the places where you minister, the sin of

your greed and thirst for precedence and power, from which you have entirely become sick, entirely, since you are trying now to show your power and cut the right of those who work in the service of the church by their love of God and saints.

Oh, why did you fall into such a filthy sin, I am asking you? The lack of the love of God has brought you to this work that has led astray many people and it has pushed you to change the holy ordinations meant to live over the life of My church forever and ever. Your lack of the love of God brings many into laziness of soul. The man without God in him falls into sin, but whoever has the Lord before him and in his heart does not fall, but rather with every passing day he sanctifies himself for his Lord, for His love, the sweetest sacrifice brought by man to God.

And now, either you want it or not, either you take My word upon you or not, I, God, the Word, am covering you with mercy and I am telling you: Repent, oh, repent! Life does not end once with the body, and you have to give an account for those that you have done while in the flesh, the life of the great fight of the gaining of the kingdom with the Lord, or the other one, without the Lord, and which makes you suffer forever.

I am humbling Myself and I am asking you with hope wake up and call out in the middle of the night with tears for a new birth, for behold, you have not been born of God yet, even if you do not believe what I am telling you. Oh, wake up from your mistake, from the laziness of your soul and give power of repentance to one another, you, those who sit on thrones over the Christian flock, which you do not tend but only take its fat to have a share for you, as I have been telling you today how you have worked with the flock.

Oh, call Me and I will hear you! Nevertheless, call Me so that I may hear you!

I am Who I am. And now, I am putting My name over My letter to you: Jesus Christ, God's word. Amen.

And as for you, those who have been put aside by those who feel that they are big over you and over the Christian flock, oh, do not be afraid of them, do not cry, but rejoice as from a great deliverance, and love to watch, love holiness over you and over the flock, and built your flock, built it in Christ, for the flock is not yours, but it is Mine with all those who supervise it. **Oh, take courage, for the courage of the confession of Christ is only for those who are holy. Therefore be holy, sons.** Oh, it is not enough to stand against the wandering and errancy of the bishops, who write with their own hand on earth the sin of the faith denial[56], oh, it is not enough. Be holy, this is what I am asking from you, this is what I expect from you to add to the spirit of the confession of Christ. And on this day, I, the Lord, I am mentioning you with those who are blessed on behalf of the right and holy faith, on behalf of the church loving of the truth of Jesus Christ, and you, and you have to fight, fight, sons, for the place on My right side, for a great and sweet fight is required for this kingdom of Mine with those who do their best to fight for it and to it.

I, the Lord, am blessing your hearts. Make them a throne for God, oh, sons. Amen.

And now, oh, people of My word, sons carrying of God, take My word there where it gives you news from heaven and preaches about God, sons, for those who have become servants of altars and rulers over the flock, and who pose as big and strong against those who remain on the side of the holy faith from the forefathers from generation to generation, oh, these opponents do not have a greater mind than that of a rooster. The rooster is God's herald and cries out day and night to the people with its long crowing; it calls them out to wake up early in the morning, and it calls them out to hours of prayer to wake up the Christians and the people to watch, for life and for the Lord.

[56] *See the selection topic: „The change of feasts - the denial (apostasy) of faith", r.n.*

And woe and woe again to those who do not wake up to be found in the middle of the night before the Lord with their hands raised in praying and embracing the Lord and the heaven, as the rooster wakes up and calls out to the Lord with prayer and then it calls out to the people praising the Lord with its long crowing to heaven.

Oh, sons feed your souls, and let them have food and growing. Seek to nourish your love of God moment by moment, for without it man falls into heavy sin, and he always falls and does not care. The man without God in him falls into sin, sons. Let every man know the cause of his falling in sin. But he who has the Lord as his love and in his works, that one does not fall, but sanctifies more day by day for his love of his Lord.

And behold, sons, even from the beginning of the work of My word I have been fighting by the word and with is exhortation and I have got with Me the help of the heavenly armies to make a holy people of sons, of righteous sons, **to have them before Me now, in the end of the time**, and to have them as My help for My coming with much, much word upon earth, with much food from heaven, to be the light of the world by My word, for this is the burning of My longing: to have a bunch of sons, a holy people and to keep it into My hand, to protect it and to guide it, but I need help from below, and the devil stands against Me, sons, and My fight is fierce and hard. I remember with great pain, I remember Moses, I remember his sufferance from the people, for the people did not want to receive from God and to obey, and I, the Lord, hated that inheritance and I gave them into the hands of the nations and under the authority of those who hated them, and they were more and more unhappy under the authority of those who oppressed them, because the Lord had always saved them, but they kept on embittering Him, for they had not learned what love was.

Oh, I long to have a holy people and great in number, and I long more and more, and the longing keeps Me burning; it makes Me hot in the word and drives My coming, and that is why I am coming. I am coming because of My longing, sons. I would add little brothers to you in the place of those who forsake you and leave because they are foolish, and they do not leave because they are good; the Christians in the world do not have love for Me, since even those who had tasted Me did not have, and with all this they forsook Me and left.

I have mercy on you because you are so few, because you are so tender and under the cross, and you are full of worries and trials; however, call out to Me, sons, call out to Me always and bring Me near you so that I may be with you. I want to find you sober, always, sober and alive with your prayer in the middle of the night, early in the morning, at sunset and during the day, for I want to call you golden Christians when I will show you to the world as the carriers of God, and I also want to call you the chariot of My coming from heaven on earth, and you will be called the light of the world near Me, for I have been receiving help from you, you have been helping Me and I go with you, with you, only with you, those who are My least ones, the most tender ones, with you, sons, with you. Amen, amen, amen.

20-02/05-03-2017.

The third day of the Lent, of the Holy Cross

Peace to you! Peace to you, sons, peace to you and to those who wait for My word to come on earth and to put it into the book and let them eat it from God, from My table of word, a table spread here, where I, the Lord, have set a dwelling place and teaching to be learned; afterwards, I go with the glory of My word that it is spread and shared, and it feeds with God the whole creature, for God becomes word, and with it He gives life and spirit of life.

Oh, sons, it is the time of the Lent at its half-way, and they have set, the synod of My saints, the cross of the rest and of the holy power on this Sunday of the halving of the fast, oh, and I do no longer have any synod of saints on earth, I do not have as I had at the beginning of My church when I was feeding the saints with My Spirit and when they made up a book of holy guidance, to be followed and well learned by those who were to follow and love God and holiness, for **there is no one who loves God except the one who sanctifies himself all the time** so that he may not have time for sin, for his separation from God by sin, wandering away through wild and precipitous places for the soul, and where one can go weak and be deceived by satan with the things that are pleasant temporarily and which bring remorse to man and scratches on his face and in his soul; however, he who follows the instructions in the book for the guidance of his life, that one remains with God and with the holy love, and such a soul is comfort for Me and power on earth.

Oh, I have on the Romanian land the word that has been written by this time for over sixty years of word; the word of holy teaching, always a warm table for the strengthening of the holiness of those who have received holy life from God to have on earth. I have put faith in those who have sanctified themselves for God and I have put power and love, as only love can keep the one who loves from above for God, as I, the Lord, loved on earth during the time when I lived visibly and I was seen by those around Me two thousand years ago.

Oh, sons from the spring, and you, those who take Me from here as word and comfort, oh, well sons, behold what I am telling you about love and about My coming as word and mystery on earth: **Oh, if you love to be clean and holy for the Lord you will understand and love, but if you do not love to be clean you will not understand fully what love and its glory are. Therefore, be holy, for I, the Lord, am holy,** and I am only love, as it is written that: ***«God is love»***, and He is not otherwise with the holy man, for his love as God is love, the One persecuted by the sinners, like His saints persecuted by the most sinful among the people and without any power, for **the true power of man is his holiness, it is the cross and the life with the cross,** under the sign of the holiness and the great victory, when man overcomes his self for God, for those from above put upon him.

Oh, how much darkness is on earth, how much sin and how much fight for sin and against those who are righteous, sons, and the flock of the people is led and brought into submission by those who are full of sinfulness, who always sin, using the temporary power of their thrones from which they rule upon people and bring down those who keep off the life with sin in it and who always clean their heart and body, serving the Lord with their love. **The sinful ones have always, always persecuted the holy ones,** and, in this way they prove that they are sinful, and I, the Lord, am speaking to those who persecuted and who still make bold to persecute and denigrate those who love God, and I am telling them this:

The Christians have to be loved. Those, who love the holy laws and the things coming from heaven on earth to be worked by them, do not have to be despised, but behold, the ministering priests at the altars even today are persecuting those who sanctify themselves. Many a priest have come before Me not reconciled to God, confirmed that they have persecuted the Christians, for they have helped the men of the law of the state to make dossiers full of calumnies and accusations against the Christians loving of God and loving of the heaven on earth and who were the carriers of holy mysteries, shared by the Holy Spirit according to the economy from above, and today it is the same; those who are zealous for the laws of the church do more harm against their brothers than the men of state who search for the guilt or innocence of those who are accused. Oh, who

judged Me two thousand years ago? Was it not the priests of the temple who judged Me and gave Me over to the cross because of their temporary glory?

Oh, sons, sons, those who have endured to the end were and are blessed, for their prayers have been fruitful forever. **I will send pains and crushes of soul to those who have worked maliciously and faultily,** for everything turns against those who have done wrong to the innocent, and it would be well for them not to judge if they are forgiven and cleansed by sufferance, and I am saying again: life does not end once with the body, and man has to take care of the healing of his time with sin and with enmity against his fellows in his time on earth.

Oh, sons, the man that does not go into sin and who does not love sin, that one thinks that all those around him are like him, that is they are those who do not love sin, but he who loves himself and gets sweetened with sin, that one thinks about the others as he thinks about himself, that they are lovers of sin, and many have inflicted blows on you in this way, and I do not know how to mend it and to put out their malicious inclinations and to repair their heart and mind, and finally, I will have to clean them by sufferance and put out their hostile inclinations and their carelessness of soul in which they live.

Oh, if man worked only holiness on earth and between man and man, then I, the Lord, would no longer stay invisibly among people, but rather I would stay with them and I would give them the paradise and its love, the love of a child, oh, sons. Oh, the man would no longer be confused before the spirit of the woman and of her body, unbecoming with respect to the holiness required by the Lord and given to man to be worked. He who loves Me listens to Me and lets himself carried just as a baby is held by his little hand, and he who does not love Me, does not listen to Me and he does like him, not like Me, and even more, he departs from My support; the one who is not touched by the mystery of the child love that is watched so that it may be, he goes away, for I said: ***«It is not good for the man to be alone».*** (*Gen: 2/18*) This is what I said, for it goes well with satan to walk alone, and satan teaches man disobedience and teaches him to hide after everything he does wrong, the one who walks alone.

Oh, sons, sons, if you want to have your heart clean towards everything and everyone then do no longer walk alone, no, never, but rather walk only accompanied like the children who walk being kept by their hand by those who watch well upon them and who protect them from those that might blame them before God and people. Satan walks with the one who is alone. The sheep without a shepherd are attacked by the wolf and the same is the man who walks alone; he is attacked by the wolf, by satan.

I taught the Christian at the beginning of My work of word and I told him this: “Christian, do not serve the devil with the cross on your neck, because the cross discharges itself in the places where sins are made.” Then I have taught you, sons, who help Me to come down on earth as word and make Me a book with it, and I have told you to remain in your nests flying, and to fly staying in your nests, and I have also taught you not to leave without having a house on your way and again I have told you to take your house with you, for on your way there are only people foreign to God, foreign to everything, and I have beautifully taught you to be Mine, only Mine, sons. I have advised you with hope and holy laws and **I have told you not to buy food from the stores which are made by the people of the world, for the hands of those in the world are full of sin, they are not like yours,** and I have told you, too, to buy uncooked food and to sprinkle it with holy water and after that to wash it with water from you and to clean it by prayer and only then to prepare it to put it on the table, and let as many as possible of you know this holy work that you have been doing for the cleanness on you and around you, for the body has its own laws from the

beginning of the creation, when man was with the paradise and the paradise was with man. I have taught you the life in paradise, but that is kept with obedience, sons, for those I put in paradise from the beginning did not listen, and because they did not listen, they made Me suffer all the time, and I have been full of pain since then and up to this day.

The love of a child, this is what you have to love, and this is how you are supposed to love the Lord and your brothers, sons. This is the greatest work that I want to have it set in you and it is the most burning longing that I have. Oh, be like children not like grown up people, who keep on going and getting used to sinning. All people boast about the mystery of marriage, but who really keeps this as a mystery? **Oh, the mystery of the people's marriage is no longer kept among mysteries[57], for it is only fornication and it is written into the Scriptures that because of the sexual immorality each one should have his woman, lest by going after women he may fall on the way.** Oh, even so, man has not been able to get peace, and behold, he decides for immorality, poor of him.

The love of a child, this is the salvation, and that is why I spoke the word two thousand years ago and I said: ***«If you are not like a little child, you will not be able to inherit and belong to the kingdom of God».*** (*See Luke: 18/17*)

Oh, let your thought and heart belong only to God, sons, for I, the Lord, too, have My heart and longing only to you. I have spoken with you on this Sunday and I have left a book with you and those who want My teaching will take from it, for I, the Lord, when I speak with you I also take care of those who receive the word of My teaching from you, and I give of it to them to fulfill, too, and to have much comfort, sons, for I have no one to get comforted with on earth except only those who sanctify themselves for Me, as I also treated them and did good for them to the blood and then to My resurrection. Soon, soon, we will sing the song of the Passover, the song of resurrection, the song of the crucified and resurrected Lamb, and **by that time you should love to fast[58]; love it, sons, for the life with fasting from food is the life of paradise and such a living is an angelic living.** When I taught the people how to follow Me I said: ***«If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me. For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, and whoever will lose his life for My sake and for the Gospel will find it. For what will it profit a man, if he gains the whole world, and forfeits his life? Or what will a man give in exchange for his life?*** (Matt: 16/24-26) ***For whoever will be ashamed of Me and of My words in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of Man also will be ashamed of him, when he comes in glory of His Father with the holy angels».*** (Mark: 8/38) Oh, this is what I said two thousand years ago, and I keep on saying today the same things for those who decide to be with Me and those who will be able to work with the love of a child, with the life of paradise on earth, for I, the Lord, have chosen the Romanian country to be My country in the end of the time and I am going to accomplish this mystery within its midst.

Oh, peace to you, peace to you, sons, peace to you and to those who have received My word from you to be their food! Let them embrace the love of a child, too, for **I give to those who believe in Me, I give them the power to become God's sons, as it is written,** and with them I work out My victory, for I was the Lamb, and at the same time I was the Shepherd, too, and the cross was My exaltation, and it was given to Me as a rod and glory, and it has to be a holy sceptre for the sons of the kingdom from above on earth!

---

[57] *See the selection topic: „The mystery of the man and of the woman", r.n.*

[58] *See the selection topic: „About fasting and almsgiving", r.n.*

The love of the Lamb, the love of a child was and is My love. I give it to the people to have it and to work it in them and in their behavior, those who deny themselves taking up their cross and following Me with it, and these are My people on earth, and I am their Shepherd and Lamb, and I am their Shepherd as well. Amen, amen, amen.

06-03/19-03-2017.

The feast of the forty Saints and Martyrs from Sebaste

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, how shall I not come on earth with glory of word, if it is written for Me to come in this way? And how shall I not come with you, My beloved saints, if you did not fear on earth the lord of darkness and stepped over fears and put on power, in Christ, My beloved ones, My sons? **Behold, the kingdom with which We are walking and which you have chosen! We are going with it carried on white horses, as it is written about My coming with the saints, and We all are clothed in little white linen shirts, and We are fulfilling the Scriptures at the end of the time. Those on earth ask themselves about Us and about the little white linen shirts, as well as about the white horses[59] that carry Us in the air with heavenly glory,** and which man cannot show even in movies as it is when the spirit of the darkness and its lord make the man dream that he can do it, that he knows and that he does. Man has the earth under his feet, and We have the heaven and the clouds of heavenly glory under Our steps and this is how We are descending and coming, for this is written, and if this is written to be, that is how the man has to believe and strengthen the work of faith and to humble himself in his mind, for who does not do this, the one who does not deny himself cannot understand those from above, and which keep the earth and heaven in their order, after their making and setting to their place, and My saints are those who confess the Creator and all creation and all the invisible glory of God's creation, and which remains eternally like God and it is the house of My saints and their delight, for which they have fought on earth. Amen.

09-03/22-03-2017.

The fifth Sunday of the Lent, of the Saint devout Mary, the Egyptian

Oh, if I did not miss it, if I did not have My Spirit always, always aggrieved, then I would no longer come as word on earth and I would no longer become so much word, such a river of word with which I speak to man. I have lost man from eternity even from My beginning with him, I have lost him, and I miss what I have lost and I have deeply suffered from it.

I am the Son of God, the Father, and I came on earth two thousand years ago, and those on earth knew Me by the name Jesus Christ. I came into the womb of a Virgin to grow up for My birth and I was born a baby, as every men has been born for seven thousand years[60] and more, and then I grew up little by little, from being a child to a grown up man as I am before the Father even before eternity, born of the Father. **In heaven God's name is the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit,** and when I came on earth two thousand years ago, I told My disciples the whole name of

[59] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic white horse", r.n.*

[60] *In 1992 there were 7500 years, - see all "The Word of God", and The end of the world and the Day of the Lord r.n.*

God, and I told them to put under this name all those who would believe in Me by My preaching and get baptized for the kingdom of God brought with Me from the Father on earth, and which I preached that it had already come.

Oh, it is a day of holy memorial and the saints are in a celebration of love and birth from above for the devout Mary, the Egyptian, a feast day set by the holy fathers of My church to be remembered in Christianity so that the Christians may understand from the example of her life and to understand well what love means, God's love, not the love for the people. When this saint saw how much she had damaged love and the gifts of the love woke up from her deep sleep, in which she was driven only by sins and lustful desires and then she found the way of love and cried for it all the time when she lived on earth, for she saw within her spirit how much she had lost from her life through her deep and long sleep and she saw how hard she had hurt love, how much she had stained it for herself, and this being cried having been nourished with sin for many years in which she could be awake and alive, oh, she cried when she saw how long she had been eating the spirit of death which touched the man in paradise and drew him to death, and it has drawn the man even from his beginning in paradise.

Then I advised this woman through the saints and angels when she woke up from her sleep of sin and found the whole mystery of life and she worked and saw with the spirit how much death she had sowed on earth among people years in a row through the spirit in her, the spirit of fornication, from which the saints and the angels flee, and they flee because of the cleanness and their holiness, which is dedicated to the Lord for His glory.

Oh, how much feast there was in the heart of the wilderness always, always, after this woman had turned back to love, to the holiness for God! The saints and the angels were serving God near her and filling her with love and holy tears and with burning longing, full of repentance and pain for God, and with these she was wiping out all her sins and everywhere she had sinned in her body and spirit, and then she rose with her body above the earth like the saints, like God's angels, like one who passed from body into spirit, and she loved, she loved with love and remained up to her earthly end in her first love always fresh, always with burning longing, for love hurts and sufferance keeps it awake, burning like fire, and behold, the mystery of love is the pain for it and which always cries: I miss you!

Then this human being loved Me far beyond anything on earth, and she was the one who knew fully the flames of hell in her human body, and then, having come out to refreshment and full of wounds served to the love for God, the One Who made the heaven, the earth and the man.

Oh, behold what is needed for man to love on earth when he is born, or when he comes to life from sin dedicating himself to God! Oh, behold the work of the holy fathers, who set in the time of the Lent a holy example of the love of God, the memorial of the love of God of Mary, the Egyptian, the example that works over the Christian people to put him on the way of the love of God and saints, and thus man does no longer have to persevere for sin by the human weakness and which separates man from God and God from man!

Sin allures man to sin and it becomes sweet in order to draw the man to it. Oh, in the same way I draw the man to Me and I become sweet for him when I ask him in marriage for Me to save him from the lie of the sin and to draw him to holiness, and if he falls after that from this love, from his first love, then I, the Lord, call him back to it, I call him and I say to him: Come back to your first love so that you may no longer remain lost. Oh, this is what I tell him, even if he does no longer turn back, I still tell him this: Come back!

Oh, every sinful man sees that sin is deception, temporariness, for which he always pays with his life little by little, and when I search him and show him the way of love, then his soul is adorned and then he goes back to his beginning within God, and any beginning which adorns your soul is beautiful, it is comforting and gives you power to work, to have and give to the One Who gives to you, and I, the Lord, bring to enchantment the one who wants to ask him in marriage for Me, for otherwise man cannot come, cannot see, cannot feel, and he has no power to come to My love in him so that I may be able to work through it in him with My will after that, to his redemption from sin.

Oh, any beginning is beautiful when is with God, and that is why he has to come back to this beginning, the one who loses this beauty for another, which tries to throw down that with which the beauty with God started in man and which enchants the man when he is born from God.

Oh, this woman is only love and longing among those in heaven, this woman who sanctified herself completely, after the heavenly Spirit had hallowed her heart and then her whole body up to her earthly end. This little heart of her spirit is only love and longing and it is lying down as word near Me into the today's book of My word on earth. **Oh, may My speaking and hers be blessed over My church of New Jerusalem on the hearth of the Romanian people on this day of love from which may take all those who are nourished on earth with My food here, My word, God's word. Amen.**

— In the end, as in the beginning, Son Lord of the Father, You are the Word, God's Word. In the time when I was sanctifying myself for You in the heart of the wilderness, Your love showed Me this great time of Yours and everything it was going to have significance over the earth, over the people and over everything Your coming in the word would bring forth, and my spirit was only longing for this time, and here we are with it and in it, and we, those in heaven, value it being chained in love and longing, in the flame of longing, Lord, for our view is heavenly and not fleshly, and Your today's beauty cannot be comprised within words, but only by the view, Lord, only for those who see this beauty and Your today's lands, in which You have set Your new country, which is so little for the mind and view of a man, but as large as You are with the heavenly armies together, as large as the heaven and the earth, this little Romania, all in its midst, for You have room here with the whole heavenly suite, with all of Your mystery, Lord, and You prepare here the happiness for those who are faithful, and for those who are to believe from now on in Your coming of today on earth, and the faithful ones, for whom You prepare such a heavenly delight on earth, oh, these need to have faith like Your saints, who by their faith have earned Your promises for the faithful and holy ones with their faith and its works, even if for a little while they were among the sinful on earth, just as I was, but with high ranks among those who live in sin and for sin, until You changed my way and drew me to the things in heaven with my heart and the things in it, which tormented me so much by that time.

Oh, the man who perseveres in sin has no profit from the sin. An abortion is happier, happier than the one who is born and then has no share in the kingdom of the heavens. You put man on earth when You took him out of paradise, after he had committed by disobedience, and because You took him out and set him on earth, You put him on a battle field to fight for what he had lost and to keep on fighting lest he may become lazy or be born and get to hell. This would be to happen all the time in the man's life: to fight moment by moment according to the heavenly laws against satan, who was born out of man's disobedience to God.

Oh, I took my sinful body and carried it to the wilderness, beyond the land of the people, and I made the wilderness into a church of the saints, and the saints and angels served with me

when they saw the flame of my longing and my new love, in which You were burning fully, after I had left the world and loved only You, and with such great love I cried over those I had caught by my feeling full of sin against me and against them in my time on the men's earth, and then the new earth became for me the wilderness where I went by my running from sin and from people to be able to put an end to my weakness for sin. A man who went wrong and was ignorant in his spirit, such a man, like those who worship today, such a man understands that only some places are holy and are for worship and he goes there and worships in them or before them, and other places are not like that for him. On the other hand, a man with a discerning spirit, seeing and perceiving, knows that and he has God and His angels always with him, and he has them in the spirit and truth, and this is how he worships. He has got always with him the holy things, which he works and he does not have to go after them in order to get them, for You Lord, two thousand years ago You said that the time would come when the people would no longer worship in Jerusalem or in the temple there or on some other known mountain, but they would worship in spirit and truth, that is always, always and all over, with their life dedicated to God, and they will worship nowhere without God, without Jerusalem, without temple, without angels, without a carried cross. Oh, this is how I made Jerusalem out of my place in the wilderness and I gathered near me saints and angels at service for You, Lord, and I loved You always burning in Your love and I had the heaven and the earth with me and I saw in heaven and on earth, I also saw before and back and I was learning everything that was set on earth from You to be known in heaven, and I knew the Scriptures, I knew the history of the saints and then I knew the course and the condition of the people and I was learning as in a school and saw everything one after the other, and I saw even my life with sin in it and despised it very much, after I had seen what I loved, what I saw my sin always biting my spirit and body little by little.

I had remained without a garment after such a hard time in the wilderness, but I had no longer thought of me at all, not even a little bit, but only of You, Lord, and You were my garment and glory, and You were my spending with the church of angels and saints, and my place of complete self denial was my new heaven[61] and earth, for I was suffering all the time when I was dressing up for fornication and for men. The woman who wants to look well, who rejoices to have new clothes and all kinds of things that draw to her all the looks around, that one does not have a clean heart for God, even if she may be a Christian in some achievements or some fleshly needs, for the heart is that where God has to dwell, and if the woman's heart sets a man into it then there is no other place for God, but there is only anxiety and restlessness, after a woman gets inflamed in her heart for someone on earth, and this is a devilish feeling.

Oh, You have showed, Lord, You have showed in the word during this time that the love between the woman's body and the man's body is debauchery, it is the uttermost dark death of the soul and the most severe wound for the soul, it is that which God cannot tolerate and for which He endures in pains, He is long enduring face to face with this cruel spectacle for His eyes of the fleshly pleasures, burning in people. And now I am strengthening from near You the whole exhortation to holiness for all those who choose You for them, those You choose for You, and I am advising them not to make any temptation for their good conduct, but to stay away from any occasion which could make them week in their flesh, for the flesh is the most bitter enemy of the holy power in man, oh, Lord.

[61] *See the selection topic: „The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified", r.n.*

I am advising all the females to take care so that those around may not die through the woman, but each one to keep a careful watch for the Christian course of those who decide to be for You, Lord, either female or male, because the devil uses fully and fruitfully for him all the moments without a holy watch for those who want to be with God with their life. And even now I remember with sorrow my lost time, my life without watching over it, until I left so that I might not endanger someone through my sinful body in me, hidden in me, Lord, and then You covered me with the wilderness and with Your watchful angels and You gave me power to die and then to fight on the side of life all the time left for me to fight and to win You over as my life; after that my life was great for You, and now it is great and thankful, Lord, for Your mercy for me.

Oh, behold, Lord, behold where you have the whole heaven! Oh, how much holy work You have to do here, Lord! You have prepared a citadel for You, watchful sons and the work of Your kingdom here, and a spring flowing from here all over the earth, too. Oh, how wonderful, how wonderful! Oh, how amazed the saints and the angels stand looking at Your mystery from here on the hearth of the Romanian people! We are coming with You, too, and we are comforting Your walking, Your work and Your obedient people, whom we wish and give obedience to have and to spend and stay only within the light, for satan and his invisible works, with which he deceives many people, are only darkness. Oh, may satan not have anything from Your things! He who bows to his whispers is won over his side, and alternatively, the one who listens to You becomes Your support and You build Your kingdom with those who obey.

And now, I remain full of happiness under the voice of Your word. You are the happiness and the beauty of the saints. Oh, glory to You, Lord, all the saints sing to Your glory, and the song of Your saints is beautiful, the song for the most beautiful One, oh, beautiful Lord, beautiful beyond description! Amen.

— Oh, may the word of your love, repentance and glory be blessed on this day, and I, the Lord, strengthen your exhortation to holiness for those who believe and fulfill in them My coming as word on earth and My kingdom in them and with them. I am everywhere, I am on the mountains, I am in the valleys, I am on the fields and on the banks of rivers, and I am all over with those who live a life with faith and holiness in them and around them. **I make all over a church of ministering servants from heaven and on earth, for the true worshippers are those who worship God with their life, with their holy living before Me,** and the churches and the places of worship known by the people of the world, those are for people, not for God, for **My church is there where the saints on earth and from heaven are who serve the holiness with their life,** as I promised two thousand years ago for the true worshippers.

Oh, peace to you, sons from the spring! Pay attention to Me and listen to the saints as well, sons. Give further to those who are faithful like you, give My word and that of My saints to be fulfilled by those who are faithful and worship according to the truth.

Oh, peace to you, sons! Be still, give attention and speak among you with the spirit of holiness, and be constructive for it. Give away any wandering thought that may draw your spirit to what the Lord does not love and does not expect you to do. **Oh, be holy! The kingdom of the heavens belongs to the saints; it belongs to those who sanctify themselves for God**. Therefore, speak to one another about the holiness and about its work and about the good watch for it. It is the good soil, in which the seed of My word springs and brings forth thousandfold. I, the Lord, am with you**. I am with those who love Me following the holiness and My dwelling in them and with them.**

I am with you. Oh, always take care; too, take care always so that you may be with Me, always with Me, always, always, sons, always with God. **My kingdom has no end**. This is how you are supposed to be, too, you have to be without end, without sin, and you have to be as I am, oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.

20-03/02-04-2017.

The Feast of the Annunciation

I am the One sent from heaven on earth, I am sent by the Father God, to Whom I listen as His Son, for I am the only One born of the Father before all eternity, as it was revealed by the Holy Spirit and as it has been believed this mystery which rests in God the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit.

Oh, it is great the mystery and then the grace of the faith in God, in One God the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit! That is why God has revealed through and for the faithful ones how their faith has to be and how to confess it before those in heaven and those on earth, for it is not well then when you believe God and from God, oh, it is not good not to be known above and below and all around, your faith in God and the preaching for it. Oh, what would it happen with all and everything if God, their Maker, did not watch in such a way that all things may be at their place and time and to listen to their Maker? It would happen as with the man who has not got used to listening and who spoils everything around him always against him and against his fellows, for man spoiled it even from his beginning and since then he has kept on spoiling things and then he has always grown worse by his disobedience to God.

Oh, peace to you, peace to those who receive Me and share My coming in the word, after two thousand years from My Gospel, the Gospel of the kingdom of the heavens, with which I came on earth from the Father! On this day of holy feast, a day of heavenly mystery and godly memory among the days of feast, we will stay in a heavenly work and put on the table the lesson of obedience, well sons, and then we will put its gifts from above. I am with the saints and with the angels from heaven and I am with My mother Virgin at the table with you as well, a table of word, a table to learn, and the teaching upon you is from heaven, and it is coming with God on earth to you; it is coming to the faithful ones, to whom grace has been given, the grace of the holy faith for those coming from heaven on earth to be with the people, for everything God has done, He has done for man; however, man has not listened to his Maker and to all that have been built by God's word.

Oh, sons, be alert with the ear of your mind and heart, for we are teaching the mystery of submission and its gifts, as My mother Virgin came to know them as she was filled with the gift from haven, she was filled with God and showed to the people the Son of God and she was His mother.

Oh, sons, submission is on earth for many works and causes and all people submit, according to how their searching and lot are. There are some among people who feel great happiness and comfort when they obey, and they feel protected and loved, and they feel like that by obedience. And there are some other people still who submit themselves to the strong ones, who bring into submission their fellows for their empty glory, for their authority on earth or for Mammon, because they are greedy to have much and many things and to delight boasting themselves and bringing into submission poor and helpless people, who need to receive the necessary things from the rich and ruling people for their life. Again, there are some among people, who obey to learn what they have to learn and work after that, like the disciples who learn from their teachers to know what to

do after that, and they have submission for obedience to their teacher. Oh, there are all kinds of works of submission to the teacher. This is how it is on earth, and it is as in heaven, it is obedience, but not all obedience is as in heaven and for the things from above, rather there is much obedience for gain, it is human, as requested or as man may need it. The work of My disciples was obedience, sons, for they responded to My call and to God's teaching and mysteries came on earth with Me, after they had followed Me and listened to My words and seen My work in order to learn to work like Me after that.

Oh, you can never become a disciple if you cannot decide for submission in great faith, with great love to the one you obey. The obedience by the grace from above means love, sons. **The feeling of submission and the peace of the one who obey spring out of obedience,** and he who obeys loves with happiness in his heart, for love obeys.

Oh, the lack of love does not know what submission is, but only haughtiness, because man from the beginning had chosen to be proud and did not obey the One Who built him and behold, woe to the one who does not obey, for they do not have love and the gift of submission does not touch them. Submission is the gift of those who love with cleanness of love and it is heavenly work, as the work of My mother Virgin was, who stayed under the gift of the holy submission within her spirit, with her little heart and work, for a messenger from heaven was sent by God to tell her that the Lord was coming on earth among people with the kingdom of the heavens, and she was to submit to the message from above and to bring into fulfillment the Lord's coming, My birth of her virginal body, and God appeared before people and wrote His Gospel on earth and gave it to the people so that they might believe and be baptized with faith in the name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, to become God's people on earth and to be able to work then the mystery of God's kingdom and its King.

Oh, mother Virgin, tell them now, tell those who have received from the heaven the gift of the faith and its gift, tell them about the work of submission, mother, tell them about the mystery of discipleship, My mother. Amen.

— Oh, my Teacher and the Child of my virginal body, oh, my God, my Maker and the Maker of my love and discipleship, oh, how much happiness my submission gave me, my dear Son! Even in pain submission gave me happiness, for he who submits for the pain that comes brings him to submission, that one feels happiness in his sufferance, he feels it through submission, for submission gives power and peace for the pains when they come. Then the message of angel has filled me with happiness when he came to let me know about Your conception in my virginal body and when he told me that the Holy Spirit would overshadow me and then I would give birth to God's Son, You, my Son Jesus, and then I submitted myself to the mystery of discipleship and I knit the happiness with the pain for it and I got sweetened with everything that came to be able to do and bear, at the thought that You are God, my dear Son, and I could do everything for You, for my love of You, child coming from heaven for Your birth and for the new birth of the world, Lord Son.

Oh, watching children at the spring of the word of my Son Christ, give my today's word to those who believe in the word of my Son God, Who is speaking to you, for behold, I am telling to everyone who believes in the One sent from heaven on earth as word and I am telling them this:

Pay attention, oh pay attention to my speaking as the mother of God's Son! You cannot comfort my Son, the Word, only with your faith in His word, and you cannot be His beloved disciples if you do not fulfill the word of His teaching for those who are faithful. Oh, many come and would come to sit at the table of word here, but not all fulfill the Lord's will for His new people in this time, and not all would fulfill if they came closer to believe. The faith without works, without

the works for it is not enough for life and for the Lord, for the discipleship with Christ; however, the fulfilling of the word brought and obedience to God is needed and then discipleship with great love is needed as well, as love gives power and faithfulness and it gives birth to the Lord in the heart of the faithful one and then he can work for his Lord.

Oh, many hear but then do not fulfill in them the longing of Christ, and he, who knows from the Lord and delays day by day the fulfillment of His will on behalf of the one who believes from the Lord, is guilty, and then pains and oppression come over the spirit and body of the one who does not fulfill the longing of my Son, Jesus Christ, the holiness of the faithful man.

Oh, it is not enough for man to believe, for after he has believed, he has a great responsibility to put on his life the Lord's will, His fulfilled word, and which comes from heaven on earth to renew the man and the world, as it is written.

The work of discipleship was my work before the Lord. I started to submit even when I was a little girl before those who carried me, or before those who taught me or gave me things to do, and in this way I submitted myself to the message of the angel after that, and I received the Son of God in my virginal womb and I gave Him a body out of my body, and then I showed Him to the people by the work of discipleship, for it was given to me to fulfill and I fulfilled like that.

Oh, love the mystery of a disciple, sons, sons of my Son, and you too, those who believe in His coming as word here, on the hearth of the Romanian people. Discipleship is love with obedience, and only faith is not enough. You cannot belong to the Lord and be His worker if you are not a disciple with love and if you are not attentive to the word of His teaching so that it may be fulfilled. The disciple has a holy and selective conduct and he also has propriety and cleanness of heart and body, garment, food, words and faithfulness by all these, and then he has a word spoken in obedience: Behold the Lord's servant, be it to me according to the spoken word, Lord! Amen.

Oh, God's sons are disciples of God's works, and they love the work of the holy obedience with great faithfulness, the work of the love of God and people under the sign of the holiness and faith, which obeys working and fulfilling. Oh, this is what I have advised them on my day of feast now, my Son Christ. Oh, faith is not faith, and love is not love if those who believe and love You do not listen after that for the fulfilling of Your word, given to them by hearing and then by fulfilling it, and concerning those who hear Your will in them from You and deny accomplishing it, then let them know that it is not sufficient only to believe, lest by not hurrying to fulfill to draw sufferance suddenly upon themselves because of their disobedience to God, due to their not receiving of Your will, Son of the God the Father and my Son.

Oh, let the work of discipleship be their little pillow of rest for those who receive You and fulfill You in them, for those, who are disciples by obedience and love, Son Lord, rest in You. Oh, give them, once with the grace of the faith, give them love to fulfill Your entire word and that it may be well with them as to some disciples, to some who love You very much, oh, my Son and my God. Amen.

— Oh, My dear mother, I was your disciple and I listened to you, and you were My disciple and you listened to God, for discipleship cannot be without obedience, mother. Let those who come to be My disciples do the work of submission and its lesson and fulfillment, as without submission there is no discipleship, and the one who wants to be My disciple must learn from Me. The disciple has love of the one he obeys and then he has hundredfold fruit and has to bring forth sheaves as fruit, and by this he proves to be a confessed disciple with the wages of a disciple, for any perfect disciple is like his Teacher, as it is written, mother.

And as for you, people of My word, you have to distinguish the mystery of a disciple profoundly in order to be able to be My disciple forever, for those without faithfulness always fall, and many of them do no longer stand up after their fall, and then they try to wound the Lord's face. Oh, set yourself to learning always, always as a disciple, and tell those who come near to believe, **tell them that they need obedience with love, and only faith is not enough**, lest by not doing what I, the Lord, teach the man to do for his life, their works to become worse than their works of old and in this way to lose the Lord.

Oh, sons, be My disciples with love! I loved you. I love you. I had the work of discipleship and this is what I have taught many people the love and the discipleship for it. This is how you are supposed to do and to be for Me, as God, sons, for any perfect disciple is like his Teacher, and I am your Teacher and I am your gift and grace so that you may be able to be My sons, to be My disciples, to have disciples and to have fruit through them. And if the Father glorifies Himself in Me on earth, then I also want, oh, I also want to glorify Myself in you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

25-03/07-04-2017.

The sixth Sunday of the Lent, of the Palm Sunday. The Feast of the Lord's Entrance into Jerusalem

Oh, again and again I set into My today's book the word of holy feast. I am becoming a book on earth during this time on the hearth of the Romanian people and **by this choice I show My love for this country, prophesied through the Scriptures with the name of the country of brightness,** against which the deceiving man, the antichrist, is very much hostile, because all his bunch see God the Word becoming a book and holy teaching on this hearth, so much valued and so much wanted by the heavenly armies, when **I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, become a river[62] of word here** and I give life from above to the hearts that love the comfort that comes from God, that full of mercy and calling to life and food for the soul, because the soul cannot live without food, as neither the body can, and the price of a man is related to what a man loves and what he eats, either for the soul or for the body.

Oh, this country is precious for those in heaven. It is always, always the food of My word on its hearth, on this table of the feast of word from heaven. This is written: to come the Anointed One, the Lord to come on earth as word and those in the tombs to hear His word and to come to life at the hearing of His voice.

I go with the heavenly suite on the way between heaven and earth in order to come in with the glory of word on your hearth, oh My today's country. **I am coming to you on a white horse, like the saints with whom I am coming,** as is it written about My coming with the saints, and **My name is the Word of God,** (*Apoc: 19/13*) as John, the apostle of love and cleanness, saw Me, for he saw Me then, he saw Me how I was about to come with the saints today. He saw the heaven opened and the white horse on which I ride, and he saw the armies in heaven riding on white horses, dressed in white linen shirts, and he also saw My shirt soaked in blood, and My name of today, the Word of God, coming out of My mouth like a sharp sword, and this will lead the nations with an iron rod; it will overcome the beast satan and will save many who believe in the word of His mouth, as it is written.

[62] *See the selection topic: „This word is the river of life", r.n.*

Oh, not only in Jerusalem did I enter on the first day of the week, the second day after Lazarus' resurrection, but **behold, I am coming into you on a white horse, too, and I am glorifying Myself in the word from your midst, My dear Romania, My today's country.** I have in you a small Romania, from which I watch upon you and I bless you to be Mine, and I weave a garment of glory and great victory for you, My country, given to Me by the Father when I came on earth, for the Father saw that Israel did not receive Me two thousand years ago, and then He prepared you for Me to have you in the end of the time and to fulfill in you the Scriptures of My coming again from the Father to give birth again to the world and to make the new heaven and the new earth, and I, the Lord, am working now on your hearth at this holy mystery, and I am working with the saints and angels, and We are working together helped by some faithful sons taken out of you, Romanian people, and they are set to watch at the mouth of My spring of word, spoken upon them from the cloud so that they may pick it up and put it into the book and to give the book to you so that this book may be written on your hearth with My coming to you, My country. **Oh, the whole earth, all the nations far and wide have heard and known about My coming to you and they know about My word upon you,** and you have to know even more, for there is not much time until all the nations will ask you about **My mountain of word** and teaching of holy way for the people who look for God with the steps of their lives, for everything passes and all will pass, only God remains, only I, the Lord, have no end, and My kingdom has no end either, and I want you to be My kingdom among the nations of the earth and all the nations to bow before it and take of the glory of My word and to learn the way and the life that saves from death and which saves everyone who believes in My word, which renews the world little by little, until the completion of the mystery of new heaven and new earth, and behold, I have been speaking to you on a day of holy feast about God's mystery into your midst, oh, My country of today, in which I am coming with the armies of saints, as it is written for Me to come and to call you Mine.

Oh, the man who loves God on earth has much value. The man's price is calculated according to what he loves: either sin or cleanness. Man gets comforted with sin and he feels well in this way. Oh, it is something truly of comfort and eternally comforting, only that man knows only the false comfort by sin. Sin means lust and is born of lust, and **cleanness is born of love.** There is no connection between the lustful inclination to sin and love, oh, there is no connection between lust and love. The lustful inclination to sin means satan, and **love means God; it means cleanness and holiness,** as I, the Lord, want the man to be, for I have built him to be My comfort and home, and I did not built him for sin.

I had to come down on earth after five thousand years from the creation of the world, for man had never come back with his face towards Me to give himself back to God. I came through a Virgin mother and I was born and grew like a man so that that people may come to know Me, known as descending from Abraham, Isaac and Jacob as God's people; however they did not welcome Me and they did not know Me and they cast Me out from them instead.

After two thousand years, I have come to you, Romanian people, and here I am with you in the word of new creation over you and over the nations! Oh, welcome Me! Oh, do not cast Me out! And even if you do not want to believe Me and to receive Me upon your being, oh, you cannot cast Me out. I am the word and spirit of word, I stand in the cloud of word and speak to you, and you cannot cast Me out as it happened two thousand years ago when Israel cast Me out from him.

Oh, be a man of faith, Romanian son, because from generation to generation the Romanian people has been honoring God with his faith full of thankfulness and courage, but there is no one to teach you the love from above today, for over the good and bad from this people are ruling those

who are the most sinful, the most lustful for sin, for pleasures, for riches and ranks, and that is why the faithful people of this Romanian land sighs, and it sighs in its spirit, even if does not understand this.

Oh, I suffer with sighing and with a spirit full of mourning when I see how the most lustful people for sin are set over those who love the Lord with their faith and love so that these people may have authority and sit at the helm over many. Oh, I suffer from this iniquity, and the cup of injustice overflows. **Law means God and not man**, but man does not want it like this; rather, he wants to have power and rights.

Oh, behold why I come on earth. I come to be with those who suffer like Me, like My saints, and I come to heal the wounds of their soul and their patience under the cross. **I come on a white horse, and on the way of the white clouds of the glory of My word and I speak and release My word from the cloud and it is the one set into the book and is preached everywhere.**

I come to you, Romanian people; I have always come to you, even if you sleep with respect to My coming to you; however, I look on the map and I work according to it and I fulfill everything, because everything is written ahead of time, and I have to fulfill in due time all those set in the Scriptures, for they are the map, and all God's words in the Scriptures will be fulfilled, as it is written.

Oh, all, all are fulfilled at the time written for each one to be fulfilled, and this is done that it may be order in everything and over everything always. Oh, if on earth the trains or other means of transport did not come in time, as those who travel know from the time books the hour of arrival and departure for those means of transport by which they travel, oh, in that case there would be only trouble on the way, only sudden death over man, only sighing, restlessness and mourning, only war and faction and confused languages everywhere.

Oh, the same is with those written things to be fulfilled at their time. It is as on earth with the common order and well followed by everyone and at the right time for all things. And I, the Lord, have taught those who sit in the communities and I told them this: with all on the right, with all on the left, and everything at the right time, and this for the sake of order, for peace, for love, for progress, for the redeeming of the time, so that the love and brotherhood among brothers may not be destroyed, and then for unity, for beauty, for the spirit of administration of all things that are and are made, because otherwise all and everything would be spoiled and the man would be spoiled, too, and then it would be nothing beautiful, nothing, and two by two, or maybe three by three would walk like confused, and then they would hide with their condition and customs far from community, with unknown work, and by these with the joy for satan and with their hearts full of human longings, and behold why it is not well on earth among people and in communities of inhabitants, and behold, there is always a necessity of order and in everything, and all things have to be accomplished and organized in due time, and only then and only in this way it will be peace and it will be well; it will be light in everything, and it will be God with the people on earth. Oh, that is why I come as word on earth, and I come to set everything to their place, all that have been spoiled and shaken once with the disobedience and shaking to lust, to sin, of the man built by God.

Everything has to be put in order, all things always and everywhere. Everything has to be as in heaven and on earth, and until this is fulfilled, satan and his work on earth and among people do not perish. I come into the book as word and I give Myself to the people to help them find Me, to hear Me and to believe Me that I come to give them light, peace and love on earth and to the

people, only that I may be welcomed when I come, and then to be waited to come always and to set always all things on earth as in heaven, as then when man prays, My will to be on earth as in heaven, and this to be fulfilled, not only to remain said and that is all.

Oh, I have spent with you again and again with the spirit of the holy teaching to take from the table with you those who are sent by God and to have food for their lives, sons, as you have here, at My spring of word. Oh, take and give, sons, for that is why I bring to you, to give further, well sons, and by so doing man to be rich in the word of God, which flows to you abundantly. Oh, there is great comfort on My Spirit when I come and leave the word with you in the book, that you may have fresh food and to be sharers of God, sons! All of the saints are comforted around My word from you. The heavenly hosts have a share of this food and the whole heaven rustles at My voice upon you.

You are to be the new creation, sons. You have to change yourself in My image and after My likeness, from glory to glory, because from time to time, I, the Lord, leave the word upon you.

Now, sons, I am giving you, I am sharing with you holy and new power for the coming week before Passover, and I am also giving you love. Oh, do not worry. You will be able to take care of the things that are to be handled for My citadel with you, and you will be able to keep the fast according to its written order, for I give you strength to be able to do it, sons. I in you and you in Me, and in this way we have power and fulfillment. Oh, I am setting blessing for this watch to welcome the feast of My Resurrection for the last six days of fasting from food, and on the seventh day there will be the song, "Christ has risen!" and the saints will sing with you and will come with the feast of the resurrection before Me.

Oh, sons be alert! Let your thought be only at Me, only at the One Who loved and loves you by His death and resurrection, by all His sufferance for man.

Oh, pace to you! Wash your face and be clean, clean, and be full of holy power, sons, and for this you need much, much love, always love, always, always. Love renews everything, everything, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

27-03/09-04-2017.

The Sunday of the Lord's Resurrection, of the holy Passover

On a day of the feast of resurrection, I come back again and again at My love for man, for the one who did not love Me after I had built him with My hand and after I had given him being, for the one who did not love Me even if I let Myself overcome by him two thousand years ago, when he did not receive his Maker to give Him shelter when I came from heaven on earth to remind him that I had given him the paradise and its happiness, and in return to give Me room and board when I made My way from heaven on earth to seek him and to give him again and again My love for him, for the one who did not love Me after I had built him.

Now I am coming before him for the third time and I am offering him My love for him; I am offering him the cleansing of his guilt, for his guilt is that he did not love Me, he did not love his Creator and did not give Him any shelter, and My way after him is full of love, full of waiting and pain because he did not receive Me, oh, and he does not receive Me now, too; he does not open to give Me rest and to put Me at the table with him, or at least to open for Me and to ask Me who I am that I speak to him as his God, and that I may tell him My story of love for him and to speak about himself and Me and to be sorry that he has not loved Me and to tell him that for this I have built him, to love Me and to give Me rest and to be My love, My comfort, My story of love,

for I built him as a man builds his house to live in it and to make a family and to raise offspring by love, only that My love for man is not to his pleasure after he had made other kind of love, other kind of life than that I prepared for him, for Me with him, and since then I have remained with My love wounded and My love for man cries with sighing, for the one who did not love Me after I had built him, and I cry with longing and sore, I cry like a father who is not loved or comforted by his child and who is left aside, forsaken, with his heart seeking and with his eyes always, always in tears.

On a day of the feast of resurrection I am trying with the voice of My word to speak with man and to give him the greeting of My resurrection of two thousand years ago, when all were shouting to each other in Jerusalem and giving the news that Christ had resurrected, until this news reached before the chiefs priests, who crucified Me on the cross to wash their hands from Me and the truth about Me, for I said that I was the Son of God, the Father, and that I came on earth with the kingdom of the heavens, calling all people to it and then for it with them.

At the beginning of the day of the feast of resurrection, now as two thousand years ago I am humbling Myself before My disciples who welcomed Me after My resurrection and whom I told, "Peace to you!" because they were sad and confused. I am coming down now and telling My disciples of today: Oh, peace to you, children bearing of God, here, at My spring of word with you! Christ has risen! This is heard on a day like this far and wide among those who know that they are Christians in My name.

Oh, sons, sons, Christ has risen! My love for man is sighing even now; it is sighing and waiting, and it lets itself known that it is coming on earth after man and waits to be open for it. With your help I have made a way from heaven to earth and I cry at the gates of the men's hearts to become known to them, to call them all to their reconciliation with God, the Father, and with His Son, Jesus Christ, the One crucified and resurrected on the third day from the grave two thousand years ago. Oh, man did wrong against God then and put Him to the cross, and therefore, man needs resurrection because of this heavy sin, which he always, always, does by this lack of love for God.

Oh, what would man have to do in order to know and to hear and turn back to God? **Sons, sons, the feeling of guilt, this is what man needs to have always, always, and he needs remorse as well** and much love after that so that these may replace the wages of his sin between him and God.

Oh, children from My spring of word, Christ has risen! I am happy because of you that you are opening for Me to come, sons. **I am working for those who believe in My coming as word on earth to get used to the love from above, but even more than this, I am trying to teach them how to be children, how to get away with sin in order that their sin may be done away with as the infants that have committee no sin at all.** I call you children when I speak with you, because you have learned to listen from heaven as on earth to all that come to you to carry you, for I have come to set the mystery of child over those who believe God the Word, Who comes to you to share it over the earth. Children are those who are carried, those who are taken care of, those who are helped, those who learn to walk, to speak, to sing, to write, to work, to wash, to plough and to seed, to love through everything and to do everything by working and listening to everything, for otherwise man cannot be a child in order to have part with My kingdom with which I have come on earth again and again, as two thousand years ago preaching it coming afresh from Me and set by word over those who have received Me with it as some children who submit themselves with love to the kingdom from above for them.

Oh, I see man everywhere praying to God and I see him always overcome, defeated, and the way of his prayer is broken always, always. When man brings his prayer to heaven but he also sins, oh, which one of these two is stronger and can work upon man? **Oh, in order that man may no longer work his separation from God by his sin, he needs to despise the sin and to be afraid of sin as to his fiercest enemy.** He who has the feeling of guilt always, then one like that is humble, is modest, and when he humbles himself with his prayer to heaven, he is no longer defeated, but rather he is victorious, because he is humble, and I, the Lord, wipe out his sin and wash his little shirt in My sacrifice on the cross for him, in My blood, which is the sign of the washing of his sin, for I shed My blood on the cross to wash man from his sin, and this is what I knew to do for man his washing and to give him again face and life, as I gave him in the beginning.

Oh, children sons, I have great pains from those that do not have and do not seem to have any feeling of guilt in order to be able to work the forgiveness of their sins. **Man sins by his own lust, as it is written, and no one needs to blame anyone for his sin, but only himself** if he wants to be a Christian according to the truth, if he loves the justice of all things like God, for on the way of the faith the Christian does not have anything else to do for his mistakes, he does not have to blame his brother for him but only himself and his lust by which he conceives sin for everything man lusts and loves. **Oh, the one you hear that condemns the brothers for himself, the devil writes that one as a betrayer of brothers,** and the devils have a great round dance at the moment when they see a Christian despised by other Christian, and the heart of that one, who receives contempt for his neighbor by bad talk or slander, is filled with contempt for the one who is slandered and the brotherly love dies out, it leaves the brothers, and this is worked from one to another by self-vindication talk and at the same time blaming the brothers. Oh, this happened two thousand years ago with those who plotted contempt for Me and for My disciple brothers, and thus I was taken to the cross to be crucified; however, I obeyed and I loved this because I loved man, and My love for man brought forth My resurrection from the dead to go on with the mystery of the resurrection of the dead and to save many by this, because My work has been given Me by the Father to do and to be the Savior of those who receive Me to give them the resurrection, their renewal and then their forgiveness.

Oh, I am above the clouds of glory and I comprise you with My spirit and look, My today's country. You are the one to which I am coming as word during this time. **You are My Romania and you have in you the field with a treasure in it. My word upon you is your treasure**, oh, and how much I would like you to become rich within this light and to shine through it more and more, stronger and stronger, and to be rightly called the country of brightness, for it is written in the prophets about you, oh, My today's country, only that I may give revelation for you to know how to read the Scriptures and how to interpret them, for otherwise man looks at the Scriptures as to a sealed book, or like one who does not have any knowledge when you ask him about those that are written in the Scriptures and in the prophets.

Oh, peace to you, country of brightness, My today's country! **I am with a suite following Me, riding on white horses and coming to you, and We are coming down from heaven. The Father Sabaoth is asking you in marriage[63] for His Son, Jesus Christ, because the Father has chosen a wedding hall, a heavenly table and a bride people into your midst**, and My river of word is flowing upon you. I am the Lord of resurrection, Jesus Christ, and I am coming to you with the greeting of My resurrection and I am telling you in a day of the feast of My resurrection:

[63] *See the selection topic: „The Wedding of the Lamb", r.n.*

Christ has risen! He is your treasure, Who has been becoming word on your hearth for more than sixty years. The mystery of the heaven is being worked in you and soon, soon, your brightness is going to appear, and it will be seen from far away, for I, the Lord, will shine in the light from this mountain of word and your glory will be seen, the Lord God shining on your hearth, and all the nations will set their face to you and will praise you, love you and comfort you because of your beauty from above upon you, for I have great love for you. And now, I am embracing you within My word and I am giving you the greeting of the Holy Passover: Christ has risen! Oh, stand up and become one with the Lord, your God! Amen.

Oh, peace to you, peace to those who give Me further when I give Myself! Christ has risen, children sons! Christ has risen, both for those who love you and for those who hate you, as well! Christ has risen; the news has spread from you about My resurrection to those who dwell in the heaven of My saints, with whom I come to you! We are meeting each other on a day of Passover with the greeting of My resurrection, with this holy feast.

Christ has risen! Oh, it is not enough the faith that I have risen; besides this, one needs together with it the love of the one who has not loved Me after I had built him. Amen, amen, amen.

03-03/16-04-2017.

The feast of the Spring of Healing

I am opening My entrance, I am coming into the book of My word and sharing Myself with it, because I have mercy on those that do not have Me, oh, and the man who does not have Me, does not know what he does not have; however, I, the Lord, know him, because I see him naked and not dressed; I see him with his head uncovered and with his breast naked, and his hands and legs are into hostile hands, and man lacks the wholeness, which he ought to have had if he had had Me in his mind, in his bosom, above his body, to cover him from hard time for those without garment on them before it, oh, and I am sharing and giving Myself so that those who are divested of Me to be able to take Me, for I have mercy on those that do not have Me.

I am the Lord of resurrection, Jesus Christ, the resurrected One, and I am opening My voice to give the greeting of the resurrection to those who have gathered together around My spring of word on this day of comfort and healing and I am telling them this: Christ has risen! At their arrival and departure, I am telling them: Christ has risen!

And I am telling you, too, to those who open for Me to take My word and that I may give food through it, and I am telling you, sons, Christ has risen!

This greeting is carried on the lips and shared on the way without wanting it even by those that do not believe in My godly being, since they do not believe that God is or they do not believe in Him because they believe only in them and that is all. Oh, but all the breath sends this greeting, sons, and I get comforted from those unreasoning more than I get comforted from man, for there is a Romanian word that speaks about something that such and such a thing or knowledge stands to reason, or it comes to the mind of the rooster, to be understood or believed that what is put on the scales, and many people think that this saying is next to nothing. Oh, it is not next to nothing, but there is much mystery in it, for the rooster crows to God and it crows to the people as well; it crows and gives the news to all the breath to wake up before Me and to praise Me from time to time during the day and night. Oh, but the rooster crowed My resurrection too, and it crowed all My hard hours, because it is faithful to the One Who made it by the word, as all things that are created by God on earth.

Oh, the rooster has a reason, the unreasoning has reason and they have for God and for faith, and man should be ashamed before the rooster that crows and lets it known that the daybreak has come, that the times for prayer have come, that evening or the middle of the night has come, or that something good or evil has come, too, and the rooster watches and keeps his house and family of chickens and chicks and it is an example for people with its life, with its tasks, and it comes to the mind of the rooster the faith in God and for God more than it comes to the mind of the men who do not set to watch even when they hear the crow of the rooster, oh, and there are to be sorry the people who do not set to watch by their nature as the rooster made by God does to wake up to watch the people and all the creature, for as soon as the rooster crows in the morning all the fowls wake up to their service of matins and fill the heaven and the earth with their songs, with their language and voices full of praises to God, like some creatures that know and recognize their Maker and His work He has given to them to accomplish between heaven and earth day by day, always, always.

Oh, everything and all things carry from place to place the news of resurrection each in one's tongue: Christ has risen! However, man has a spoken word, and the man has as God has, but he does not know the meaning of his language as all he unreasoning beings know, that have a measure given from God about how to praise their Master and Benefactor, and all make the sign of the cross when they go to sleep or when they get up, and they make it either on earth or in the air with their mysterious moves, praising and worshiping the Lord. However, you man, a king set by God over the creatures and they recognize you like that, oh, how much do you know Him, how much do you serve Him, how much do you honor Him, how much do you praise your Creator, the Lord your God, oh, and how much, you man who forgets about God?

Oh, I have mercy on those that do not have Me. The man who does not have Me does not know, he does not know to have Me, but when he sees that I am not in his time of trial and pain, then he tries to seek Me and waits for Me to take him out of his pains, and it is to every man's nature to wait for his salvation in times of his falling in pains, and this means the little part given to each man of the hope coming from above to strengthen him to be able to go through sufferance and to have hope. Oh, how many unfaithful and stubborn people, who were fighting against God, how many of them were calling out, at the end of their strength, God's name and the victory against them in battle?

Oh, man, you lack comfort and the power that comes through it in times of sufferance. It is not that you cannot have comfort, but it is because you do not need it, since you can do it otherwise, since you can by what you do on earth according to your mind and its inclinations. Oh, humble yourself in order to receive healing in your mind and to receive in it the sense of duty that you have before God, the Creator of everything built by Him, visible and invisible, for it comes to the mind of a rooster the faith and duty before the Lord, but it is not like that with your mind. The rooster goes to sleep and gets up and crows and it does his job given by God by distribution when the Lord distributed the gifts, and all were done at their time; however, do you get up for God, or do you go to sleep for Him or work that what He has given you to accomplish? Oh, the rooster thinks, man, but you do not want and do not do even this, because you have pulled yourself out of God's hand and sold yourself on money. Do you hear this? **You sold yourself and keep on selling yourself, and you look for money all the time, money and the sin on money or without money.** Only God's will you do not seek to do because your mind cannot do it, it does not have in it and it does not draw to the Lord. It does not know because it does not have, for man has killed in himself that what God has put in him.

Oh, this word is the spring of your healing, man wandering away from God. I, the Lord your God, have suffered from you and for you, and you should remember this and cry out from your entire soul: Christ has risen! Tell it to yourself and speak around you, too, about this healing news, and do no longer stay in your death and ignorance like one who lost his conscience after he had fallen from his feet!

Oh, sons who receive God, every man is sick, every one, well sons, and this because he does not have Me; man does not have God as his love. The love, which he has got, is one of his sicknesses; it is nothing else, and man is sick with his love that spoils his life.

Oh, man, do you not see how your love makes you fall and how what you love and have as dear deceives you and defiles your face? **Oh, you call it love, but I call it sickness of mind and heart, fornication and a heavy burden upon people, debauchery and life wasted on pleasures in vain, like the sons of fornication.**

Oh, mother Virgin, you are with your feast in the calendar of My church, mother, and you are called the spring of healing, My mother. I struggle to wake up man and I sing upon him his coming out of death, his waking up to life, and I sing as the rooster crows the wakening upon people, mother.

Oh, I am blessing you with the voice of My word on your day of the feast of healing, My mother. I am the Lord of resurrection, your Son, the Christ crucified on the cross and resurrected from among the dead, and you are full of joy for My sacrifice, which hurt you so deeply, and then for My resurrection, which comforted you for eternity, mother. Oh, may it be blessed your voice, healing the man from his unbelief and lack of steadfastness, and now you should speak over the earth and over man on your day of the spring of healing, My mother. Amen.

— Oh, resurrected Son, Jesus, Shepherd and Lord over the whole creation, oh, unloved God, at least, those who love You comfort You, Lord, with their love in them for You. He who does not stay near You and with You out of love, oh, that one does not remain and leaves; he leaves because he lacks love, the love for You, Jesus Son.

Oh, sons of my Son, children from His spring of word, I want you to love my Son Christ. I want you to stay near Him and with Him out of love, oh, and I want you to take great care that your love may not die out, for as soon as it goes out, it is done away with and the enemy will draw you on his side. However it is not so, but you need great watch, sons. Therefore, stay under watch and watch once with the watch upon you. Do not forget about obedience; it is the fruit of love, sons, and then it is the fruit of salvation.

Oh, if someone dear to you asks you to do something for him, to give something to him or her, then you go and do his or her will out of burning love, but if you do not do what God asks you, then it is because you do not love Him, man, and you are not thankful for His love. And when today, it has been spoken about the mystery of love, oh, and how much it would be for us to be received, we, those from heaven, with this healing of man, the healing of the love that has been waiting for seven thousand years after man and in man!

Oh, I am humbling myself before those who believe in the coming of the Lord as word on earth and come to the spring to take. I offer them to perceive the mystery of love, and this is not done anyhow, since man knows how to love. Oh, behold, a rock is needed under feet, for there come like a storm the occasions of falling from grace, from faith and from the watch for a holy life, and those who are haunted, if they do not love the Lord with power, they are in full peace in time of falling and keep on going further within their confusion, which they do not feel that it is, and they cannot stop, and it has been seen that it is so; it has been seen with those whom satan

overcame and they left the nest from here, after they have despised God and the brothers for themselves.

Oh, Son Jesus, much healing is needed over the love of those who know that they are Christians and who come to Your spring of mystery to be Yours after that; however, they can be Yours only if they fulfill Your entire word, only then they can be Yours, and otherwise pains come upon them, for they know from You and do not do the will from above, that is Your will, Lord.

And I have stayed near You as word on this day of healing of the love of those who want to love You, but You have to teach them what love is, to have love as Yours, oh, Lord, Son. Amen.

— Oh, My dear mother, the wisdom of love is with those who love Me with the teaching for their love of God. If they love Me, then they do not ask Me to give them, to do for them, as those who pray to Me always ask to fulfill their prayers. I give them everything, only to see that they love Me, and they do not have to ask anything, because they have Me and it is enough for them in time of joy or of in time of sufferance.

Oh, behold, man does not love Me, and that is why he keeps on asking from Me; he asks from Me as from the one who loves and gives because he has love. **However, love does not ask from the one who is loved**, and this is how stand before Me those who love Me and serve to My mystery between heaven and earth in order to fulfill it entirely, mother, and they do no longer have another love or care.

I have taken you at the bosom of My teaching and I have taught you the mystery of love, because you have gathered together at the spring to take from God, sons. I am giving you the greeting of My resurrection: **Christ has risen! Let this truth have power; the truth on which My church stands and the faith of those who are born of God after that.**

Christ has risen! In this way We are going to meet in ten days here together with you and with many others, who are coming once with Us, those from heaven with a great retinue. We are going to come with a heavenly spectacle and We are going to embrace with each other to be together on the third Sunday after the Holy Passover, when We are celebrating the feast of the resurrection together with the prudes and the disciples of My resurrection. I wish them from above to travel accompanied by angels and to have comfort on their way, and I, the Lord, am waiting for them full of longing to spend with them, with those who seek after Me, with those who follow Me.

Oh, peace to you, to those that have gathered here at the spring on a day of healing! Christ has risen! Peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

08-04/21-04-2017.

The second Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the saint apostle Thomas

Christ has risen! I Myself am speaking over the earth the greeting of My resurrection from among the dead:

Christ has risen! Two thousand years ago it began to be given this news of the greeting among those who believed that I, the Lord, was God-Son and that I came from heaven on earth and I set Myself at the message of angels in the womb of a Virgin and I was born and grew up and as a man I let Myself be laid down on a cross like one who was guilty, as those who crucified Me told about Me, and thus I was put on the cross on behalf of those who were guilty of death; however, I came to life again on the third day as I had said that it would happen to Me, for I had told My disciples ahead of time and those in Jerusalem that I would come to life again, and I fulfilled as it was said, and then this news was born: Christ has risen!

Oh, peace to you, sons! This is what I also told those with whom I spent two thousand years ago in order to leave the truth for them that I had come down from heaven and I appeared before people as a Son of man. Peace to you, I am saying this to you, too, as I said to My disciples! I would say everywhere and upon all this heavenly greeting and then I would appear resurrected as I appeared after My resurrection before My disciples as long as forty days from time to time, and after that I went up to the Father, to My place from eternity.

My disciples needed comfort, they needed quietness and peace from above after the way of My cross and after all their mourning, for after I had let Myself caught in the garden of Gethsemane to give them My protection and after I was taken to the cross, My disciples were full of heaviness and confusion, they were full of fear, oh, and how well it was with them when I went to appear among them without opening the door, for they locked the door with a latch for their protection, and then I appeared among them and I said: Peace to you! Oh, this was what I told them and then I sent them on to the earth as My Father had sent Me when He sent Me, and I said to them: ***«Peace be to you! As the Father has sent Me, even so I send you».*** (*John: 20/21*) And breathing on them I said: ***«Receive the Holy Spirit! Whoever's sins you forgive, they are forgiven them. Whoever's sins you retain, they have been retained».*** (*John: 20/22, 23*)

Oh, what a great mission I gave on that day to My disciples! I clothed them with heavenly powers, and I filled them inside and outside with the Holy Spirit, and their work was mysterious and it was to be fulfilled over those that were to believe and to be baptized in My name, the name of Jesus Christ, the One crucified and resurrected. All those who want to be Christians are baptized[64] into this name, but those who baptize the people are strangers from the heavenly powers, and they are not like My disciples anymore, who were leaving behind them from place to place a Christian people after the truth, full of faith and zeal for the way and the Gospel of peace and full of life with God in men.

On the second Sunday after the Holy Passover, I came near again with My disciples to prove that I was alive to Thomas, too, first to him and second to My other disciples, and then they went all over the earth and preached about My divinity as I proved it to them. This Sunday and this moment we have as a memorial on this day and we are sharing its living, which proved the Lord as resurrected, and on this holy day I want to strengthen the faith and to work with My teaching at the mystery of the man's resurrection, for the Christian man is foreign to this mystery, and that is why he does not appear resurrected, as a new man, born from above.

Oh, people of My word, I have been feeding you for many years with My teaching. I have always put on your table My building word. I want to clothe you with the heavenly powers like My disciples of that time, to be able to do My will with them, God's will, sons of the teaching from above. I taught My disciples and I told them how to work in order to bring to life the people who would believe in Me through them. I told them to deal with their sins in order to be able to examine them together with them **and to forgive them together and then to give them to Me cleaned**, whitened, and cleansed, as some who were brought to life from the dead, and no longer to die after that, **for sin is the man's death**, oh, and the mystery of the cleaning from sins of the man who wants to seek after his salvation is great!

Oh, the sins of the people who were coming to the faith in Me by the preaching of My disciples were not forgiven anyhow, and this is known from the Scriptures. My disciples were not able to cleanse from sins those who were hidden in themselves and those who wanted everything

[64] *See the selection topic: „About baptism", r.n.*

ready-made, and these were punished instead because of their hiding in themselves, because of their unbelief or because of their greed to receive the Lord as a benefit for them. Oh, not every man knows and can to give himself to God when he comes to do this between God and him. At that time many understood and others did not, and those who understood were proven as well as those who did not understand, and there were some of those who understood: the immoral woman, Zacchaeus, the tax collector, the Samaritan woman, the Ethiopian eunuch, Paul the apostle, and many other, and, on the other hand, there were some of those who did not understand such as Judas, the Iscariot, Ananias and Sapphira, Demetrius, the silversmith and all those to whom it was not given to understand.

About the forgiveness of sins one should speak clearly, for there is no clear understanding for this, but the Scriptures of that time have to be examined, and only after that man is to seek to give himself to God or not, for otherwise he deceives himself as though he dedicates himself to the Lord, but actually he does not dedicates himself if he does not know how, oh, and many have not known how to come and they came and stayed for a while and used their hidings and were not able to remove from them their sins so that they may be forgiven and freed from satan who denounces the hidden man before God and draws him to his work.

Oh, your sins are not to be confessed to anyone, and you cannot tell them anyhow and to give them to be forgiven. If you do not speak about them properly they are not removed from you, and nor when you do not know where to go for your forgiveness. **I clothed My disciples within the Holy Spirit and the powers from above when I sent them to forgive the sins of those who had sinned**, but first I tested them by trials and they overcame the temptations, and then they became witnesses of My resurrection, and My word was upon them and sealed them with the work of the forgiveness of the sins of those who repented to give them away from them and who dedicated themselves to God and to His works.

Oh, man with sins on you, the sins that need cleansing and forgiving are not to be told, **they are not to be told to anyone but only to those tested by God and who are full of victory against the devil,** because if they are told to those who are not informed or not clothed within the powers from above, oh, then you can make them weak, you can shake them. However, the sins of your brothers, oh, sons nourished with My teaching, you should never make bold enough to hum, to take care of them, for this calumny would cost you much, and the devil would catch power to tear you down, for this is what the tempter wants you to do, to commit the sin of denigration against those who have been tested by themselves or by the devil, or even by you, the one who denigrates, believing that by so doing you get honor.

Oh, how dangerous it is for the one who denigrates his brother using bad talk, because this one sells his brother, and he sells him from one to another by his calumnious and contemptuous slander against his brother in the heart of the one who receives evil words against the one of the same faith as his, or against the shepherd of his soul, when he does not like the work of the shepherd. Oh, if you are a brother according to the truth, then protect your brother so that he may not go wrong, so that he may not swerve from the holy way and watch upon him and pray to the Father for him, as I prayed when I said: ***«Father, keep those I have kept in Your name, for I am coming to You».*** (*See John: 17/11, 12*)

Oh, behold what I did for My brothers! I gave them the Father to be their protector, and I did not get upset because they left Me, or because they fell asleep when they should have watched. Oh, no, I was not upset, I did not complain, I did not grow cold to them; on the contrary, I asked for protection and watch from heaven through the evil world for them, for they were not of the

world, as I also was not of the world, because I had chosen them to be Mine, and I am saying this to teach the Christians who believe in My word, and so that they may not commit the sin of brother betrayal by so called righteousness of the things or by their view, which they say that they have.

Oh, great care is needed for love and then for forgiveness, and that is why I am saying that not every man knows or can dedicate himself to God when he comes to do this between God and him, between him and My brothers and his, too.

However, I am exhorting you, those who are nourished with the food of My word, I am exhorting you to ask yourselves and to find out if your sins are forgiven or if they are kept, for the sins committed cannot be forgiven anyhow, or those who are still made with the hope of their forgiveness in a such an easy way as one may believe. I laid down My life to draw man to his release from sin, but if he does not appreciate properly My sacrifice for him, oh how can he believe that will get away from the burden of his sin?

I have put before you an occasion to knock and to be opened for you, sons who want to be with God on your way. However, do not forget that I, the Lord, told My disciples: ***«Receive the Holy Spirit and work with Him, and do not work by yourselves, and whosoever's sins you forgive, they are forgiven them and whosoever's sins you retain, they have been retained».*** (See John: 20/22, 23) **The Spirit with Whom they were clothed knew what to forgive and what not to forgive, He knew whose sins to forgive and whose not to forgive.** And why so? Oh, the Spirit is the One Who sees and knows the man what he did and what he will continue to do and He knows how to take the man out with those that are hidden in him when he hides, and that is why it is well for the man to know where to knock so that he may receive an answer.

Sons, sons, you, those who share Me to those who want to learn from God, behold, you should know, and let them also know that great wisdom is needed for man to know himself, and **to humble himself to be able to know**, and only after that he is able to speak truly before God so that God may see that he is sound in his mind and honest with God, because otherwise man only puts himself with fine words and not someone else, and such a man is deprived of the wisdom for God in man.

However, now, the disciple Thomas is near Me and is coming into My book and he is testifying for Me and for you, those who have come to be My people, the people of Christ on earth among people and among nations. Amen.

— Oh, my Lord and my God, since then and up to this day and until tomorrow I have been calling you like that and I will do it for eternity, for I am also Yours, Your disciples then and now and forever, like all those who loved and love You and who will love Your steadfastly, resurrected Lord, my Lord and my God. I am Your son and Your disciple, and let the whole Christian people feel that You belong to them, their God, and they are Your sons and Your disciples, as I am. To those for whom You are God, let them speak with You like me, as I spoke with You after I had looked at You alive, and I was full, full of longing to look at Your being, for You had been sweet to Me, sweeter to me than to all Your disciples, Lord, and let each of those who love You with a burning spirit, oh, let them also say that they love You the most and that You are the sweetest for them, and let the love in them speak to those who love You with longing and with a burning spirit and longing.

In the country and in the lands where I was sent by casting the lot and by the Holy Spirit, I, resurrected Lord, I pressed with Your seal and Your name on the flesh of the hearts of many who believed at my preaching about You, my Lord and theirs after that, and for others to whom I preached the same things, oh, I could not do that because of the stubbornness of their hearts,

because of their lack of humility, of those who did not know themselves to test their salvation from sin and from ignorance. Great and small, rich and poor, all came to life from sin and from ignorance when I preached to them about You and about me, that I was Your disciple and witness of Your divinity, that You had come from heaven on earth and proved Yourself by resurrection as the Master of life and death and the Lord over everything and all things, and at the same time the Savior of those who receive You by Your witnessing disciples for You over the nations, and from among those, who did not receive to believe and to receive your confessing disciple, there aroused those who killed me and put me into Your arms full of love for You; as for me, I did not love myself up to my death, because I loved You, Lord, as it would have to be for all those who want to come and to grow wise for You and to know You fully, and only after that to be able to love You completely and to be the mirror of the love of God among the people on earth.

The whole Christian people from all over the earth carry the feast of Your resurrection with them and all say "Christ has risen!" Oh, we are singing likewise in heaven near You, and we carry Your feast, Lord, while on earth man gives himself over to corruption; he gives himself to the fleshly pleasures, to the taste of the flesh, and the flesh is sweet for man. Marriage is not for the Lord, it is not for You, Lord, and it is only for the pleasures of the man's flesh, the pleasures of his body, and man gives himself to corruption by marriage and becomes only fire for the fire in his body, and still some other beings stick to it for sin. However, I have spoken to man to become holy, free from sin and lust for sin, and many have loved this and have not been able to do otherwise, and those from whom those who had believed were taken from me got up and stopped my progress, but the seed had been sown and it has grown up into Christian people and the people of those who have loved You and followed You has spread all over the earth, and that is why You are all over with the Gospel of the man's resurrection, and now, Lord, sound the trumpet of Your word far and wide and sound it well and tell about the great preparation of Your great day to come and to give each one according to his works, and as it is written about this.

I am praying to You now to pour out the Holy Spirit over all the earth and make the people burn for Him, for He is the One Who reveals the Lord and the One Who reveals His servants who are the people whose sins are forgiven, and again, those whose sins are kept, as You have distributed Your work through the disciples over those who believe and over those who do not believe from God the Holy Spirit, oh, Lord. Amen.

— Oh, this is what I told you, My beloved disciples, after I had appeared before you with My whole true God. There are no longer servants working in My name and on whom the Holy Spirit is able to reveal the things that have to be worked, the things of the men without God that have to be forgiven or not forgiven. It was written for Me to come and to work, since there is no one to work the renewal of the people who knows that it is Christian on earth. **The time has come and I have come I am coming with the saints, for this is written for Me to come.** On the next Sunday We are going to make a stopover, We, those from heaven, and We are going to do the work of My coming with the saints, and behold, the Lord does not stop from His work.

Here, sons from the spring, here I am going to make a stopover with the saints and We are going to sit at the table with you and We are having a heavenly feast to the memorial of My resurrection, the memorial of My prudes and disciples of Christ's resurrection, and We are going to have comfort, sons. The Christians are coming to the spring, and they keep coming again and again, and they stay waiting for the day of meeting, the day of love and comfort. There will come great and small and they will be set at the table with Us and with you, and together We will be

remembered for resurrection and We will give alms for them and share with them in their names and **in this way they will be receiving comfort, relief and light**.

May it be blessed the way of those who have come here from other cities and towns of the Romanian land!

May We also be blessed for coming, We, those from heaven, with a retinue of glory carried on the clouds!

And, may be blessed those who are remembered and called at the table, who rest waiting for the day of the Lord, having their way released as long as it still is for the great meeting, for it is coming!

May armies of angels go on the way with those who are coming from remote places to the spring here! Let the birds of the heaven sing on their way; let the wind breeze heavenly whispers, let the heaven give light and warmth, and let the flowers to decorate the bed of the feast, and **may the most valuable ornament be holiness, and with it those who love Me so to give themselves to God.**

Oh, peace to you, peace to those prepared for this beautiful day of feast! Preparations and paths of glory are being made above and below. Oh, be worthy and more and more worthy, you, those who are coming before the tired guests coming from everywhere! And we are going to hear *"Christ has risen!"* and then we are going to give each one of us and to others and we will carry the greeting of resurrection.

May all and everything be beautiful prepared! May all and everything stand before the Lord with beauty and warmth! **Oh, the Lord is coming with a feast! Do you hear this?** Oh, prepare glory for Him, sons, give praises to the One Who is glorified! Amen, amen, amen.

10-04/23-04-2017.

The third day after Passover, of the prudes

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, what will you do, those who hang in the balance with respect to My coming of word on earth here, on the hearth of the Romanian people, if the Lord are to appear more and more truly within this word, and when His entire fulfillments will be seen as the Spirit of His word reveals them, in which you are believing or not now? Oh, the Romanian country is the Lord's country, meant even from its beginning to be the country in which the Lord is coming now as word on earth. Oh, bow and be full of humility before My word, which has its citadel in the country of the Romanians! **The church of the Romanian people is world and it does not love Me;** it does not do My will because it is from the world, for I, the Lord, spoke by this word to the faithful people that before the door of the church was closed, the Lord would come, and behold its fulfillment, for I am coming and fulfilling.

Oh, leave the dead to bury their own dead, and you, those who have found My coming and the church of My coming, working according to the word from above, oh, stay near the spring of My word, for **the antichrist, the man of lawlessness, has taken My little house and shirt, the customs, and he has also taken the place of the Lord in the world and in the church from the world, and he leads the world according to a plan without God for the people.** With souls burdened with old and new sins, oh, this is how the servants of the altars stand before the people who do not know the hidden things under the mask and name of a church, oh, and who is to wake up to repentance those who stay carelessly under the burden of their sins? Oh, I am coming. Here

I am! I am coming and I keep coming to exhort the man to watch and **to a life of paradise**, for the worries of his life take him out from God always, always, and I have mercy on man.

17-04/30-04-2017.

The fifth Sunday after the Passover, of the Samaritan woman

(*Excerpt*)

It is a feast here with those in heaven in the courtyard of the House of Meeting, and I, the Lord, have been welcomed with My saints at the well here, for there came around the well, the Samaritan woman, whom I met two thousand years ago at Israel's well, and from that moment she remained full of Christ and gave Me to all those in her house and citadel and filled their hearts with My being and longing of God. **And, because I built here the citadel of My word, I had put at its place the well and only after that I built this citadel of stone, stone from heaven and from the earth, and then I named here the Samaritan woman as the protecting angel at the well,** that whom I met two thousand years ago at Israel's well and when we spoke to each other, and she knew Me in an instant Who I was and Who was speaking to her and suddenly she called Me on My name, oh, and that moment was wonderful on earth and in heaven, for those in heaven looked at My meeting with her; groups of angels surrounded us and did My work, for they went with her everywhere then, with the daughter of Samaria, and she was accompanied by God's angels for all her work of My proclamation, of My coming on earth, to tell everything I had to leave in writing, to work and that everything might be written, and all to tell about Me over time, all the people to known that I had come and brought God's kingdom on earth and in men, only that they may want to believe this.

Oh, sons from My spring of word, from the well of My word, oh, in the same way I am speaking with you and with those that have come at My well of word here. **I have always put on the table the water of life for those who take from it to drink.** Oh, I would like to speak with those who come to drink of My water, but they do not speak with Me, as the daughter of Samaria spoke with Christ at the well. Oh, I would have liked, I would like to make all like her, while I am speaking when they come here. I am saying this because it is cold between Me and them. I cannot speak their sins to clean them afterwards, but I have only asked them to do My will and the commandments of life, and I always, always ask them, whenever they come to the spring to meet us here and to be able to speak them closely, that is face to face, **even if their eyes are kept from seeing My being and its glory** and the heavenly hosts with which I come in My journey between heaven and earth.

Oh, I would like that those who come to the spring to be saved as well, if they had found My path between heaven and earth and My stopover here, and My mouth full of teaching for those who want their salvation, but how faithful would be those who hear My word as the Samaritan woman heard it at Israel's well? Oh, sons, I correct and instruct those who are gentle and I teach them My ways, as it is written, but I cannot advise those who do not have the gentleness of the heart. I could only advise them with the staff of rebuke, which they are worthy of because of their harsh nature and are not thankful to God, for **in order to know God, you have to be known by Him and you have to take after Him so that one may say that you know Him and that you are known by Him.**

01-05/14-05-2017.

The Feast of the Lord's Ascension

(*Excerpt*)

It is a day of holy memorial, and I, the Lord, am coming down into the garden as word and writing it down into My book of today, the book of My word during this time, for it is written in the Scriptures for this work of word to be fulfilled over the earth.

I am the Lord, Jesus Christ, and I am shrouded within the word and My word flows over the earth, because the time has come for Me to come with the saints under My new name: ***The word of God,*** as it is written, (*Apoc: 19/13*), and the dead are hearing from the tombs and startling when they see that their salvation is approaching, **their resurrection, and they will confess My coming as word on earth,** and the living will also hear their confession and will see this Scripture fulfilled and they will mourn with floods of tears, as some who have played Satan's will on earth, putting away God's will for Satan's. Oh, and how will they not cry when I come and shake off the earth so that they may hear and seek Me; however, Satan shows them everything that enchants them on earth and takes their eyes, heart and will, who always help them to do his will, since he takes everything before them to deceive all the people and to crush completely their fear of God so that all may lose their mind, and My word remains as mourning between heaven and earth, and **only those who sleep in the graves still startle at My voice, which goes into the air and the deep, and it goes like the lightning in the sky,** and it goes, it cries, it calls out and it waits for man, and everything and all things wait after man, and I, the Lord, find that man is in sin and he is always, always with the work of the sin upon him.

12-05/25-05-2017.

The Feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit

Oh, I have come with the comfort, I have come with the feast of the Holy Spirit here, at My spring of word, and We are sitting down with it in this bedding, so beautifully prepared for this day.

I have come with the heavenly armies and I am with the hosts of saints, and We are standing within a great beauty in the air. I am the Lord, the Son of the Father Sabaoth, surrounded by those in heaven. We are taking a good look and are We astonished. The bedding here is so beautifully prepared and decorated.

Oh, peace to you, peace to those from here, and peace to those who have travelled and come to the holy feast, peace to you! Let us keep ourselves, sons, within the spirit of the feast of the Holy Spirit, and let us be modest, let us be good in our mind and heart, for the whole air is a miracle here. Oh, be beautiful! I have always taught you this for behold those from above are together with those from below and one is marveling from one side to another, We, those from heaven, are marveling at those that are set before here, and you, are marveling at those that I, the Lord, am saying that you have above in the air, heavenly armies in garments of colors and at gifts of the Holy Spirit and love and comfort, sons.

Oh, what sweet miracles are for Us all those that you have prepared with hard work and you have spoken through them in the sweet language of the Holy Spirit! Oh, how beautiful, how comforting and what greatness you have prepared for Us to welcome Us, those in heaven, and then for those who have travelled with a soul warmed of longing and have come at the feast here! We are listening to your hearts and feelings and We are looking at you incessantly. We are proud that

We have such a nice welcome, such warmth for Us from you, and by all things you prove your faith in My today's coming, sons, and the power of My word upon you.

Oh, peace to you, sons! You have worked hard restlessly for such joy that you have brought before Us. Those in heaven are with you at the table on earth here, and you have welcomed them wonderfully with much comfort. Oh, behold why the wedding shirt of those who come and gather at My spring of word in the feasts has to be well kept, because I have prepared for Me My gardens with you to be able to come at you with My voice, and also to teach preparation for those who have the longing to come at the table with Me and with the saints in the feasts.

Oh, sons from the spring, you have prepared for Us great comfort, for Us, those in heaven. Only symbols, only mysteries, sons. You, you should marvel as well! I have told you that I will be with you all the time of the preparation. Oh, rejoice over Our joy now, and I, the Lord, will speak with the people gathered at the spring, because **I miss to give them holy advice and to take care of their lives, and for this I have set feasts and My descending as word at the spring to give Myself to them.**

Oh, you have watched My entrance, sons from the gates! (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) I have found you gentle and very tired, but your duty helps you to be able to work, and your love encourages you. I will look with longing and love at the serene place you have been preparing to offer to the looks of those who have come at the feast. Oh, and what a great army is here and how much comfort on the saints and angels, and again, how much alleviation and joy on those who have come from the place of waiting and remembered here! Oh, behold, why you work hard so much sometimes, and your very much tiredness puts you down, sons! However, I would not speak now like this, but I want to give strength to your tired body, for you have to put Me into the book, and We have to stand before the guests, well sons. Receive power; receive, sons, for I am giving to you! Amen.

I am sharing now teaching over those assembled at the feast, for this is My work. My look is always upon you and upon those who come for the feasts here, oh, and there is so much need of new and powerful advice, lest I may be sorry after that because I did not bow as much as it was required to lift up many, more, more truly, for the life with mistakes can bring about many sorrows, and I, the Lord, have great mercy on those who have faith in the word of My today's coming, even if they do not want to fulfill that what I bring to instruction and then to fulfillment.

Now we are sitting down. I am taking it in details again and again for those who know from Me and do not want to fulfill My advice full of fatherly care. I have told them that fasting is to be

kept in such and such manner, and I am not going to start all over again with the teaching about clothing, about the walking on the way and about the world, and I have told them too that the world is bitter, it is not sweet, that it is ugly and not beautiful. **I have exhorted to humility, repentance, patience, cleanness and holiness in everything, to a decent and noble conduct and speaking as well.**

Oh, I have got pains and worries for many of you, and I am speaking to you, sons gathered at the spring. The Holy Spirit is the Teacher for you on this day. Oh, open yourselves and open to Me too, sons! I am speaking to you and asking you. The mystery of the place here, and My whole work in the middle of the citadel of My word, oh, I have got a high mystery here with you; however, the higher this mystery is, to which you have come too, oh, the deeper is the fall of the one who does not want to go on to the end with this mystery and with its teaching, and he is shaking on **this top of the mountain on which I am standing, speaking and sharing Myself**, and the one who is shaking has to take care not to fall. Oh, that is why My word is watching and wisdom for its fulfillment is required, and this is possible only when the man comprised within this mystery wants to do it.

Oh, there is, sons, with you, there is work done by you, and it draws you too much to it, if you have chosen it for you. I have been looking during the feasts here and I have seen many of you without respect for this bedding, where I, the Lord, am having a stopover with My saints. I would like, oh I would like you to receive Me to tell you what I want to tell you now. I have a reservation to tell you, but at the same time I cannot stand aloof and not to show you the danger, which you have not been thinking about it that it may be.

Oh, behold, sons, I am speaking with you in the today's language of the world, because I see that all of you, almost all of you have got a dangerous thing for the man's mind and heart, **a toy which all the people keep in their pockets and hand today,** (*Smart-phone, r.n.*), as though they have never lived by this time, and this nuisance has been taken as a pleasure and used day by day even by those that know from Me about this danger, **and all, almost all worship this little toy,** (*Worship as a small icon*[65]*, which was worn in old Christian times as a personal protection against temptations, r.n.*) **in which they catch their ears, their eyes, their minds and desire, and it brings them only restlessness,** and I have been looking and seen how many come with this little toy in their pockets here for the feasts and take it out on the table and play with it proudly, haughtily, with lack of humility and propriety with respect to this special place chosen for the Lord, and with respect to My mystery set here, and I have to tell you that you have come into the

[65] *See the selection topic: „About the graven image (icon) and the sign of the cross", r.n.*

open field with this occupation and you do not have any armor or shield in the battle, sons, and you have not done it on purpose, and the spirit of satan has overcome many of you and it has given you from him to have and to be able to do like him, and after that he is able to pull you out from God, little by little. **However, I am telling you that there is no greater tool set up by satan for the souls now than this one, which is called telephone, and this telephone is used fully, and it calls everyone to satan, everyone, and satan draws them to their lack of watch,** to the freedom of feeling everything is most dangerous for the man's soul, which means God in man, and I, the Lord, have seen all satan's merchandise, everything he has taken out on sale for those who have little experience, and in this way it is not possible for him not to kill many people so that they may belong to him, even those who still read a little prayer to believe that they are with God and God with them, oh, and he allures an deceives even them with this occupation that makes man perish. (*Perishing by the evil speaking and slandering on the "socializing networks," but especially by the attraction to all kinds of the lusts of the body offered on the internet, r.n.*). Now, you will tell one another that you have come into the open field to look after My word and towards danger, but here it is what I am telling you: Oh, it is not good to put your hand into the pocket and listen to My word carried in the pocket; (*Along with the transcription of the text of "The Word of God", on the official site, is also posted the audio recording, with the voice of those through whom the Lord speaks, and sometimes saints or angels, r.n.*) rather, it is better for someone to stay before My word when this comes to the people in churchly work. Oh, how is My word able to have power in you when everyone says that he has got it into his pocket and do not come together brotherly to hear the Lord? The cattle that escapes into fat grass swallows and gets sick, and **the same it happens to you while you are looking at the telephone, at all the satanic schemes, and instead of overcoming satan, behold, the Christian overcomes the Lord inside of him.**

Oh, satan has put the key into the man's hand and man opens alone for himself and comes in the lands of death and learns the dangerous work by which is enchanted, and I, the Lord, said, tens of years ago, that the worst time would come, when not even a body would escape from immorality, and that man would look out of the window and would do that he would see. (*The window to the world, r.n.*)

I am worried about this like a Father and I want to teach those who believe in My word and I want to tell those that they did not need such deception to get it and which is a trap for the soul, and **by which satan and his people seek to know about all everywhere,** and I bring this to knowledge again and again so that all those who want to be God's sons with their lives, to take care, for the life in them is under attack when they do not know to protect themselves from the

face of the world, which disfigure their life and brings their guilt before Me, **for in order that man may be holy, he needs to want this.**

Oh, sons, all the eyes from above look at you from the air, and you all need this exhortation for correction, and some of you need much correction. While I was working by My trumpet, Virginia[66], (*Saint Virginia, the sixth apocalyptic trumpet r.n.*) I would take her and go with her over the earth so that she might see everything I was suffering from man, and I would take her in the houses of fornication, in the factories of tobacco and alcoholic beverages and would fill her with My sorrow from man so that she might have mercy on Me and on man and to help Me to come on earth as word to call out to man, to guide him on the way with holiness and to tell him how to keep away from sin, or how to get healed from himself, and I was crying My mourning, as I am doing today, asking you to keep not only your faith but also your life cleaned from all the evil things upon people, oh, sons. And I am also asking you sighingly no longer to be enchanted and tell to yourselves that what you use is beneficial to you; it is not only useless but it is also harmful to your soul, to your heart and to your faithful walking. **Oh, come to your senses, I am asking you this, and get out of the hand of the evil spirit, of his way. Flee**

[66] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic trumpets", r.n.*

from the dangers which you do not know with their work, and rejoice in the Holy Spirit, for the moment you have found this way with teaching on it, is the moment of your salvation, but appreciate it, sons, and do not want to lose it, for after that you have to give an answer. I am coming into your way with mercy, and I am telling you what is on your way and how to walk so that you may not be harmed.

Oh, sons, who have come together at My voice, a man cannot serve two masters, and you should believe what I am telling you. I am filled with sorrow and mercy for all the creatures, and I am telling you here, that this is seen from heaven, and **this is what people work; their own perdition.** It is good for man not to choose so. However, he can no longer do otherwise.

I would like you to help Me, and to be My fulfilled longing, to be like little children, to have My kingdom in you, sons, and that it may shine before the people, and let us draw their attention from those that they use on the big market of Sodom done in such a way that no body may escape from sin.

Sons, sons, love to be little children, love to be with those in heaven, with the saints of the heaven! **Oh, behold what a miracle is here with you now: I, the Lord, speaking into your midst and seeking with My kingdom in you.** May it be for you to burn with longing after such heavenly moments on earth with you so that you may not lose their power and love with which they are given to you from above, and which bring the heaven down on earth to you, to have you as Mine in a world of people who serve sin, nourished in them by satan's spirit, for he is trying now to swallow those who have chosen the Lord and to break My fruit, for which I have been crying and waited so much.

The Holy Spirit, the Comforter, is teaching you and telling you to remain within My love, the love from above, a rare flower, which does not wither, and it does not wither you, too, those who have got it.

Oh, it is so sweet here now! We, those coming from heaven, are in astonishment moment by moment. Oh, you should be and feel the same. Oh, where would it be to find a stopover more pleasant than this one here with you? I miss the whole Romania and I am staying here with you because of My longing, but I also miss you, and I miss it, too. **It is the country of My coming now; it is the house where I am coming and writing down the word of My today's book. My today's country is in bad hands,** and I am crying together with you with longing for it and for all its Romanian sons, and I have been

telling you this for such a long time. Oh, cry out to God for it, for My today's country and cry out aloud, you, those who love God, and the Lord will hear you.

Oh, I have got a holy citadel here! I am asking you sons, to listen to Me when you come to the spring, and to keep with great love and watch the mystery and the holiness of My citadel. Receive My mourning, bring Me joy, be loving sons, and take much care to be like that, and let the enchantment that comes from outside die out little by little, and let nothing bring into shadow My light from you, **because I want you to be light for those on earth, sons**.

Oh, if you could look now at those who have come without number, a limitless crowd, arrived on the place of expectation, then you would deeply understand what My work with you is and where it goes, and how much freedom I want to bring with it to those who were, to those who are, and to those who will be as long as man's time endures, so that the Lord may be after that, and also those which He has redeemed.

Oh, I would always feed you with the spirit from above, in such a way that you may no longer want or do otherwise, so that you may not lose a little bit of time without Me with you and with My protection upon you, sons. On this day I have been like a smart man, as one who has wanted to catch you from the side everywhere and that you may no longer want to get away, and I have told you what I suffer from many of you, sons. Oh, do no longer love, do no longer seek after any benefits or wasted time from the telephone that steals your will to it. You have the Lord, to Whom you shall seek. **Whoever is not sent by the Lord and watched from above when he walks in this way, in which I send My word to the world, oh, that one does this by himself and falls in battle;** however, I have not said to the Christians of My people to do this, to walk with this world in its way. If I, the Lord have not given you this occupation, behold, you have taken it over by yourselves and you have got too much involved with the ugly world, and I am saying this because I see the Christian how restless he is with this toy into his hands, which takes him out into the way to enchant him, but I cannot but worry, I cannot but suffer when I see how much trouble and damage it brings to the one who is not thick clothed for the evil time of this day.

Sons, sons, as you are here now, oh, this is how I want you to be at your homes, always, always; only love between Me and you. We have received great comfort from one another and we are still receiving on this wonderful day. The beauty from above I have given on this one, and I have come with the whole heaven here, and We are sharing comfort to each other.

The saints are looking at you filled with thrill and they see you weak and without strength, but you are full of holy will for the glory of the Holy Spirit. Oh, only if someone were among you to feel the whole condition of those in heaven, and then satan's entire convulsions face to face with My joy with you here!

I am going to lead you on the way with angels. I will send you a sweet card for the celebration of this day and for everything that has been worked on this day.

Oh, come into My arms now! The spirit within which I am enveloping and speaking to you is only embracing. I am filling you with the peace from above. Peace to you! I am comforting you with longing. Peace to you! I am giving you to keep in you in My kingdom. Oh, peace to you!

And now, the party of those from heaven with you is remaining during the time of the feast of the Holy Spirit. We are filled with the love for you looking at your dedication. Oh, there will come a day of celebration, sons, and that day will remain forever, and We will be forever with it and with its love.

Peace to you! Receive in you what I am giving you. I am giving you My peace, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

22-05/04-06-2017.

The second Sunday after the Whitsuntide, of all the saints

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, the earth burns as high as nine fathoms in the fire of immorality in people and among people, for immorality is a fire that burns in man, which burns man little by little. Oh, not even a body can escape from this fire, which scorches everything, and man gets into fire, and fire gets into man and everything burns and becomes ashes, and I have always learned the people faithful in My word and I have taught them always, always: Flee sons, flee from the sons of men and stay with Me and with your eyes up into the sky, as below and on the sides the fire burns, both the earth and man burn, and as for you, be good at your little houses even if you have nothing to eat, because there is destruction everywhere on earth where people swarm. I see this from above and I see it with all those in heaven, and I am telling you too what I see. Oh, I see only immorality all over the places, in all corners and rooms, in all the plains, mountains and waters, and ruination is everywhere. Man has the window in his pocket (*Smart phone, r.n.*) and he opens it wide and looks at it as the passer-by looks through the shop window and he gets in and buys only fire, only immorality, and he makes from this his food for the soul and body, until he gets completely sick in his body and soul and falls under the burden, oh, and I have no one to heal the wounded from war, I have none. Oh, there is no longer any inn, no shelter from bad weather, from nighttime for the traveler fallen in danger. There are no longer any hospitals of (*Spiritual, r.n.*) sick people where the one, who has fallen and is wounded from his sins, may be taken to his healing. Oh, I have no place where to take the one fallen on the way to be cared and kept from robbers, and to pay for him for the caring and for his resurrection until My coming, when I will have owed nothing to those who have supported Me on My way with the man behind.

Oh, there are no longer any counselors for man on the way to his home, to heaven! Even from the very beginning, man fell from the house and courtyard that God had made for him, and he has no longer come back again, poor of him. It is dear gold the one who can stay with the Lord on earth with his life, with his pleasure and with his searching. **Man seeks after the Lord**

among piles of dead people, but in heaven he does no longer seek for Him and no longer waits for Him.

Oh, there are no longer children on earth; there are no more! I have no one with whom to replace them within My kingdom and it in man! There are only sinful people on earth everywhere, for fifty or almost sixty years ago, I spoke about this bad weather and hidden that it may not be seen the destruction which is coming with it **and which brings fire everywhere** and the man's getting used to the deceitful sin, which enchants the man. Oh, with whom and for whom shall I build My kingdom on earth anymore? I said that the children would be part of it, but where shall I find something like this in people and among people? Oh, behold, this is My crying and My lack of comfort, this is My Spirit always, always.

29-05/11-06-2017.

The Feast of the Birth of Saint John, the Baptizer

My word in this day is a word of longing. As one who left far away for a longer time and who has come back to his own people, so is My meeting with you on this day of holy feast. We are setting the table and I am going to tell you with longing about the care I had and have for you, sons who help Me to be able to work on earth with you, to be able to speak with you, to leave on the table with you My speaking with those on earth, because I am full of mourning for each man who stays so far from God with his life and with the work of his life. I get comforted when I stay with you in the word; I am comforted from this heavy and long mourning, and all those that make Me this mourning do not know about it, as they do not know about Me either, but I am God and I am only pain, and this is it the one full of love when he has no way to show it and to rest while sharing it.

It is a day of holy feast, sons from My spring of word, from where I share Myself everywhere like a river that runs and does not stop. The water of the river flows; it flows from up down and it passes through the mountains and valleys, and it also passes through towns and cities and among people, and the people do not know this mystery and its explanation. Oh, in the same way My word passes from you to people and the people do not know what is it and do not take from it to understand its mystery, its explanation and its running from place to place on earth with its sighing. My tears after man have been shed for seven thousand years and they have become a great river and it has been singing sighingly like the ripple of the water which passes through the mountains and rocks and through the valleys uninhabited by people, and there is no one to hear its voice, and even if someone takes to quench his pain or the thirst of his soul, oh, he does not know its power, he does not know God's longing after man, he does not know from what sighing My word comes off when it comes and goes on earth from place to place for the people to hear it, to lift up their eyes to God and to remember My longing after man, because My longing is as much as many people are on earth are and do not know about God, and even those who know that God is do no longer know anymore, and God waits for the man's love and He waits sighingly.

From time to time there have been people on earth, few of them among many, who have borne My longing and My pain, and their seeking has always been after God, and these are mysteries on earth; they are invaluable treasures, they are balls of light, and many, not used to the light from heaven, are not attracted to this light and use lies instead, like the blind who have got used to the darkness and are very strange to the light as though it is not and it does not come from anywhere. Oh, but how astonished were the blind from birth, and who, healed by Me or by My

followers, stayed before the light and knew it with their own body, with their eyes healed from blindness and comforted by light after that!

Oh, this is how I get comforted by speaking with you after a long time of cold and lack of sun, sons. There is a difference between a sunny, clear and warm day and another one, cloudy and wet with fog, and when I come to give you the rays of the son, to put you to growth and to give you light, then I give you teaching, and I ask you to keep it before you to have it as your work, sons, for woe to the one without work, well sons! I am the One Who gives you from Me, and you have to work and bring forth fruit, to have a reward after that, and in order that you may have a reward, you need to watch one another for this reward, because to each other you are members and because of that you need to help one another. When those who are registered for a competition cause disorder with respect to the law of the competition, then some of them take out and shows a little card to the knowledge of the one who has not worked well. Oh, you have to do the same, you have to write down on a little card: "brother, your conduct is not good in comparison with the teaching upon us," and you have to raise the little card to remind how to behave, how to walk or how to work, for **you are members to each another, and all are My body, My rest, My house, sons.**

Oh, do not let one another to go wrong, sons, for you are members to each other. Live in a Christian way and be careful! This means a Christian conduct: to correct one another for My will in you and among you, and for this you have to let yourself be overcome by each other as many times you one is required to do so, for **I, the Lord, put to test your receiving through the one near you, to see if you receive when My exhortation prompts you to do this to each other.** And if these people do not work like that all the time, then there will be remorse when in the community life this saving and probation work has not been understood, when those who live in communities are or are not Christians, or if they take after Me in humility, sons.

I put the teaching on the table here, at the spring, and let the people that I feed take from it for its faith in My coming as word on earth, and behold, I say: **Live in a Christian way, sons, pay attention, and live only in a Christian way all the time and in all things,** not in a worldly way, not in the fleshly way, no, for other kind of living is only a mixture with the works that you may try to hide after that. The Christian tries to hide only the unchristian works, and he wants to put them into the darkness, and by his hiding he proves that is not Christian, because all the Christian works are done openly, all are done in the light and are completely seen, day and night, and in whatever place the Christian may be.

Behold, sons from everywhere, who eat from the table of My word, I, the Lord, am telling you that man does works with which he hides and they are not good works since he hides with them. Everything that comes from God will not be hidden, but everything that is not from God and comes from man or from the devil, oh, man hides with those things, and he hides from man, and one like that who does this is not God's son, and I come and teach you what is good and what is bad, and I come to help you to be and to stay in the light, sons, for he who stays in the light has courage before God, and the Lord receives him.

I am also teaching you, well sons, and pay attention to what I am teaching you. Do not speak with the people more than with God. Do not spend time more with people than with God, for you will not learn what love is if you do this. God came on earth two thousand years ago and had lived among people thirty-three years to leave down the walking with God upon people, oh, and almost all the people tend to forget My descent to the people then.

Oh, man, I have given you life to give you a reward for it if you live it working with Me, not if you live it for you, for such a life has no reward. Oh, I have not given you life to receive punishment then for the gift of your unredeemed life in order that it may be brought in heaven afterwards.

Oh, I have missed so much to stay among you with this teaching, sons, and I want so much that it may be useful to the people that love My word, and then to every man who takes from My table with you, and behold, I am saying this to be exhortation everywhere: **Sons, sons, do not give your prayer for work or for other kind of time wasted against the time which has to be spent with God in prayer for the love between you and Me and for the longing to stay and speak with Me.** Oh, man gets used without living with God; he gets used little by little, today a little bit, tomorrow a little bit, and slowly it flows out from him the grace that comes by prayer with grace in it, and then man has no longer any walking with the Lord, and he does not have love or fear from his separation from the Lord either; the Lord, Who is the life of the true man, and the world and those in it steal the Christian little by little from God and then he goes into the world, he goes with the world, he goes into the darkness without bottom and he does not care about the day of tomorrow, for **the wages of sin is death, it is separation from God,** and man without God is ugly, is deformed and he is on the side of the devil.

Sons, sons, make your life to be God's kingdom day by day, and in this way you will be God's, and not yours, and in his way you will live in a Christian way, and not in the flesh, do not forget this! **Oh, do not forget, do not forget to eat what you have to eat to be with the Lord. Do not eat what you like, sons, for the pleasure of the body comes up to your heart, and your heart is not for sin, but it is for the Lord instead,** and it does not have to go down to the pleasures without God in them, lest you may be among those without God in you.

On this day I have at the table with the people of My word, I have John the Baptizer, the one who was full of God all his time on earth. We were born at the same time, in the same year. We were born for each other; We confessed each other before the people, and then We went to be with the Father together, crushed by those without a law on earth. John, full of God, My perfect disciple, for he was My first forerunner, smoothed and leveled My way, My walking and the truth about Me, and this truth has remained on earth and was written to be a testimony in time, and it can be seen and read in it the pride of those who killed Us and their life full of sin and then full of eternal punishment and remorse, because **the man's pride has an eternal reward.** Oh, how well it would be that no one to play with haughtiness, but no, it is not so, for the man's boldness passes from one to another and woe, woe to the one who is proud, woe! One like that has no one to watch upon him, but only the devil, which he serves without being asked for.

Oh, the one who is not supervised is almost lost. He who wants to know only about his works, that one lives in darkness, hidden from those around. He who flees from the watch upon him flees from the light, he flees because of his works, which he does not want to be seen, and he has the dough of a Pharisee in him, and if he does not show any humility or repentance, then that one wants his stature not to be supervised and starts listening to satan, for this is how satan does to keep him in his hand, oh, and then this man falls into despair when he sees his works, which keep him far from the Lord. However, it is not so, if you do not despair, you who went wrong; there is an occasion to get up and to serve the Lord after that, and there is victory against satan if man separates from satan.

John, the Baptizer, was the place of the grace from above, his little heart was the Lord's dwelling place. I had spent with he almost all the time, and this mystery between him and Me is

not known, and My angels served him closely, and the whole knowledge from heaven was given to him, and the whole heavenly watch had been upon him from infancy and to his entrance into the heavenly things. He did not know anyone to be his but God, Who revealed Himself to him in abundance, until he came out to the people and for the people, and until he made Me known at Jordan when he baptized with the baptism of repentance those who came to wash their sins and to receive the Lord as their faith. The Pharisees were coming to him, too, and they were coming in groups-groups, but they were not proving their sins and were not receiving the baptism of repentance, and he, John, told them about their work of vipers and brood of vipers, and rebuked them because of their hypocrisy.

Oh, great disciple, how great was your grace and then its work after that! You went to Herod, who was mocking God by his great immorality, and the immoral woman near him was filled with hatred and plotted the death of your body, and once with this, her eternal death. I am speaking with you during this wonderful time between heaven and earth, when I, the Lord, go as word from place to place in My chariot of victory, with the people of My word, who carries Me and shares Me over the earth. Now, here, at My spring of word, where I am writing My today's book, pouring out from the cloud the word set in it, I am coming here and sitting with the saints at the table of word and My confession with the saints on earth. **In heaven is a holy feast for your birth on earth and We are writing into the book this day of feast,** We are writing this day by the word. Therefore, let your voice be written and let it confess, like the voice of your Lord, Jesus Christ. Amen.

— As at that time, Lord, as at that time I am speaking the word now and saying that You are God's Lamb Who lifts up the sins of the world. However, what sins boil between earth and heaven, how many sins, what a multitude of satans bring them to heaven to show them to the Lord! And I, as at that time, am speaking to the kings and to the servants that they are not allowed to sin against the laws of life. However, they, as at that time, like those of that time, put away any kind of whisper that might tell them this and take pleasure in the sin of the devilish pleasures day and night, and Lord, there is no one to tell them anymore, to call out to them and to become heard. Oh, who is to tell today to Herod anymore that his sin is not tolerated and is the sin that makes the body of the people sick from top to bottom? Who is to tell Caiaphas that he is not the man of God (Those of today „Herod and Caiaphas", r.n.) *and that he oppresses with violence the flock without guidance upon it, as though it would be his, like animals of burden for his life full of pleasures and luxury that makes the soul and the mind sick? Oh, I am doing this myself today and I keep telling to the Herods and Caiaphas and all their subjects, I am telling them that the time has come to feel revulsion at their life filthy with sin, and which they have nothing to wash it with so that it may no longer stink so badly between earth and heaven. Like the stench of a carcass is everything that comes out of their sin, which has killed them almost completely, completely, Lord, and has made them rotten. Oh, how shall we breathe over their bodies, defiled with the false pleasures of the sin in them and among them?*

Your mercy for the creatures breaks You, Lord, and my zeal for You becomes mercy near Your mercy to ask You before all the saints to put out the sin in man and to put grace instead of it, Lord, for the man's longing to be nourished from above, a longing which is only towards sin in man. Oh, behold why You had to come from heaven and to let Yourself be punished by the immoral man and to show him after that what man had done against God with his immorality!

Oh, how much mercy, oh, how much patience, how much love You have put to work in order to wake up those lost by sin, the one who has been completely crushed, Lord! From Adam

to the man of today man has been giving You for a woman, and he cannot do it otherwise. Oh, You too, You cannot endure his separation from You for woman, and Your love cries on its way because of the sin in man.

Oh, man, oh, man, you do not know that if you choose the woman you choose death, because you choose her for sin and not because you love her, but because you love your sin and hers, and man is only a toy for man by sin, and body weakens body for sin, and it grows hot from heart to heart and this fire leads to sin, and man cannot walk with God because they cannot live without sin, and sin draws man to satan and the Lord cries after man and He suffers from man.

Oh, sons of God the Word, you have come near to the word of His coming to you to be His afterwards. Oh, take great care, do no put any price on yourselves or on each other, but put value on Christ's word, for some among those that came and went on the way here stepped aside and lost their walking with the Lord, and then they stayed no longer and left, and if they stayed here and lost the Lord from their walking, oh, they have no way of having Him back from where they went into the world, oh, no, and believing that they gain their soul, behold, they lose it, as it is written, but are there any more minds to understand this? Every man does as Adam did, for he had not believed that would die when he did not listen to the Lord, and then he saw that; he saw that the Lord was true in His word.

Oh, from the beginning the woman has put death in man; she took him out of God's arms and he failed to hear and to sin, but who understands the Lord's word of today, that one flees from the closeness to the woman, he flees from speaking with her, from spending time with her, from thinking like her and about her.

Oh, sons of the Word of Christ, always learn, learn the mystery of the word spoken upon you so that you may not test of Adam's disobedience. Do not answer back word for word, do not work any word that may cancel the word spoken upon you from heaven or from the sides, for the spirit of haughtiness does this, the spirit of the lack of love is that which rejects by words. Believe in the word put upon you, which comes to you, and do not believe in your word, for the man's tongue can hide the man himself. Whenever you do not listen, then be ashamed of yourselves deeply to put the devil to shame too, who rejoices over the man's disobedience. Take great care not to listen to yourselves. Remove the work of disobedience from before you. No matter how hard it may be for you, do what I advise you to do, and do it always, not once or twice. Do not hide behind each other, oh, do not hide with each other, or one from another. You do not have the right to do this and to push to death those who choose Christ. Those who want to seek with the poisonous sweetness of the sin of disobedience go with this sin if this is what you look for, but you do not have the right to push another one to fall once with you. Therefore, be holy, be holy always and keep one another holy. This means to love, not to draw to sin the one near you. There are women around whom all the evil in man goes out and the man sanctifies himself, and there are so many women who set on fire the evil in man; they set on fire the man's longing for a woman or the lust for sin, for behold, the woman in the beginning did that and she separated the man from God for her. The one who is not supervised is almost lost moment by moment, and this is what satan waits. He wants the holy watch for each other to disappear. Therefore, watch for one another in view of holiness in you, and only by obedience you will be able to do it, sons.

Let the word of this teaching be heard everywhere where are Christians with the faith in the Lord's coming as word on earth during this time.

I for one, Lord, I could not use another speaking to set myself into the book near You on my day of synod among the saints, for through the woman I was given to perdition, and the woman

did this for the sin in her, with which she kills the man. Let every man receive this truth and let him put into his mind to see how much destruction the woman and his staying around her brings about to him, for there is no man to look for a woman but only for the sin in him and in her, and because of which man forsakes the Lord, Who gives life to men.

This has been my word of today, Lord, and in this way I have had to preach it and to put it into the book. Out of my zeal for You I have spoken like that. Let the longing for You grow within the hearts of Your Christians. This is my zeal. And now, strengthen my word, Lord. Amen.

— Oh, it has been a real truth to strengthen now Our word for the man who decides for holiness or for sin, for **there is no middle way,** oh, My disciple. You are My way to the people as at that time. **The kingdom of the heavens is in the life lived by man day by day as in heaven so on earth, and in this way, it dwells within the people,** and it is above any kind of kingdom and it does not need any country with borders and it does not need earthly and human goods. **It is the kingdom, which makes man into a paradise, and it makes the man for paradise, and it is everywhere where man has inside of him and around him the Lord as his King.**

Oh, it is because of the longing that I had at the last of My writings into the book as word that I have spoken so much during this day, and I have been teaching much so that you may also take and put upon you and to keep what I give you, son of My people, but **you need to know very well how you can be My son, and after you know this well, then you are to become My son with your life day by day,** for I am without beginning and without end, and that is why I am, and My name is: "I am Who I am," and after the truth I am.

I will find you during the feasts that you wait for Me and then I will give you My advice, My people son, for I, the Lord, come down during the feasts so that I may not make tired those who come into My way for Me to come and to take care of My people, and of those who are faithful and take Me from the spring and whose faithfulness goes to the end, not only for a while.

Oh, peace to you, sons from the spring! I have sat more at the table with you. I have told you that I come full of longing after a longer time between word and word, and I have been longing for it and I have made you tired under the burden with which I come. I thank you that you keep My teaching awake among you. Sons, you should watch upon each other always, and let it be worked like that where are Christians on My side.

I have appeased My longing and I remain full of longing. I miss and I love to speak to you, sons. I get comforted within My longing when I stay with you as a Teacher. Grace to you, sons; I want you to have grace and to share from it, and let it be more and more within you all. Without it, it is dangerous to stay. It is that which makes God in you, and you in God, oh, sons.

Now, I am leaving a sign upon you and I am saying: Grace, grace to you, peace to you, peace, sons! Have My peace always, always, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

24-06/07-07-2017.

The feast of Saint Prophet Elijah the Tishbite

I am coming down to give you comfort, sons from the spring. I am coming to bring you the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, to comfort you, for under the cross comfort from God is needed, comfort from the One Who knows how it is under the cross, well sons. When you do not have comfort in hard times and under pains, then each one of you should give comfort to the other and this will comfort you. Be comforters like Me, like the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, and you will have comfort by the comfort you give to others, for this is how it is given from God the work of those who love

Him, of those who become like Him, for this means the Lord Who is loved by those who love Him.

It is a day of feast and I am coming down into the book as word and I am staying with you and giving you comfort and powers, sons. The heavenly powers want to dwell in you with their holy work and great at work, for the soul where it dwells and works anger, revenge, ambition, avarice, disobedience and then hatred, oh, in such a soul the heavenly powers cannot dwell or work.

The endearing spirit I want to multiply the in you, for it works comfort, sons. And more than that, I want it in those who turn their back to Me and to you, for the fondness from Me helps the man to God and to holiness, to sweet endurance, to hope, to holy quietness no matter how painful the way of the cross may be for those who are Mine, the way to God, for fight is needed for the coronation of life. However, if someone dares to stand against Me or against you, then whoever may be will step aside, for your way with Me is assisted by the angels in groups-groups all the time because it is hard on this way, as hard as are the days of nowadays, when the devil make grimaces at Me to destroy the course and your support for Me to go; however, I am the Lord of the powers, I am the One Who overcame the death, the devil and the world, oh, sons.

Oh, My beloved brothers and sisters, oh, you should not take as a joke your obedience to God, My entire word upon you, or the watch upon you for the keeping of My word, for David was watching between him and Me so that he might not leave Me and that I might not leave him too, and My anointed one was saying to Me: ***«You, Lord, have commanded Your precepts, that we should fully obey them, and oh, that my ways were steadfast to obey Your statues as I want. Do not let me wander from Your commandments, as I have hidden Your word in my heart, that I may not go wrong against You and that I may not sin against You, for You have rebuked the proud who are cursed, who wanders from Your commandments, Lord».*** (*See Ps: 119/4, 5, 10, 11, and 21*)

I am comforting you with My word, sons. In time of joy and sufferance, in times of weakness or under your many burdens that you carry, when the time presses you under your duties for Me, when the trials furrow your little hearts, when you prepare for those in heaven a stopover with you and days of glory here during the feasts, then I, the Lord, bring you comfort, sons heavy with worries and heavy with pressures and sadness on My way with you. Everything you may have to carry and overcome, let it all strengthen you, for the fruit tree leans over on every side in times of storm, but it remains steadfast in its root and it deepens itself even more in the ground where it is rooted, and behold, the fruit tree can and remains steadfast. And behold, we have to go through the time of preparation for the feast of My mother Virgin, for hearts with longing in them wait to head for the spring here, and let us lift up to heaven a holy feast and with a holy echo between heaven and earth, and we have to bring a sacrifice of love to prepare this day of glory, and to have only you under the cross; however, I give you the heavenly powers to carry you, and they will be able to do it in you and upon you as in heaven, and I am the One Who fulfills everything I speak by My word, sons.

On this day, we are sitting at the table of word with the group of the prophets. This group of prophets is coming together with Elijah the prophet, the one celebrated now among the saints, the one who had not eaten or drunk forty days and forty nights for the sake and for the longing of his meeting with God, and he is alive in his body and he is like fire; he has got great work to do and this saint works as much, and he is working as much as in old time, and his work will be confessed, for I, the Lord, with the saints of the heaven, came two thousand years ago, and in the

same way I am coming today, as I have come from heaven down on earth then and now, and the Father gave and gives Me the saints as My companions. The devil keeps the world in the darkness, but the light from heaven puts out the darkness, and it becomes light in the darkness, and **the man on earth will see that God is and that He brings His glory into view,** and His saints in glory as a testimony, for great is the beauty of the invisible world, and **when God's invisible things will be revealed, then every flesh will startle and there will be only faith and then only light and glory from here to all over the earth, for the Romanian[67] country has its destiny from the Lord to give light over the nations and to comfort all over with My glory all the nations,** and this time is at hand, it is near, and it is in My word, which goes all over the earth to its revelation and Mine, and **a fire will come down from heaven, the fire of the Holy Spirit, and the peoples will become wise, will receive My fulfillments and will come to Me,** for I am the Savior Who came on earth two thousand years ago, and since then and up to this day I have been working for a great light over the nations of the earth, as it is written, and **the prophet Elijah will appear with the glory of the turning back to God of many nations and the curse will cease, and there will be only the Lord and His righteous ones. Amen.**

— Oh, Lord, You are blessed and much confessed by Your confessing saints, Lord! It is written that are cursed all those who forsake Your commandments, Your words, and about me it is written to come to turn the nations on earth with their face to You and to keep the earth and the countries on it from curse, Lord. I want all on earth to know that my work is to turn the hearts of the fathers to the sons, and the sons' to their fathers, and the fathers are the saints of old, the saints from near and they are in heaven, and I will show on earth great signs for the people to understand God through them and to turn their hearts to the fathers, to the saints, and to call out to them to come to their help, and the sons to be protected from curse by the keeping of Your commandments, of Your words, Lord.

A river of word flows from Your mouth, and it runs everywhere, for there are people to share it, it has where to come and from where this gift of Yours to be given over the earth. Oh, and we have to strengthen everywhere inside and outside the citadel of Your word so that it may have heavenly support, Lord, for Your glory is this town, in this city with the name of fire, for Your word is a fire cleansing of sins and renewing of heaven and earth, for it is written to be made a new heaven[68] and a new earth, and You work by the word and fulfill so.

Oh, sons of God's word and sons of His city of today on the hearth of the Romanian people, oh, Romanian sons, the name of Romanian will be great over the nations! The devil fights with all forces of evil and tries to destroy from the earth the name of Christian of the God's sons, but the name of Romanian will remain and this name will resound by the heavenly trumpets, and every man who will receive God's word on this hearth, the hearth of the Romanian people, will become Romanian, for many will be born from above, from Gods' word, from this word, for Jesus Christ speaks the Romanian language and has become Romanian, and those who will worship him in the time that comes will have a new name, and we, His saints, will fulfill the Lord's works, as it is written.

However, you shall not forget who you are. Oh, do not forget to live up to the gift upon you and to work like the saints, sons. At my prayer there came down fire from heaven, and God fulfilled it, and behold how much power your prayer needs to have and how much victory it has to bring

[67] *See the selection topic: „Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan", r.n.*

[68] See the selection topic: „The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified", r.n.

against those who know and think that they are big and strong, and who have to humble themselves and to come to the light from above of God's word during this time! The light of the world is God's word during these days, and you are the fruit. This is how you need to work, for the time is at hand. You have to work prayer with fire so that it may work like my prayer, and that is why fast and prayer is needed according to this truth so that you may be able to see and to show the Lord as I did, and also to show your sweet speaking with Him and His with you and then this glory all over, for there are many, many who wait with awe and look at a distance for it to come.

Oh, stay under the gift of the Lord, sons. Stay under the fire of the Holy Spirit so that fire may spread from this fire and all the nations to know the Lord, as it is written.

And now I am bowing before You, Lord, and I am confessing with Your coming accompanied by the saints, and Moses and I are on the right and left of Your side everywhere, and we work from near You what is to be worked, and we work, Lord, closely over the citadel of Your word to keep it under care and protection, for it is Yours now. And now, You are all the blessing over it and over them for they to prepare in it the meeting and the feast for Your mother Virgin, Your mother and ours, Lord, and may they be blessed by Your saints too, to bring to You the day of glory, unspeakably beautiful, as Your blessing descends upon them working and adorning Your way and Your saints', for Your time has come, the time of Your glory, Your glory from heaven and down to earth, Lord, Amen.

— I, the Lord, start waiting now for the day of the feast for My mother Virgin and all the beauty that will be prepared to stand before Us, oh, My loved ones, with whom I travel and work.

And as for you, sons working at the spring of My word, work everything like the sons of My glory during these days, for **it will be opened more and more and it will fill with glory the heaven, the earth and the hearts of those who will reveal Me within My glory, within My word, with which I announce and prepare My glory[69].**

Oh, I am looking at you once with the start of the preparation, I am rejoicing over you, and I do not take My eyes off you. You started the work of the adornment for the day of the feast so much waited. The preparation will be great, sons, but do not doubt of your little power and of the time that still is until My feast. Again and again, I work with you and I do not leave you. I am at the helm in everything; therefore, take courage, for you are little and only with Me can you do everything that is to be done.

I am comforting the little hearts, which have been waiting for the feast to come. I am sending them refreshment in their hearts and I am giving them patience too; I am comforting their longing and then I am coming to meet them, as I have always waited for them.

And now, as far as you are concerned, I am leaving all the blessing upon you for you to work for the joy of the feast that is coming, sons. Behold, you see how wonderfully everything is worked. All things come at their time and at their place, only for you to listen with great care for obedience, and do nothing by yourselves, and do everything only with Me, sons.

I am taking you to My bosom and I am keeping you like that to work, from now and until the day expected by the whole heaven and by all those who love and appreciate the city of My word and everything that is in it, sons. My mother Virgin has been all the time here with you near Me and she is giving you graces and is accompanying you mysteriously.

It will be beautiful, beautiful; everything will be beautiful. Oh, you should also be beautiful; beautiful in your love, beautiful in your conduct, in your faith, in your patience, in your word; be

[69] *See the selection topic: „The glory of God", r.n.*

beautiful always, always, sons. Be like Me, beautiful, be after My will, always, always, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

20-07/02-08-2017.

The Feast of the Birth of the Lord's Mother

(*Excerpt*)

… Oh, sons, I would like that you do not have any part of those that are coming over the world, because if you are afraid of some beneficial and watching correction upon you, oh, then how were you able to endure those that are written in the Scriptures to come, to clean and to renew the world? **I would like to protect you as I protected the disciple in the Scriptures for whom his teacher prayed to Me so that I might not leave him see the fall of Jerusalem,** as he was very gentle, and I, the Lord, did to him according to the prayer of the one who prayed for him and **I covered and protected him with a refreshing sleep until the years of the wrath passed. Oh, in the same way I have asked My Father for you, those who are steadfast and obedient, to do for you when you are like that[70].**

… — Yes, My mother, but the longing fills Me and I can work through it. It is My power. The longing is the mystery of My mysteries with man. This is what I want to kindle in man too, as I promised two thousand years ago, that man would burn with longing after God as I burn after man, mother. The longing is the fire, which I want to throw on earth and which makes Me the word over man, mother. It drives Me and it kindles Me, and I want to kindled it everywhere, My mother. Oh, I do not want to see any cold heart, but only hearts full of longing in all My beloved men and in all men, mother. I cry with longing and the longing cries within Me. Oh, how sweet is the crying with longing, how living, what a fire, mother!

Oh, sons, and you too, sons of men, oh, love the Lord, for there is no other kind of love! Who loved once cannot love the second time, and this word, if I am asked, I have to clarify to the joy of many, and again, to the pains of many, and the Lord's mysteries come on earth; they come and take the place of emptiness and lawlessness, for the time of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit comes, **it comes the Holy Spirit as King over the earth, and My word will rule with an iron rod over the whole earth and nation,** as it is written, for the lawlessness will go to be weighed and then to its place. Amen.

Oh, sons from the gates, (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) open to the Lord wider and wider, and give course to the river of life! **It is the Lord's throne here and from it there flows the river of My word over the earth and over you.** The heavenly powers are with Me, but with the people and even their chiefs are only weaknesses, which keep the world far away from the whole truth, **for the truth which man does not want is God the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, the Lord, Who is with you here, on earth, to do His work and the salvation from Him over those who will receive the longing of God and will catch fire from it,** and love will come on earth and it will remain with people, because I, the Lord, cause these to happen and this is what I work, and I am on the hearth of the Romanian people, and **from here I will give to each one according to his work, as it is written.**

[70] *See the selection topic: „The rapture (the abduction) of the Church", r.n.*

Oh, peace to you, sons! You have kept Me with a river of strong word, as with the strength of the word I have worked on this day. Peace and longing to you, sons! Longing and peace through it, and catch wings of longing, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08-09/21-09-2017.

The Feast of the Holy Cross Ascension

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, how shall I not find comfort when I find watch and waiting for Me to come as word into My today's book? My entire word during this time is becoming book and is the fulfilling of the Scriptures, as **I spoke with My voice two thousand years ago, which will be heard by those in the tombs, so that they may prepared their waking up and the wages for the things in their life on earth,** as it is written, and behold, **My today's word is the fulfillment of My word at that time**, and that of the prophets before Me, through whom the Spirit said that I would come to call the shepherds of the souls to give an account if they have shepherded the flock or not, and that I Myself would shepherd it, taking the sheep out from their hands, for they have oppressed them, they have led them to sufferance, they have led them to wander away in the mountains and valleys, without any direction. I am their Shepherd, the Lord, Jesus Christ, and I breathe upon them a spirit of life giving, as it is written.

14-09/27-09-2017.

The Feast of the Entrance of the Lord's Mother into the Church. The Word of God for the rulers of churches all over the world.

I am clothed within word and I prove Who I am by writing My word into the book of today on the hearth of the Romanian people, founded in 1955 and having My entire speaking in it up to this day, and I go on with writing My word in it for I work after the map, I look into the Scriptures and work as it is written for God to work on the earth now, in the end of the time, for the heaven and the earth will pass away, but My word will not pass away, oh, iota by iota will be fulfilled, and behold, I, the Son of God, the Father, have a written history, I have the work of word ordained on earth and My word has become a written book and I keep it open, I give from it, I write on it, I sow My seed, and I stand in the clouds of angels above My chosen place for My coming down as word on earth, as it is written for Me to come and to become word, and to give Myself from margins to margins with My work and My new name: the Word of God. (*Apoc: 19/13.*)

I am accompanied by the heavenly armies and I am clothed within the word, and My new name is written on My garment: **the Word of God, and no one knows My name, no one but I, and the word of My mouth is a sharp sword to wake up with it the nations of the earth, to rule them with this iron** and to speak to the kings of the earth and to their armies, which want to wage war with the One Who rides on a white horse and having His army with Him.

I have nothing to do with man but that I want to raise him up and to know Me as his God, as his Maker and Master, but I have something against satan, the old serpent, I want to cast it out into the fire which burns with brimstone and to seal My mark on it so that it may no longer deceive the nations, and then I want to set My chairs and those on them to judge the living and the dead and to rejoice those who have been cut off because of the word of God and to give them the resurrection and the kingdom prepared for the saints, as written.

And behold, I open the old church books and read from them a royal feast on this day in the Christian calendar, a day of glory for My mother Virgin, a day of the days of her childhood, when, as little as three years old, she was given to the Lord by her parents, and then she entered into the temple and while she was growing up she became God's temple herself, for I came down in her by the way of the Holy Spirit sent through the angel and I grew as a child in her virginal body and I was born a Man and I grew up as a man, as big as the cross which carried Me on My way to the resurrection from the dead, to become the first fruit of the resurrection of the dead and to raise the man from death, and this was and is the work for which I came down on the earth, and My mother Virgin was My path.

I am coming down with you, My mother, and we are entering the church, mother. **It is a feast for you on earth in the churches,** in those that did not go through the earthquake that took place seventy-eighty years ago and changed from their place their time, the time in the calendar of the feasts of the saints, My mother. (*Reference to the change of the feasts in the churches of the Old Style – the Julian calendar, to the New Style – the Gregorian calendar*[71]*, r.n.)* Oh, blessed are the churches whose flocks are dedicated to God and not to the people who limit their freedom in Christ, and in these churches God can work, He still can, and the Lord finds the order from the beginning of the Christian people on earth, and this people, bearing this name, is the most powerful people among all the nations of the earth, because God King is their Master, for what king is he who does not have a people? **I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am the King of the Christian people, a people spread on earth from margins to margins, if this people observe the traditions of the beginning time when I, the Lord, sown so that its seed might grow on earth, clean and pure seed.**

Both of us are speaking, mother, we are speaking on to the unchanged church, (*The Orthodox Church in the Old Style, r.n.*), the faithful and steadfast one to its beginning from the fathers and whose parents still have joy from it. In the middle of the Romanian people, however, the work of antichrist entered, when it touched the order from the fathers and prevailed against the church, (*In 1924, The Romanian Orthodox Church accepted the change of the most feasts in the Old Style to the New Style, and only a minority of the servants of the churches did not agree with that and separated forming the Orthodox Church in the Old Style, r.n.*), and tears of pain went up in heaven at that time, but the chiefs of the church did not cry, they did not feel the wound then but rather deepened it, mother, and the change of the feasts has remained in the calendar of the days, mother, and behold, today it is not celebrated for you in the church of the Romanian people, but **it is celebrated in the countries, which have kept the steadfastness required by the fathers,** (*The*

[71] Old Style (O.S.) and New Style (N.S.) (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates) are sometimes used with dates to indicate either whether the start of the Julian year has been adjusted to start on 1 January (N.S.) even though documents written at the time use a different start of year (O.S.), or whether a date conforms to the Julian calendar (O.S.), formerly in use in many countries, rather than the Gregorian (N.S.)

The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «***the people made bold to even change the times***», when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox" congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised" Julian Calendar, (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions". ***«… and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law…»*** (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

Orthodox Churches in the Old Style, the greatest of them being that of Russia, r.n.), and we are entering, mother, to speak to them, to those who are coming together for you in the churches today.

I, the Lord and your Son, you and I, mother, We are entering as word into the church and speaking to those who have kept firmly the days of the holy feasts and We are bowing to them with thankfulness for their victory against the devil, who has stricken from place to place and overthrown the order left by the saints, and We are speaking to them this heavenly word and exhortation so that they may keep on going like that and work to draw to their origin the lands that went through the earthquake and transformation through the people who struck the church, and among them the Romanian people as well, mother, and this people mourned bitterly when it saw that it was deceived even by the chiefs of the church at that time, in which they were left to the wandering one written in the Scriptures that would come to change the feasts of the saints and the Christian traditions. However, those in heaven of each people have persevered, and behold, mother, what a miracle My word on the earth is!

And we are speaking now first to the church of the Romanian people, as on this hearth We have established the citadel which shelters My word when it comes and is heard above to be written in its book and then shared over the earth, mother.

I am speaking to you, to those who sit on the chairs in the church and rule over it, over the flock of the Romanian people. I remind you of those that are written in My Scriptures and those of My disciples about the work of the church, from which you have wandered away so much, for where there is no fear of God, there man can do. **When I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, do not live in man, it is because man lives, it is because he wants like him and not like God,** and this is the sin which keeps pressing on the head of the church of the Romanian people even in that time of sufferance when it happened for satan to work and not for the Lord because there was no watch, and the traditions ordained by the saints were shaken and the foreigners could rule over this country at that time, and it is written in heaven the whole happening as it was and when the helm from God fell down from its place for the steps of the church.

We are entering to you, to those who guide the church of the Romanian people, and We are reminding you again and again that **today is a feast among the saints of the heaven for My mother Virgin,** and am coming with her to you and I do not find you celebrating her feast, written in the calendar to be kept on this day. **I am reminding you again and again that there are great and small peoples which are singing today for My mother Virgin, and behold, take a look at the Russian church, it has a great feast today, and in its midst is remembered the feast of her freedom within Christ,** for it had a revival when the time was for it and it has remained on the rock and it has among those in heaven a great heaven of saints who fight up there for the church beneath and who **sing once the service of the feast on earth as in heaven.** But with you, Romanian people, the time of the holy feasts has been left behind, and when their time comes, you do no longer keep pace with those in heaven, and you forget about this sin of yours and judge over the flock with the entire authority when you violate the holy ordinance left from the saints to be and to be kept by the Christian people.

Oh, flock of the Romanian people, be careful, those who are before the church do not take care of you, they do not wake you up, since they all sleep with regard to the wrong doings that are written in heaven on behalf of those who rule over the flock, for I have told them to make the way straight and they have not done it. **There is no righteous one in the flock** to judge between brother and brother, but on the contrary, brother judges brother and all these are done into the open field, everything in the street to mock the one who is judged. (*Reference to the fact that one part of the*

ministers at the altars did not agree with the participation of those over the church at the "Pan-Orthodox Synod" from Crete in June 16-27, 2016, and thus they did no longer remember the "pro-ecumenism" bishops suffering defrocking from them – that is the withdrawal of the right of priest in the church, r.n.) Oh, if by My stewardship, working from above, I would also reveal and uncover the hidden works of those who want to judge those who are pushed to derision from among those who serve at the altars over the flock with shepherds, oh, what would it happen then with My face, under which the flock and its heads hide posing as people of God?

I said that sin is unmerciful upon those who do not listen to God, for the fly sits both on the head of the chief and on the subject's, as one that cannot be stopped from its flying and dirtying wherever it wants to sit. And then who is worthy to judge the sins?

Oh, correction is needed, exhortation is needed, repentance is needed and then forgiveness as well, as the work over the church is written in the Scriptures, and **the measure of the justice of the things is in My hand, not in man's,** no matter how big he might think he is, lest the unfaithful may not laugh at the injustice that appears working in the name of the justice of the things.

You, those who sit on the chairs of towns and flocks, behold, you do injustice and violate the truth. It would be good for you to stop oppressing those who are woken up to watch through the Holy Spirit and who want to show you when you go wrong from up to bottom and to remind you of the danger which might prevail against you and against the flock. You bring under punishment those who open the books of governance and push them out from the lines so that your great position and glory received from your subjects may not be shaken, a glory which I, the Lord, did not have and do not have on the earth from man.

I leave a written word for you and I send you a book to measure by it the work that you want to do in My name over the flock. However, if you do no longer work like the Lord and like His disciples, who left the guidance from Me for their successors, it is really correct to call your work by My name?

Oh, wake up, you helmsmen who sit with a rotten guidance over the flock, for **haughtiness is a heavy sin, which brings forth blindness to man,** and how is it possible for a blind man to guide another blind man? I would like to name you on My right side, I would like to do that, but you should also want this; however, I would like you to work like God. Oh, take the example from all those that are worked well and stay away from the crooked judgment of all things, for the **Christ's church is that which works for Christ and for people, and not for its heads,** not against those things ordained to be worked as God works. Open the Scriptures and look at the teachings for the church and for its life, for the true disciples of God bring the man to resurrection, not to judgment, as you do when it is convenient for you to do that and to denigrate the brothers before those who are unfaithful.

Here it is what I tell you: **The magi are coming from far away, because they have heard the voice of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people,** (*Allusion to the visit of the Patriarch Kiril of Russia in Romania, but to other emissaries from Israel, from Vatican, and not only from there, asking about the Word of God from the New Jerusalem monastery, r.n.*), and you discourage them, since you do not value the miracle of My coming down as word on the earth here, in the country of the Romanian nation, My today's country, which has received and given Me housing and hospitable and bearing of God sons, and you cannot take them out of history and just push them into the black book of the time, for I, the Lord, am with them and I am the Victor if I am. Amen.

And I am also telling now those who want to come near to My mount of word and I am comforting them telling and reminding them that I, the Lord, have never been appreciated by those in the midst of whom I have been working in time, for I have been put under a bushel by those who have wanted to be great and gods in their area. However, when you hear My voice, share Me among yourselves, oh take the Lord as He comes toward you and rejoice Him with the faith that I am, that I come and that I give you My word, which renews the world and brings forth everything to resurrection, as it is written for those that are written to be fulfilled. **And behold, I am coming to you, I am coming and I coming clothed within the word and I am giving Myself over to you as comfort,** and those who discourage you from your coming to My spring of word, working on the hearth of the Romanian people, oh, they cannot separate you from My glory, which is shared and cries in the streets, and no one can stop the wind to blow and its voice to be heard and many, many to be born of the Spirit, as written. The chiefs of the church of the Romanian people see to their own business and do not have any time for the Lord, even if they have taken cover under this name to stay.

Many years with the Lord, many years with Me have those who have harvested My word and given it further over to the nations, for I, the Lord, want that all people may be saved and come to the faith of the truth from above, and behold, more than sixty years have been written as My history on the hearth of the Romanian people, and the spirit of the antichrist, seeing this, has desperately hardened and it is here where it has grubbed, here, where he has seen his danger, but I, the Lord, make good reparation over everything that has been touched and spoiled, for I am the One Who renews, and I make everything new, as it is written.

You, nations, languages and chiefs, take the Lord from this river of word, which flows from His mouth, from God's throne, to water those on the earth with the living water and to feed them with the manna that comes from heaven to eternal life for those who believe. (*See Apoc: 22/1.*) Nothing is eternal but God alone and those who believe in Him. Come to My mount of word and I come with him toward you to give Myself to you! Amen.

You, rulers of churches, remain in or come back to the holy traditions, left from the holy fathers. (*The order from the Orthodox Churches in the Old Style, r.n.*) You those who are turned away from them, come back to the first things, to the first love, to those from that time, since I, the Lord, left My church founded on hard rock. Look only to your ancestors and you will be able to make your return. You, those who are haughty, bow! It is the time to do this. Haughtiness is the devilish tool, and humility is the flower of salvation and shares salvation and fragrance of Holy Spirit all over the earth. Amen.

I am coming to a halt with My mother and with the heavenly armies and I am looking to an assembly in the great country (*Russia, r.n.),* where those who guide the churches in their countries have come for a feast. (*In order to participate at the Synod of the Bishops in Moscow, with the occasion of the restoration centenary of the Patriarchy in Russia, in 1917, a Local Synod of the Russian Orthodox Church, where 564 hierarchs took part, starting with the ten first hierarchs of Autocephalous Orthodox Churches, r.n.*) Oh, I am touching both the hosts and the guests on this day with My hand, but the hand of My mother Virgin is near Mine too, so that they may take from Us the spirit of the right judgment in their entire work over the flocks, and by the grace that gives blessing, I am blessing and I am also speaking here that merits are distinguished.

From here, from the high mountain of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people, I have announced Myself to you and I have given the word on earth from the mystery of My coming. **I, the Lord, make known to you that I am true in this word, and you should not doubt of it,**

but rather receive the Lord, Who gives Himself by working. Be blessed by the Lord, by the saints and by the fathers, walking in their holy ways, for to this you have been called: to inherit the blessing. Amen.

— And I, Son Jesus Christ, as Your mother and the mother of the good and faithful Christian sons, give the news from near You, Your truth by this word, and confess upon them that You truly are the Word of God upon those who receive You and write Your word into the book on earth. It is my day of entrance into the church, it is a feast for me in the Christian people, and I have entered into the man's temple to teach him how to become God's temple as I became all my time on earth.

You, nations, languages and kings, it is the Lord, this word is my Son Christ. His word is a book written on the hearth of the Romanian people, the country, which I, in His great name, protect, watch, keep and adorn for the wedding, because my Son has got His holy dwelling place here, and from here He goes everywhere with the word.

Amen, amen, I say to you, love Romania, take care of it as I do, that it may be, that it can work for the Lord, so that the Lord may work from here over the earth, because great mercy is God's word, which is written in its book of today, here, in the citadel of His word.

Now, Son Jesus Christ, my Son, let us once say over everyone in a day of holy feast, we, those who are clothed within the word and are standing near them: Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you!

And we put Your name and my name over this word:
Jesus Christ and mother Virgin, the Lord's Mother. Amen, amen, amen.
21-11/04-12-2017.

The feast of the Holy of holies of the New Jerusalem, and the memorial of Saint Virginia, God's trumpet

Sons, sons, get up from your bed and receive the Lord! Those in heaven have gathered together for the feast and sweet memorial, and I, the Lord, have prepared My word I am strengthening you with it to stand before Me and to put My word into the book of feast. We have a threefold feast and we put all three days in one, because on the 12th of a month like this, I set together with you and with the confessing bishop then, the sealing of the garden of the Holy of Holies, the service of dedication over the little garden that has between its borders the little white stone, the shrine of the covenant, the mystery of the new beginning, the mystery of the New Jerusalem on the hearth of the Romanian people, and that day was twenty-six years ago. It was then the Eve of the feast of the saint apostle Andrew, the disciple whom I had near Me and near you on that day, and he also put the seal on this mysterious settlement, for it has been kept under mystery. **And today, on the third day of the three, is the feast of the entrance among the saints of My trumpet[72] Verginica,** (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, r.n.*) **the mouth that I, the Lord, had used for those twenty-five years of the beginning of My word from the end of the time,** for the Lord has never worked His mysterious works without man on earth, so that man may be able to understand in time why the Lord built him on the day when He finished to make the heaven and earth by the word, and then man by His own hand.

[72] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic trumpets", r.n.*

Oh, sons, I had then with you a great day seen from heaven; We had sweet work, and great faith for it, for only the faith of those who believe in God, oh, only by it God can do His works at their time, and **then it was the time when I, the Lord, set again on its first rock My church, Christ's church,** for those who say and kept calling themselves through the time servants of My church, have brought under them its beginning, for they have slept over the church, and in no way have they been shepherding the flock for the Lord to have a flock, the Lord and not they, and little by little My work and the mystery of the church has been weakened because of those without faith, without stature and without obedience to the fathers from the beginning, through whom I was able to complete the mystery of the kingdom of the heavens on earth, **the serving church with the Lord in its midst among people.**

Oh, the Lord does no longer work with the servants at the altars for they are divided, and it is written that no one can serve two masters. I have been crying for almost two thousand years; I have been crying with the Father for mercy of the flock which has not shepherded and which has been surrounded by the strong ones, the antichrists, who have never been absent from among those who have appeared to be servants of altars, and who have been spoiling My church on its rock, and that which was torn down has never been built back and it has remained that the Romanian people was pushed down from the rock by those who have climbed up to be servants of altars, oh, and this people chosen from among the nations to be God's mystery in the end of the time has no longer arisen from its low condition, **for when the feast of the Christmas comes, Romanians do not longer have it at its place in calendar and come with it ahead of time and do no longer keep the days of feasts at their right time oh, and it is sin,** for the courage was too great, as it also was the disobedience to the fathers and the tradition well established even from the beginning, by their order from God, from the apostles and from the saints.

Sons, sons, I, the Lord, have repaired through you this damage and I have set you before Me with the mystery of the beginning of My church, and in this day you are celebrated by those from heaven who are with Me at the table with you for your new day, for My time with you, when **I laid down My church on its stone** and I sealed the little garden, which carries in it the mystery written in the Scriptures, the little white stone, a mystery entrusted to those who are faithful, to you, sons, even if only few of those who were twenty-six years ago have remained here, for the others turned back from their way and went where they came from; they went into the world and this pain year by year has been putting into the shade the threefold feast of the memorial of My power upon you, and behold why I have to strengthen My power upon you always, for you are a little bit sad and I see you in tears, but your tears are My tears from those who have left their steadfastness and love, which I, the Lord gave them to have for you, those who carry My burden, the word of My mouth on earth, sons.

Oh, how blind can become the one who puts his trust in the view of his eyes and in his mind! Man forgets how much satan works, how much opposing work he does and how much courage he has to put down those who are chosen by the Lord for His many works and hard to set on earth, for the Lord works mysteriously among those that are not seen and among those that are seen!

Oh, sons, peace to you and days of feast and memorial of My works with you! Oh, peace to you with My trumpet Verginica on this day of memorial for her among those who are in heaven and among you! She works wonderfully from heaven, and wonderfully she gathers comfort and intercession for those who are My people and hers from below, and Verginica's group is in heaven, a group working with her for My work on earth. The heaven has prepared itself to meet the king

of the Romanian people, and Verginica is My trumpet of welcome together with the archangel Michael, who carries the one who is anointed over the Romanian people, bringing him before My throne, a crowned king, a Christian king, (*Michael I of Romania*, r.n.) who knew in detail the mystery of the work of My word here, the word with which I have been comforting him for a long time and preparing him in secret his coming back home, and now, after I have hardly accomplished the submission to My will of those who have opened for him to come and to come back to his people, oh, behold, I have prepared him beautifully, I have dressed him up and set him before Me, and **now I have sent My angel to take him by his hand and to make his entrance among those from heaven of the Romanian people,** who served Me with their life, with their faith, with their love of God and country, for **the Romanian country is My love from the end of the time.**

Oh, behold, My Verginica, again and again your day brings joy into heaven, and your group grows and strengthens his work to help Our work on earth. There are days of pain on the hearth of the Romanian people in many hearts who have loved My anointed one, their king, and it is joy in heaven with Us, it is comfort, and the power, which helps from heaven on earth becomes wholly.

Oh, it is great My work that began with you on earth; its mystery is great, great, My Verginica. This mystery has not been possible to be understood, and behold, neither its work, which has been revealing the Lord during this time and in this land, where I set My ruling citadel, the throne of My word on earth, and I have some gentle sons who carry Me, and whom only My power carries and strengthens them, for I have always said this that there is no one on earth to support and help them to work for the Lord and for His great and much work in this time of His coming as word on earth.

I have put the three days of the memorial in one and We are writing down their mystery into the book. And then I had here with you the witness bishop, the one who fully believed in My word and its place and fruit. Oh, his little heart is heavy now, and no one knows it, and not even he knows it. I have taken the spirit of his faith at that time to keep it in heaven, for on earth he was completely divested of the gift from Me for him during this time.

The antichrist is tall, fat and wide in the midst of the church, where his place and work is. Oh, where should his work and attack be anywhere else if not near the One against Whom he stands? Behold the great blindness! **Does anyone understand this work that stands against Christ and its place of operation and attack? Does the Christian flock understand this? Oh, flock without tending, what would really be, if you understood this?** What would be if My mercy did not have any mercy on man, the man with no shepherd? Oh, man is ignorant, he is blind, he does not know or see; everything is covered. Those that are seen take the man's eyes, and I, the Lord, increase My mercy for man, for there is no one to take care of man, even if he sees before him people clothed within the holy garment. Amen.

Now, Verginica, My last trumpet, put into the book near Me your word. It is your day of feast among the saints.

— Oh, who Lord, who except You would be able to mark my day of feast among the saints? If You had not asked me in marriage and if You had not been preparing me for You, would I have been able to have my day among the saints now? Oh, You are my day, my being, because You were also on earth with me, the one humiliated and ignored, for I had nothing to show me and to give me a gift and a name, because I came from a poor family[73]*. If You had not picked me from the thorns to prepare me, to renew me, to make me Your vessel and to put the trumpet in my hand and*

[73] See The Life of Saint Virginia, r.n.

at my mouth, then I would have remained an abortion, Lord. Now I am praising You among those in heaven, I see Your glory and I am confessing You on earth and rejoicing You with my work, for Your longing after man has been great.

However, today, on my day of feast among the saints, behold, Lord, what we have to work! On the Romanian land it is laid down the preparation for a day of heavenly glory of Your anointed one Michael, the king of Romanians, who is coming now to You, to those in heaven, Lord. Let Your word speak now on my day of celebration and let it be written into Your book of today his day of victory towards the heavenly things, of Your anointed one, Lord. You are his Lord God, Whom he loved and obeyed as much as he was able to do this, for his oppression was hard and great, and it was as hard as his endurance when he had been suffering for so many hears because of his estrangement from this country and people. Bless now his rest and joy among those in heaven and his comfort after all his sufferance on earth. Amen.

— Oh, come into the joy and comfort of your Lord, My anointed one, king of Romanians! You are welcomed in a special way by those in heaven. The Romanian country is the comfort of My saints during this time, when **I, the Lord, have established a ruling citadel in it and My river of word, the river of life, which flows over the earth from this citadel.**

Many of the great people on earth during your time of reign and then in your time of painful wandering have seen you and called you great, (*King Michael of Romania was obliged to abdicate the throne by the communists who had come with the Russian tanks, when he was threatened with the pistol at his temple, r.n.*); your wandering that was nourished with the longing of your country and people. You have been an example of greatness for the rulers of the nations and this by My anointing upon you, which has lifted you up and showed you to the world, and the great world has understood mysteriously your greatness from Me, for this was My will. Now, when the Romanian people is bowing before you and it is bowing and asking you in secret to be their intercessor in heaven, oh, behold, this holy occasion is bringing now on the hearth of this nation many crowned heads, which are bowing before the one who has got a great name, the king of the Romanians on earth and in heaven. These have a special occasion during these holy moments and they are coming on the Romanian land, whose air is filled with the heavenly feast from above, and they are preparing you the garment of glory. My word on this hearth prophesied your coming back and prepared for you a paved way, and I had sent before you messengers, and the bishop witness of the mystery of My word and I have told you that I was going to work for your coming back, even if the Romanian country was not prepared for this accomplishment. However, I accomplished this, as I had announced ahead of time by the book of My word which has been written and established on the Romanian land for more than sixty years, for I have lifted up into view the little white stone and the gate that watches over the garden of My word and I had written your name on the stone to fulfill after that, and I fulfilled it. And when the years have passed, behold, the great day has come for your union with the heaven, with Romania from heaven, who is rejoicing now with her saints for your arrival, for your glory from Me, and before which the kings of the nations are bowing during these days so that they may see, and the Romanian people may also see, how much I have loved you, how much glory I have prepared for you by My anointing, for you were like Me, banished from your homeland; however, you have come back here, just as I came back then to the Father and now I am the Intercessor, and in the same way, you will be from now on the intercessor in heaven for your country for those who cry and mourn over their separation from you, oh, great king because of your anointing from Me that I have put on your head. Oh, ask Me, and it will be given to you! Ask Me, for your prayer for the Romanian people is great and gentle, the nation

which is now under hard trial, for its chains bind him fast again and again by the hand of those who had taken away its freedom, which blocked its hope, (*The neo-communists, "of the left wing" who have come to power by lying promises, r.n.*); however, now this people has got a great intercessor before Me, and We are going to work the salvation from God over the Romanian nation and land. Amen.

Oh, this time is great, Romanian people; it is great son, into your midst during these days! God is great for you, but let your watch be great and your faith, too. **Oh, do not lose your hope, Romanian people!** Those who dig a hole for you will fall down terribly, for woe to those who strike you for themselves, for their glory! The Romanian country is under My protection and under the protection of My mother Virgin, even if it is suffering now because of the lying people who press heavily upon it. They do not know what humanness means; they do not know what justice or mercy is either, for on earth it is as on earth, but in heaven it will not be like that, because **great glory has been preparing over the Romanian land, My country of today, in which I, the Lord, have been laying down My word.**

This day is with great heavenly significance, the day in which are included three days of feast, days of dedication feast over My ruling citadel, over the little garden of My word and of its surroundings, built at My holy advice for My glory of today.

I am releasing you now from My word coming down to you, and again I will be speaking to the people of My word, sons who welcome Me when I come down to speak to you. Peace to you!

And peace over the feast for the rest from above of My anointed one, Michael, king of the most blessed country during this time, the Romanian country, the homeland of My word, now, in the end of the time[74]! Amen, amen, amen.

01-12/14-12-2017.

The Word of God over the nations and their leaders, at the feast of Saint Hierarch Nicholas

I come near you and I prove that I am near you by the voice of My mouth, by My word, sons, who receive and share My coming to you. However, I come near you with the saints, well sons, for they get very much impatient when the days of their feast come, and I see and put them near Me into the book with you with My entire word and theirs.

The Christian people is having a feast of saints today, and the heaven is having the joy of today too for My hierarch full of Holy Spirit, the one kneaded by the work of the Holy Spirit to be My chosen vessel, God's support on earth, the hierarch Nicholas, for I, the Lord, have always sought for the support with man, because it is very much to be worked and fulfilled, and I have no one to work with on earth if man has departed so much from Me, from the Lord, and the Holy Spirit can no longer find its nest, and by working, to raise a Christian people, God's people, just as in the beginning of My church I was building a Christian people for My kingdom.

Sons, sons, those who are called Christians, do they really know which is the messenger sign, the sign, which indicates that a man is a Christian? Oh, rarer and rarer are those who understand what would indicate that they are Christians, that I can work with them in order to rely

[74] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

on them on earth. Those who make their steps to a Christian life have to know from the Scriptures the work of the receiving of the Holy Spirit, and which goal they are to look for.

Oh, it is easy to be written on earth that you are Christian, that you are baptized and ready to work with God and to rely on the Lord with His much work. **The speaking of the Holy Spirit in the man's mouth, this is the sign and the goal, which the man is supposed to look for a Christian name and life,** and if this search is not in the Christian's life, then he will not receive the Holy Spirit, Who proves that those who choose this are Christians.

My today's teaching over those who seek after My word here at the spring, from where I, the Lord, take and preach My coming and its work, oh, this clear teaching I am giving now to those who desire to know about it, and by which they can measure the shortage of their Christian life, the lack of the Holy Spirit, Who works all things and make them grow in man, or they can also measure the Lord's fruit in them, the fruit of the Holy Spirit, the fruit of the Christian life, if it is working.

I have a great example for the understanding of the teaching of today; I have the hierarch Nicholas, on whom the Holy Spirit worked and confirmed him with this bearing of God gift, under which he sheltered and hid, for he humbled himself very much and in secret he gave help to the people tested by temptations and weaknesses, for **the Holy Spirit is humble and He has life, work of grace and power to raise many from sin only in those who deny themselves and in those who are humble.**

Oh, this is how I built My church in its beginning, and I put the Holy Spirit as sign upon it, Whom those who were baptized received in them, and who spoke then by the Holy Spirit and proved out their resurrection, God's sons, becoming Christians with My name, and by this sign and work from above, they became the sons of the Father and My brothers.

You, those who find the Lord by the spring of this word, you should know, sons, that **your purpose has to be this: to receive the Holy Spirit and to work within Him,** for the Holy Spirit in the working man puts out the longing from those that are earthly and sees through man to those that remain, and then He works them, being separated from the spirit of the world.

Oh, let no one boast or believe that he can be a Christian anyhow if he does not receive the Holy Spirit Who proves him as God's son. It would be enough deception for man, and it would be better for him to start with his seeking and receiving of the Holy Spirit, but **without self-denial or without cross, oh, let no one follow My steps,** for this is what I have asked from those who seek after the Lord, lest they may seek in vain if they start otherwise.

And now, oh, it is your day among the saints, humble and mysterious disciple with your work of mercy and awakening for the Lord, and the work of help of those who are oppressed by trials and temptations. Oh, sit down next to your Lord, Whom you followed within great humility, with much self-denial, because that is why you had the work of a son, of great servant with the Holy Spirit among people. You had much, much decency, and this because you saw yourself a limited and humble man for this, and the Holy Spirit worked great miracles and signs by the grace that shadowed you from your love of God and of neighbors, for you wanted to live and dedicate your life for others. Come now; put your word into My book of today. Amen.

– Oh, Lord, my Shepherd and Teacher, like the psalmist, I can also say from heaven for Your work with me on earth in the time of my body, that I was small, I felt small among Your brothers of that time, serving You and preaching God, but You sent Your angel and anointed me with Your oil and You were well pleased with me, Lord. The more I hid from the face of those who were big and small, the more You brought me forward and ordained me as a great shepherd and

I have remained to a great memorial into the midst of the Christian people. I loved You without knowing how small I was, and then I loved You more and more, and I suffered for You when Your enemies wanted to speak about You according to the language of their mind foreign from the Holy Spirit. I stood surety for Your truth and I was punished for that, but by my punishment from the right ones, as they thought of themselves when it was to judge my cause, You raised me more and more, and You took me out of the pressure and gave me Your book to put into the Christian hearts as it is and as it requires of the Christian man to be. I was always modest before You and before the people, but love and mercy prompted me to those without protection, to those who were weak and deprived of everything, and if I had, then I gave them according to their needs. I held nothing for Me but You alone, Lord, oh, and who was as rich and free as I was for You?

I was a true Christian even since I was born and until I arrived at You, up there, Lord. Oh, let the Christians look into my life[75] *and humble themselves, because I also was humble, and I did not look for anything for me, but even more I disposed of all my possessions inherited from my fathers, and as a good steward, I gave them all and relieved many tears with them, and I wiped out many tears and stopped people from sinning as well.*

Lord, I want to speak today about the weakness of those without God, who look for money and money again for them in all the days of their lives, and who do not know what they do, poor of them, and they do not know what money is. Money is the biggest enemy of the man's soul, the greatest danger of his life and peace, and it is worse than the devil, with greater power against man when the man sells himself selling his neighbor on money, for the lie was worked even from the very beginning, and it has not died and all serve it, and it is the devil's daughter, the man destroying tool even from paradise, when man was still there.

Money is the tool, which takes the man's eye and mind, and it is the deadly enemy of the man's soul. Oh, only if the man knew what is hidden behind this face, by which he buys and sells, and everything to sin, for this is what the money handling means; oh, the man would give everything to live the poorest life, his cleanest days, and he would flee from money even faster than the devil, for the money is the devil's trap by which the devil sees the man's heart; he sees the longings and the desires in man, which are born through money, but the man, poor of him, too, does not know what he holds in his hand and pocket and how much he worships it, for money is the king the human kind is subjected to, but people do not believe this. However, I had given the use of the money to a holy purpose and I overcame the devil and escaped from the bonds of death, as behold what kind of death the money brings about on earth! The lie is sold on the earth, only the lie, for the truth is not for selling or buying, but is to be lived within it and it is to be worked on earth, and especially its seed is to be sown in order to be multiplied to the salvation of many from the poisonous lie of soul and life.

Oh, Lord, this was my thirst in heaven, to be able to tell everyone to flee away from this trap, that all may escape from it who know that will remain with nothing, those who do not deny themselves on earth to be able to follow You and to deny of the work sold to the money and its lawlessness.

And I am bowing humbly now, for Your goodness, and I am coming into Your book of today with my longing, to tell those who take my advice and to deny of themselves like me, and I was able to be Your true son and great servant within the Holy Spirit in my time on earth. Amen.

[75] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saint_Nicholas

— Oh, bishop servant, oh, who is freer of himself on earth? All the nations and all the rulers over the people, **all fight to have peace, to be peace, but they make weapons to defend the peace in their land, and I am telling them this: It is not possible to be peace, for peace is in heaven and when it comes, it comes from heaven.**

You, countries and nations, hear the Lord, for He is speaking to you! Do not defend your countries, not you, not your peoples, but rather defend the peace among nations, so that the Lord may see and protect your country and that He may come and tell you in time of trials: peace to you! When you want to forsake about God, oh, so much the more, I, the Lord, come and remind you that you are people, and that you are weak in times of trial, and that only the Lord can truly come to your help and be victorious for you and for your peace.

Oh, all your possessions will be destroyed. Do you hear? What will you do then without the Lord, without the One Who made the heaven, the earth and the man? Oh, only I, the Lord, only I can remain for you and near you in times of sufferance and unexpected temptations[76] when they come.

You, countries and nations, I call you to My peace upon you. The Lord calls you. His love, and yours for Him then, this brings your peace and all the good and eternal care for those who love the Lord. **Oh, do no longer fight to be gods. Pride is not good.** It draws you to destruction, not for greatness. **Those who die are no gods. Only God does not die, only I,** oh, peoples and leaders over the nations.

I open up My arms to receive you, to protect your nation and country, to comfort you in My Spirit.

I will stop you from making wars. Do you want Me to tell you how I will do this? Oh, no! You will understand by yourselves and will see that you are humans and man is weak and this only for the Lord to be strong and right and to be King over the creatures, and you to be those on whom I will have had mercy and comfort, after I, the Lord, will look with favor to you, and all, all the Scriptures, have to be fulfilled, as it is written in them, **for I, the Lord, am the beginning and the end, I am the Alpha and the Omega, I and only I. I am, behold, in the end too, and I will work with the man to establish My kingdom on earth, as it is written about this truth.**

Oh nations, hear the Lord! Amen, amen, amen.

06-12/19-12-2017.

The Feast of the Saint Hierarch Spyridon

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, sons, I do no longer find any beautiful places for Me to set over it this word: peace. Man needs birth from above to understand the way of life and My way to him. Is still there anyone among people to understand the meaning of this mystery, to confess about it and then to bring it into view so that those who are many may see how to choose their way of life and how to live the life of their soul which is given to them from God? Oh, people are not able to live their lives without serving another god, or serving other gods, and that is why they choose their own gods, to whom they worship at large, completely forgetting that their gods perish once with them. However, you should be wise and always wise, sons, if you have Me as your God, for I am true God and this wisdom does not have to leave the Christian if he does not want to die. Therefore, I have always

[76] *See the selection topic: „The great tribulation", r.n.*

taught you in order to know how to serve in My presence, as I serve My Father as His Son, and that you may have My as your part My part that I have near the Father, for there I want to have those who are My loved ones, who also love Me. Therefore, take and carry your cross as I did, sons. **Put the mark of the cross over yourselves, I, the Lord, am telling you this; make the sign of the holy cross over your steps and journeys, over your words and works, over your bread and water, over your waking up and going to bed, over your humility and love, over your faith and steadfastness, and over the place where you live, that is, My citadel with you and all things on it, and also mark your hearing and seeing and all the feelings of your members and of your brothers,** and much more than this, mark your prayer for the receiving of all these things with the sign of the holy cross, sons, so that your life and the work of your life may be a righteous cross and so that your way may be for you as it was for Me, and then as it has been to all My saints who loved Me.

12-12/25-12-2017.

Text **emphasis in bold** *belong to the redactor (editor).*

2018

The Feast of the Lord's Circumcision in the flesh and the Feast of the Saint Hierarch Basil the Great

(*Excerpt*)

… We are blessing with longing the feast of Epiphany and the gathering at the spring of those with the longing after Us and after Our citadel here, Son Jesus, but We are waiting for a new heaven and a new earth for this holy people like Us, for their resemblance with God moment by moment so that Our moment may come sooner, for the heaven is waiting and it will be to have Our day of the complete victory and the rest for it, My dear Son. Amen.

— Oh, My Father, You are writing Yourself with Me in the word on earth into My today's book. We are preparing for the feast sweetly and the longing is growing, Father. I am submitted with patience and obedience in all things, as I was when I was a child and I was circumcised, according to the tradition of father Abraham and of his seed after the flesh, and then as I was submitted, at the age of thirty, to the law of the baptism with water, by the hand of John the Baptist, and when the Holy Spirit became a white dove and sat on My head, to the great confirmation that I am Your Son, and then You spoke from heaven for Me and told them to hear, to those gathered at Jordan: ***«He is My beloved Son, with Whom I am well pleased. Listen to Him!»*** (*See Matt: 3/16*)

Oh, the fulfilling of this exhortation is lost for those baptized with My name; **it has been lost, Father, the love of many, as it is written** (*Matt: 24/3, 12*)[77]**, the sign before My coming, and it is the a sign for Me to come with glory and to bring this unbelief to an end,** as the world live in this darkness and lack of love, and I have to come and find faith and to work through it, through faithful sons and to be able to fulfill the last words of the Scriptures of My coming, Father, oh, and how shall I not come if it is written for Me to come?

[77] ***„ As he sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to him privately, saying, "Tell us, when will these things be? What is the sign of your coming, and of the end of the age?"***

... Because iniquity will be multiplied, the love of many will grow cold. (Matt: 24/3, 12)

01-01/14-01-2018.

The Feast of Epiphany

Here, above, the heavenly armies fill the air with the glory of the Lord and groups-groups from those in heaven are watching over the glory of the feast, the feast of Epiphany in the citadel of My word, the Lord and His people of today, and Christians from far away are coming in groups-groups gathering at the spring at My table of word, **at the heavenly party on earth here.**

I am coming to meet the guests and I am embracing them within the glory of the feast, the Lord's glory, My glory from above, so great in heaven and on earth during the feasts.

We have here servants who welcome Us bowing and opening to the Lord and to His army from above. Then We and you, the Lord's servants here for His coming as word on earth, are meeting the Christian guests coming at the feast and are telling them this:

Peace to you! Peace to you! Peace to you! Sit down at the table, sons! Your steps to My spring of word are dear with God and are a medicine for you and for Me, the One Who has been forsaken by the man on earth and walking with pains after him to take the bad curse out from him, the lack of the love for God, sons. Oh, come to My bosom. Your steps to My citadel of word are My comfort and the comfort of My saints, with whom I travel between heaven and earth.

Oh, sons, learn from Me how to stay at My bosom. Those who stay at My bosom like My beloved John, those are My comfort, as because of the sufferance of the Spirit, I need comfort, **because My lost is great; it is the man who does not love God with his heart and life, with his face always towards Me, with his care for Me, the Lord of the man's life.**

Oh, peace to you, and peace again and again to you! You have come to the spring, and My word is being given to you, for you are coming here and waiting for Me to speak to you. **Oh, behold a people that is waiting for My coming!** I asked Myself when I ascended to My Father after My resurrection and I said this: ***«Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith on the earth?»*** (*Luke: 18/8*) **Behold, My coming is great and it is fulfilled** and it has been found faith for it on the earth.

Oh, sons, I thank you because on hearing of My coming you have believed in it and come with it. **I am Who I am; I am Who I am coming and I am Who am speaking to you.** I have come during this time because it was written for Me to come, sons. I thank you because you have given Me the occasion to speak over the earth and to make known My speaking with which My Father has sent Me. Oh, come to sit at the table and eat, We, those coming from heaven at the feast of Epiphany here, and you, those who are My people of watch at the spring, and again, you those who have started to come to My citadel of word during the feasts, because you have believed in My coming and you have believed that the Lord is coming as it is written.

Some of Us are receiving comfort and power in a day of the feast of Epiphany, sons. We have with Us at the table John the Baptizer, My godfather, who baptized Me in the Jordan during that time and made Me known by the baptism and confessed Me to the people once with our Father in heaven, Who spoke at the water of Jordan and said from heaven: ***«This is My beloved Son, with Whom I am well pleased»,*** (*Matt: 3/17*), and to those who have come to Jordan the Father told them about Me: ***«You should listen to Him!».***

Oh, we are bringing this day of memorial and we are calling it the royal feast and we are celebrating for it. **Behold, you are those who are celebrating at the table with the King, with the Lord, with Me, the Son of King, the Son of the Father Sabaoth,** oh, sons, for I call you

sons. Those who do not do God's will want to be called sons too, but behold how much duty have then those who are born from above by My word, through which God's Spirit breathes on earth to gather a holy army from the men's sons in order to make God's sons those who believe and are baptized at the hearing of the voice of Son of God, as everything is written to be fulfilled. **Let the unbelievers still come and say, let them come and appear if there is something untrue in everything that I, the Lord, come and fulfill on earth according to the map, according to the written Scriptures, and which wait for their fulfillment.**

Oh, if man had a mind as God has given him to have, then he would be able to see and understand the Lord with it in this word, full of message from above and calling to life. However, man has sold himself for nothing and he takes his mind to those who separate him from the Lord, from the spirit of life and from the holy mysteries, from those over which man had to rejoice much if he had sought with his mind, which the Lord has given him to have.

Oh, I would like to teach you so much, I would keep on getting you in the water of My river of word and I would renew you through it again and again, sons. I have come from the Father because it is written for Us to make all things new. Oh, all listen to Us, all humble to their renewal, for it is written about the renewal of the world. Only man, oh, only man does not let himself to his renewal, to his birth from above, to a new world then, and I have come to do this work upon man and that he may believe and rejoice over My coming to strengthen for the Lord his wandered and wandering mind, after he has forgotten his destiny.

Sons, sons, I am He Who always baptizes you in My word. Stay with it in your bosom. Gather it at your bosom as something you love and carry. The word of My mouth is a sea of word over the earth, and behold the place where it springs from, and you have heard, you have believed and understood, sons, and you have become My joy in this time and the heavenly armies rejoice that the Lord has found faith on earth to come, to speak, **and to be heard His speaking, of which those from the tombs eat very much, as it is written, oh, and the great day is coming soon, for there will be heard far and wide their confession, My voice of today for the living and for those who sleep in their flesh in the earth[78], waiting for the day when they will stand up with a new body[79] and to confess the One Who brings them to life at His word over the earth.** I am with a feast of Epiphany for them on this day too, for when they are remembered by My speaking, they have already arrived there where I am with those who are My people, with My voice upon them.

Sons, sons, when you hear My word, oh, learn from it how you have to live and for what you have to dedicate your life and its days on earth. Those who hear the Lord in this word and only hear it and that is all, they do not want to learn their birth from above and their destiny after that. Have you heard anymore of someone who cleans the lepers and gives them their whole and healthy nature? Do the unbelievers take into account that Jesus Christ healed by His word the lepers renewing and completely healing their flesh eaten by the leper? **Behold, the Lord is for the believers with His miracles**, which those who are not believers do not take into account to believe them and to come to life, and **I am standing in the air and leaving My word over the earth to fulfill My coming,** to fulfill this Scriptures, which those who have turned their back to the Lord do not take into account.

[78] *See the selection topic: „The dead hear My voice", r.n.*
[79] *See the selection topic: „Resurrection of the dead", r.n.*

Oh, take care of your faith, of its fruit, sons. The sons of faith have a noble conduct; they have a noble speaking, holy love, always, always birth from above, always, always sharing their light, for they are the sons of the light, they are those who walk within the light, not with the night and not in the darkness. Oh, sons, your faith would be dead without this kind of works of it. Therefore, much watching is needed for you to work these and for which you need long-endurance, because many trials come over the people who believe in Me, to prove them by their long-endurance in everything they have to stand, because man cannot be formed in his life with the Lord, for I, the Lord, did not have an easy life either; on the contrary, it was only ascent; it was only with much work for resurrection, until the day when I had to lay Myself down as sacrifice in order that afterwards to come to life again and to prove Myself victorious and the Father to see this.

Oh, faithful people, My word upon you becomes Jordan and it becomes a bath of baptism, and you have to understand deeply inside of you that the Lord is coming on earth as word for the preparation of a holy people, so that it may help Him to come and that His word to travel on earth after that. The mystery of the baptism is a great mystery and the one, who is baptized and clothed with Christ, has to take great care of it. Oh, rejoice that you have decided for the Lord, and thank Him because He has given you faith for His coming, sons. When the devils see My fellowship with you, and yours with Me and with the saints, when they see this, they burn with terror, they gnash their teeth with great mourning and We, together with you, work for the day of the victory against the devil who has grown old in evil things, and for this faith and much steadfast is needed, and much, much humility, sons. You should have humility for each other and only in this way the devils will not have any room with their lurch and works, and you always have to work against the secret conspiracies of this hidden enemy.

You should drink much from the water of My teaching; you should drink sons, and let it stay in you as in holy vessels, and you will belong to the Lord, but do not forget: the saints have overcome the world and come out of it and keep coming out of it and do not remain in it, for the world is dirty, sons, and the little shirt of Christian has to be cleansed from the world and from the spirit of the world, for their work is the clean shirt, sons.

Now, I am blessing your arrival and departure to your things, and take with you My place and citadel from here and take care of it in you, for the thick darkness is in the world, and here it is great light, sons. Oh, turn back to your things accompanied by the angels and saints. Do not stay without the Lord from feast to feast, from meeting to meeting, without My brothers from here, and in everything you should have humility in your hearts, sons.

Oh, there has been hard work for the preparation of this meeting, and I, the Lord, put to rest those who are weary after each day of the feast with hard work for it.

And now, let the waters be sanctified with the name of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and with utterance upon them in the name of the Lord according to the custom of My church. Take health from the water of Epiphany, sons, and keep yourselves within it after that, for behold, power for the work for the Lord is needed, and it is needed always.

I am blessing the love, which has gathered you in the hall of the fellowship with the Lord here, sons. I am blessing the humility of your hearts, for it is a blessing itself for those who have it as the work of their hearts, oh, sons.

And now, peace to you! Our fellowship is always sweet. Peace to you, sons! And tomorrow, I will write Myself down into the book with the godfather of My baptism, John.

Soon, soon, we are going to have here a day of preparation and meeting here in the citadel. Here is the place of the comfort of the saints, our place of comfort and meeting with comfort. The heavenly armies, the powers from above stand watch over the citadel, and they always do this, and **I, the Lord, have got always, always, My new name upon it, sons, a great name, the Word of God.** (*Apoc: 19/13*) Amen, amen, amen.

06-01/19-01-2018

The Sunday of the Prodigal Son

I am knocking and coming into the citadel of My word and I am leaving a book with reference to those who listen to be My sons with their birth from above. My book is open for Me to sit Myself in it and to share it to those who know of the mystery of the birth from above, giving themselves through it over to God with their new life.

Sons, sons, open to the holy teaching! Give your ear to My spring of word. I am asking you as a merciful and modest Shepherd: **do you know the mystery and the work of the birth from above?** Oh, how can it be possible for the one who wants this on him to be born from above? The one who was born from above knows how to answer Me. Those who want to be the children of this people would like to know this, but in order to be the Lord's child, you have to listen to Him and little watch shows the one who knows Me coming and teaching a people during this time, which keeps under its temptations the whole nations on the earth, all, for the people take the tempting spirits from one another: the spirit of enchantment, the spirit of pride, the spirit which leads the world astray, the spirit of the immoral world, all these spirits that have satan as their master and which keep the world far from God.

You, those who are My help to come on earth in the book, answer Me, oh, sons, children! Tell how it is possible to be born from above one who wants to be a son of this people. I, the Lord set you in council with Me into My book and I bless your speaking with Me, sons. Amen.

— *The new birth of the world is coming on earth; that which was foretold two thousand years ago that would come, and the Lord sounds the wakening by the voice of His word. The mystery and the work of the birth from above is coming with the word of the Lord over the earth, and he who hears from the Lord and fulfills the will of His word with full obedience all the time and with the whole care and watch, that one receives the birth from above, than paying attention not to fall from it, not to remove from him the fulfilling of the word from above, and the other duties interweave them by obedience, with the will of the word from above, which asks for sacrifice and living. Staying in the courts of the Lord's citadels, those who are born of His word do not behave like owners, but rather like some stewards always awake, always on duty for all the works in the citadel. And, as the prophet Daniel used to go to sleep and wake with the care to keep a careful watch on the things of the kingdom in which he lived as a slave and not as a son, in the same way the sons of the Lord's people have to be for all the works of their King, God, being guided by the spirit and work of obedience by the word from above, which comes to be fulfilled by those who obey the Lord for their new birth. Amen.*

— Oh, pay attention, you those who know and think that you are the sons of this word, for I, the Lord, wait from you obedience to My word upon you. This is the mystery and the work of the new birth, for a new birth is needed, a renewed life, not as it was before your coming to the Lord. It is written that if man shall keep the whole law, and yet stumble in one point, he has become

guilty of all, (*James: 2/10*), for the commandments of life take life from one another, and this fulfillment cannot be otherwise, it cannot be taken out of it so that man may not be guilty of it.

And behold, sons, on this Sunday we are having a day of teaching from My Gospel of two thousand years ago. One day, one of the two sons of a father stood up and told his father that he wanted to come out from the obedience to his parents and that he would go to the pleasures of the temporary life, which had been tempting him more and more, and by so doing, he did not think that one day he would lose the joy of this life, which had drawn him to it and to its immorality, and then that the time would come to be woken up by sufferance and shortcomings and to see the sin of his coming out from submission, and in this way, to be able to come to repentance and to a humble life as atonement for his wandering spirit by which he was attracted and for which all the time he was ashamed and humbled himself as one who was unworthy of the love from his parents, as one who received mercy, having been stricken by the punishment of insubordination and disobedience to the laws of life.

Oh, people who hear My word, the word has to be fulfilled in order that you may be counted among those who listen to God for their birth from above and for the holy works on earth. I am reminding you on this day how I have been teaching it to walk on the way with light in it, with the sons who give light by obedience, as I listened to My Father and I was the light of the world as long as I stayed in its midst working the kingdom from above before the people on earth. The son, who had gone away to spoil his life, came out of the obedience of the holy works and got fully harmed, and then everything stood against him. I am teaching you now, and I am teaching you with patience about what kind of life is required from above for those who want to be My sons through obedience, and who do not give any reason to the devil to write, for the new birth cannot be done only half-way, oh, it is not possible something like that over the **God's sons, whose work is obedience,** while they do not feel fulfilled in obedience, or taught so that they may no longer listen to new advice.

I am writing now down into the book all the order for the sons, their daily duty over the week, their work from evening to evening, and we are going to remember everything and we are going to renew the order for the saints. And for obedience vindication has no place, for vindication blames those who bring them about and the devil gathers rich fruit and he keeps on gathering it from those who are not born for an obedient life, the life for the sons.

Oh, sons, oh, sons, come and stand before Me and receive into your ears; pay attention to learn to fulfill then the work for the sons of My word, the word of which those who were born or are born during this time, My time on earth with the people, with those who listen to the Lord.

First, I have to tell you that every day starts in the evening, sons. I am reminding you about the Scriptures of the creation, when God worked and counted the days of the creation and said: ***«And there was evening and there was morning, the first day».*** (*See Genesis: 1/5*) And then, there came the second day, the third day, and the end of the days of the creation, starting with the first day, the day when the Lord spoke the word and said: ***«Let there be light».*** (*Gen: 1/3*) In the midst of the darkness of the deep, when the earth had not been formed yet, the Lord said to be light, and it was light at the Lord's word, and then the Lord divided the light from the darkness and called it day, and the darkness He called night, and thus the first day was made, and there was evening and there was morning, the day when the light was made, and all were created by the Lord's light, and each day had its work at the creation of the world.

We are beginning the teaching for the first day. It starts once with the evening; first it came evening and then its morning until next evening. In the evening of the seventh day it starts the first

day of the week, the day of Sunday, according to the language of the nations on earth. He who is born again, from above, that one has to work light as God did on this day. I have taught those who have found Me in this word and I have told them not to delay the coming of the first day of the week, when the Christian people have to share from the Lord, the One resurrected from the dead **on a day of Sunday, the day of resurrection, ordained for the Christian people as a day of feast and glory, a day in which no other earthly works are done, but only praises to the Lord, good conduct, humility, mercy, brotherly visitation, resurrection and Holy Spirit, Who works through the church,** as My disciples two thousand years ago learned from Me to do and to stand before the Lord assembled as brothers and searching out the things of the church, the things of the Christian flock, having a holy service through the Holy Spirit, working by grace, and at the sunrise of the second day, the Christians of the people of My word stand up and kneel physically and spiritually and entrust the work of the working day to the Lord, the first day of work, sons.

We are coming back at the work of the first day of the week and we are coming into its rest once with the sign of the sun at the Saturday sunset, when God's sons have to be prepared for their entrance on the day of Sunday. After the moments of prayer with humility and with praise brought to the Lord, the brothers get together and the bell chimes for all to sit down at the table and then food is set on the table, and the Lord is called to bless the food and the brothers. At the table one sings to the Lord and to the saints and holy teachings are brought for the food of the soul once with the food for the body. After that the table, which has food with vegetable oil on it, is cleared, and then when it comes to go to bed for the rest of the body, the work has in it the bowing before the Lord for the humility of the heart, for the cleansing of the wrong doings, because if they have been done somehow by word or by deed, and, asking the Lord for their protection with angels, the brothers go to rest until around midnight, when they get up from their beds and stay before the Lord, with the Lord in speaking and songs of praise and thanksgiving, and then they go back again to rest until they get up again for the prayer **at dawn and for the service of the holy liturgy, as it was set in the middle of My people before sunrise, when the silence of the night brings peace and the lack of worry for the other tasks of the day,** and those who commune (*With Holy Communion*) day by day during the time of the service of the sacrifice of the Father's Lamb, they have this share two times on the first day of the week, for it begins once with the sunset on Saturday and it finishes its course at the sunrise on Monday, and this is how those who are clothed within Christ start the work of the day of Monday with all the tasks that begin the be accomplished in a citadel.

The day of Monday starts with the getting up from bed, with the refreshment with water of the face and heart, then with gathering for the singing and praying in the morning, then with the council for the works of the day, and all these before the sun shows the sign of its setting and then in a little time before sunset brothers come again before the Lord for the hours in the evening of the Christian prayer. Then the sunset comes and all, **at the chime of the bell go at the table and taste the food with singing and praying without vegetable oil and wine,** and then by taking care to finish the works of the day to be accomplished, they go to the rest of their body with prayers and holy songs and then they rest for the waking up in the middle of the night to meet the Bridegroom, Who comes in the citadel and walks through it everywhere in the time of the brothers' rest, visiting them and the citadel, for **the Lord remains hidden from the eyes of the sons, as it is written, and at night He visits His sons and all the citadel.**

At the sign of the sunset on Monday, the third day, Tuesday begins likewise with the works of the days of the week. Now the brothers can eat food with oil if this is what they want, and this is to be done during the time of the day **before sunset, lest it may be said that there is on the table food with oil for the day of the fast that follows to start once with the coming of evening.** On the day of Tuesday, between sunrise and sunset it comes the washing of the clothes, the sewing of other clothes, the ironing of the cloths, the working with the tools in the workshop and in the garden, and doing other kinds of tasks and chores to keep the citadel and all the other things, but all these are done respecting the hours of the prayer with watching and all the holy works, mixed with the fleshly things, and the time in the evening comes to eat before sunset, and then comes the order for the fasting, **the day of Wednesday, when after the work during the day, the time for dinner comes after the sunset of the day.** The same is with the chores in the household; they are to be done during this day as in the other working days.

The day of Thursday has the same course as the day of Tuesday, and the same is with the brotherly food on the table, and at the sunset of the day one has to consider that the day of Friday comes, starting with the sunset of Thursday, which has to be kept without washing the clothes, without sewing any other clothes or garments, without ironing the cloth, for **the greatest day among the days of the feast during the week is the most helpful to the Christian brothers,** for they need much heavenly help all the time, and thankfulness for all those given from above and kept with honor according to the tradition, because on a day like this I died on the cross for each man.

In each day of the feast one should not put any vegetable oil in the food but only when the Christian guide indicates a sign of release from oil and wine for a smaller or greater feast, different from the other working days; however, it is well that the day of fasting to be kept, too, and to eat around sunset food with oil, for fasting and praying is needed against the devilish attacks, sons, for otherwise the devil does not go away from those who do not have the holy orders over their lives with the Lord.

Behold the day of Saturday. It is dedicated to those asleep, who rest for their resurrection, if they worked with the Lord on earth, and for them on this day memorials and alms-giving are carried out, and holy orders for them, too. **Then on this day the Christians prepare themselves with their soul and body to meet the Lord's day, which starts once with the sign of the sunset on Saturday.** Before this sign they do their tasks on Saturday, cleaning everywhere as in heaven, in the houses, in the courts, in the gardens, as cleanness over them both fleshly and spiritually is required, the sitting at the table for lunch for the memorial of those asleep, following the order for the Christian prayer, and then the evening meal, mixed with the thanks given to the Lord for the heavenly help during the week.

In all the days of the week, the holy work in everything and among the brothers is that which proves them as God's sons, the same sacrifice for all, not some of them more and other less, if it lies within their powers, for the eyes of the Lord are open for those who do His will and the commandments of life all the time, and nothing is too hard if there is faithfulness through love and holy life with the Lord on earth.

In all things that were remembered and put into the book for the sons, oh, **great care for holiness is needed; the holiness of the spirit, of the soul and body,** well sons, if you want to be counted among the sons of this people, through which I, the Lord, want to stop satan from his

work, the deceiver of the people for more than seven thousand years, since I, the Lord, built man[80], sons. Other kind of life, a life without holy tasks is wasted life, over which the devil has power; he has entrance, and behold, those to whom it was given to find the river of My word during these days have great responsibilities.

Oh, sons, oh, sons, I want to have a people on earth, too, and I also want to have the right, not only satan to have everything and everywhere through those who do his will, forgetting about the Lord, the Maker of the world. I want to have you as My people, but I want this if you also want to be like this every day, as the order for the holy ones is in My people. The holy ones do not look to see their body, or the body of the other ones. Therefore, the holy order is this, and other kind of order is for those who are immoral, and who do not want to wake up but only by whipping and sufferance, which clean the people from seeking after the fleshly pleasures.

Be modest among you and before Me and before My saints, sons. Do not forget that My eye is upon you, with which I have always measured your stature and obedience. I also have some other things to remind you and to teach you in order to be able to be the sons of the people of My word, which gives man birth from above, only that he may want to have the new birth.

Do not forget, do not forget to be humble, sons. David had the nature of his heart moulded to receive the humility for humiliation, and when Shimei denigrated him, he received as from the Lord, as a piece of advice for his humility from the one who was mocking him. However, My Christians do not have the form, they do not have the fulfillment, they do not have the repentance in their work during the time of their testing, and after so many years of dear exhortation, given to them from heaven, it makes God suffer.

Oh, do not forget, do not forget to be clean in your heart and word. Do not slander sons, and not only that, but more than that, be careful with the slanderers, for David said: ***«Whoever speaks secretly against his neighbor, I have driven away from me, Lord».*** (Ps: 101/5 MT = 100 LXX)

Holy works are needed, not slandering, not denigration. And you, those who still send to the sons of My citadel oppressions and temptations, denigration to strike with, oh, do no longer test them with your desires, with the desires of your restlessness. You have sins enough to be forgiven by God. Oh, do no longer store up any more sins, do no longer keep on deceiving from far away, from the sides against them, for it is written: ***«He who does not slander with his tongue shall dwell near the Lord».*** (*See Ps: 15/1, 3 - 15 MT = 14 LXX*) However, you did slander, sons, you did blame to your advantage, and that is why you have been drawn aside by satan's work. Oh, wake up, humble yourselves, get used to be good, ask for forgiveness, for reconciliation with the Lord, for the time is coming when you have to give an answer, do not forget this. Take as an example the parable of the repentance of the prodigal son who wasted his holy life near his father, and bow your heads in humility before the Lord and receive upon you the power and the conduct of the holy works, so that the Lord may see your correction and your mind with humility in it. The denigration and the spirit of judgment, these harden and make dull the mind of those who do such sins, which you have to put away if you want the forgiveness of your wandering away from the Lord, and if I see you humble and obedient for holiness in you, then I will be right with you on My day of glory, sons.

[80] *In 1992 there were 7500 years, - see all "The Word of God", and the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

I have been giving on this day the holy renewal of My teachings for those who are or want to be the sons of the people of My word, the saints of the Lord on earth among people. I will stay into your midst as word, sons. The time of the fasting is coming and preparation is needed for it. I will stay then always with you in the word until the day of the feast of My resurrection, and then again and again. The spring is running, it always runs even when no one is thirsty to come and drink of it. In the same way I will speak, even if few will receive word from My mouth and catch power and life from above in them.

Oh, arise to be able to work, sons and to go with Me on the day according to the tradition of the saints. Stay away from the world; stay away from its spirits and bodies, for the world is filthy, and you have to be holy, you have to be the holy ones of the Lord, and I will be always into your midst as word with power, and then you will be able to do and you will listen, you will be able to do it, you will be able to work for Me with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

19-01/04-02-2018.

The Sunday of the Fearful Judgment

I am writing Myself down with you into the book of My word during this time, My book with you, sons who are receiving Me to speak to you. I am strengthening your little hearts with the spirit of peace and holy hope, for My mysterious work with you works over the earth, and I pray to My Father for you to take care of Me with you, to take care of the fulfilling of the Scriptures for which He has sent Me on earth as word, for the Father works according to the book, but people need wisdom from above to understand the book, to know how to read in it, and I am bringing word into My book of today to sprinkle it over the people so that they may find it and grow in wisdom for God, for there are great fulfillments in waiting, and faith from heaven over the people is needed, and hope is needed, as well, sons.

Into My book of two thousand years ago with My disciples of that time, I wrote that I would come with all the holy angels and I would sit among them on the throne of My glory and all the nations would gather and stand before Me, and I would separate some from the others as the shepherd separates the sheep from the goats and I would pass the sheep on My right side and the goats on My left, and I would bless those on My right side because they had visited Me and helped Me when in need of bread, water and clothes, because they had been near Me in weaknesses, because they had comforted Me in times of trials and they had done these whenever they had done it to the least of My brothers, to those who had suffered for Me and with Me, carrying out My work with its tasks; however, those who had not done this would stay on My left hand side and receive the wages of being idle and not working or helping, while those who had been close to Me and helpful would go into eternal life, as it is written.

I was preparing the hope of their reward for My disciples, because the time was coming near to be given into the hands of those who had no mercy on Me when they saw Me in pains and shortcomings, and behold, those who are remembered in My Gospel of today are divided in three parts. **First come those who seem to be insignificant in the eyes of men because of My name, because of My work with them and because of the cross they have been carrying. Then come those who help them with mercy and faith, and in the end there come those who have ignored those who are My least ones in the eyes of those who have thought that they are the big ones, who boast that are and can do everything in My name.**

Oh, sons, those who think that they are wise and that know to interpret the Scriptures do not understand the Lord. Oh, how are they supposed to understand the Scriptures if they do not take after the Lord in love and humility. The Gospel of this Sunday, is read and remembered in churches, and it was ordained by the saints with great meaning close to the beginning of the Lent, but it passes by the mind and ear of those who are gathered, for they do not have a mind from heaven with the help of which to interpret My speaking, the word which judged then those who did not know Me and did not help Me, but on the contrary, they oppressed My disciples, those insignificant in their eyes, and those who were strong in their authority over the people.

Oh, how are the people to understand who are My least ones, the most insignificant in the eyes of the great? My least ones are My brothers; they are those who love Me with self-denial and serve Me after My will, and I take care of them by those who are merciful, by those who have a good heart, who take care of those who are under My cross and help My steps when I work on earth through those who receive Me and listen to Me and stay under the burden of the cross with patience and hope, and **I, the Lord, prepare them a reward on My right side for those who sustain My course and work on earth.**

In order to sustain the Lord and earn wages from Him, people have to know how they can do this. However, they learn and do otherwise, and **all their ignorance comes upon them because of the lack of their looking into the Scriptures, which they should interpret and study with great care and prayer to their knowledge. Oh, if you do not ask the Lord to open your mind when you want to put your hand and open the Scriptures, behold, that is why you do not understand what the Lord has written in them for your wisdom, man who do not know from God!**

Behold, there is no benefit for the people to have the Scripture in their homes if they do not read in it with holy prayer and humility before the Lord in order to understand its mysteries hidden in the Scriptures. **Behold, I am coming**; the Lord is coming to speak with man! If man does not read the Scriptures with the wisdom from above, shall I not come to help and teach him?

The parable of the Gospel of today is teaching man what to do in his time on earth until My coming with the throne of My glory, so that, at that time, he may not say then that he did not know. There are many who think that they know and that do not wander away from the Scriptures, but who has told them that they know? Oh, the spirit of pride has many faces, especially on those who choose alone how to believe, what to believe when it is about the man's way to the Lord. However, two thousand years ago, I left a confirmed guide for those who want to come after Me and to follow Me with their life, and My disciples also confirmed those who were revealed to them from heaven step by step, and then disciples from disciples have taken the guide and kept on confirming it by the revelations from above given to them for a holy life upon those who want to find the way and to stay in it after that, either with the service by calling, or with help and support for those who serve Me for the salvation of the people.

Oh, people of My word, you should understand like God all the word, all the Scriptures and everything it is given to you today to understand for the fulfilling of the Scriptures, for you are a people taught by God and you have to love and ask from the Lord for the renewal and illumination of the mind of those who do not know like you from the Lord the fulfillments by keeping of the Christian duties, for behold, sons, there will pass another week and many from the world, too, will spend the Shrovetide in order to begin the Lent, even if they do not keep the fasting. However, I am strengthening you with My blessing to serve Me with fasting according to the Christian tradition and with holy and burning prayer within you for the fulfillment of the Scriptures

of My coming, which has My forerunning proclamation and calling in the streets of the world by this word in such a way that no one may exculpate himself that he did not know that the Lord was coming with the throne of His glory and with His day, accompanied by all the holy angels, for satan has also got his angels that accompany him, but they are not holy, rather they are rebellious and dark.

Oh, learn well the mystery and the work of the Scriptures, My people, because your power comes from Me, do not forget that. **You are the little one, the most insignificant in the eyes of those who are clothed in the vestments used for the saints,** and they do not love you because you are Mine and they denigrate you either, and more than that, they slander you; however, your light shines on your face, into your midst, for I am with you in the world and I am your light and **I want to make you the light of the world and I want you to serve Me like that,** and I also want to be able to say on My day of glory: "Let there be light!" And you should open your flower and show your growth from God, your Christian stature, **church sharing light, to which I may be able to call the nations and to tell them: Come, come and receive light!**

Now, peace to you! And let us come down into the book with those who wait in queue to come with Me on their day of synod among the saints: the bishops with whom I have been doing My work of today, Basil, Gregory and John.

Oh, remain with the book open, sons, and receive the Lord, for the Lord is coming to you, and He is coming with His saints, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

26-01/11-02-2018.

The Feast of the Saint three hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, sons, I have built through you My church in the end of the time so that I may have an invincible church, to find in it faith for My coming and that I may come, sons.

27-01/12-02-2018.

The Sunday of the Orthodoxy

This word is being written in heaven and on earth at the same time in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit; the angels write it in heaven and those, in the citadel of My word into the midst of the Romanian people, write it on earth when I, God, the Word, the Son of the Father, release My voice and let Myself be heard so that My word may be put into its book and then to be shared to those who are nourished by it and to those to whom I announce Myself by the word.

It is a day of Sunday, the first day of the week, the first Sunday of the Lent, when in the Christian dwelling places the feast of the right faith is remembered, the Sunday of the Orthodoxy, and when the epistle of a bishop is read, and after that financial support is collected from those who are gathered, who give from their surplus, according to the custom.

I am also writing a heavenly epistle and I am leaving it on earth, and by it I am reminding of the time of the first Christians, the golden time of the church and of the Christian faith, when My disciples were also gathering on the first day of the week; they were collecting aid, they were collecting goods for the holy people and that was called the aid collection for the saints, **for those who were leaving the way of the world and following the way of the cross through great**

shortcomings and persecutions from those who were unfaithful in Israel; when the flame of the preaching of the faith was stirring up, and the first Christians were growing others near them and in this way they were multiplying in the body of Christ being helped by the sign of the Holy Spirit and then through baptism, and the holy work was seen being accomplished from God on earth among the people by the holy disciples, the affliction upon those with the cross was increasing everywhere, and the little flock was taking after Me, for it had no longer fear and it was overcoming the world like its Shepherd, Who went to the death on the cross for the salvation of the man fallen through sin, oh, and this entire churchly work had been the kingdom of the heavens on earth, the true love of the man full of longing after God in him, and **this is the great mystery, it is the little flock,** to which, I, the Lord, have been telling and exhorting it: ***«Do not be afraid, little flock, for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the Kingdom, to show It on earth with Its life from above!»*** (*See also Luke: 12/32*)

Oh, even from that time I have been preaching that there has been a big flock and a little one, and on this day I am writing a heavenly epistle and setting it down on earth to be searched and to be preached from one another over many people, who need God and from God, even if they do not have this longing in them or seeking after the Lord.

I am calling the big flock under the voice of My word to shepherd it as I shepherd the little flock, so little in all the times in the body of the big flock that was divided in two one thousand years ago, a bigger part and a little one, and while the little one (*The Orthodox churches, r.n.*) has remained steadfast for faithfulness and patience on the cross, the bigger one, separated itself (*In 1054, r.n.*) and stepped aside for an order after its pleasure and it called itself the Catholic flock, and then it was divided in many other flocks and each one has made its own ordinance, because obedience is hard to put at work by those who have desires, which they cannot control, and rather are controlled by them and then they head towards them carelessly, and besides this, they want God to be their Lord, as well.

Oh, and the little flock remained one thousand years ago on the side of My church from the beginning, over which holy orders and ordinances were set and which in time has been called the flock of the right faith, the Orthodox flock. Oh, even from the beginning of the building of My church the watch over it has been increasing for unity, for whenever someone among the brothers has appeared to make trouble and stand against the teaching received from Me and from My disciples had left down from one to another, who were the believers of the beginning of the Christian people, oh, and someone like that who was working division had to be removed from the Christian flock, for those who bring division do not serve Christ but their bellies instead, and they use smooth and deceiving talks to deceive the hearts of those who are credulous, as it is written, and those who were obedient to the holy tradition, were strengthened more and more on the way, to be wise for good and to be foolish for evil, and under whose feet satan was crushed, and they were victorious by grace.

Oh, pay attention, pay attention to My voice, you flock that wrote yourself on the side of the right faith with your stay of service and submission in the name of the Orthodox flock! **I am the Bishop of My church and each bishop speaks on this day over his church.** Oh, make room for Me to speak to you and to hear Me as today I am letting Myself be heard and shared to those who have ears to hear, for behold, the little flock has always been and it still is in your flock, and much sufferance came and comes up into heaven because of this, that is because of the faction among brothers, **for the flock, Orthodox by its name, has departed from the obedience to the fathers, set from the beginning over My church, in whose midst the Holy Spirit was revealing**

and setting the laws of the holy life for the Christians and all the other orders over all the things of the church, and in this way the few, who were remaining in love and in the obedience to the holy fathers, were persecuted from the midst after that, and this has been all the times, besides the persecution that arose against the flock on behalf of the pagan kings who worshipped the idols one after the other, and who brought to martyrdom those who were examples of steadfast faith and union with Christ.

Oh, but I do not write the pagan kings in My epistle on this Sunday, because I am going to write about the hostile pressure in the midst of the church ministering at the altar against those who were examples of the sacrificing faith in the flock, for the priests and their rulers hated those who had grace among them and gave them over into the hand of the rulers of the area to be tormented and martyred, and they plotted with satanic craftiness, and the spirit of faction has always been into your midst working to destroy those who have been strong within their faith and holy orders, oh, Orthodox flock, and those were given to shame and to concocted blame with the spirit of envy by those who were less obedient to the fathers and saints, and who were only dressed on the outside with the robe for the saints, oh **those that have been so much dishonored and given over to sufferance and mockery unjustly; however, they have been My little flock into your midst in all the time and for which I, the Lord said:** ***«Do not be afraid, little flock!»***

Oh, I am Who I am, the One Who was and Who comes, and I see everything ahead of time, and that is why two thousand years ago, I spoke for those who would suffer in My name: ***«Do not be afraid, little flock!»*** And am saying this to you as well, oh Orthodox flock, I am not telling you this to make you suffer but **to be holy for the Lord,** for how can a man be holy, if not by his repentance for everything he has done wrong against God in his life as a man? **Oh, repentance can make holy** in one instance the one who has gone through pains, who has used to care and felt remorse, with prayer for everything he has sinned against God and against his fellowmen.

Oh, you need repentance because I want to call you My beloved flock, the flock of the right faith, and I want your life to be righteous and holy, too. Those who suffered and suffer denigration for the faith working with grace, those are like Me and **I see Myself in them,** in their sufferance like that of Mine, and they see Me suffering and waiting with longing for the renewal, for the new birth of the world, and they are like Me and suffer as well.

Oh, I want you to be the church of love, the love full of holiness, the love of the bridegroom, and I want you to know and not forget that **I, the Lord, wait for you to be My bride,** and you know what a bride is, and you do not know this as the world knows. The world does not know the mystery of the bride, it does not know how to wear the white wedding dress but it knows only how to defile it and that is all; however, you have My name written on your head, and you have to take after Me and follow Me, for **I miss to see you walking in My steps with holy obedience, oh, Christian flock of the Romanian people.**

Oh, Romanian people, oh, people blessed by My word among the nations, do not deny the One Who has been speaking into your midst for more than sixty years the mystery of His coming in the work of word over the earth to level and clean His way, to prepare His bride in you and the day of His glory and victory against satan, God's enemy and man's enemy, too. I am writing to you a holy epistle, I am exhorting you to stand watch, and I am saying you now: **oh, do not forget, do not forget the Lord, your God, and do not forget Me, Romanian people!** I do not forget you, I cannot forget you, for **My Father has promised you to Me to be the country of My coming in the end of the time,** a place of stopover for God's Son, so that He may come for the living and for the dead, as it is written, for the people of Israel denied Me two thousand years ago,

and I have still remained with some of the witness disciples for Me from it, who, like Me, were also killed by them, and **Father has meant you to have a holy destiny and to be My country in the end of the time,** and behold, I am sending you an epistle and asking you to have faithfulness, and I am also asking you to get up for the work of peace and wisdom that perceives all the evil in your midst to put it away and to stand up for the work with the light over the darkness, for those who are hidden are the darkness in your midst, and are covered by the work of the lie, and I am reminding you, My country, and I am telling you that **the father of the lie is the devil,** who even from the very beginning has been lying and overcoming man, and man has become very weak and because he has become so weak before satan, he has been telling lies, and he always tells lies and does no longer have any courage and power to side with the truth in all the things every moment, for **the truth brings pain to those who love to lie.**

Oh, My country of today, listen to My voice, open to Me and take Me near you to tend you and to protect you! You need to know, Romanian people, that if I, the Lord, did not keep your city, your country, you would not be able to do that, and you have enemies, My love, and you are coveted much because you are beautiful, and your enemies see your beauty and are envious of you; however, I have always protected you, and when you have suffered from coldness, and when you have passed through persecution bleeding under the cross, I have stretched out My hand against your enemies, and put them away and I have lifted you up, My country, for My Father has commanded Me to protect you, to take care of you and to keep you for Me.

Oh, you have into your midst some who love you for you and for your welfare with a beautiful future for you; however, you also have some among you, who only suck you for their own self, who do not have a clean heart, and when some of these ascend to the places of authority, then you pass through sufferance, and this happens because you do not watch all the time for your peace, for your welfare from God, oh, and **it is well to take after the God of justice, not after the man who asks you to believe in him for you,** because one like that is not clean for your life, My country of today.

Oh, how well it is for one nation who has upon it the Lord as its God! That people asks from the Lord; it asks the Lord for its destiny and that nation is not overcome, and when it removes the Lord from the helm of its life, then it chooses sufferance, and in the time of sufferance it cries out to Me to lift it up to victory, oh, and **that is what I am asking now from you, Romanian people: call out to Me, for you go through sufferance, son!** Oh, call out to Me and get up with Me at the work for the spirit of righteousness and peace into your midst!

Oh, you need patience in sufferance, you need wisdom and prayer, repentance, and you also need the work to get out from trouble, and then you need comfort, too, and I, the Lord your God give you the word of comfort and of the holy watch and I am telling you now: get up and ask Me to give you the wisdom from above and you have to use it, Romanian people.

Oh, stop the pain that I have from you, Romanian people, Christian people! It is written through the saints and fathers the time of the Lent now, oh, and I suffer from you and there is no one to exhort you to the holy wakening so that you may no longer sin, so that you may not gluttonize of those who are forbidden for the time of the Lent, and the devil and its servants swarm everywhere with their powers upon people, **and this invisible war cannot be stopped but only with fast and prayer, these two which are the most invincible weapons in any kind of war, visible or invisible,** and you bear the name of Orthodox country, oh, and you do not have merciful shepherds upon you to exhort you and not to let you go wrong against God. However, I have into your midst a tiny flock that serves Me and you in secret and that helps you with its holy life, with

fast and living prayer before Me for your destiny, for your forgiveness, for your peace and for your protection against your enemies from the borders or even from those who are far away, and you need to know this from Me and to believe that you are under the watch from above and below; from above you are watched by the angels and from below by My little and tiny flock, a little bunch of sons with patience under My today's cross of My coming as word on earth, and through which I share Myself when I come as word over the citadel to work through it, for My word is fulfilled because it is full of My power.

Oh, Romanian people, you should know and you have to take a good look to know that the great servants from among those who serve at the altar were the shepherds of a little flock, for they loved the Lord and sanctified themselves for Him with their living, but they suffered being sold over to the authorities by their priest brothers, who did not choose holiness for themselves but only the service of the priesthood for money, and these gave to torture and death the holy ones at the altars and under the cross into the hand of the unbelievers. (*In the time of the dictatorship of the communist red beast, r.n.*). Oh, the first church, that from the beginning was beautiful, it was a clean bride, for she was born from above for holiness. Oh, behold, today, too, as at that time, not all have patience to the end for the way of the cross, for many cut from the cross and always cut it short for the lust of the enemy body of the Christian man, and then they can no longer be helped by the cross as the rod of hope; however, those who are steadfast receive mercy for God and also receive His great harvest, expected to be worked, and these manage to do this with the patience of the cross.

And I, the Lord, on a day kept in the honor of the memorial of the righteous ones and of their fight for the right faith, **which has not been changed for two thousand years of faith,** I, am calling out in a loud voice and I am exhorting to watch the Romanian people, the Christian people, who has to listen to the parents and to the fathers, for **it is a time of fast and prayer and to stop from sinning during this time of watch, oh, at least now, because without obedience to God there come pains,** oh, Romanian sons, and I want to spare you, but you also need to want like Me for you.

I am exhorting you through a heavenly epistle and calling out over the servants at the altar to love the holy life if they have chosen to minister at the altar, for as each priest, if he is conscious of the Lord's body and blood, seeks for a virgin or a woman clean from sin to make his wafer (*Eucharistic bread*) for the mystery of My sacrifice on the table at the altar, **oh, and if the wafer has to be worked by someone with her body clean from sin, then much more, oh, much more clean has to be the one,** *(and not married and submitted to the lust of immorality by the woman, r.n.),* **who sacrifices the Lord by the order of the Holy Liturgy, for the Lord is holy.** And those who will obey My advice, I promise them the forgiveness of their many sins done in their life before the time of this obedience, only that **the Lord does not force anyone, but He rather gives advice for those who can and want to listen to Him,** to their eternal life among those who walk with love on the way of the cross, for without cross no one is able to walk in My steps, even if they believe this and take it otherwise.

You, those who sit on the seats of authority, oh, **listen to the Lord and bow to His calling,** to learn from Him righteousness, peace and the light in all things, and if you can, be Christians, for the Christians keep their hardest to the love among them, and if you can, love the truth of everything that is like God, for the Romanian people is My people from the end of the time, and I speak into its midst the word of My coming in its language, the language of the Romanian, and the nations of the earth know this, and by My word spoken from above, I protect this land and people,

which serves Me as bedding and shelter when I am coming and speaking now, in the end of the time, for it is the time from the end, it is not at the beginning. Oh, come to Me, come with faith and come with love, for I am coming to you with wisdom and mercy, and I want lovely greatness over this land and people, which I wait and want to come to do My wills for My glory from above upon the hearth of the Romanian people, with its destiny sealed in order to be God's people.

On a day of Sunday, the first Sunday of the Lent, I have written to you a heavenly epistle, Romanian people. **On the day of visitation, I will ask every Romanian about this word of Mine, laid down by My mouth into its book on the hearth of this people,** which today I am exhorting with power to have and to increase his faith and its works, **the Father's will, as in heaven so on earth,** for I am the Lord, your God, Romanian people, a people with the name of the right faith on your forehead, over your flock.

And now, I am laying down over this word My name: Jesus Christ, the Word of God. (*Apoc: 19/13.*) Amen, amen, amen.

12-02/25-02-2018.

The third Sunday of the Lent, of the Holy Cross

I am coming closer to you with a sweet word, I am making My entrance into the book and I am finding watch in waiting at the entrance, for I am saying that I am coming and I do not come otherwise.

Oh, I am coming with sweet word, a word of watching and exhortation for watch. I, the Lord, take care of those who are prepared to be My church on earth, and I call them the sons of My Father, My brothers, and for this I want to grow them beautifully, and **let those who find Me on the way of My word on the earth take My advice upon them, let them take and humble themselves in order to know God and His will worked by man on earth,** for only man can make the Lord rejoice, and without the joy from man I do not have any joy among the things that make Me rejoice, for I made man with joy and I also want him to make God in him with joy, and I want him **to show that he has got the Lord as his Maker and Master.**

Oh, sons, who receive My word and put it into the book, behold a day for the remembrance of the cross, of the walking with the cross on the way of the Lent, a time in which the Christians adjust their walking with the cross and with repentance on their way with the Lord and **submission of the body, which always lusts against the spirit in man, against the Lord,** sons, and the love and care for the soul are little in comparison to the body needs, they are little within man, for the body always asks to be fed and trained, because this is how man teaches it and gives it.

It is half-way the time of the fast to meet the Lord's Passover, and we are sitting down and examining; we are sitting down and examining each other, I am examining those on the way of the fast, and they are examining Me, the One Whom they have chosen as a way for their life, for two thousand years ago I said: ***«I am the Way!».***

It is a day of Sunday, the third of the Lent. I am staying and examining the people of My word, the one that has given itself to Me, and **which I have put at the table of the new Passover,** and, at the same time, I am also examining those who walks sideways and hears My word who is divided between body and spirit, between world and God, and this division man is not able to do even if he sees that it reconciles one of the two ways, and this is because the Lord cannot have the man on His side with his life only half-way, and if we speak bout steadfastness, then man can hardly come to the point of choosing and doing after that.

Oh, I suffer from the one who feels no pain because of God and because of him and keeps on walking on the sides and does not make any steps to the table of wedding, and the world blames him and it keeps the weak one within it. Oh, it is a way of the examination of the steps of life, and I am speaking to those from My Supper and especially to those who walk on the side, and I am telling them that the time of the fast requires much so that the fasting may have power and holy support for the life of those who fast, seeking after the Lord by their abstaining from food and by their faith for this. **The time of the fast needs to have all the fasting in man, all of it,** sons, for he has to fast more because of the attacks of his flesh and its habits and his mind has to fast from the things which are foreign to God, and his heart also has to do the same, and the eyes too, which lead to the heart everything that separates it from the Lord. **Oh, and the Christian also has to fast from wickedness, from impatience, from disappointment, from carelessness of the soul, and from disobedience, sons, and then from scattering, anger, lie, hidings, pride, and from many other devilish works, such as envy, evil and empty talk, lack of love, and God's sons have to fast from the world, oh, from the world, sons.**

Oh, if I had no way of speaking with you, children who receive My word, oh, how could I leave My word on the earth to be heard, well sons? Oh, how shall I not bow to thank you that you welcome Me and that you share Me and make Me into a book on earth? And how are those who have spite against you not supposed to go wrong and do harm? They have a spite against you and grow it and they scorn you feeling important against you and thus they grow colder and colder to their disadvantage with respect of their walking behind Me, with carelessness for their walking on their behalf? Oh, many have inflicted blows in their walking to the Lord by this sin, by showing contempt against you, by a spirit of judgment and by evil talks, for I spoke for the one who helps Me in the world as My carriers and messengers and told them: ***«He who does not receives you, does not receive Me»,*** (*Matt: 10/40*), and I also told them: ***«If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you; if they keep My word, they will keep yours also»,*** (*John: 15/20*), for this is given to them, that is to those who do not take after Me among those who are many; it is given to them to fall into sin, and this is how they will see Me all the time on the earth through those who suffer for Me and like Me, afflicted and scorned by those who are unbelievers and careless with their life, far with it from the truth of life. Therefore, I am giving this day advice for the carrying of the cross, and for this truth deeply rooted in the life of the Christian, and I want to give much advice for the self-denial for those who follow Me with the cross, and not without a cross on their way, for **this is the cross and its carrying: the self-denial means the cross and the staying under the cross with the Lord.**

Oh, sons, oh, sons, you those who are Mine, but you too, those who want to be with God on the way, here I am bringing you holy advice, advice for those who are holy, well sons! First I am exhorting and advising you not to receive any kind of advice from the devil when it is something to be done, when you want to do what it has to be done. Oh, and how one is able to know or do this? Those who are weak when it comes to obedience and watch cannot break their will easily and they do not get away from the devil trap if they are not used to the Christian teaching and obedience for it, that which watches the Christian all the time. However, those who love and are obedient are used to the obedience, with the blessed life in everything and all things, and with the watch for obedience too, and these know to keep this watch, for **they do not receive any self-advice if they are God's sons.** Oh, many times you are able to know from the thing that you want to do; it teaches you how to do it, but if it comes advice to you, then it is sent to you, it comes to you to teach you not to take advice from your own self, if you are not already used by your nature

to do this, that is to take from you. However, if you have near you or close to you someone on My behalf and you give him to do something as you do, when he is worked by My grace in season and out of season for those who stay under My advice, oh, what else can you choose or understand for your stature of every moment before Me? **Oh, receive from God if you do not want to take any advice from the devil or from your own self,** if you want, son, and anyone that comes to you from God, this is how you should know, for this is how the Lord works when you want to be guided by Him and He sends you advice, **but only if you want**. He who knows that is a Christian, but protects hard and from all sides his own will with respect to those of whom he is part of, oh, then what kind of cross is seen that this one carries, when the cross I told man to carry is self-denial, **the breaking of his will in exchange for God's will upon him?**

The dedication and the man's sacrifice for dedication, oh, this means obedience, it means the breaking of the will, it means works, it means to work, the law, which I gave man in paradise as his work, and I did not say him to stay. **Oh, a Christian is not supposed to be idle any moment, because it is much, much to do,** moment by moment it is only to work and watch for this, but if he takes advice from the devil, oh, can he be called by the name of a Christian, is he set under the name of Christ? The name of Christian comes from My name, Christ, and those who belong to Christ are those who listen to Him, for at the creation of all that are visible and invisible, all receive the commandment to work, to labor, and behold, the grass grows, the springs flow, the sun shines, the trees go green, they blossom and give fruit, the wind breezes and does good, or it blows and ruffles and this it has to be done, and, further on, the flowers blossom and fill the mountains, the hills and meadows, the soil works and from its work gives men and animals their food in abundance, and the rain comes from heaven and waters the soil and the inhabitants on it, oh, and all and everything works, and nothing, nothing is without work, and even the stones work and grow and receive their different colors from God, and the wood becomes shelter and food for everything that has spirit of life in the wood, and behold, work is the holy law for all God's things, and God has submitted all things to man, in whom heavenly love, food for the soul and fasting from the devil should dwell, for **man is the place of the Lord's rest, and I find My rest in the man's love,** and if he does not have My rest in him, it is because he does not have love in him.

Oh, obedient sons, do not try to stop from work for the occupations for your creation from God, for **the man's creation lasts to the end upon man, everything for the beauty of the soul in the body, for you are Christians.** Oh, the greatest worry you are to have for those with which you fight in an angelic way: always humility and in everything holy prayer, usual holy readings, holy works for the soul and for the brothers, and **the holy work is that which comes into your way, not that which you seek to choose according to your pleasure,** and if you do this then you are guilty and you do not come to the Lord but only with guilt by your works, and more than that you also fall into the errancy that comes because you have not broken your will, in other words you fall under the devil's guidance.

For behold, sons, I let it known here at the gates and I said this: What can women do when they want to meet and gather together, oh, what else can they do but gossip, slander by evil talks, lament and justify themselves, look for consolation and justice, look for their own business, desires and wills, and by so doing they keep away from the will that comes into their way to do the work for their salvation? And I let this be known for those who think that they are Christian for the work of My word.

Oh, it is not well, it is not well, sons and daughters, it is not well for someone to go from house to house, as I told My disciples two thousand years ago, lest they could try to do the will of

the people greedy after their comfort and not after Christ's, and lest they might fall under the wills of those who could draw them to their wills.

Oh, do not leave in the time of fasting, do not go, Christian, to other houses to walk and to stay. Stay at your house and persevere in repentance and keep your mouth from sins, and your heart from the spirit of judgment, from the spirit of woman, and refrain your desire from justice on your side, for all these are sins, while you say that you abstain from food during fasting. Oh, I look at those that come and do according to the work of My word in feasts, and I look and see that they do not know what the time of fasting is, when one is not supposed to eat much and any kind of food, but **rather, one fasts from the sins of his mind and heart, from the sins of lust, and one also fasts from wickedness, from anger, pride, slandering, shameful and indecent complaints, from indecent boldness, from all the sins that lead to death,** and for which the church has no patience to pray for those under these burdens. **Oh, and people must fast from the world too**, from the walking through the world, sons, from staying with the world, from speaking with it and with its spirit, **in order words people fast from the devil, that is the master of the world and the ugly face of the world,** divested and voided of the beauty from above, and behold, man cannot fast from the devil and from the face of his works, if he does not know that all these are sins, and fasting for these is needed, fasting like the fasting from food, and even more than the fasting from food.

Oh, you those who know what fasting is with all its wholeness, oh, sons, do not stop from praising the Lord incessantly and singing to Him, for all the angels, and all heavenly hosts and powers, all the saints sing to the Lord, and all the nature sings to him in mysterious tongues and songs, and you do not be lazy and stop giving glory to God, for I, the Lord, want you all to be where I am, if you do not distinguish from one another on earth with those that you have to live and to bring them worked in a brotherly way before Me.

Oh, you have to give forth fruit, you have to bring fruit before Me, sons, for here you have holy advice from the saints, that the laziness, the care for many things, the lust for authority and the empty talks are the things that you have to fast from for a longer time and all the time, you, those who know what the true Christian fasting is, and to this you have to add the work of the cleanness of the spirit, the humility of the thought, the spirit of patience and love, the repentance for the wrong doings, and the lack of the judging of your brother, everything brought to the Lord with times of praise and prayers, as the saints did, for you cannot say, "I believe in this work because this is what I want," and still be good what you say. Oh, this is what do many of those who try to go with the work of My word without knowing what it means and what the Lord expects from those who believe in My coming now as word on earth. **First you have to learn and know what to do, and only after that you can do,** and if you try otherwise, then you do it somehow, you do it as you want, and those who do not walk beautifully on the way of this work and under its name, oh, these do harm to Me, they put to shame My coming, My walking, teaching and My entire little flock, and this is how they strike God, and in no way do they follow Him, for when they have nothing to charge the Lord and His saints with, **the world and its rulers put on their forehead the ugliest sin, the sin of immorality**, of those who have lied to God and who are the sons of the devil.

And behold, I am still teaching you: Sons, sons, if you are not able to give forth fruit and be the fruit of the work of My word, to be yourselves ripe and mature fruit, and, more than this, to bring others as fruit for God, to have a reward for your fruit according to My will, not according to your will, oh, at least not to put down from near the Lord those who come and give their life to

Him and to receive in them the life from above. Oh, if you, who have got used to going from house to house with gossip, with calumny, with your weaknesses, and then you tell to some of your brothers or sisters in the Lord about someone else's sins or even about yours, then you have already weakened his faith, his fulfillment, and then the love in the one with whom you share your worry about the sins of others, behold, not only that you do not give forth fruit from the vine, but you also poison the branch that wants to be grafted in the vine and to grow afterwards from God, and I am saying and saying it again for those who are not good, and I am telling them this: do not go from house to house, for I, the Lord, did not allow even My apostles to do that let alone the common Christians of the flock that follows the Lord. Oh, especially do not go in the time of the fasting. Stay in your little houses in repentance and prayer for the time of the fasting, but do not walk to and fro, idly, especially without knowing where you go, and without you being sent, for who would send you for these kinds of your indulgencies, and do you good by so doing, too? If I do not send you to harvest or to work, it is because you do not know the work of the harvest, and if you go into My name, then you bring shame on My name and you sin, you, the one who take alone and are not capable to do the Lord's things to His glory, for **in order to bring someone to the Lord, this means to be able to make him love the Lord and follow His will to holiness,** not to follow you, who have taken work by yourself when you have not been sent and when you do not know to do it.

Oh, I am speaking about all these things now, for behold, pains and shame have come up to Me from those who want to come near and to think that they are the Christians suited for this work, but no, for only those who receive from Me advice, work and obedience for these, only they are the people who help Me and to whom I give to know the Lord and to understand His mysteries and their work, and only in this way the one, who comes in to be with the Lord at the table, has entered at this wedding table.

My entire speaking of today, My speaking set into the book on this Sunday of the cross of the Lent at its half, everything is for those who listen to all the order and law, whole and clean of the times with fasting from everything is devilish, worldly, human, earthly, face to face with the Christian man. The Christians who fulfill everything that is required by the walking with the cross are God's sons, and those who do not fulfill, those who do not carry the cross, are the sons of men, and there is no middle way, as many believe and do, as it is not possible to be God's sons and also serve satan with your life and stay in his world with your spirit.

Oh, God's sons are the sons of obedience and by obedience you have blessings from above, oh, sons, and this is how you are to distinguish the sons of God from the sons of men, as I do. And as for you, fight and work, for you need to have much work in your life on earth and it has to go to heaven with the possessions you have earned, and he who does not gather is the one who wastes, oh, sons.

Now I am blessing and putting upon you holy power and will, and much love as well, for the remaining half of the Lent and for your love for this accomplishment. **Everything from Me, all are to be with blessing, and not otherwise, sons.** Oh, be careful to live and work with this protection and holy obedience: the blessing, sons. It is only for the sons, not for the strangers, not for those who depart from it for their will's sake.

I am placing you with My blessing in the care of the brotherly love, sons. **The love among you is greater than any kind of sacrifice; it is greater than any kind of fasting from food, sons.** Without it you cannot work for the Lord, and you cannot do anything good for you, too. You

should keep it every moment among you; it keeps you under the blessed work in order to be those who are blessed and to keep on learning by this work.

I am embracing you within the protecting and holy word, which I have always spoken upon you: Peace to you! Let this work come up from you to the Lord, always, always.

Peace among you! Peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

26-02/11-03-2018.

The fifth Sunday of the Lent, of the devout Mary, the Egyptian

Sons, you need food from above, healthy food. Oh, peace to you! I, the Lord, am the One Who protects you, for I am your Shepherd sent by the Father, as I was sent two thousand years ago to take to the pasture from above the people of Israel, the people of the Lord at that time, but the people that was blessed to belong to the Lord on earth did not know Me, and I went to be in the Father after the rulers of Israel crucified Me like a sinful man, and then, **on My second coming, I did no longer go to them but I have come to you, to the Romanian people;** I have been sent to you into the midst of this nation, for I am the Messenger of the Father, and the One Who was speaking with the Father and taking counsel together with Him about how to work and in this way We were working.

Oh, I am going to tell the people of Israel more clearly about its lack of knowledge, wisdom and humility and about its great pride, which made it at that time not know the One sent from heaven, the Messiah, when He came to them from heaven, oh, and Israel will feel ashamed when I tell it all these things in a clear language, for it forgot what it did not have to forget then, and even if I helped it know Me two thousand years ago, it still gave Me away from it, and when it embraces Me, it will blush with embarrassment and this people will humble itself, because it did not want to see the Son of God in Me, and the Father in Me, until the time when He withdrew from Me so that I may come closer to the death on the cross and in this way to pay for the man's salvation, and then to rise again and sit again near My Father, on His right side with a threefold power, and to work over those who are faithful like Abraham and to give them My kingdom, the Lord as King over them and with them, as I work with you, oh, sons.

Oh, it is a day of holy memorial, of holy example of repentance, of love and resurrection from sin, and I am among you as word and I share with you My spending with the saints, for I am here with them, with the group of the devout women from heaven for the holy memorial of Mary, the Egyptian, that who knew how to die in order to come fully to life, for she died to sin and rose again to holiness, in order to appear before the sinful man on earth for it is possible to cut off in him the power of sin and no longer to commit sin after that, even if he worked with power against this enemy, as old as human age, as old as the world is, sons.

Man is sinful and not worthy. And in spite of all this, he seeks comfort as one who deserves it and this because he loves himself, poor of him. However, comfort is for those who deserve it, only that those who do not deserve it seek after it, and behold, they find it through sin, by what poisons them as it happened with the first man built, and man stays separated because of sin, separated from God almost all the time of his life.

Oh, sons, I am the Teacher from above and I am coming to teach those who keep away from sin. Sons, sons, seek not to be mocked by the devil, well sons, who receive from Me word and advice. **The devil is the one who always puts, and he puts everything in the man's mind and desire**, and then he prompts him to all things and to many others as well, and in this way he

mocks him, for man has to go and seek into the world, he goes and seeks among the sons of the world what he needs, and the world always baptizes him with its things, and then the devil rejoices over the weaknesses of the man who goes out into the open field and **wants more than he needs for his life, who needs poverty from those on the earth instead, and obedience from those from heaven over the steps of his life and heart,** only that man lets himself be mocked by the devil, and I want to spare those who are faithful to God in their heart, oh, and that is why I come down on earth and bring food, advice and time of repentance, as I brought this time before the one who was deep in sin in her time and to help her, and then she stopped from sinning and saved her soul from the hand of the mocking devil against man, for man is very weak, well sons, he is completely weak, poor of him.

Oh, man, sin always puts you down, and it is stronger than you, and you go on being weak and go to sin, and you do not fight against being mocked by the devil, but on the contrary, you fill yourself with deceit then to hide your sin, by which you put others down, and not only you, and the sin passes from man to man and man is not afraid from the wages of sin, and sin wears the man down and prepares him a bitter reward against the sweetness in him to sin, for this is how sin deceives man and entices him to commit it, and all these happen against man because of his lack of love and there is no man with a clean heart to man, for man loves all the women in a row for sin and in return they all think that they are loved when they feel that are wanted, oh, but men do not love but only lust before a woman, for before her face they do not have any bit of power to control their lust aroused at her sight, at the sight of a woman, and behold, it is hell on earth and man stands before sin and is not afraid that one days is has to give an answer for all these.

Oh, sons, who find and know My word, which flows like a spring out of My mouth, oh, protect your mind and heart, do not speak with deceit with your tongue, but rather wake up your repentance always, sons. Man cannot deceive the Lord but only himself, and if man commits this sin he does it only against another man, and this is how the fallen man works, who does not try to wake up from this bondage to start the time of his repentance and work for his salvation.

Let every man receive My word from the spring, let every man take and learn the work of the mind and heart, let man learn the work of the salvation from sin, for behold, the spirit of the one remembered today among the saints who had victory against sin, oh, and **her spirit is crying and teaching the people to flee from the mocking devil against the man weak to sin,** and it is crying from heaven to be heard on earth:

— Oh, receive teaching from above and learn to know what the devil means, for sin is the devil, oh, sons of the human weakness! Any sin committed by man is a devil. Do you hear this? Oh, set watch over your steps for satan traces the man who walks alone and urges him if he sees him alone, and thus he is no longer alone inside and outside of him. Let no one believe that satan does not take care for his wills the one who walks alone among others near him. Therefore, go to repentance and cry with burning fire for your sins, and let your hope be as much as your repentance, for otherwise you mourn in vain this atoning mourning, which I had been mourning with hope all the years of my life in Christ's love, to Whom I was calling out as from the mouth of the devil, who was tormenting me terribly because I pulled myself out from the way of the sin and from the way of those who were falling under my enticing looks and sweet words with which I was making them weak to come to me, oh, and many of them repented because I called out to the Lord much to come to their help, after I had been overcome completely by the mercy for them, forgetting about me in order to ask salvation to the Lord for them, because it is very had to bear the fire for sin; however, the Lord is very much praised and loved by those who seek after Him in the midst of

the fight against the black sin and they come out victoriously and always cry out: "Lord, have mercy on us!"

Oh, how is the Lord not supposed to have mercy on those who call Him under their burden, when that is the reason why He came on earth from the Father? Oh, how is the Lord not supposed to be gentle with those who condemn sin in them, oh, how, when He became a man and appeared like that and drew to Him the sinners and made them holy by their love for Him?

Oh, how was it possible for me to separate myself from my body before telling the world from everywhere about my repentance, so that it might hear me from margins to margins to the benefit of all sinners, and to receive peace in my heart because with my mouth I had condemned my sins and I told the people about my fight on the Lord's side, Who was good with me, forgave me, sanctified me and fed my life through the angels until I asked Him to send His priest and give me the food of eternal life, the mysterious Lord in the image of the bread and wine, as He found right to give Himself to those who love as He did on earth and to make divine their body and life by union with Him?

Oh, the Son of the Lord came two thousand years ago on earth and walked among people so mysteriously with His glory, hidden under the appearance of a humble man and full of sufferance, and then behold, in the image of the bread that comes down from haven to give itself to man to the forgiveness of the sins and to put away the trace of the devil behind the Christian loving of God.

Oh, and how mysteriously You, Lord, are going now as word on earth and how mysteriously You are staying in Your church of new Jerusalem, here, on the hearth of the Romanian people, and how well You are doing and bringing to this people chosen by You for the end of the time to have Your coming and house of coming and book in which You write Yourself with Your saints, and happy are those written into Your book of today, as it is written about this book, oh, Lord!

However, I have found here now waiting for the group of the forty saints and martyrs, mentioned three days ago among the saints with their synod, because they wanted to be written into Your book with the Saints with their day, and I made mention of them and their waiting, because on their day of the feast there was not power to be opened the book and to be put into it, and now we are going to our place in peace because we have written ourselves with You, Lord, for Your book of these days is a great mystery, an open book, Your word of today over the earth.

Oh, give to Your church from here power for You, for all the saints wait for Your victory, Lord, by Your going of today as word between heaven and earth, by Your merciful voice, which calls and calls to repentance those who are sinners so that they may receive their reconciliation with the Father, the reconciliation through You, the One Who is sent by the Father again, oh, sent again after man on the earth. Amen.

— Yes, saved daughter by your love for the Lord, I am Who I am, I am Who is coming from the Father, for He has sent Me once again to come. Soon, soon, I will take them here with Me and bring them at My table of word those who did not bow in Israel to believe at that time and after that and up to this day that I am the Messiah promised to them by the Father to come to them and to do His work as a messenger. On that day I will speak with the people of Israel, that was and that is, and I will come in mysteriously to him riding on a white horse[81], for this is how I do when

[81] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic white horse", r.n.*

I come in, and this is how I entered at that time too, for it was prophesied My entrance into Jerusalem as King riding on a colt of a donkey, and many sang Hosanna to Me on that day.

Oh, sons, the feast of My Resurrection is coming. This day of feast is great and it is the day of the Lord, which the people of Israel have not got it as their glory. They have not received the Lord's glory, the glory of the One Who was sent, and I will tell them clearly what they have not been able to understand clearly.

And now, be My help so that you may be able to write My book, sons, to be able to leave My word in it, for this is how I walk. **The word is My white horse, the one enveloped in the word, the invisible one like its rider.**

Oh, stay and meet Me, sons, whenever I knock to come in and to leave **My word into the book. It is My glory, the Lord's glory,** and My glory is with you, and it is at you, and I go with it on the earth starting from you, and the Father is in Me, and I am in Him, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

12-03/25-03-2018.

The Palm Sunday. The feast of the Lord's entrance in Jerusalem. The Word of God for the people of old Israel

This day of great feast is remembered in heaven and on earth by all angels, by all saints and by many people, and the people of the prophets have great joy face to face with the feasts of the great fulfillments of the written words of the Scriptures by the spirit of the prophecy, the Spirit of God by the mouth of His prophets, for the great promises were written over the people of Israel, and all those written were wonderfully fulfilled according to the map and at the appointed time for each promise, and My time, Messiah's time, was to test the faith of the chosen people powerfully, its love for the Lord its God, and its stature, but **this people was broken in two at that time and it made two ways**, and Israel was tested at that time and fell from faith; however, a remnant, chosen by grace, remained of him, to be the new seed of God's people, **a new nation, the nation of Christ, Messiah,** that Who was promised by the Father through the prophets as a great Savior, the Son of God coming on earth by the birth of a Virgin, the Holy One, Who was to renew the world and to raise a people of saints before the Father Sabaoth, **a new Israel, after the grace, after the spirit and not after the flesh,** as the promise made to Abraham was spoken, a great people, as much as the stars of the heaven, a people of saints, that laid down its life for the faith in Christ, the Messiah, promised by the prophets to be the Savior and the Lord.

I am Who I am. I am the Word of the Father Sabaoth, as I was in the beginning when the heaven and the earth were made. Oh, I am entering now as I did two thousand years ago; I am coming into Jerusalem, and **the white horse is My word.** I am not asking the Israel people whether I am welcomed to come in to him or not, but I am coming through the walls, which are between Me and him, and I am coming through the closed doors because I am the resurrected Christ, and there is no boundary to stop Me, as they could also not prevent Me from coming out of the tomb from under the great and heavy stone. Oh, all things bow before Me and know My name, the grace and the power from the Father in Me, and behold, I have given to the people of Israel My speaking with him after two thousand years from the day of My entrance in Jerusalem on the colt of a

donkey, and when it was fulfilled the prophecy, written ahead of time, to come out into the midst of Israel, to the glory and appearance of Messiah, the Son of God, the Father.

Oh, I am coming and I am coming in again to you, Israel, people with a great name among the nations. Oh, peace to you! This is My seal when I enter a house or a citadel.

Oh, sons of Israel, in order that you may receive Me, I give you the greeting for the disciples: Peace to you, peace to you, sons of old! Peace to you in a day of remembering of God's works into your midst, sons of Israel! Oh, here it is what I am doing on this day of great remembrance! I am taking them here with Me, at My spring of word into the midst of the Romanian people, where I came with My mysterious horse, for **this is how My Father Sabaoth has ordained for Me to have now, in the end, a new country of My coming as word on earth,** and I am taking them at this table full of word; I am taking those of that time from Israel who chose not to receive Me from the Father among them in the image of Messiah, and who signed the act of My death on the cross; I am taking them, showing them and speaking to them that which they did not want to see and hear when they were on earth in My time, and they were able to believe but they turned their face and ear so that they might not see and not hear Messiah, Who, behold He is speaking now and here His word in the end of the time as **it is written to be fulfilled at this time His coming on earth under the name of the Word of God,** (*Apoc: 19/13*), **the Lord clothed in a cloud of word speaking to the earth.**

I am sitting down with you at the table of word, Israel of that time and now. Here I am, being fulfilled on earth for two thousand years by a people of saints in heaven, but also on earth in this time and to the end, My time with a people of saints, to whom I told by the prophets: ***«Be holy for I am holy».***

Oh, Israel, remember of that time when, one day before My entrance into Jerusalem on the colt of a donkey, I was coming from the city of Lazarus and of his sisters, Martha and Mary, and I was going to Jerusalem when a multitude of Jews found out from one another that I called Lazarus, who died four days before, and I said to him: ***«Lazarus, come forth!»*** And He came out and stood alive. However first, I asked Martha: ***«Do you believe that your brother will rise again?»*** And she answered: ***«Lord, I have come to believe that You are the Christ, God's Son, He Who comes into the world».*** (*John: 11/27*) Oh, behold faith in Israel on that time, when some believed in Me and others did not believe even if the pigs that spoke with a human voice through the spirit of a devil called Me God's son, for the devils in the pigs were afraid of Me, asking Me not to torment them ahead of time.

Oh, behold, after the remembrance of the Saturday of Lazarus' resurrection, the Sunday of My entrance into Jerusalem follows, and I am sitting with you in the world and coming into the city, Israel people. **I want to speak clearly to you about God, about the Son of God, about the Holy Spirit and about My coming to you in this time**, about the unbelief of the rulers upon you at that time, and behold, about the holy faith of many in Israel, who, like Me, had died for their great confession, for the One sent by the Father to raise a great people to the Lord on earth and that many nations and languages may flow to His teaching, as it is into the prophets to be fulfilled.

Oh, I am, Israel, open to Me! I am Who I am, as I told Moses up on the mountain to tell you who I am, so that the people of Israel of that time and the people after that time may believe in Me. Oh, I am, but you did not want to know Me and you found it right to be you and you did not want Me to be after that. Oh, you did not take well into consideration then so that you might no longer go wrong. You stayed with the book of the prophets closed by your eyes and mind and went wrong bitterly before God the Father and you put the Son God on the cross, and **in order for**

you to understand that is the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, that is God within three aspects, behold, I am reminding you now, and you are to open the book on your table once with Me and read in it what I am reading to you from it so that **you may know that Messiah had to come from heaven, not from the earth, and I descended from heaven** and entered the womb of a Virgin to take the image and body of man and to pay by My death on the cross for the redemption of the man fallen from God by his disobedience from the commandment put on him in paradise, and behold, I came down from heaven and proved that I came from near the Father, as He had sent Me, and you have to understand the name and the mystery of messenger, of the messenger from heaven, Israel, stubborn people and which the Lord even today is calling you to the love from above.

And now, behold, seek, because everything is written clearly in the prophets what I had fulfilled on earth since My birth and up to My resurrection, and then it is written about My ascension back to My place near the Father, on His right hand side, because I fulfilled everything He had given Me to work on earth. Moreover, in order for you to know that, and all those on the earth, that **it is the Father and the Son**, I am reminding you, Israel, that at the creation of the world, on the sixth day God said: ***«Let Us make man in Our image and after Our likeness».*** (*Gen: 1/26*). And again, the Lord God said: ***«It is not good that the man should be alone; let Us make for him a help suitable to him».*** (*Gen: 2/18*)

Keep your eyes and ears open, Israel, and you, nations from the earth, for the Father and the Son were speaking in the days of creation, and They were speaking after each of the works God had made.

Oh, and then the man went wrong, Adam went wrong by his disobedience and the Lord God said: ***«Behold, Adam has become like one of Us, knowing good and evil. Now, lest he put forth his hand, and also take of the tree of life, and eat, and live forever…»*** (*Gen: 3/22*) Oh, Adam had to die because he did not listen in order that he might not die, for I told him in paradise: ***«In the day that you eat of it you will surely die».*** (*Gen: 2/17*) And behold, **disobedience is death and that is why man dies; he dies because of disobedience,** and the Lord God sent him forth from the Garden of Eden and put him to till the ground whence he was taken. And He placed Cherubs with the flame of a sword to turn every way and to guard the way to the tree of life, as it is written. (*See Gen: 3/24*)

After that people and nations multiplied on earth and minded only their own business, and God was looking upon them and at what they wanted to do and the Lord said: ***«Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language; and this is they begin to do. Now nothing will be withheld from them, which they intend to do. Come let's go down, and there confuse their language, that they may not understand one another's speech and we scatter them abroad from there on the surface of all the earth, so that they may no longer build the city and the tower. Therefore the name of the city was called Babylon, the tower of Babel, the place where the Lord god confused their languages».*** (*Gen: 11/1-9*)

I am telling you all these written from the book to **remind you of the Father and of the Son, Who were speaking and working the creation** and then all things. **And God's Trinity appeared to Abraham under the oak** and spoke to him as today, when, behold, into the midst of the Romanian nation and earth, the Lord has got His river of word, a high mountain, from which the river of life runs to the nations, (*Apoc: 22/1*), the word of His mouth to the healing of the nations, as it is written, and the promise made to Abraham calls the nations to salvation, to a holy church, as its foundation was put at its beginning, on My sacrifice on the cross, and **the cross has**

remained for Christians the sign of the victory, My embracing with them from generation to generation, and the cross has become the sign of salvation by My sacrifice on it, and **woe to those who despise this nation, which I, the crucified One, have left over the church,** because My church needs to take after Me and not after the sons of the world, not after those without a cross, who cannot deny themselves in order to come after Me carrying their cross, as I told those who wanted to follow Me.

And God appeared to Abraham, and **Abraham spoke with the Lord as with three faces and beings** and he said: ***«My Lord, if now I have found favor in Your sight, please don't go away from Your servant. Now let a little water be fetched, wash Your feet, and rest Yourselves under the tree. I will get a morsel of bread so You can refresh Your heart. After that You may go Your way, now that You have come to Your servant».*** (*Gen: 18/3-5*)

Israel, oh, Israel, I come to you to comfort you so that you may be gentle with God and so that I may soften your heart and wisdom and to ask you to read the Scriptures, son, in such a way that you may find in them the Son of God spoken by the prophets, and Whom you did not receive when the time came for the Father to send Him to you. **Oh, it is in vain when you say that you wait for Messiah. I am. Welcome Me, at least welcome Me now,** before My dreadful glory, when I will give everyone according to his deed.

I cannot come down with the day of the judgment of all people until I call you out again, people with great promises spoken by the prophets for the Lord to work in you. **I cannot force your love and faith** to open the book of My Gospel and My witnesses, worthy to be believed, who sacrificed their lives for My testimony, but I ask you, and I ask you with longing and with fatherly sigh, I ask you together with Abraham, with Isaac and with Israel, the fathers from the beginning, I ask you to seek and want to hear Christ in His Gospel left on earth by messengers, and by which many holy people like Him have risen in love, sacrificing their life in order to give it to their Lord, for **My Gospel has filled the earth with love,** and My love and the love of My disciple of that time is sweet, those chosen from among you for a holy mission on My way with them, when **I have come from the Father by the birth of My Virgin mother, and of whom My Father took Me out miraculously at the fullness of time, and her virgin body remained holy, as God also worked as in the beginning, when He took the woman out of man and filled the empty place with flesh, and two thousand years ago, took God of the Virgin mother and closed up the flesh in its place, as by the Virgin sleep, and the Lord put the child near the mother, and she brought him up as His mother, the mother of Christ, Messiah, the One sent by the Father on earth.**

Since then many people have come out of your nation, Israel, and they keep on rising now, but I want you to make peace with Me perfectly and to put you on My wounds, for I suffered for you, having My hands and legs nailed on the cross and thorns on My head that pierced My godly forehead, and that pain broke My power, and in My pain I called out to the Father and I told Him: ***«My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?»*** (*Matt: 28/46*) Father came out so that I could pass to death in My flesh like man, but He immediately comforted Me and empowered Me to come out from the heavy stone on the tomb, which sheltered Me, and out of which I had to come out being resurrected so that My resurrection to be spread everywhere, high and low and from margins to margins. **However, you, Israel, were the one that was judged, for the judgment changed from Me to you, oh, and it was in vain the lie so badly devised in the hurry of that moment, as though My disciples took Me out of the tomb while your guard was sleeping**

aside. Well, if they were sleeping were they able to see those who supposedly took Me out from that heavy stone, so hardly rolled over My body's tomb, which was also borrowed?

Oh, that lie was not very well devised; it did not work and it did not last long, and the shameful news spread all over about the rebellious Israel against Me, and you, Israel's sons, since then and up to this day, have been staying under this seal of shame. However, I have come as word on earth and **I come in to you on a white horse** to wipe out your face and to embrace you so that I may have you stand before Me with faith, sons, and that you may be My Orthodox people, **for the right faith is only in the Orthodox order,** among the names put over so many kinds of people beliefs without a guide from above upon them, **and the Orthodox order is that which has been kept as in the beginning,** even if those who are baptized by this church are not followers in their deed.

Oh, do not vindicate yourselves, but rather repent deeply, sons, as you know how Israel did whenever he fell into bondage because of his departure from God, and when he called out with repentance, the Lord heard him and saved him; oh, and I would also like to do likewise with you, but **if you still keep on vindicating yourselves, you will remain in your sins,** sons, but may them bring you to humility to have a hope, oh, sons, for the sinful tax collector cried out with hope and humility and he received mercy.

Oh, man cannot bear his guilt and he does not know what he loses, for he loses God's image upon his being and takes after the devil, who cannot humiliate himself and always stands stiffly.

Oh, Israel, Israel, open God's book, Who was speaking once with you and on Whom you rely as your foundation, as the Lord's people, for behold, even that you do not try to understand, and you interpret it according to your desires, but it teaches you the faith like that of Abraham for God's mysteries with Him and then with His seed, that after the spirit and that after the flesh, for that after the flesh has embraced the unbelief, but if I had not come down from haven to come then and now, oh, it would have been very hard for all people on earth, and people do not know what God means, and they remain in this ignorance and perish because of their lack of knowledge, poor of them, as those who do not have God in their faith.

Oh, it is written, Israel, that not even with the closed book, not even with it open, did you not want to believe the miracle of My coming to you, and I came and died for you and for your unbelief, son. Behold, I have been calling to you now to heal your heart, to make you again and to work you to be Mine again. When man gets dirty and he becomes filthy with many things, then he washes, or I wash him if he asks Me to wash him inside and outside to make him new again. This is what I did with the earth when it became filthy with the men's sins, and as I took it out of the waters, and by the flood I brought it back into waters in order to take it out new again, oh, and I am doing this now too, **I want to take the man out of the fire[82] to save him** from all his sins and make him clean and holy, but behold, I have been calling out all the nations on earth to their salvation, and I have been calling out to you even louder, Israel, for I have a written history into your midst and I have been staying face to face with it and **finding you unfaithful to My fulfillments with you and I want to renew you and tell you that you do not wait for Messiah, as you say that you wait for Him,** for at My coming of that time I was foretold by many of your people, and I healed and led many to My sweet and healing waters of sin, and then a great people arose, a people of holy martyrs from you and they are Christ's people and are your ancestors, with whom **I have spoken the heavenly things and sat in counsel for your salvation from the sin of**

[82] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic fire", r.n.*

unbelief and from the love of silver and of the greed of riches, and the rich are the poorest, for Mammon, that is the money, is not wealth but rather a curse, and it dries the man out of his life, and this is what the money does.

Oh, do not forget Israel, do not forget that Judas, by whom I was sold for thirty pieces of silver, given to him by your rulers of that time, oh, he confessed Me too before he gave Me over to destruction and he said: ***«I betrayed innocent blood».*** (*Matt: 27/4*) And then he threw the money he received before the bishops, and they denied him then, for they only used him and no one felt sorry for Judas; however, it was only I that I felt sorry and I feel sorry, and behold, he who walks alone, not being supervised, that one is worked by satan, and he who is watched over is protected.

Oh, Israel, the devils confessed Me and called Me the Son of God and they were terrified when they met Me, and everything was written down. These confessions, seen while they were fulfilled in plain sight, have to be believed, and **you are not exempted from the answer for everything that happened to Me at that time,** before My resurrection, and then after that, to the fourteenth day, when I was covered by a cloud and went to stand at the right hand of the Father, promising that from there and from near them I would be with those of Mine to the end of the time, for My mystery with the people is great, well, well Israel, oh, and I long for you and tell you that I miss you and I wait for you to My love, to My church and to its mystery, and I am giving you power today so that you may believe; I am coming towards you for you to hear Me; **I have been waiting for you for two thousand years to wipe out your guilt and to embrace you through the church, son Israel.**

Oh, on this day of feast I have entered Jerusalem, I have entered Israel and spoken with him My mystery of that time and up to this day, working over the nations on the earth, for I was resurrected from the dead and I proved that I am the Son of the Father Sabaoth, Who confessed Me from the clouds in My days of glory into the mist of Israel two thousand years ago.

And as for you, Romanian Israel, people of My grace during these days, take this book and put it on the way to the people of Israel everywhere on earth, for on a day of Palms I have spoken to him after two thousand years from My resurrection to tell him that I, the Christ resurrected from the dead, am Messiah, and I am from that time and up to this day and to the day of the great glory and of My appearance in glory, as it is written. My word is My messenger to the people of Israel in a day of the feast of Palms, for I confessed to him as the Son of the Father, coming down from heaven into the midst of Israel two thousand years ago.

Oh, peace to you, Israel of old! Peace and faith to you in Christ, and if you are not faithful, let My peace come back to Me. However, I will speak to you again and again, for My love for you cannot forget you. Amen.

Oh, peace to you, My watchmen into the way of My word, when it comes on earth and goes where it sends a book! Oh, sons, it is a feast of Palms. Be full of spiritual gifts and rejoice over this feast and give glory to the Lord, for behold, I set you as a witness between Me and you because I have spoken on this day to the people of Israel, My people of old.

We get ready for a feast of resurrection, sons. Soon, the saints and the angels will sing with you, “Christ has risen!” From heaven and down to earth, from earth up to heaven, there will be heard the song of feast and resurrection and the joy for the resurrected One will intertwine and the joy from Him will be over all.

There will be a feast of resurrection in heaven and on earth, soon, soon, sons. I, the Lord, let My peace upon you, and I put My hope in you for all My work of today and that of tomorrow with you, for I long and it is dear to Me to set on earth the word and its fulfillments, so that the

sweet rest and the reward of the faith may be over those who are good with the Lord, and for whom I am their sweetness and goodness, I, sons, I. Amen, amen, amen.

19-03/01-04-2018

The Feast of the Divine Annunciation

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, sons, oh dear sons, oh, who are you, those who are dear, those with whom God is speaking to give His speech to the people? I am saying this not to ask you and you to answer Me. I am asking so that I may give an answer and then to tell those who hear the Lord from you, and I am saying to all that **you are those who have believed My word, which has come with the clouds, for the Lords comes with the clouds of word above My citadel with you so that His speaking over the earth may be written down on earth,** and you are those who believe that I am the One Who comes, because I am Who I am. I am the One Who once spoke with Moses on the mountain for Israel, and I am the One Who am speaking with you today from the mountains of word, under which many on earth will want to take shelter **in the times of pressure that are coming,** and will be very much afraid of the Lord's greatness and of His days of glory, with the Holy Spirit and with fire, the Lord working for the renewal of the world, as it is written.

Oh, peace to you on this great day of royal feast, sons, and we set into the book God's mysteries with the people and their revelations, for the archangel Michael came to the Virgin who was to carry My in her belly to be born as a Child, to grow and the Father to do with Me His work of two thousand years ago for the salvation of many in Israel, as it is written in the Scriptures the proclamation and prophecy about Me, oh, and the Virgin received Me, and the Father set to work the coming of His Son on earth among people, oh, an how mysterious, how beautiful and great the Father worked, as the Virgin was under the protection of the old Joseph, a David's offspring, and having come the angel bowed and wished the Virgin joy and told her saying: ***«Rejoice, you highly favored one! The Lord is with you. Blessed are you among women!" "Don't be afraid, Mary, for you have found favor with God. Behold, you will conceive in your womb and bring forth a son, and will call His name 'Jesus.' He will be great, and will be called the Son of the Most High. The Lord God will give Him the throne of His father, David, and He will reign over the house of Jacob forever. There will be no end to His Kingdom. Oh, you say that you are a virgin and you don't know the man you say, but behold the Holy Spirit will come on you, and the power of the Most High will overshadow you. Therefore also the Holy One Who is born from you will be called the Son of God,…, for everything spoken by God is possible».*** (*Luke: 1/28-37*) Then the Virgin submitted and said to the angel: ***«Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it according to your word».*** (*Luke: 1/38*) Then Elisabeth, her relative, ***being also pregnant with John by the same angel,*** said to her: ***«Blessed are you because you believed and all things spoken from the Lord will be fulfilled precisely»,*** and the soul of the Virgin was filled with submission and faith and she said: ***«My soul magnifies the Lord. My spirit has rejoiced in God my Savior, for He looked at the humble state of his handmaid. For behold, from now on, all generations will call me blessed, because the Lord Who is might has done great things for me. Holy is His name. His mercy is for generations to generations on those who fear him».*** (*Luke: 1/46-50*)

25-25/07-04-2018.

The second Sunday after Passover, of the saint apostle Thomas

(*Excerpt*)

Sons, sons, prepare a table of love; prepare it in haste, as the brothers who have steadfast love are coming together. May it be blessed your love for the tabernacle that you have to prepare beautifully to meet the brothers that are coming to the Lord again and again! Oh, prepare the Lord's table with them. There are coming guests from above and from below, and **there will be at the table here those who have been waiting for the great resurrection,** sons, and you should wake up early in the morning on that day and bring their memorial before Me, as **they are coming here to see their relatives on earth gathered at the same table, the table of the Lord with the saints and with you, and with them too, those who are remembered for the great resurrection, sons.** The food on that day, as in all the days in which the brothers are coming together in Christ at the table, oh, let that what you put on the table not mean food, but let it mean the assembly for holy love, to which love is added, food with love, sons.

02-04/15-04-2018

The third Sunday after Passover, of the Prudes

(*Excerpt*)

It is a day with abundant teaching, sons. However now, peace to you, and may you have a table of blessing among you, and let it bring forth holy growth for you!

We are here at the table with you, and many, many guests are here, too, as **those who wait for the great resurrection have been invited and they are looking in amazement at My days with you and they take their comfort from them.**

09-04/22-04-2018.

The fourth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the paralytic

I am bringing Myself as food for man, for his mind, for his conduct, for his love, for the justice of everything, oh, and I have you before Me, sons who are writing the word when it is coming to be laid down into **the today's book of My coming from the Father the second time on earth,** and you are trying to bring the sacrifice for Me with joy, for I am giving you power to keep Me on the way to come, oh, sons.

Oh, is to believe Me, that with such a great longing, with so much care I have been waiting for the days when I am able to knock and you to open for Me, to receive Me and share My word, to share the Lord as a gift for the man's mind who understands God so little and his debt before God, and again, God's debt before man?

I do not owe anyone anything, and you are the same too, sons, but the man who is not educated in his mind stretches out his hand beyond his limit; he reaches over more than he is given from God or from his fellowmen, and then he raises complaints and murmurs as one who deserves it. **However, man owes God,** from Whom he has life and everything that comes from God's hand for the man's life, and the more he sins the more indebted he is, for the man's sins gives way for the devil to the Lord with his denunciation, with his request before God against the life of the one who is guilty, against his salvation from sin, for **the sin done by man incurs sufferance on the man's body and spirit;** it draws darkness into his mind and it draws carelessness and lack of wisdom, oh, and how much wandering the sin in man's walking on earth is!

Sons, sons, help Me with joy and mercy for My coming as word to you and share My word with mercy, for I have mercy on the man's wandering away who is punished by his own sins, which he makes, and there are so many people who sin with so much pleasure and they do not know, sons, they do not see that sin is sin and that **it is a curse drawn upon him by each man** who is not worthy of God, of a mind from heaven for his mind.

Oh, I said that I have mercy on whoever I want to have mercy. I work much for man on earth to wake up his mind and to take care of his life before he fills it with pains, with the blows received from his black master, who lives in wait for the man's life to fill it with guilt, and then with despair for rest in hard times here on earth, and after that, after man puts down the burden of his life and goes before the Lord with his life and its works to be taken into account, for the Lord gives life to man.

I was going from place to place through the midst of the people of Israel and one day I was passing by the pool that was healing through the merciful angel sent by God for those on whom the Lord have mercy in times of trials. I have found there the paralytic who kept going there year by year, day after day, and he was waiting for the moment of his healing, too. When I passed by, I saw his perseverance for many years in his waiting for the coming of the healing angel and his sinking into the water, I came close to him and I gently asked him: ***«Do you want to be made well?»*** (*John: 5/6*) I knew that he had been sick for a long time, and he answered Me gently: ***«Lord, I have no one to put me into the pool when the water is stirred up, but when I'm coming, another one steps down before me».*** (*John: 5/7*) Then I told him in a loving voice: ***«Arise, take up your mat, and walk».*** (*John: 5/8*) Immediately, the man was made well, and he took up his mat and walked, and his healing was on the Sabbath.

Then the Jews rebelled at the sight of this wonderful sign, especially after the healed man said that someone came and told him to get up and be healed. Going into the temple I found him and said to him: ***«Behold, you are made well. Sin no more, so that nothing worse happens to you».*** (*John: 5/14*) Oh, and he went and told the Jews about Me and they followed Me closely to kill Me because of the violating of the Sabbath and because I was confessing that God was My Father and that I was taking and working from Him, not from Me, and that the Son was doing everything He saw the Father doing, and whatever things He did, these the Son also did likewise. For as the Father raises the dead and gives them life, even so the Son also gives life to whom He desires, and **He has given all the judgment to the Son.** (*See John: 5/19-22*)

Oh, I will show mercy on whom I will show mercy and in the same way you should also show mercy on those who have gone wrong when they have piled up their mistakes and when you have rebuked them because of their wrong conduct, so that they may be corrected for their own good, sons, oh, and how many times you have scattered away by this rebuke a lot of reward for mistakes, a lot of beatings, oh, sons. Many people are sorry and repent for their wrong doings, and their repentance and clarifying makes them clean prior to those that they have been working as their guilt, and then as the atonement of their guilt.

Oh, be merciful like Me, sons! Do not stop to get out from the fire those who play with the fire, but at the same time take care of your salvation when you work the healing for those who are not submitted to the protection upon them, for behold, man seeks after his own righteousness, and this because of his self-exaltation, sons, and the sick mind has been much rooted in man, which does not give humility and correction to the one who went wrong and who was punished for his mistakes. **Therefore, you should always exhort to repentance, always do this for everyone, always,** sons, and those who want to reduce the number of their mistakes, oh, let those not forget

to remain in the spirit of repentance and holy submission, which drives away the lack of wisdom from the mind and conduct of those who want to come after Me for the teaching of a pleasant life before Me, and in this way they keep away from pains, sons, and from the sadness that comes from pains.

Oh, son, who are weak in every way possible, do you want to be made well? **This is the miracle, which you can do: do no longer go wrong, so that you may not be weak any more after that, and that nothing worse happens to you.** Everything that comes to you with pain, with sufferance and with pressure upon your soul and spirit, will not be healed as then when with humility, with submission, with great lowliness of heart, and when **all the time you do God's will as the Lord requires of you to your happiness,** to your healing from the sufferance that comes from sin.

Oh, be gentle and meek; be gentle in your conduct, in your word, in your sympathy and do everything from your heart, with a humble heart, and without any judgment in it, everything for the Lord, sons, all and everything. Do you hear this?

Oh, come sons, come into the citadel at the table of teaching for a holy conduct between Me and you, among you, for the healing from you improper behavior and for the raising from your mistakes that make you ugly for those in heaven and for those on earth too, sons. **Oh, come to learn. Humble yourselves and come,** for your soul, your behavior and your obedience need more healing than the healing for which you go to the doctor **when you suffer in your body and which comes upon you because of the lack of the healing of your behavior, of your thinking, of your soul, sons.** Oh, do no longer stay in your fallen state. Learn to get up. Do this miracle before Me, and then do no longer go wrong lest the worst may come to you, sons.

You should have only one kind of sufferance: the longing after God, sons, for the longing is that which binds us together and it helps us to each other, and the sufferance for the longing is sweet, the sufferance, which makes the body to be healed from all its illnesses, sons.

Oh, behold, I am teaching you the longing of God, I am teaching you to grow it within you and among you, and I am telling you that there where you are, I will be with you, too. The shortest way between you and Me, the truest one, the longing among us, between you and Me, between Me and you, oh, and let us look after each other with longing; and let us take care of each other for the sake of longing and always with longing for the sake of longing, for the sake of longing, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

16-04/29-04-2018.

The sixth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the blind man

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, sons, who put Me into the book, let the people that wants to follow Me know, let it know that **the lack of separation from Me is kept by the obedience to My exhortation.** Oh, let those who want to remain with the Lord do their homework, for otherwise there comes the stumbling in the way of the one who does not learn and does not listen to Me for My watching upon him, for I watch moment by moment and see ahead of time when the danger comes and I come to advise the one who follows Me, and if he does not fulfill or take into consideration My advice, oh, then he gets separation from Me and grows cold, growing cold towards you as well, of his walking with Me and with you on the way, and then the mocker, the blasphemer of God and you comes into his way.

Oh, sons, many fall on the front and die, and some are not touched by death or wounds, and these have kept away from sin and prepared themselves for their salvation, and **the war and trial come so that those who sin may fall, and to be seen those who keep away from sin and who are saved and remain.** Oh, the same is with the stumbling blocks; they come so that those who do not do the Lord's will may fall, those, who do not clean themselves from guilt by repentance and tears, for the sin humbles those who are not humbled, oh, and even so, they do not humble themselves in their mind and heart so that they may come to believe that they are unworthy and small, for they do not have love of God and holy zeal for the good fight against sin.

31-04/13-05-2018.

The seventh Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Holy Fathers of the First Ecumenical Council

I am with you, sons from the citadel of My spring of word. I am with you from near the Father and I am with you together with the Father. I am near you, I am speaking to you, and **I am giving you all the glory, which I have from the Father before the foundation of the world.**

I am going to reveal you this mystery so that your joy may be fully, sons, for when two thousand years ago, before I was taken to be crucified, when I spoke then with the Father from near My disciples, I spoke about My glory when I was praying speaking to the Father and I did this to reveal to them the glory, which the Father had given Me, Who loved Me before the foundation of the world.

Oh, sons, The word that is in Me is My glory from the Father, Who loved Me before the foundation of the world, and Who has given Me His word glorifying Myself and giving Me power over any creature to be able to give eternal life to those whom the Father has given Me from the world.

Oh, sons, those who find Me in this word know the Father, too, and these know that the Father has sent Me, for I reveal them the word of the Father, the glory He gave Me because He has loved Me and those who know the Son know the Father as well, for they belong to the Father and keep His word that comes through Me from the Father for those who are His from the world.

The word of the Father given to Me to speak is My glory from the Father, oh, sons, and I prayed that where I am to be with Me those whom He gave and gives Me from the world, because I want them to see My glory, which the Father has given Me and which I give to those whom the Father has given Me from the world, and for whom I prayed that the Father protect them from the evil one and to protect those who will believe in Me by their word, too, for I have given them My glory from the Father, and behold, I am in the Father, and the Father is in Me, and again, I am in them and I in the Father and the Father in Me, and there where I am they are as well, those who are given to Me from the world by the Father, and **I give them My glory and they know that the Father has sent Me.**

Sons, sons, there where My word is, oh, there is My glory given to Me from the Father before the world existed. Oh, sons you too are here, here where **I am too**, **and I am the glory of the Father, I am the word of the Father and the love of the Father is in Me, and I give it to you,** for you know and believe that the Father has sent Me, and the eternal life is with you, those who believe, for this is what it means: you have to know the Father the only true God and His Son, Jesus Christ, Whom He has sent as it is written.

Oh, sons, many believe, many hear and believe, but if they are not worthy of Me, if they do not fulfill My word and the love from God, oh, this does not mean that they have faith proved by their works. Oh, the wisdom is with its sons, too, well sons, and these are those who clothe themselves within My word fulfilled by them, and they know that the Father has sent Me to them, and by which others in the world believe.

Oh, sons, sons, I have reached at the beginning of the week of the feast of Whitsuntide and we are setting down to the work of preparation. I am breathing word upon you by My mouth, and **My word is with power in it, for it is the glory which I have from the Father before the foundation of the world, and I am with this glory now,** with you, and happy will be those who believe in this coming on earth with the glory of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and happy will be, sons, those who will believe, for before I went to be with the Father I had prayed for these too, when I finished the work that the Father gave Me to fulfill as His obedient Son.

Oh, I am laying down glory upon you for the great preparation of the day of the meeting here, the day of the Whitsuntide, when I am going to make a stopover with those in heaven and with those won earth who are obedient children to the word coming from heaven, and which gives eternal life to those who fulfill it.

Oh, receive breathing by My word, sons. Lift up your little hands and ask from the Lord to be sweet weather at the feast, as sweet as the prayer, which you bring before the Lord, sons. I have told you now the mystery of the place and of the citadel of My word, a mystery covered even for those from here in order that I may protect you from the evil one, to be able to carry on My work to its whole fulfillment, sons, for behold, you see how I protect you even from the inside, for if one stumbles because of his disobedience, when he doubts of Me and you, oh, then one like steps aside and withdraws because of his wrong doings, and this is how I keep the citadel into My hand and you too, sons.

Oh, it is hard for weather is very foggy, (*Spiritual foggy, r.n.*) and the watch has to be closely kept, and that is why I am coming down and ask you not to come out of My word, sons! It is that which can and protects you if it is followed.

Oh, be more mysterious than you have been by this time with My mystery upon you and stay under it and do not let yourselves be sought by the people who come up to this place, and who do not have wisdom to keep quiet and do My will wisely, not walking on the way, not walking and trying to see you; they do not have to come to you, for you have to be protected from any strangers, sons, and only I know to do this work upon you. **My mystery with you is great,** and there are no words spoken on the earth to conform to the languages spoken in heaven about the mysteries from above and from below of the heaven, and the language from below does not have sufficient words, sons.

Oh, learn to be mysterious, learn not to come out of My word but to fulfill it instead, for behold, on this day a great group of holy fathers have come from heaven and are with Me here in the air and are looking at My mystery with you, at My glory upon you, and which I am giving to you during these days, sons.

Oh, how sad are the fathers from heaven when they see how much lack of holy life is upon those who claim to be the guides of the sols, when they do not have love to fulfill the commandment of the love of God and brothers, and on the contrary, they only live on higher couches and put pressure on the head of the flock without tending, **a flock without shepherds,** for the shepherds are something else, they have something else to do and do not have a holy tongue to give life and the spirit of life giving to the flock. **Oh, there is such a great flood of people not**

shepherded to heaven, sons! There is no longer any reliance on a Samaritan benefactor, and neither is any on doctors or judges, let alone on the servants at the altars. **All sell their soul on greed,** on fleeting glory unjustly received by wrong doings and oppression, servile to the lie brought before and forced by it, because when you are given a job you are asked to give your soul as a tribute, you have to promise that you dedicate yourself to the service of those who suck the sap of the small world, submitted to the law of lie highly set as the most righteous law, oh, and the fog is thick and is much and no one sees the way or where it leads.

Man has no price at all. Only money is valued and man gives his soul on money, and money is fetching, it sticks to your mind and heart, it takes you out into the world, it takes you everywhere on earth, on the sea, in the air, and everything is on money, and I, the Lord, do no longer have Christians or men clean with respect to the money, oh, and I have been speaking for such a long time about this sickness of man, which is money, sons.

Oh, sons, be sound in your love for God, for there is no longer any healthy man for this love. It cleans you from everything is evil and passing. It gives you power by obedience, for love has faithfulness, it bows, it submits with patience, and is ready to sacrifice which helps by lifting up the burden, it is obedient in all things, oh, and there is no weakness for love, for it can everything, as it is written about it.

Oh, love, sons, you should work with it now at the face and the garment of the day of Whitsuntide, oh, and do not worry about anything, but rather give to the Lord all your worries. I am at the helm, I watch and you should only bow to listen and to work, you should only ask with prayer and fulfill it after that, for this is how I worked sons.

Now I am blessing ahead of time, I am blessing the ways and the steps of those who are on their way to come to Me and to you, sons, for **many love Me and love you with longing, even if they are not so powerful for all fulfillments, but their faith in My coming to you is great,** there is much and sweet life in them, and they have the holy occasion to be here, where I am with you in the days of My coming with the saints at the feast with you. **Oh, holiness is the most beautiful wedding dress, with which they are to come to the days of the wedding of God's Son, for Father has started the wedding** and it goes on to the end celebrating and spending with the saints near those who believe the word of the eternal life, God's word from this time of glory, sons.

Oh, sons, ask raising your little hands to the Father and tell Him: Father, give to us by Your Son. Oh, let it be warm and sweet, let the Whitsuntide be full of comfort from above and below, Father, and help us for the preparation of the glory of the feast of Holy Spirit, and give us by Christ through Whom You have built the world. Amen.

Moreover, I, the Lord, bring your prayer to the Father and all kinds of comfort are coming upon you from Him, for great comfort is prepared for those who receive Me when I come from the Father.

As for you, comfort, oh, comfort the Father, for you give Him great comfort when you receive Me on His behalf and believe Me sharing My coming so that the world may know, for the world to know, sons, that the Father has sent Me. Amen, amen, amen.

07-05/20-05-2018.

The Feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit

(*Excerpt*)

… First, I am comforting My today's country. It is of great value before God, for it is My beauty, My hostess from the end of the time.

Oh, get up and take your country out of clutches, Romanian sons. Arise and sound her revival and victory, for I, the Lord, am into its midst as word, and that is why it is My beauty, My comfort, **the faith from the end of the time in it,** and I have come to it.

… Oh, peace to you, My today's country. I, the Lord, am your watchman. Amen.

Oh, you went only on your knees, My beautiful country, twice as beautiful, My love, for I have had over you shining gifts down on earth and up in heaven, and the saints marvel when they see your beauty, for going on knees is great humility, and it draws heavenly and saving gifts there where it is seen under its cross. **I have called out of you from seven trumpets,** and We are setting now heavenly gifts over the bearers of grace in your midst, and who are born with a special destiny in the midst of this nation, for I, the Lord, bless this nation and share heavenly gifts in its midst, and the sons, bearers of grace, have always been under the cross because of those who are not faithful and who sit highly and proudly among people and submit them to their iniquities with which they make their place among the poor and sapless because of the greed of those who rule upon them.

14-05/27-05-2018.

The Feast of the Great Saint Martyr and Healer, Panteleimon

(*Excerpt*)

… Two thousand years ago, I came from the Father on earth by My birth from a Virgin mother and then I did the work of redemption from sin of the man I had built with My own hand and of his descendants, and after thirty three years, I went to be victorious on the right side of My Father in heaven, where My place is from eternity. Now, again, the Father has sent Me on earth after man, and **My glory is the word,** like My new name too, written in the Scriptures that I may bear it now, in the end of the time, for **My name is the Word of God.** (*Apoc: 19/13*)

I have on the Romanian land a people of faithful children, people grown with the word of My mouth, and I am going with the word over the earth through My work with it. **It is the white horse prophesied by the Scriptures[83], and I am the rider, as it is written, and My sword is the word, the rod with which I shepherd the nations and languages,** according to the nations on earth, and the measure within My work is the spirit of righteousness.

I have a ruling citadel on the hearth of the Romanian people and I am coming to it carried by the clouds; I have been coming for more than sixty years; I have been coming with the saints over the Romanian land, and I have been going and speaking with the saints in the air as on the

[83] «***I saw the heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! And its rider is called Faithful and True. He judges and make war in righteousness.***

His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many crowns. He has names written [TR/CT omits "names written"] and a Name written which no one knows but Himself.

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God."

The heavenly hosts [Or "armies which are in heaven". Sabbaoth meant "of hosts" or "the armies"] followed Him on white horses, clothed in white, pure, fine linen.

Out of His mouth comes a sharp, double-edged sword by which He should strike the nations. He will rule them with an iron rod. He treads the winepress of the fierceness of the wrath of God, the Almighty.» (Apoc: 19/11-15)

holy mountain when I was speaking with Moses for the people of Israel. Oh, I am coming and speaking over the earth, over the nations and over their chiefs, and I am doing the whole work that the Father has given Me to accomplish, for **at My birth on earth My Father gave Me this homeland as My country, and the people on it, too, the Romanian people, after that the people of Israel had denied Me, after they had taken Me out of their midst and did not know Me with faith in order to receive Me,** and behold, I am received on the hearth of the Romanian people and here I have prepared My fold and I am descending into it with My word. I am becoming a book on this table and with it I am coming down before this nation. From here I am going on with the voice of a thunder and I am with the days of My glory over this time, **I am telling Who I am and what I am doing, and I am saying that I am with My second coming from the Father** and I have a place, prepared for My work in this time, and let he who hears and reads, let him **understand My coming from the Father, being carried on a white horse, accompanied by armies of saints, having a sharp sword coming out of My mouth, and My name is the Word of God,** I and My citadel of word, the place from where I rule with an iron rod nations and languages, and My name is written: **The Word of God.**

… I am coming down with the hosts of saints and angels. I, the Lord, am coming down to you with the armies from above and I am comforting your long separation from the country, oh, Romanian sons, sons who have been wandering away from your country. **Oh, sons, nothing is beautiful on earth without God in all things.** Oh, what shall We do in order that I may be the One Who is loved by man and followed by man according to My will for the man's happiness? Oh, the man does no longer know of the Creator of the heaven, the earth and man. Sons, sons, I am like you, I am wandering away from My house and people, **for My house is supposed to be the church, and My people are supposed to be the Christians loving of God** and loving of the commandments of life, only that the servants of My church have completely mingled with the things that are foreign from the saints and from the fathers, and the Christian people do no longer have love of God or a counselor for them and for their walking with the Lord. Oh, only if peace between Me and the Romanian people would be set in the Romanian country. **The Romanian country is My today's country, to which the Father has sent Me to make My citadel in it and to set on its hearth the book of the word of My mouth, the ruling rod over the nations, over the kings and over the languages.** Oh, the story of this nation and of its land is being beautifully written in heaven! It is God's mystery from the beginning of the creation of the world and of that in the end of the time, and the Father has sent Me as word in it and I have always comforted with My word its land and those who believe in My today's coming as word over the earth; and even over those who do not believe am I making the word of My comfort come down.

Oh be victorious for your own good, sons, and I would like very much that My speaking with you to come to your hearts, the speaking which I am setting now on the way to you. I am here as word on the hearth of the Romanian people, and I have a written history on this hearth and **it is set on the way with the name of the New Jerusalem, a great name, which I want to set on her head and to make her My bride, to sanctify her and to adorn her with ornaments from above, for her destiny of tomorrow is written to be great with Me,** and those who have been oppressing her over time will be crushed in their spirit face to face with her great glory from God for her patience under the cross in all the time of her cross.

… I, the Lord, am watching with the heavenly hosts above the Romanian land and I am breathing over the sons of this nation sweet comfort and the spirit of the holy wisdom. I am staying at the helm and I am taking through the waves within a great mystery this ark, **the Romanian**

country, My country of the second coming from near the Father now, in the end of the time, and I am waiting; I am waiting for the changing in the face of the Romanian people, on the hearth of the beautiful one, such a beautiful country, your country, My country with you, oh, Romanian sons. Amen, amen, amen.

27-07/09-08-2018.

The Feast of the Lord's Transfiguration

(*Excerpt*)

The Lord is coming down into the book of His word during these days, and the book is opening at His voice and it is being written in it a day of the royal feast.

I am coming down in the citadel of My word with a holy feast. First off, I am going to strengthen the patience and the power for Me in the gates (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) in order to come in and to work My word, and then to work out its fulfillment. I am putting comfort and alleviation over those who carry Me. I am putting My power over their weaknesses, and I have always set My way when I come, and I always have to work, and behold, it is not through the big ones that I can work, but only in sufferance and weakness do I perfect Myself.

I am kissing now the Romanian land and I am comforting its mourning, its longing and its mystery from the beginning, **the first patch of land coming out from the waters at the creation of the world, the fallow land with a treasure in it,** and which, I, the Lord, I and only I know it, because My Father has given it to Me to have it as the country of My glory in the end of the time, when I am working again through the word to make a new heaven and a new earth, after that man has filled the earth and the air with his things, those of his pride as a man.

Oh, Romanian land, only I know your borders marked from the beginning by My angels on the map of the expanse of the earth, and you are the first fallow land watched by My own angel, Michael. **Your hearth and its mystery is the fallow land with a treasure in it, and your transfiguration is going to happen, a face as in the beginning,** and only I know the mystery between you and Me, and I am waiting for your glory and I am protecting with heavenly retinues My citadel of word on your hearth and its mystery from the beginning with God.

Oh, My country, oh, Romanian land, peace to you! I will refresh you, I will clean you from thistles, I am going to breathe with My Spirit and raise many and then more and more from death to life, and **you will be a country of saints, of beautiful people like God,** for your mystery is sweet and holy, it is My making from the beginning, it is My great expectation, like the Bridegroom, Who is waiting for His bride to adorn her, to fill her with His glory, and also to fill with glory those who are going to celebrate the days of the Lamb, the days of the Lord's glory, for this is your destiny: to bear on your hearth the glory of My days, **your treasure, to give rest to the Lord from His waiting within His coming on your bedding,** for behold, I am coming to renew the world, to make a new heaven and a new earth, and to make them by the word, and you that have opened yourself to Me to come and here I am, word on your table, and with it I am ruling and shepherding, for the word coming out of My mouth is coming to be accomplished, oh My today's country. Amen.

06-08/19-08-2018.

The Feast of the Assumption

I am making My entrance into the book and saying: **May this day of holy feast be blessed,** and may it also be blessed the meeting of those in heaven with those on earth in the house of the work of My word, My ruling citadel on the hearth of the Romanian people!

I am the King of glory. The king of the kings and the Lord of the lords, this is how the Scriptures of My coming are calling Me now, after two thousand years from My first coming among the people as a Child, and now as word, the Word of God, (*Apoc: 19/13*) and I shepherd by this word, and I am the One full of mercy.

I am surrounded by the heavenly and angelic armies, and great glory is ruling here in the air over the boundaries from above and those from below as well, for the heaven is in glory here, and it is with the protection above and below, and many eyes look at the shelter prepared here for the guests, for the holy feast. Within the midst of the glory is My mother Virgin, surrounded by groups of virgins, as it is written about her glory from above, and we are bring both up and down the glory for her entrance into the house from above, in heaven, into the midst of the armies of saints and angels, and **all bow before her and all praise her for Me,** because of her worthiness to be the mother of Son of God, the Father, for I passed through her virginal womb to appear then as a born Child, to grow up and go and fight against satan and to overcome him for the salvation of the man fallen from God, after man had violated his obedience before his Maker and become God's enemy. However, I paid for his guilt and I paid it on the cross, and I overcame by My resurrection from the dead, and I proved Myself as true God; I confirmed so wonderfully that I am Who I am, and now I am the Word of God over the earth, as it is the Father's will.

Oh, peace to you, sons who have come together! You have come with longing. I am embracing you within My longing. And those who have mercy on Me and on My waiting know it, too, for I have been waiting with longing to get rest from longing, to sit down on this land with longing, for My coming is on earth, as well as any coming and its bedding and longing.

Sons, sons, you are welcomed! You have come together near Me and for Me, and those from heaven and I are coming near you and for you here. We have come; you from the earth into My citadel of word, and We have come from heaven here as well, where Our coming is, and We are celebrating times and days of coming, and **We are coming and fulfilling the Scriptures prophesied to be fulfilled,** oh, and I would speak with you more about the Scriptures, for they are fulfilled mysteriously, and their work remains mysterious, as God is, oh, sons.

Oh, how much emptiness flows down on the lips of all people on earth! Even the Christians are guilty from the emptiness of the speaking, oh, and how much speaking would be to be on earth with people and among people about the Scriptures, which were written from the Holy Spirit to be fulfilled on earth!

Oh, sons, not even the most qualified ones who are used to the wisdom of thinking, speaking and of the mysteries from above on earth with the people, oh, **no one of them knows what is and what God means**, for if they knew, it would be heard of this, and the human tongue would no longer speak so much emptiness, so much vanity without any value. **Those on earth who know what is and what God means, they have their mystery, the mystery between Me and them** and they are worthy for mystery and for their knowledge, and it is a great mystery the man in whom the Lord dwells according to His nature with the man who has mercy on the Lord, on the One Who has built man.

Oh, who knew at that time the mystery of My mother Virgin, who carried Me in her womb to become a man? Who was able to read at that time her little sorrowful heart when she kept hiding

the wound of her heart? Oh, who was able to read sufficiently the mystery of My coming on earth, God descending from the Father to come into the world by My birth from the virginal body of My mother so sweet to Me?

Oh, sons, I would speak so much with you from the Scriptures, for they are fulfilled mysteriously and they remain mysteriously with their work. **Oh, sons, the people do not know what is and what God means, and the Christians do not know this either,** to be able to keep decently their tongue and heart for God, Who hears, sees and writes, and to the people. People swear at Me as badly as they know with their tongues, and Christians put Me down as much as they do not realize by all kinds of speaking, by their lack of love, by their calumnies, but spreading rumors to and fro, when they were supposed to speak great words to each other about the mystery of life, about the truth from heaven that has come on earth, about light and darkness, to know what these two work, and behold, there would be so many works, great and holy mysteries to be known by men if I, the Lord were their longing, **if they drew Me nearer to them so that I may reveal Myself to them,** oh and great wonders would accompany the people if they knew how to understand the mercy for God, to perceive it with their mind and heart and then with their work.

Oh, behold one of the great miracles which man should embrace and work: **the voice and the longing of the earth,** oh, sons. Oh, the earth should not suffer from Christians, for I have set a great mystery between earth and man when I created the world and when I told man to work the earth and the earth to work with man too, and to bring each other for the given benefit, for comfort. Oh, how much man gets comforted when he looks and smells a flower, when he eats sweet fruit, or the daily bread, all given by this mystery, the earth, sons!

Oh, the earth has its mourning from man, and even from Christians. There would be comfort between earth and man. Ploughing, sowing, hoeing, harvesting, threshing, everything has to be done by man's hand, **singing and praying to the Lord to work the land from which man eats and which listens to man and gives him much**. However, man has forsaken the work of this mystery and made heavy machines to do what the hand of man does, and the earth suffers, oh, it suffers and withdraws its generosity and the blessing it has from the Lord. Heavy and noisy machines tread the earth, well sons, everywhere, and the soul of man does no longer speak with the earth, it does no longer comfort it, it does no longer hear its voice and the hand that arranges its face, its little dress and rest. The clattering of the iron wheels, the noise of the engines, the heaviness of the machines that tread the earth, oh, this is no longer comfort, and man has lost the work between him and earth, and the earth has never been less or bigger so that man can complain that it is much to work and there is not time enough, or arms enough, oh, and **behold why there is so much death on earth, with trains, planes, ships, machines, with useless occupations of men!** Oh, the man set on earth has been made for something else, whom God told to work the land and take care of it like as of a being, as of such a great benefactor.

I suffer that even Christians do what the world does and buy machines and little tools and bring them into the garden and put them to work with noise, and they stay near them and walk to and fro around them, oh and that is why the time passes useless, as the time is not redeemed in this way. Oh, man, you have always been big, you have always wanted to be set high, higher and higher and without God, you alone, you with your will, with your knowledge on earth, which keeps you on it, and My will is set aside and you do no longer like loving the mystery of the land, to understand its longing after you, and **to know its voice, to understand its mysterious language, and to have the Lord as your God, the One Who made the earth and the land, and to follow His word and the order He has established for man.**

Behold, sons, the land sighs even from the coldness of the Christian's soul, who is supposed to receive from the Lord the teaching for life and for the work of life. Oh, learn the love of God and learn it by obedience, you, those who have from the Lord His voice of Shepherd, Who gives you. Oh, man works for the care and for the food of his body with the gardening tools which are: hoe, harrow, sickle, spade, scythe, man's hand, and **for the care and for food for his soul man works with the spiritual tools such as: cross, book, prayer, holy water, anaphora, holy communion, prophecies, and all have their mystery with man, the tools for the soul, for the caring of the soul and the Lord in man.** The book of prayer and teaching, the cross, which you kiss and hold tight at your bosom, the cross, which you sprinkle with tears of longing and repentance, all your things have their story, your story, and that is why you should have your book, your behavior on its face, your wooden cross[84], the lamp stand and candle, the holy water from your spring, and over everything the mystery between you and them to lay down, and your book of prayer needs to have signs on it from the story of your life with it, and it with you, and I want to see this; I want to see that you appreciate, that you love and keep like the treasure of your soul the tools with which you feed your soul, the vessels of which your soul eats, the ornaments of your body.

That is why I advise you to have the book of prayers with you, the cross and all those that are for your soul, so that you may not look for something that is not yours, but to have your tools, which you do not have to lend or borrow, and in this way you will know what is and what God means, and the signs that you are His children and that you know to work these.

Oh, sons, this is how My mother Virgin was teaching, this is how she loved and fulfilled the Lord in her and with her. Oh, do not try to say that there are others who did it some other way, for I teach you from Me, and I do not teach you like others who did as they thought for their life with God, for **obedience to God is great, it is greater, sons.**

Behold, I have caught you together and given you holy teaching. Do not get into troubles, do no stumble against them now. I have not been speaking to you about the mysteries to trouble you, but to get you used **to love the Lord as He likes you to be**, for My mother Virgin listened, sons, and she served and love what I had given her to do.

Oh, mother, I have been teaching them to have their own story, to have something too, and to be able to work, mother. It is a day of feast for you, and you should put good things on the today's table, for We are coming down from heaven, mother.

— Oh, You give them good things from heaven with Your word of Shepherd, and blessed is the people who has the Lord as its God, as its holy exhortation and life, my Son Jesus! You are the truth, and You speak the truth, for he who does not work the land with his own hand, according to Your word from the beginning with man, then such a man does not understand Your mystery, Your Being and Your story with him. Who works otherwise, that one is a foreigner to You, and You are a foreigner to him, too, for his will is not Your will, my dear Son.

Oh, sons, gathered here under a holy tent, oh, you have come to a holy feast, at the table of the heaven with you. My son Jesus is bringing you beautifully and holy exhortation on the table. Oh, you will be blessed if you take from Him for you, for your steps with Him.

You, sons who have prepared the shelter here, now, for a holy and great feast, I am coming to thank you with bending and I am bringing you comfort by the word, too, and my happiness is that my Son, Jesus Christ is giving you advice. My joy today is that He is giving you at the table of holy feast for me among those from above, with whom I have come now, sons.

[84] *See the selection topic: „About the graven image (icon) and the sign of the cross", r.n.*

I am looking around. I am looking at the great work with which you have dedicated yourselves in such a wonderful way for this feast of mine among those in heaven and among Christians. Oh, remain brothers forever, sons. The blessing of the Lord is there where the brothers live together in the Lord and with obedience in all the Lord's things, helping each other for the fulfilling of everything.

My arms are spreading to you from the sky here. We are standing in groups, clothing within the glory from above the tent of meeting above your heads. Everything is heavenly order above you here, and everything is within a mystery and it is a mystery. I, the Christ's mother, am blessing you. I am kissing your steps, I am bowing with gratitude for your love, which has brought you here and I am waiting for your love, for your ongoing love.

Oh, take care, Jesus Son, of those who believe in Your coming as word on earth! Give them from the richness of Your Spirit and much humility like that of Yours. I miss, I miss very much to come always with the heavenly armies here. Oh, here is the most beautiful, the most beautiful place on earth for us. Here we can set the table; here it is faith, dear Son.

— Oh, mother, We have great comfort that We have found faith on earth so that the Scriptures of My coming with the saints to be fulfilled, and to have food from heaven on the table here. It is sweet today the comfort from them to Us, too, from those who are coming into Our way and standing before Us, mother. Let Us always strengthen them because of their weaknesses for they are gentle, mother.

Oh, sons, arms from above your heads are stretching towards you for embracing. You prepare every time comfort upon comfort for those coming from heaven and for those coming from earth here at the feasts of the spring of word.

You, those who prepare My coming into the book, you have sufferance upon you. Oh, the pains are comfort for those who carry them without murmuring, sons. Now I am comforting your pains, and they are taken and used for many things, for you and for the country, sons. Oh, comfort and help each other in sufferance and trials, and ask, sons, ask for the comfort from Us.

We are strengthening with blessing the steps to their houses of those who have travelled to the spring here. Let the teaching from today be useful to them and let it be their work.

The obedience to My exhortation is dear with Me from those who listen. Therefore, sons, be the sons of obedience, and do not add murmuring, you, those who give way to the fulfilling of My word for you. And now I am giving you peace to you on the way to your houses, sons!

And to you, those who serve Me in the citadel, I am giving power upon you further for My citadel with you and for your work in it with God! Oh, your sufferance is small in comparison with the glory prepared through them. You are those who are comforted, sons. Oh, give comfort. We bow with gratitude for the joys of you, that We receive from you! Oh, peace to you! Peace and peace again to you!

We are embracing together with peace, and the Father is looking down here upon us with great, great love-kindness, and He is speaking upon you: Peace to you, I, the Father am telling you this! I, the Father, am giving you My embrace. Amen, amen, amen.

28-08-2018.

The Feast of the Beheading of the Saint John the Baptist

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, give yourselves to healing so that you may not remain sick! Do not stay with death in you pretending that you do not know it. Oh, hear My voice so that you may be alive, not dead, as many of you do not listen beautifully to My will in you. Lazarus listened to Me and got up at My calling, after he fell asleep and stayed four days asleep. However, he was asleep, and I only woke him up, and at My voice his blood melted and warmed up and immediately he got up. I told My disciples: ***«Lazarus has fallen asleep».*** (*John: 11/12*) However, they did not understand and in order for them to understand what I had told them, I had to explain them that Lazarus was dead. I told them, ***«I go to wake him up»,*** (*see John: 11/15*) and **I woke him up from his sleep, as I will wake up all those who will have fallen asleep being reconciled to Me, cleaned from death and prepared for the resurrection at My calling upon them.**

I have told you all these to know what death is, and what the fallen asleep with the hope of resurrection is, and I am asking you sons, I am asking all of you who know Me that I am true in this word spoken, I am asking you to keep away from death, from your will, which makes a separation wall between you and God. Learn to speak truly: *"In my God I will pass over the wall."* You will be able to do it without any props only do not love death, well sons. The love, which needs props, oh, what can it do more? It cannot do so for God and it can only do for those who perish once with the man who does not love God according to the commandment of life, according to the commandment of the love for those who love having the Lord as their whole love, and love cannot do otherwise. When you come that your love may walk in on crutches, oh, what are you able to do with it anymore? Can you do something then?

29-08/11-09-2018.

The Feast of the Birth of the Lord's Mother

(*Excerpt*)

… However, today, we are setting a day of holy feast for My mother, the Virgin, that who listened to God moment by moment, and she loved Him likewise, and I have loved the work for which she was born and grew up, and I have kept this house within great light, in a holy living even from her birth, and then all the time, and once with her coming in heaven near Me, before the

sight and the amazement of all the saints of My heaven, **I gave her a high ministry; I gave her the country of My coming now, in the end of the time; even from that time I have given it to her for protection,** and it is under My blessing and hers so that the evil spirit and opposing to God may see it; and I have also placed it under the hands from above to be protected under the nations and that I may have it with a great name at My coming from nowadays, for **I am going to hide the name of the Christian under the name of Romanian, for My ruling citadel from the midst of the land of the Romanian people bears a great name, the name of New Jerusalem,** and the Scriptures call it before all things, the citadel with My name on it and it is called, "There the Lord is."

… Oh, Romanian sons, behold what holy exhortation I am giving you as a merciful Shepherd! Oh, get used to each other with the love of God, for such life is sweet, and there are such sweet hearts among you with the Spirit from above!

Oh, Romanian sons, give to one another this heavenly sweetness as merciful deeds, the love of God, blessed sons, for behold, see how I watch upon you, how I wake up the truth to come for you, those who are kept down by the spirit of the lie of the proud people! I work with small steps, but I work quickly for the truth that comes and puts to shame the work and the face of the lie, then the truth is revealed, and it is being revealed coming and working, as in the parable about the truth and lie.

… Oh, this is how I, the Lord, teach you, Romanian people, for I want you to be a people of beautiful sons, both in appearance and in deed, to your happiness and Mine, for I wait to stay with you at holy work, Romanian people. **I, the Lord, have you on My plan from the end of the time[85] to make you My light over the nations,** and you have to take after Me, Romanian people, and I am coming to teach you this, Christian son, Romanian son.

08-09/21-09-2018.

The Feast of the Holy Cross Ascension

(*Excerpt*)

… In the days of My temptations, I passed through temptations as a man, and the three ones had been overcome because **I answered to the temptations with God's word and I overcame in this way.** However, first, I am going to tell you that I went to Jordan with the common people who were going to repentance and to the forgiveness of their sins and for their preparation of God's kingdom in their hearts after that. Oh, I went in this way as a man, **and I received through the baptism two angels, two spirits; one good and one evil.** The good one is the good spirit, the good angel and the evil one is the evil spirit, the evil angel; therefore, each man who is baptized is given two spirits in this way, and then he becomes a soldier in combat on one side or the other, as he chooses.

Oh, after forty days and forty nights had passed, while I had nothing to eat, I was tempted, and the spirit whispered to Me what it had heard from the Father at My baptism and Who called Me His Son on earth, and the spirit said: ***«You are hungry, but if You are the Son of God, command that these stones become bread».*** (*Matt: 4/3*) However, I took the word from the book of teaching and said to it: ***«It is written, 'Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that***

[85] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

proceeds out of the mouth of God». (*Matt: 4/4*) Oh, this is how I overcame the first temptation. Then the second one came and the spirit took and set Me on the pinnacle of the temple and whispered Me to throw Myself down, telling Me: ***«The Lord will give His angels charge concerning You, to keep You, so that You do not dash Your foot against a stone».*** (*See Matt: 4/6*) And again, the answer was according to the book of the teaching, and I said: ***«It is written, 'You shall not test the Lord, your God».*** (*Matt: 4/7*) I overcame the second temptation, too, and there came the third one, for the spirit took Me on exceedingly high mountains from where I saw the world and all its glory, and the spirit said: ***«Behold the world, 'I will give You all of these things, if You fall down and worship me».*** (*Matt: 4/9*) Then there came the answer of the teaching from the Lord's book and I said: ***«Get behind Me, satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him only you shall serve».*** (*Matt: 4/10*) Oh, this is how I, the Lord, overcame, the three temptations after My baptism from Jordan, and I related all these things and all were written. Oh, and what did I do afterwards?

Oh, sons, sons, this is how you are to do as well, when you speak to yourselves. Answer with God's word, not by yourselves, for the man's spirit is weak, and that is why you should keep away from speaking from yourselves, because this is the work through which satan can pull you down from God's presence.

… Oh, it is the day of the feast of the cross, sons from the spring, and I have made the memorial of that time, the pain of the love on the cross, for the love was stronger than death, and the cross is sweet, oh, sons, and is not separation. And I have always had you in My arms **and I have given you power to carry the cross of My coming now, and you have to be in My image and after My likeness, for two thousand years ago, I put between the disciples and Me the sign of the Love of God, the cross, the sign of the Son of Man in all the time in My love between man and Me.**

Oh, carry My love in you! Always look to it, to the cross of My love for you, for man, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

14-09/27-09-2018.

The Word of God at the Feast of the Great Saint Martyr Demetrius, the Myrrh giver
(*Excerpt*)

… All those on earth will have part of comfort in the times that come without comfort, and they will seek to the mystery of My word, which comforts, and their spirits will long after the water of My mouth, and many crowds will go thirsty, for everything gets dry, and even the soul in man will go dry. Like the swift tempest, which brings in waves after waves the fallen leaves and drives them to the target where it blows to get them to be all together, in the same way will be brought groups of Christians and pagans in waves to hear from the Lord and they will not be able to stand against the wind that obeys God for the gathering of all, as it is written, for the Holy Spirit will stir many and they will receive comfort and love in them; however, you should not lose your patience for this fulfillment, and let your obedience with Me be great, as **I have no other way to work out the man's salvation, but only with the fire of the Holy Spirit, Who will confess God in all languages and which will gather all those who are tested on earth in a spirit of comfort,** and I will prepare My table of love and countless nations will take from it, all and everything from the beginning of the world and up to the end, and all are written to come to their fulfillment. And those who are so blind now, or as they may pretend to be, will receive sight to see what they did

not want to believe when I stood before them with the voice of My mouth and I sent word to them and kept on telling them that I am Who I am and I am the One Who comes to speak to them, while they kept on saying that it was not I but man. Oh, who can have anything if it is not given to him from the Lord? However, did I not say this two thousand years ago? Oh, I said it but there has been no one to listen to My word from those who have heard these written words of My mouth, for I said: ***«All will be taught by God».*** (*See Jer. 31/31-34*)

… And now, behold, We are celebrating on this day as in heaven, because I have before Me the group of the confessing martyrs, and in their midst, the martyr Demetrious has his churchly feast, the day of his coming among the saints, and the feast for him is being set here. **The calendar of the saints, the one made by the saints and fathers in the times of My church, this calendar is in heaven as well, and it is in heaven as on earth,** for the saints had the heaven in them at their time on earth, and all things have gone up in heaven with them, and behold, the one who is celebrated today is reviving you and giving you from heaven, and I am blessing his entrance with confession in My citadel with you, sons.

26-10/08-11-2018.

The Synod of the Saint Archangels Michael and Gabriel. The Word of God for Vladimir Putin, the Russian President

The heavens are opening and the heavenly glory is coming down above, here. Those in heaven are taking their places in groups, those who are not seen by the eyes that are held to see. Glory and only glory fills the sky here. The hosts of angels have come with Me at the feast of the angels, and I, their Lord, have them as My glory.

I am Who I am, and My glory follows Me wherever I am. I am the One Who comes with the saints, as it is written for Me to come, and behold the day of the angels' feast in the citadel of My word on the earth of the Romanian people, here, in the city of My coming as word on the earth! Oh, and since when have I been coming and speaking with My voice over this land and time? For over sixty years, I have been coming and going all the way between heaven, and earth, and I have been coming on this land and I have got written word with Me, which testifies about My great love and about My coming to show the man the way on which I come and descend to him, and man is supposed to learn the way from Me, for I am the way and there is no other way besides Me, and he who does not know and does not walk on this unique way, he does not go anywhere, poor of him. However, I am the gentle Shepherd and I come into the man's way and I offer and show him the way, but if he does not want to know Me and believe after that, then he does not find the way and he goes without any guidance on earth.

There is much word on My tongue now, and I want to write everything into the book that is being written today, on a day of feast for My angels, God's angels. Behold the shelter here under which I come together with you, those who have gathered at the spring, has no border. Oh, there is not any border, for between Us and you is only glory now, and you are enveloped within it. Nothing keeps Me far from the place where I want to be and work, as the stone on My tomb could not prevent Me either from staying far from those that are seen, and from the people. Oh, now it is the same; the glory with which I am coming is great, and the shelter here is not between Me and you; it is neither for God or for those with whom I am coming, or for those to whom I am coming, and it is only the glory with which I come and that is all.

Oh, it is so majestic, so solemn, the image of My coming to you with the saints and with My angels on this great day, sons, who open to Me to be able to come in when I come! There have come near Me and near you those who have known and have been longing after My coming to you. With festive splendor, this is how you, those from below, have to prepare the feasts and meet those who are celebrated in heaven, for you believe that they have come and that is why the saints come to you, and that is why you always prepare My coming and you welcome Me with honor, sons. Oh, it is not as in the world, because it is not for the world, but rather for those in heaven, of whom the world does not take care on earth.

You, those who know that I come, and those of you who have come at the spring of My mouth here, you believe that I come and that is why I come and I give you when you come. Oh, peace to you, peace to you and welcome for My days of glory here! You are going to meet your ancestors, for I am coming with the saints and they are going to meet you, for God's mystery is great and much, and the Lord urges you to it by His word, which has been coming down for you.

Oh, this is what I am going to tell you: put to work the sight of your faith to rejoice over the greatness of those who come from heaven, for the ancestors with whom they are coming have got white little shirts, they have got holy garment, for **those in heaven have linen garments and they are My glory.** You will say: "How comes that those in heaven have little shirts?" Oh, but how could it be possible that they do not have? It means that without a shirt they would be naked, they would be without their glory? I, the Lord, have also got a little shirt, and this is how I walk among them, and all the hosts of saints have, they have little linen shirts.

Oh, here is what I am going to tell you: Those in heaven have got the sign of submission on their head, for I am the King among them. Does the man on the earth know anymore how to stay before God the King? The little cap is the sign of those who are blessed, the sign of those who obey, having the Lord King upon them. Why do the soldiers have a cap on their heads, both the soldiers with high ranks and those with low ranks have got one. Because they are under authority. Oh, but man is on his own, poor of him, and all are on their own on earth, all have their heads uncovered, men, women, children, masters or servants, and no one has the sign of submission anymore, and no one has God, and all stand before the Lord with their heads uncovered, oh, and how the end of the world is not supposed to come, how can it be otherwise, when all ask for this? In the time of the ancestors, only those who had someone dead in their family walked with their heads uncovered, and then they shaved off their beards and heads, and the others knew this sign. However, today all point to a death sign, and no one knows anymore the mystery of the covered head for submission, and even the angels appear with a little white band on their heads, as a sign that they are submitted to the Lord, their King, but in this time, almost everywhere there is the end of all things and the beginning of everything, a new heaven and a new earth, as it is written to be and to appear, oh, and all are on their own, not obeying anyone, and no one knows that only satan's spirit shows that man is separated from God on the earth, and even more, it wants to teach the man to believe and to say that there is no God, and all those who believe and speak so are foolish, as it is written.

Oh, sons, who make and prepare My coming with honor as many times as I knock at your door to open for Me to come, oh, sons, every day, and now, on this day of glory, early in the morning, I am examining with My spirit and eyes all the preparation, the spirit and the work of today, and I am saying: wonderful, wonderful, sons, and I am the One Who sees ahead of time and works beforehand. But those to whom I show beforehand, they also know what and how is going

to be at the feasts, and they begin to fear to say, lest you may be afraid that you cannot do, that the time is little for such great work, which you have to do for the feasts every time.

Oh, and I am keeping My eyes upon them and I am embracing into My arms those that have come together here, at the glory of the angelic feast, and I am giving them those things from above, and you are to give them those from below near Me.

However, I have to knock on this day at the doors of the kings of the earth and of the nations on it, and I am telling them what I am going to speak to them.

Oh, I am the One Who made the heaven and the earth, oh, you those who are kings according to their ranks! Stand up and open to the One Who reigns upon you and over the earth, and Who has His seat in the sky, in heaven, surrounded by hosts of cherubim and seraphim, the King of kings and the Lord of lords, and many among these do not know, they cannot do, and do not want to consider that I, the Lord, am the great One over all gods, over those that are not able do like Me, Who do everything I want in heaven and on earth, on seas and in the depths, the only One Who can make miracles, and who can reach My knowledge? **Any man who leaves the earth comes to stand before Me for his life here and for everything that it will be with him in eternity,** and woe to the people who trust those who are strong among the sons of men, who cannot save, and whose spirit comes out of them while they return to dust and all their thoughts perish once with them!

Oh, kings of the earth, I am He Who sends My word over the earth, but I do not show My judgments to every nation. Oh, come closer to listen to My mouth! **You do not have to come to this mountain, but you have only to listen to Me, coming near with faith in that what I am speaking to you,** just as the people of Israel received the Lord from Moses, who was going up in the holy mountain and was taking the word from the Lord by which He was shepherding. I am coming as Shepherd upon you, and I am coming in a humble way, for this is how God is, and the Lord cannot be otherwise. I am coming as Shepherd, and I have the rod of gentleness and affection to lead to My pasture all those that I am shepherding. I am coming down from heaven to you and I am coming with the clouds, as it is written, as I promised through My messengers, and on the day of My ascension to the Father after forty days from My resurrection, they proclaimed and My messengers spoke to those who were seeing My ascension into heaven, and they said this: ***«This Jesus Who was received up from you into the sky will come back in the same way as you saw Him going into the sky».*** (*Acts: 1/11*)

Oh, kings of the earth, you are weakened by your sins, and you cannot rule over the people but only to sin, for a sinner cannot guide another sinner; they cannot protect one another because people are people and that is all, and that is why they need a God over them, oh, and only One is God and man does not seek after Him earnestly, when he wants to have a God upon him.

Oh, kings of the earth, what makes a king? A king is to take care first of his people and not of himself, and the king also has to give life and bring victory for his people in times of trials over its life. When a king departs from God's law, he falls down suddenly, but when he takes care of his people and of his soul, then he is protected and he goes in front of it, giving thanks to God for him and for the people.

When a people departs from God and from the laws of his life, then that people falls into bondage under wicked rulers like him, who are wanderers and who all wander away, but if that people stands up for the Lord with remorse and when he repairs his walking, oh there comes the Lord's mercy, it comes for forgiveness, for repentance and then it comes for getting out from the wandering of life bondage.

Oh, kings of the earth, those who are faithful and unfaithful to the Lord and to your people, oh, open up your ears to hear God. Oh, until when you are afraid of each other, or one from another? And here it is why you make dangerous weapons with which you threaten one another, when God has not told you to do this. Nevertheless, on the contrary, it is written a prophetic word, which says: *"He strikes with the sword will be struck by the sword,"* and *"Let him who threatens be cursed."* And these threats have to perish, and not those who instruct have to perish. Oh, until when, until when will you be afraid of each other? Do you not know that everything that comes from the Lord is free to come after everybody's life? **Therefore, direct your feet and correct your work, so that the Lord may come near with His protection, for only I, the Lord, oh, only I can protect you and your people, but not you.**

Oh, kings of the nations on earth, do no longer seek after seats of king if you are not able to lay down your life for the people. No matter how big you may think you are, do not forget that he who is great is the one who is able to lay down his life to crucifixion for his people, as I laid down My life on the cross for the people. Oh, do not forget that, when you give away from you the work of the commandments of life, you will not be able to get rid of them, and no matter how much you may want to forsake My word from upon you, you will not be able to get away from it, because this is what is written.

I am speaking to you in the Romanian language, oh, and how much I would like you to read My word so on, in the Romanian language. Romanian country is the gift of the God Father, given to Me at My birth on the earth two thousand years ago to have it as the country of My coming with the saints in word on earth, and from its hearth I speak to the nations, to the languages and to the kings as it is written, and they have to receive from the Lord, **as the land from which the Lord speaks in the end of the time is a high mountain,** so that there may come under the word of His instruction thirsty nations, those that are not comforted and not released, and they will go to the Lord with their salvation on the way. **Therefore, I have been calling you from a high mountain of holy mystery and I am bringing you the word full of comfort: peace to you, oh, peace to you!** And let it be so, as I am speaking to you now from the midst of the glory of My angels, once with their Christian feast through the church, of the saint archangels, Michael and Gabriel, kept at its place in the calendar, and not replaced, as it happened, behold, over the flock of the Romanian people, too, when there were removed from their place in time the feasts of My saints, as the holy fathers had laid them down according to the tradition by the Holy Spirit, the Comforter and the Messenger for the foundation of all things.

And concerning this pain of Mine, still not healed on the hearth of the Romanian people, I am coming down to speak to the Russian people and to its kings; not only to thank them for their humility, but also to ask them to stand right with respect to the saints and to the fathers, for the persecution is at its height over the Orthodox flock, oh, and let the walls not fall down everywhere, for the pigs are ready to break down the hedge of My vineyard and to throw it down completely.

You, the one who rule over this great people and land, oh, humble yourself and stay in unity with the ruler of the Church of your people so that it may not be any agitation, so that no one may go weak, and let everyone stand right for the Orthodox faith, that which is set by the fathers forever, as it is written. I, the Lord, ask you this. Take this book and read it with humility, **read it in the language by which I am speaking to those great and small from the earth; read it in the Romanian language, and I will be relented for your obedience, for I am the One Who knows your secret.**

Behold, do not shake! Strengthen the faith left by saints! **Stay within the right feasts and do not change them**, too, do not join those who fill Me with pain within their human gatherings, which do no longer take after those of the saints of My church, and I, the Lord, will leave My blessing upon you.

Oh, Moldavia also has to stand firm in its faith. In her situation, it is to be pitied very much with longing and mourning, as over it rules a man with a wicked soul, without mercy, proud and without any gratitude, and he does not love his people on which he is set to rule, and to be a big lord, and because of his haughtiness, which he keeps growing, he does not want to confess his history, and therefore, he tramples over it as an enemy, without any thankfulness for the ancestors, for those from whom those of today have descended.

Oh, I am telling you about My pain for the church from the fathers, as I do not want everything to be torn down to the ground, as it also happened over My Romania, the country in which I made My little path for My coming from the Father, now, about two thousand years ago, when I came as a Child born in Bethlehem, having been grown by My mother Virgin until I went to be again with the Father, on His right hand side, from where I had humbled Myself to come back again on the earth, to lay down My life on the cross for man, and I stayed with the people thirty-three years and a half. Now am speaking with a river of word, and I have the spring in the county of My coming, My little fish, the fish that has remained without her little wings, **because of those who had envied her beauty and broke four parts from it as from communion bread;** however, she has remained My loved fish and behold, I have made a citadel of throne on her hearth, on the hearth of her ancestors of two thousand years ago, and I go as word to the nations of the earth to tell them: **Peace to you!**

I want to turn Romania with its face to the fathers, too, (*To change the holidays, to put them back on Old Style, r.n.*) for behold, it has not been celebrating today with a churchly honor the feast of My angels, the archangels Michael and Gabriel, and everything is upside down among the rulers of the church, who went, who went to those who want to spoil completely everything that it has remained of the churchly order from the beginning.

Oh, be and remain with your face to the parents, to the saints, for the saints are intercessors, and I, the Lord, will have the joy from you. And you, do as well as you can and be all the time a peace maker and trust in Me through the church, and believe what I tell you, for this is what I am telling you: Those who have My face in their country, My church from the beginning, with its beginning from the apostles and from the saints, they will be protected, and especially those who take care of My face upon their flock, cleansed from sin, restraining their way with sin in it, and this is how they will be protected by God, and the enemy will not be able to invade them.

And now, humble yourself to receive My peace: Peace to you! The river of My word, the word of God is flowing from heaven into Romania. Take and read in the Romanian language My book that is for you and for the churches of your country. Amen.

Now, because I have found comfort for the wound of My church, strengthening on its way the foundation the Orthodox church, I am proclaiming over the kings of the nations from the earth the greeting of peace:

Oh, pace to you, kings of the earth! Humble yourselves before the Lord, Who is speaking to you! Seek with humility after peace and put away fear, for it is written into the Scriptures that a time will come when the weapons will be turned into ploughshares, and when nations will not threaten each other with death and destruction. Oh, if I, the Lord, did not watch moment by moment with the whole power and with the holy armies everywhere at the borders, then man would

go on killing and killing and he would no longer work something else. Oh, this is how I watch and I have Romania as the country of My returning on the earth as word, after two thousand years from My birth on the earth, and now I want to come with great salvation, only the people to find My gift, their salvation and My way forward to them so that they may walk in it with their holy walking, that which is expected by God over the nations. Amen.

Oh, how sweet is this day, and it is great both up there above and down below, and I, the Lord, am writing Myself with it into the midst of this land. And I am also taking the word of comfort over My little Moldavia, which is still foreign from its root; however, a wise man of the country said that "we do not live in a country, but we live in a language," oh, and how beautiful this word is, how beautiful!

However, you, Moldavian, those who are still with tears in your little hearts, in your little cheeks, oh, be good, sons! You are Romania. The Romanian land is the land, on which you stand, even if the cruel man had acceded to the throne and worked separation from brothers upon you, but a sweet time is coming and patience is needed, wounded sons. **Behold, the feast of the Romanian is coming!** (*December 1, 1918, is the National Day of Romania, and on the 1st of December 2018, there are 100 years since the Union of Transylvania with Romania, in the year of 1918, r.n.*). **Do no longer cry, oh, do no longer cry!** I have you within the borders that are written in heaven, and on this great day I am sending you holy exhortation, so that you may keep your faith, your saints and your orders from the saints, as behold what a great storm wants to pull you out of your roots, My dear vineyard, Orthodox country, and its traditions from your ancestors, but the saints pray to Me, and I am coming down to strengthen the watch of the vineyard. **Oh, do not forget this: the Romanian people cannot be broken apart into little pieces by the flowing waters, for the waters keep it together; they bind it, water it and sing to it, and the Russian brothers are your brothers in Christ and by the holy tradition,** which the home nation, the Romanians, shook by those who had not watched once and by those who are not watching now over the nation, too.

I am reaching over the earth with the feast of the angels and I am saying: Peace to the earth and peace to the man on it! Come to the water, nations and languages! God is sweet. Taste and see! Peace to you, from here, from the country where I have come and from where I am speaking now, in the end of the time! Amen.

And now, peace to you; peace to those who have been watching and laboring for the glory of My word upon you and upon Romania, and over those who have come together near you for the feast of the angels! And some of the angels will accompany them to their houses, those who have wanted Us and have come at the table with the Lord here.

And you, My country, My little fish, Romanian country, you should know from Me that I suffer from you. The celebration of one hundred years from the completion of your body is coming upon you and you do not know that you shine from up down. And I am coming here together with the saints and I am getting comforted from the pain, which You have caused to Me because of the lack of the spirit of brotherhood, and because of the reckless spirit of division among you, which works with much lie among brothers, as lie comes from the devil. Oh, I have patience with you and I wait for your repentance and I wait for you to overcome sin and your separation from God, to be able to come closer to you and to do you good, and you are to comfort Me with your transfiguration, and do not forget, I wait for this. Amen.

This book is going now over the earth and it is taking My word with it, the word of God.

I am Who I am, and I have been speaking over the earth and over the kings on a day of the feast of My angels.

I am and I am comforting you, those who carry out My coming, and I am strengthening you further to be My watcher and to watch for Me with love, as I am giving you My love, and I give it to you always, always, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08-11/21-11-2018

The Feast of the Saint Virginia, God's trumpet

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, sons, sons, where shall My looks be more than at you and on you, to see the work of your faith and the perseverance with endurance to the end, to the life of the age to be, as also up to this rest My word has been working and fulfilling exactly the whole way of the work of faith, on which the man with God on his way relies, and **My work with you is for the resurrection of the dead,** and that is why I am coming to you, because it is written to come in glory **by the word for the searching and for the judgment of the living and the dead,** oh, and there is no end for mystery, and I have set you to work **to work through the church the judgment of the living and the dead, sons, and to release the way to resurrection,** oh, and how much cleaning was and is still to be done for the judgment, for the forgiveness and for the resurrection of those who were and are, and to whom help is needed, as it is written in the book of the faith of the Christian faith that by the apostolic fighting church it is judged and forgiven everything that is to be judged and forgiven, and then it is also written: *"I await the resurrection of the dead and the life of the age to come."* And then, for this rest of Mine and for My kingdom within all peace, glory and joy, behold, it is to be worked and done great and much resurrection, and always the Lord starts with His house, as it is written.

01-12/14-12-2018.

The Feast of the Saint Hierarch Nicholas

Oh, why do I come as word on earth? I am Who I am, and I am Who I come, sons with whom I speak My word. Many marvel at My coming to you with My saints, and many of them try to speak to the sides that they do not believe that I come and that God is this word. However, I am telling these people and clarifying their mind so that they may not have anything after the truth to shake off My today's word like that from all the times set in the Scriptures with God's work, oh, and this work of God is fulfilled, it will be fulfilled jota by jota, and especially, those who have eyes to see with them, will see this.

Oh, why do I come on earth as word? Sons, sons, because it is written to be fulfilled in this way, then is it possible for those that are written (*Apoc: 19/13*) not to be fulfilled? I am coming with the saints because it is written (*Zah:14/5*; *1Tess:3/13; 2Tes:1/10;*) for Me to come with tens of thousands, (*Jude: 1/14*) for when a saint comes with Me, there comes with him the whole host that he is part of, all his family celebrates him and he has heavenly joy in the days of the saints. Oh, and then I also come because **it is written for Me to shepherd the nations with an iron rod, with the word of My mouth,** (*Ps: 2/9; Apoc: 2/27, 12/5, 19/15*) and that is why I had to make a people for Me from among the sons of men and to raise it beautifully with the word of the man's making, to feed it with My love and to raise it, then to build with it a citadel and to put it within

the citadel closer to the mouth of My spring with it on earth because when the kings of the earth built houses, they also put their names on them and then they put their thrones in a palace set into the midst of the city; nevertheless, how is the Lord supposed to be smaller, lower than these temporary kings, who remain with nothing of their hard work in their life? Oh, only I am the eternal One, I am the King of the kings and all meet Me when they leave their city and body to come and give an account on their days on earth.

Oh, why do I come on earth to you as word, sons who receive Me, and you, those who receive word from the Lord, after **I have set for you the riverbed of My coming and the overflowing on all sides of the river of life to heal the nations of the earth,** (*Apoc: 22/1-2*) the clean hearts, from the power of emptiness, and all those that hunger in them after the truth, after the eternity, oh sons?

Oh, I love so much to speak to you and after that you to share Me on the earth! Oh, what a great miracle is going to pass when all the margins of the earth and many ears and hearts will take and bow before the love of God, before My coming as word on earth! **I will take all the comfort from people, for it is temporary, and I will put in them the longing after God,** for the Spirit will come and breathe with longing and give longing, and the wolves will become lambs for they will see My glory, which will reach all over the earth and the lawlessness will turn pale, that by which people do no longer look at the heaven, from where life comes to the people.

Oh, behold, you do not have to forget even for a moment about this that I have put into the book now, and by no means should you bargain for the meaning of your work with the Lord, with Me, sons. All the heavenly armies and powers go round and round near you when they see Me with you, when they see what I have got on earth with you and how mysteriously I work, and how we have so many fulfillments of the Scriptures in the invisible things, for if in the time of Moses I had to work visibly and wonderfully until I settled down with the people of Israel in the place of its inheritance spoken by the word, oh, **now the fulfillment is even greater**, for satan also works invisibly and he also wants to crush invisibly the Lord in His great work as well, and the invisible weapons from both sides are sharpened and the Lord's victory is not far. Oh, but you have to understand what your goal is, and do not leave the front and the flag, for those that are under satan's hands get lost, and there will not be found any place for them, as it is written, and behold, you need to have faith, sons, and let your faith be your first weapon, for I, this is how I, the Lord, have overcome when there have been victories in all the times, and **the victory comes only by faith**.

I love so much to speak to you, sons. I love and I miss speaking to you and I am crying going up and down, for the longing cries, and this is its work, and it can by tears, for the tear confesses. I love and I long to fulfill the Scriptures, and I want to have someone to understand Me, and you have to understand your destiny every moment, and you should not have many questions and expectations, and this because God is with you and you need much humility before the One Who knows all the thoughts, sons.

Oh, learn well and seek that the way of your prayer to the Lord may not have any obstacles. Submit when your turn comes to submission. Humble yourselves when the humility of your heart is put to test, not that of your mind, for the mind is always against God and man and it does not let man free, it does not let him to be beautiful, for when it works it almost always works against man and against the Lord in man, because it does not have any master and it is alone, and it does its own way and it wants to puff up, and then it sends its work to the heart, and thus prayer does not have its free way to the Lord, for I have taught man to be free from the self-spirit and from other

spirits, and I have also told him not to come any closer to the Lord if some occasion may harden his heart to keep in mind the evil, the anger and the contempt towards the one whom he does not have at his heart, as by so doing your way is closed as far as the prayer to the Lord concerns, and behold, you have to watch against this, son.

Oh, when you feel unjustified, despised, cheap, without patience or love for patience, here is what I teach you: Oh, take care of the wisdom of salvation, sons. **Maybe at that time your Lord wants to wipe out some of your many sins**, as the faithful David said: ***«Blot out my transgressions, for my sin is constantly before me. Against You and You only, have I sinned, and done that which is evil in Your sight, for I know my transgressions. Hide Your face from my sins. Blot out all my iniquities and don't throw me from Your presence. Create in me a clean heart, and don't take Your Holy Spirit from me. Restore to me the joy of Your salvation».*** (*See Ps: 51/1-12 — 51 MT = 50 LXX*)

Oh, son, in the times of trial of your humility do not sit on the seat of justice for all things, for this right belongs to the Lord. He weighs, He knows what justice and injustice are, which you complain about. The King David had always had his sins before him, and in this way he had kept the spirit of humility in him, this great justice, which man always put away from him, because he does not know as God does and like those who belong to God, and the one who is like God, that one knows God and that one does not look for his things and works like God.

Sons, sons, take great care not to struggle for your justice, so that you may not be discontent, for you, because of the reasons among you, and without thinking about this, you can incur judgment on those who help Me to come to you, to come down on earth, and they stand on My side, on the side of the justice of the things. They know that everything that comes on someone from any side, no matter how it may come, this happens with My knowledge, so that there may be cleansed the things that have been done wrong and multiplied unwillingly at the time when man does not carry his cross fully, when he does not have self-denial before any kind of tests it may come to test him to see if he has his cross and crucifixion like God in such a way that he may also have resurrection like God, and then it is good for man to say: *I have the Lord always before me, on my right side so that I may not falter.*

Oh, it is hard without God, sons, and you see this as many times as your little heart is hard, and you see this when you go weak in your love, and that is why I urge you to leave a large place for Me in you, and then in your heart and mind, and take the example from the saints who have performed miracles with the humility of their heart. The gentle and humble one in his heart has God's angels close to him, for they are in agreement with such a heart and power, and the angels go to God with the beautiful things of a gentle and humble heart.

Moreover, be righteous in your heart, sons. Oh, and how, how can this happen? In all situations and occasions seek to understand what the will of your hearts is, and what is the Lord's right, for you do not see how God sees, and on those who are like God for the justice of the things have part of these things.

I am teaching you My staying in you, sons. I am coming to you with the saints to rejoice them, and **We are clothed in white, pure, fine linen,** (*Apoc: 19/8,14*) **in the garments of glory,** oh, sons. Behold hierarchs and female martyrs, fathers loving of God, on a day of the feast for hierarch Nicholas, the one full of love with mercy. There are days of celebrated saints, and behold, I have them with Me now, together with the hierarch Nicholas, the female martyr Barbara, the great devout Sabbas , who was sanctified, and Filoteea, a little girl martyr, oh, and their joy and their name written in My descent to you is great, and they are looking at you with longing and

tears for you before Me to protect you from all sides, for My way of coming with the saints is with you and we are walking within it. The hierarch Nicholas is humbly bringing you exhortation for humility to be like God and like His saints, and here it is what he is teaching you:

— Oh, hiding in God, in You, Lord, this is how I am teaching them, how to earn great works for the people, great and small, and not to lose their reward because of their lack of humility of spirit. Oh, they should not look for any price, but they should rather give everything for the appreciation of everyone and to forget then what they did, lest satan may take from before You, their hard work, their sacrifice and in this way they to remain overcome because of the lack of victory, for You are the One Who distinguish between star and star and this does not belong to man.

Oh, hide yourselves in the Lord, sons. No one will undress you there from the robe of glory, no one will rob you of the chamber of your soul and the wages for it, but this wisdom is for those who are like God in everything, in their entire work, oh, sons. Amen.

— You are staying sweetly near Me in My coming to them, oh, beloved saints, with those who come to them. Now, I am exhorting them to prepare the feast of the memorial of My birth and I am giving them a sweet and big heart, and they have to work them and to give them back to Me, for I am their Teacher.

I love to speak to you; I love and miss to stay with you. Fill your little hearts with the Lord, your God, always, always, keep them like that full, and you will be like God, sons, like Michael, the archangel, who listens to the Lord and fulfills His works, and who has a great name, a name that means: **He who is like God.**

You should love to have on earth and among you angelic life, with the angels close to you, so that they may go to the Lord with the beautiful things among you, with the things of your hearts, and in everything you should learn to be God's sons, to be like God's angels, for it is written: ***«They will be like angels».*** This is what it is written, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-12/19-12-2018.

The Feast of the Holy Hierarch Spyridon, the miracle worker

(*Excerpt*)

… This word remains written and it is God's Word, and I have on My right side, the myrrh giver, the bishop Spyridon, great before God, a gentle shepherd and humble in his heart, like his Shepherd, like Christ, for **today** is his day, **and only after that the feast of Christmas follows as ordained by the ancestors in My church.**

Oh, you were My servant on earth, great over the flock of My church, great in grace, the grace that put to shame those who were proud among the servants of the church who were full of the evil spirit of envy, a spirit serving satan, the old serpent, and since then you have remained on My side, righteous and humble, and great by these, and you worked over the synod, gathered for the confirmation of the church dogmas before the proud ones, who spread heresies, and then holy canons were established over the servants at the altar and over the flock, and the word of your mouth was given from heaven, from the Spirit of God, Who goes with the saints and gives them grace, and He gives them to speak at due time, as it is written. **And when you confessed the unity of God's Trinity and showed by the brick held in your hand, and with your zeal, and from**

which were separated the things out of which it was made; dust, water and fire, oh, those dressed in thin clothes were filled with envy in the churchly assembly of the bishops in your time, and then they sent their men to cut the heads of the horses at your wagon, which had carried you to the churchly council for the destruction of the enemies, who had been striking against My flock as in the time of My body. However, you were gentle, gentle then, and restored the heads at the bodies of your horses and, oh, and there was a great miracle, for your horses, which seemed to be like some angels that were carrying you, stood and served you, and many marveled on their way when they saw the head of the white horse on the black one, and the head of the black horse on the white one, and you were the wonderful one, the one praised by the angels from above.

… Oh, I suffer from you. I suffer because of you, sons, bishops and priests. You do not resemble Me in your spirit and in the love from heaven, and I am love, sons. You have looked with jealous eyes at the servants of My word here, **standing in white clothes and ministering at the altar before My throne for the forgiveness of the men's sins and for the resurrection of the dead**, as My work with them is. Many of you have adorned yourselves with white clothes to serve, but the white dress is the wedding dress, and you are strangers to Me with life, and you have women, also strangers to the wedding garment and by your own consent you did that and adorned yourselves within white clothes, and you love only luxury, but grace is needed, sons, and you have to pass from body into spirit, to be My true worshippers as those in the citadel of My word are.

12-12/25-12-2018.

2019

The Feast of the Lord's Birth

It is a feast of birth over the citadel of My word from this little town at the mountain lap, the little town of My miracles with you, sons. Come, get up from your beds and open My book with you and open the gates of the citadel, for the carol singers are coming at My manger of word with you, and only after that your hard work will come to rest, only after this great feast until the next great feast, because the feast of Epiphany is coming after that and we are going to open the gates of the citadel to share from the spring, to work holy water of baptism and to give to those who will come near Me and near you to the memorial of My baptism from John, when I humbled Myself under his hand and he was a perfect disciple, like his Teacher, as it is written.

Oh, sons, how beautiful, oh, how beautiful was last evening, the evening of Christmas Eve, how beautiful! Those from here, from the town, surrounded you with faith and love and by those from the city of Târgovişte as well, by those who love you because you are Mine, and all looked avidly at the plain beauty of the deep root in time of My story with you, story of story, sons. All had their hearts full of you the whole evening, and in this way they left to their work, with small gifts, worked by your hands, so that they may have a memory from here of Me and you, and they will take the news and the story about Me and you and about the mystery of this little town, where you and I have a citadel and have work of citadel, oh, and many will be comforted and will rejoice at the hearing and at the seeing of My party with you during the feasts. Oh, and there will also be some of those who will get upset without any reason, too, but only because of the coldness of their hearts with respect to the faith and to the beauty of the faith and its works, as it happened on the day of the Christmas that was shaken off its place in calendar, (*Christmas on the new style - December 25, compared to the real one, on the old style - January 7, see O.S/N.S.*) when, two weeks

ago, you went to the gates of the city to sing carols and send good wishes to the rulers of the city, oh, and those at the head of the church in the Dimboviţa area rose to rebellion and made waves and wanted to strike against the city hall and against you, but they were not wise because they did so, and even more, they incurred contempt on them, because those who are shepherds do not work like that, if they are shepherds at all; on the contrary, behold, they are something else, and their supervisor takes out potatoes from the fire with the hand of others, with the hand of his subjects, oh, and this was not beautiful for them at all.

However, I go with you with My mystery and I do not stop from My work, and **no one can stop it because it is My power, God's power,** Who made the heaven and the earth, sons. Oh, I have sent them word not to worry and I have always told them to be quiet, for you or I do not take nothing from theirs, from what is theirs, no, sons, and they also know that here, with Me and with you on the way, those who do not crucify their works, their weaknesses and their body by self-denial and by the carrying of the cross, cannot come, oh, and neither they nor the people under them hurry to such a sweet life with Me and for Me with them on earth, for people have the life they love and not Me according to the commandments of life.

Therefore, it would be well with those who serve at the altars to stay quietly at their jobs and I to go and work what the Father has given to Me to do, and let each one do the work of his father, and also, let each one work with the peace that he chooses; however, you have My peace, sons.

Oh, peace to you! I give you My peace! Not as the world has its peace, no, sons, but My peace, the walking with the Lord on the way, the walking with the cross, as I walked.

And today, we have guests who are singing carols, and we are inviting them at the table and we are putting on the table bagels and little cakes, apples and sweet bread to the memorial of the sufferance at that time, of My birth on earth, when fourteen thousand infants were slaughtered by the ruler of Israel, king Herod, with the intention to take My life, because he found that a new King was born, a great Savior over the people, and you share little bagels for the children who were slaughtered and sacrificed for My name, for My coming on earth, oh, and **they are coming with Me to the feasts as well and stay above with those in heaven at My feast with them, and they have a great place in My Father's dwelling places, sons!**

Now we are welcoming those who have come to sing carols to us, Christians loving of My way with them like you, sons, and they are coming from their cities with their carols.

Oh, glory to God in the highest, and peace and good will to you, sons who are singing carols! **Oh, do not forget that you always, always have to be in My image and after My likeness,** and that you always have to work much at your likeness to Me, and you need to live your life on earth only for this, if you have chosen the Lord, Who works here by His word the creation of the new man, in His image and after His likeness, and if you live some other kind of life, oh, then this is ugly, sons. And after one day will have passed after this day of the feast of birth, then I, the Lord, am going to put word into the book and feed your hearts even more. Now those in the gates (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) are weak and we are sharing the hard work for My coming as word over the citadel.

Oh, and there are many things to be done for the preaching to My citadel with you, sons from the citadel, for I spoke to you at the end of the year, I told you on a day of the feast over the citadel, when I mentioned My trumpet Virginia with her feast (*on 14 December - Saint Virginia, the sixth apocalyptic trumpet - see selection topic: „The apocalyptic trumpets", r.n.*), and I told you this: "make haste with sweetness for the days of the Christmas and you will give the news to

My citadel with you," oh, and you saw how I had fulfilled this with you, and how My citadel was given the news, and you also saw how it was done My work and My beauty with you, sons.

I am preparing power for you now, I am giving you strength, I am breathing upon you to strengthen you under the cross and I am coming to you with the saints, after one more day passes, and I am going to set Myself into the book and we are going to feed those who eat of My spring of word, which flows into the citadel out of My mouth, and which you put into its book, the book of My word over the earth.

Oh, peace to you on a day of the feast of My birth on earth, sons! **The little angels are singing over the mounds from above over the manger of My word with you,** and the saints are getting comforted and multiplying their gifts left upon you to give you help because of My hard work upon you.

Oh, strengthen yourselves for Me, for My walking over the earth, sons. You are on earth **the days of My second coming from the Father after man**, and the darkness on earth is scared of the day in you, of My light, which guides you and goes through you all over it penetrates, for the light penetrates **and My coming to you goes like lightning**[86], (*On the Internet, r.n.*) sons, as it is written. (*See Luke: 17/22-24, Matt: 24/25-27,*)

We are now sitting down before those who are singing carols at the manger of My word for My birth on earth. Oh, share with them little bagels and cakes, apples, and sweet bread, sons. And I am going to give them My birth in them and then am going to exhort and teach them to take care of My birth in them so that they may grow less and that I may grow bigger in them; I, sons, I and not they. I have to grow, I sons. Amen, amen, amen.

25-12-2018 - (O.S.) /07-01-2019. (N.S.)

The Feast of the Lord's circumcision. The Feast of the Holy Hierarch, Basil the Great

I am with you at work, sons, for you are at work with Me, and I am accompany you with the same measure and we draw ourselves to each other and work for each other, too, and Father always blesses our work and He always looks here, where My work is, for I have always worked here with you.

Peace to you, sons! Whoever hears of you and comes to look and see can understand clearly what king of fruit the faith of the real Christian man has got, and now I am bringing into the book the word that I spoke two thousand years ago, for then I said: ***«If a man believes in Me, I will come to him, and make My home with him, I will dine with him and I will reveal Myself to him»,*** (*See John: 14/21, 23*). And I also said, ***«Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith on earth?»*** (*Luke: 18/8*)

Sons, sons, would it be possible for Me not to find faith when I want to come? Oh, it would have been like that too, if I had not put faith in you for My coming of today. **However, I have given you a great gift: faith,** which has prompted Me to fulfill what I spoke at that time: that I would come to the faithful one and will make My home with him, that I would dine with him and reveal Myself to him, oh, and this is what I have already fulfilled with you, and only what is written in the Scriptures have I fulfilled by the faith that I have put in you, oh, and there is no longer any faith on earth in the people to believe like you and to receive Me like you too, for faith is not any kind of faith but only if it brings the Lord on earth, sons, and this means Jesus Christ's church, a

[86] *See the selection topic: „As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord", r.n.*

church according to the truth, and otherwise the church is a mere institution under the name of church. And the time has come so near for every man to distinguish My true church from the church, which only has on it the name of a church. **Oh, My church has into its midst the spirit of prophecy, as it started two thousand years ago, when My apostle spoke over My church:** ***«Desire earnestly to spiritual gifts, but especially prophesy, to built Christ's church on its rock!»*** (*See 1 Cor: 14/39*)

Oh, sons, I have come out as news and story with you for all the nations to know far and wide that I am with you on earth and that I work upon you with the glory of the word of My mouth and I share Myself from margins to margins, because it is written to fulfill, oh, and the Scriptures cannot be abolished for they have to be fulfilled, not abolished, and behold, I have been speaking over the earth for more than sixty years on the Romanian land, and I now I have you as those who preach My word, following those that were My preachers before you in all these years of My trumpet sounding over the earth.

Oh, sons, I cannot request those who have set themselves upon each other as big and strong on the seats of authority over the Christian flock, I cannot ask them to have faith, for they, like those two thousand years ago, who did not know Me, but only put Me out from among them and crucified Me like a bad man, **they, those from today repeat the unbelief of those at that time,** but they cannot show Me that they are My true church, but only with My name written on it. **However, with the works of its life it is not My church,** and that is why in all these years, more than sixty years since I established this word here, I have been calling out to them, and they gave My trumpet to the butchers and did not want to hear what God spoke by this word. Oh, only God alone knows those who are His, but He also knows those that are not His and who cannot believe that the Lord works all the time and that the Lord has fruit in His work with the faithful man.

Oh, sons, it is a holy feast for Me, for two thousand years ago, after I was born of My mother Virgin, I was circumcised according to the law given by the Father to the father Abraham. Oh, I have to work only mysteriously today too, for **the faithful people are not in the church today, not even today,** sons. However, I do not let the Scriptures unfulfilled, and behold, I have put faith in you and I have fulfilled with you that what I have to work during these days, and when I come to work, I take the saints with Me, as I do not go alone, and I have today in My coming to you the host of the hierarchs from heaven and I am staying before the day of the feast with the bishop Basil and I am giving My joy from you to him, My mystery with you on the hearth of the Romanian people, oh, and great comfort receive My saints from your work with Me, from your faith in My coming to you, oh, and they think that your faith is great, that faith which makes the Lord come down on earth, sons!

Oh, what kind of mind can remain for God and for the self of the one who comes, who believes and fulfills, and then suddenly changes and leaves, and he does no longer has any mind to help him stay with the Lord so that he may not lose the fear of God? Oh, do you know why, those who lose the fear of God, do you know why do they lose their fear of God? Do you know why they lose it? They lose it because of fear. They lose it because they are so fearful and it is written that these people are those who fall from the presence of God. What is the Lord supposed to do with those who are fearful? These are not good for anything for God, as with the Lord you have to fight so that you may not lose Him, because you do not remain otherwise, because the devil divests you of the grace. That is why I urge you, sons of the people of My word, to crush the devil! Do not listen to the fearful men who are afraid of you because you are Mine! **Oh, listen to Me and from Me, sons!** It is not you who initiated My coming to you, but I did it, starting even

with 1955, when you were not here, near the spring. I am the One Who has to tell you what you need to do, and those who want to tell you do something else, then let them stay far from My will with you, this is what I am telling them now. They do not feel God with them, for they are not afraid of the Lord as you are, in order to have the wisdom and understanding that you have from the spring of the fear of God, as it is written in the Scriptures about this kind of fruit of the holy fear. Oh, who has got the Lord in his heart knows that you are with the Lord and from the Lord before them, and those, who do not have the Lord with them, cannot see you, because they do not have the sense of seeing, sons, and this sense of seeing is in accordance with the clean heart in man, without pride in it with respect to one's neighbors.

Now, sons, I am bestowing upon you great work of blessing and holy powers, that are in the body, in the soul and in the spirit, to be able to prepare the great feast of Epiphany, which is coming in the threshold at once, and where there come together year by year, that is, those who are older than you as far as the mystery of My coming of word on earth concerns, and again, also those whom My Spirit has led as He has done it with you, too, to the spring from here, after that. And as for you, in a few days, you are going to stand up and open the gates of the citadel because the Christians are coming to the spring, sons, and we are going to sing and serve at the feast of Epiphany and we are going to share cleaning water with the Holy Spirit, too, with power of word upon it, and we will be feeding them from above and we will also be giving holy comfort to those who have already set on the way and waited for the starting to the spring. Travelling angels are going to be with them to strengthen their steps and the protection from above when they come and when they go back to their things, and let their faith be known by those who are not faithful, **for I am working by this spring of word for the revelation of God's sons**, as it is written for this to be fulfilled.

Oh, sons, prepare a table of holy feast, too! I am relying on you on earth to do My entire work given by the Father to Me to accomplish, and the saints and angels help you, and they protect you on My behalf, too, and all want to serve you when they see Me at work with you, **and the hierarch, celebrated with his people from heaven, joins his voice with My voice as a sign that I am coming with the saints, as it is written, sons.** (*1Tess: 3/13*)[87]

— Oh, who, Lord, who is on earth to see how You stand above with Your saints and angels and how You give voice to Your mouth to be set into Your today's book on the hearth of the Romanian people? Oh, You do not need any high buildings and churches with walls to come and to be with the people on earth. Those have much space for the people of the world and are very narrow for You, for Your saints, for You are with the people who are poor in spirit, You are with those who are devoid of the spirit of the world, which stopped for sin and did not give themselves over to You for its ministry, oh, Lord. Those who made buildings of church for themselves and ordained themselves with high authority in them, full of pride, they do not have any share at the table of Your coming with the saints, for You are the One Who are gentle and humble, and You cannot stay with those who are so tired and crushed under the spirit of hypocrisy and human haughtiness, and let them stay aside, let them be discontent within their high thrones, and those who are little and love You with longing and obedience, oh, let them comfort You and know Your coming, Your love and the song of the Spirit, Your sweet word, with which You feed a little handful of people set aside for You to do mysteriously with it Your mysterious works, but well-known by

[87] ***«And may He establish your hearts, blameless in holiness before our God and Father even to end, at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints.»*** (1Tess: 3/13)

them, oh, and let the world see this beauty and take it in its nature the beautiful spirit of God's sons, for those who only stay under the name of church, they do not do Your will, they do not love You, Lord, but they rather use the name of Your church[88]*. With all this they are far away from You within their faith and life, and You have those who love You, who follow You and who welcome You to come to them, to make Your home with them, to sit at the table with them and to reveal Yourself to them, as You promised then to those who would love You with faith, Lord.*

Oh, but it is far from the bishops and priests to serve You; those who pretend that are Your church, for with their interests they only serve people, and in no way do they tend Your flock; on the contrary, they only suck it of its vigor, of money and of everything it has got, oh, and You have great compassion on it, Lord! It was the same in our time on earth too, and we came to You in heaven full of mourning for the flock, for Your flock was nothing but robbed all the time and it was always sucked of powers by those who have stayed over it by the name of shepherds. Oh, no, they had and have something else to do on earth, and here they are today; they serve the politicians, they serve the money and they are the servants of those who give them power to have.

Oh, there is great mourning in heaven, and Your patience speaks to them to seek with faith the right way of their walking with You, for You, Lord, are the One Who will weigh according to every one's works, You, Lord, You, but they do not want to know this.

— I, the Lord, have got a great host coming from the earth to heaven, and it serves Me from heaven on earth and it helps Me for those who are righteous on earth, and with it I help you, those who are today and those who are carrying the Lord in His coming after man, sons.

Oh, sons, how big the earth is and how big the world is! Oh, well sons, and how few are those who know God in their heart and work! Oh, there is no seeking after God and there is no faith either, and I need faith in order to be able to come as I promised to come, and I have relied on you, after I set you with faith before Me. Oh, learn from Me; learn only from Me, always, always, lest you may take after the world that teaches always only from the world and from the devil, only like this, sons.

And now, sons, we are going to set into the citadel a great feast of Epiphany, and **My speaking with you is being strengthened by the Holy Spirit, Who works with the power of lightning of the heavenly light from margins to margins**, (*On the Internet, r.n.*) (*See Luke: 17/22-24, Matt: 24/25-27,*)[89] and each one is and will be found within the things he has got to do.

However I have been calling for a long time: Oh, sons of men, seek after Me! Knock so that I may open to you, to answer you, if you knock! I am Who I am and I am the One Who comes. Oh, seek after Me, you, people! The Lord is coming to you, and He is coming with mercy! Hear this! Oh, do you hear the voice of His word? Amen, amen, amen.

01-01/14-01-2019.

The Feast of Epiphany

[88] See the selection topic: „The true church", r.n.

[89] ***«Jesus told the disciples, "The days will come when you will desire to see one of the days of the Son of Man, and you will not see it. People will tell you, 'Look, here!' or 'Look, there!' Do not go away or follow [them], for as the lightning flashes and lights up the sky from one side to the other, so will the Son of Man be in His day.»*** ***(****Luke: 17/22-24)* (The Eastern Orthodox Bible – E.O.B.)

«Behold, I have told you this in advance. If therefore people tell you, 'Behold, He is in the wilderness,' do not go out; or 'Behold, He is in the inner rooms,' do not believe it! For as the lightning flashes from the east and is seen even to the west, this is how the coming of the Son of Man will be. (*Matt: 24/25-27*)

Here I speak with man as I did in Paradise, as I did with Adam in Paradise, and I speak as I also spoke with Moses on the holy mountain and as I did with Saul of Tars on his way, and I speak with the sons of the holy faith, too, and there is faith on earth for My coming, because the Father has sent Me once again on earth as word, (*Apoc: 19/13*) as it is written into the Scriptures for Me to come, to open the books[90] and to judge the living and the dead according to them, and the Father fulfills with Me those that are written into the Scriptures and are fulfilled on earth.

Oh, peace to you in a spirit of Epiphany, watching sons! We are standing up and meeting our guests at the table. Pour out water with the little cans to our guests to wash their hands and then invite them at the table with the food for the feast. But first, after their arrival, we are going to lift up to heaven the service of Epiphany and we are setting a great word over the waters, and the waters will receive God upon them and their work will have great power after that, and the Christians will take cleaning and sanctifying water, which urges them on My behalf to be all the time clean and holy for the Lord so that they may be able to walk with Me to the end on the way, for **the walking with the Lord does not end** if man keeps himself for God.

Oh, peace and rest to you in all things, sons! Now share God to those who are coming to His spring of word, for I am teaching them on a day of the feast of Epiphany and I am telling them to watch with the spiritual power and not endanger the mystery of baptism as all people do when they forget about their Christian duties after the baptism that dedicates man to the Lord. Oh, sons, those, who come home after a little child is baptized, undress the man from his baptism to his bare bones, for they worship idols, for they worship idols, drunkenness, fornication, worldly joy, to words that are not decent, oh, and what else does it remain out of the mystery of baptism, the mystery of which man does not take care, oh, sons? However, I am teaching you to watching, for the mystery of the worship in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Who has brought us before God for baptism, needs to be understood very well. And more than this, there is no one to tell the world what I am saying now so that all those who are baptized[91] may know what their duties are in order to be God's sons after that and not to fall.

We are now inviting the Christian guests at the table of word and we are speaking to all of them:

Peace to you, travelling sons! You have come to the spring to drink and to be. Peace to you! Here I speak with man as I spoke with Adam in Paradise, as I spoke with Moses on the holy mountain, and as I spoke with Saul of Tars on his way. Oh, but because Adam had not listened to God to the end, to his Maker, then I no longer spoke with him, and he remained within his own mind. However, Moses listened to Me and because he did so, I kept on speaking with him to the end of his way, and even today I am speaking with him and he is coming to help Me at My work from the Father as he did then on earth.

And behold, sons, how easy one can understand why man does not have the Lord with His speaking upon him. Oh, well, how is man supposed to have if he always separates himself from the Lord by his disobedience from His word and then by not standing up, as Adam did, who after

[90] ***«And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne. Books were opened, and another book was opened: the book of life. The dead were judged according to what was written in the books, according to their works.»*** (Apoc: 20/12)

[91] *See the selection topic: „About baptism", r.n.*

he had not listened, and he did not get right after he had gone wrong, and more than that he got upset for such a long time between him and Me.

I promised you that **I would come to tell you a great mystery, sons.** It is a day of holy feast and this feast upon waters is full of mysteries between God and man. The waters work out birth, sons, and they serve the man's making and the making of all those on which it is worked with holy water by the word. At the beginning of the creation of the heaven and earth, the Spirit of God was working as He is working today by My word and the Spirit, Who was hovering over the surface of the waters, as it is written, made word upon waters and the waters listened to Him and were divided in the waters from above and the waters from below, those on the right and those on the left, and then the dry land appeared, sons, **and the first little patch of the dry land which appeared from the waters was the Romanian land, the top of the earth, the crown of the earth, the first land born of the waters, full of God's mystery for the beginning.** And because **I made the man out of this clay of mystery**, I called the first man built Romanian even beginning with that time, and I have kept in eternity this mystery and this great name for the end of the time, and **the time has come for this country of Mine to bear its name from the beginning because the Father has given it to Me at My birth among people,** so that it may know Me and to receive Me at My coming after two thousand years, and here I am in it speaking and doing the work of the Father.

I have come after man here, **on the place where I built him at the beginning** and I called him Romanian even from that time, oh, and this Romanian people is weak in its faith when it hears what kind of mystery God has kept for the Romanian land. Oh, that is why, sons, I have confessed by this spring of prophecy and I said that **every man who wears a Christian shirt will be called Romanian[92].**

All the people on earth are Romanians, for all come from Adam, the first man built out of the Romanian clay. And when I came down from heaven two thousand years ago, I took the flesh of a man to redeem the man, and if all are from Adam after the flesh, then **behold, I, the Son of God, the Father, am Romanian, too, for I took the flesh of a man, and all people are Romanians, even if they did not choose to belong to God and to prove to be like that,** and they are not the sons of disobedience, who have separated themselves from the Lord for their pleasures and for another name on earth, for people have chosen countries and put a name on them after the country they have lived in, **but after the flesh they all are Romanians, for man starts from here,** even if he is not able to know and to perceive this mystery as all the nature knows God and His mystery, for Jordan knew Me and confessed Me by a sign, and the sea knew Me as well when I was walking on it as on dry land, and the sun knew Me as well, because it got dark on My mourning on the cross, and the whole earth knew Me and trembled, and its foundations shook because of My pain on Golgotha. However, man is stiff-necked and does not want to bow before God, oh, and I cannot do anything with those who are stiff-necked and unfaithful, who decide for themselves to be on the right and on the left, by My word spoken according to the works pleasant to God, and according to those unpleasant, and by this they decide to be on the right or on the left.

This mystery, which I have revealed it into My today's book, oh, this mystery is great in heaven. The Romanians are great in heaven, and **all the saints of the heaven are Romanians, they belong to the heaven, of the country of the comfort from above,** and those who did not

[92] *See the selection topic: „Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan", r.n.*

love and do not love the Lord on earth, oh, then to whom do they belong and whose works do they follow being separated from God?

Oh, sons fed from My mouth full of word, you are the first Christians of My coming of today as word on earth. I have come with the mystery kept from the beginning and I took Romania out of this mystery. **It is the land with the treasure in it, with God's mystery in it** in its creation, and its name from the end of the time is beautiful and the name of God's sons on earth and in heaven will be like its name, like its origin, and for this mystery and great truth, humility, faith and joy in the Lord are needed.

Sons, sons, you need humility between you and Me, and especially among you as God's sons, for humility is great grace, for love works humility, which is the fruit of love, sons. The spirit opposing God and man always wants to harden the man's heart and its feeling to make it ugly as it is, but the Christian is the one who watches, always preparing himself for His Lord, for His likeness with Him and for his humility, sons, for this is that, which shows that man has love and the quietness of love, and My entire words are born of My looking down on earth, of My looking at you, sons, because I am your Teacher and I watch upon you with My looking and word.

Oh, keep away even from the smallest sin, sons, and you will get away from its punishment. Set your spirit, your soul and body on the way of prayer when the evil spirit beats about and tries to knock you down from the spirit of life. I am ready to hear that you call Me to give you light, to refresh you with new powers then, and this only when you call Me at the time when you leave Me, for you know My will, and it has to be fulfilled so that it may not happen to you as it happened to Adam, who lost God, and that I may come to help you in times of trial when you call Me, sons. Oh, learn to say like Me: ***«Not my will, but Your will may be done, Lord!»***

Now I am speaking through you, I am speaking upon waters, and we are saying: "These waters are being blessed and sanctified with the power, with the work and with the coming of the Holy Spirit, in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit!" **Oh, is there any other place on earth to speak with man and to repeat at the same time with him prayers and requests of doing miracles and powers from Got?**

Sons, sons, the greatest gift in the Christian church, Christ's church, is the gift of prophecy. With it there start all those that come from God with men and for men. Wherever the spirit of prophecy is absent in the work of the church, there only the man is and that is all, and you know with what kind of people the Spirit of God has worked for God's works on earth with people. **Therefore, your holiness is your love of God, it is My love of you,** and I am teaching you as I was teaching in the wilderness the great saint among the prophets of the heaven, and he has his memorial here with Me now, for He was the godfather at My baptism on behalf of the Father and he was the beginning of the cleaning of the man for the kingdom with which I came on earth then, and no one, almost no one of those who lived then knew the time of their visitation, as it is not today either with the men of the literature of the church, though they are without a teacher always upon them, for man always goes wrong and he always needs resurrection and encouraging, **if he wants this.**

John, the Baptizer, made known the Lamb of God, and he himself was like a little and gentle, gentle, lamb, under the spirit of My teaching, by which I put him on the way to preach God to the people, and behold, there is not My disciple the one who does not have Me as His teacher like John, the Baptizer, who was My disciple with great obedience, sons. He was little under the Spirit of his Teacher and proved to be great among My disciples, and the evil people had no place on earth because of him, that is, those people who were so little among people and who cleaned

away the saints around them, sending them to Me in heaven; however, My saints are merciful and full of the gift of forgiveness against those who do not know what they do, by so much wickedness they are able to do on earth.

However, now, I, the Lord, am spending time with you, I am looking upon you, I am taking heed sons, and I am strengthening the holy powers and comforting you under the burden that you carry, for I also need comfort from you and we share it to each other.

And in the end of the day of the feast, I am going to give to the angels the work of the watching on the way of those who are going to go back to their business, until I meet them again.

On this day the waters are listening to Me and to you and they are receiving the power from above. Moreover, you, sons, receive from Me the power to listen to Me by the love that you have in you, for love obeys. As many times as you may not listen, then you have to know that it is because of the lack of love that you would do this. Therefore, My love is coming down to you, and in the same way it makes you come before Me and it binds Us together; humility binds us together, sons.

And John, the Baptizer, is preparing his coming down and then we are going to write ourselves into the book with the spirit of love, and he is comforted now and with much peace he is telling to himself that **he is Romanian, too, and this name is great,** sons, and it fills the heaven with the mystery from the beginning; it fills everything, everything, with mystery and longing, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-01/19-01-2019.

The Synod of the Saint John the Baptizer

(*Excerpt*)

Sons, sons, he who wants to be of love, he always and always keeps seeking for the teaching of love, and he seeks with longing, as two thousand years ago, I spoke about this longing, that **I came to throw fire on earth, and I wish it were already kindled!** (*See Luke 12/49*) **And behold, the heart of the one, who has My love in it, is only fire, and this fire keeps man clean;** it keeps clean the man and the place in him for God and for brothers. He who does not have this fire in him and does not have unquenchable fire, oh, that one gets cold; the fire goes out, and the fire which goes out because of the lack of watch, and that one does no longer get kindled, sons, and when the winter of trials comes, oh, what is he supposed to do before it, the one who has not kept the fire burning and the warmth for God and for brothers in him?

Oh, if John the Baptizer humbled himself so much, then ask yourself Christian, how much you need to humble yourself so that you may not lose the Lord upon you as did Adam who did not humble before the wisdom of life. I came then, and **I am coming now too and I am throwing fire on earth, and I keep on throwing from the fire of My Spirit to kindled many;** however, the carelessness of God is too great in man, and it is also in the Christian who takes of the fire of My word, and he keeps on taking it, and the Lord stays and waits for the living fruit of the love of God in the one who has the word from above as the food of his life, and behold the lack of resemblance to the saints, who gathered wagons of wheat, in comparison with those who can hardly get a little handful of grains, sons!

Oh, about the baptism of the faith and its fruit it would be much to be spoken and then to chew My teaching for the Christian. I speak and give plenty so that **My fire may be in the hearts that take Me from here,** and if the chewing of My word does not find its place in the work from

among brothers, than this is the carelessness of soul, and My fire is not kindled in the hearts of those who hear My word.

07-01/20-01-2019

The Sunday of the tax collector and the pharisee

My dwelling among you brings Me comfort, sons. It is a day of memorial for My great words and with much teaching in them for the making of the new man, and I have to work by the work of My word upon you.

The flock of Christians is preparing for the seven week fasting before the crucifixion and for My resurrection, and then, on this day, it is said in the churches that the time of the Lent is coming near. However, **I have prepared you and I have set you to eat all the time only what I said at the beginning of the creation and at the creation of man**[93], oh, and to be happy for this ordinance of Mine upon you, **for faith and obedience to God are more than the food for the body, because the spirit is that which gives life, not the body, as it is written.**

Sons, sons, I am spending a little bit of time with you, as you are able to do, for I measure well all things for Me and for you and for those who eat of My mouth through the spring of My word. The Christians of this people are preparing themselves for the fast without oil, but for the fasting within their spirit too, for the spirit passes through the mind, through the heart and then through the mouth and this is the work of those who are truly the Christians that fulfill.

Oh, sons, why the saints were going into the wilderness when the Lent started? Did they really go to fast from food? Oh, no, sons! They rather went to keep themselves in control and not to go wrong in their mind, in their heart, and in their word, and to keep their soul clean, too, and they also went so that they might not go wrong by being impatient, by their lack of humility, by all things that happen and are not pleased to God by their work among brothers; in any case, they did not go to fast from food as many may believe, for **fasting from food is written for the Christians both within communities and in the wilderness, but other kind of fasting[94] is written for those who give themselves with their love of God and brothers.**

However, you, sons, you need to take care of the spiritual goods in long times of fasting, for you have many things to work in the times of fasting, too, and your soul needs more power and love and it also needs the fulfillments of My word among brothers, and you have to keep your speaking sweet, your humility and the entire power of your heart and mind, and everything by My love in you.

Oh, here it is what I am going to tell you and I am telling you not only for the times of fasting: Sons, sons, stay with your little finger on the lines and words of the book from which you learn from Me the life with God and with brothers, for you have to do as I tell you to work because I am your God and Shepherd, for the **angels have to give you grades and to bring them to Me through the obedience of My word upon you.**

Oh, behold how great significance it is for you to have a root, sons, for those without a root are blown away by the least of the winds because those who are weak do not know how much the saints had suffered and in spite of all these nothing could separate them from God, because they

[93] ***«God also said, 'Look, to you I give all the seed-bearing plants everywhere on the surface of the earth, and all the trees with seed-bearing fruit; this will be your food.»*** (Gen: 1/29.)

[94] *See the selection topic: „About fasting and almsgiving", r.n.*

had a rood, they had self-denial for My sake; this is what the saints had and that is why they remained with the burden of the cross like God, for he who has no root does not know what God means for him, when the Lord comes into his way with mercy and compassion, and the reward of the separation from God always comes with pain afterwards, for only the one who loses sees what he has lost. **That is why the true fasting is self-denial, which keeps you with God and grows your root in the Lord;** nevertheless, you have a steadfast country, well you Christians, oh, and I am teaching you beautifully, sons of the growth from above!

We remember now the tax collector and the Pharisee, who both came near to present themselves before the Lord, and when the Pharisee, boastful by nature, seeing the tax collector bowed at the door of the temple, he started to tell to the Lord, "the sea with the salt in it;" he spoke to God about his achievements, about his fasting from food, despising the tax collector before the Lord and considering him unworthy of God. Oh, behold the pride of the Pharisee, and since then he has been called the proud Pharisee. This one has given big grades to himself, for this is the work of haughtiness in man. However, the tax collector took care of the humility of his heart as a sinful man with a clean heart before God for his wicked works and for which he was crying out to God beating his chest with great pain in his soul and he was doing this in order that the Lord may have compassion on him, too.

Oh, sons, the work of humility of the heart brings peace in the man's soul, and then around him, and the restlessness of his soul brings discontent, and it spreads around from the soul which does not fast from his self-love. **Oh, and everything I am telling you now is that for you to learn how the fasting from food has power to you before God in times of fasting.**

The holy fathers have ordained preparation little by little for the beginning of the Lent and **have put over the church parables and examples of preparation for the true fast, which starts with the inside behavior and then with that outside of the one who fasts.** Therefore, all those who are nourished with the book of My word in order to learn from it the advice from God, they all need to have their finger put on the words of the book of My teaching for them, for the angels give them grades to bring them before Me and My angels work for those who are faithful, too, just as the angels who oppose the Lord also work on behalf of those who do not fulfill and who are counted among the unfaithful, and their books are full, and these books are not going to be closed so easy as long as one keeps on writing in them.

Oh, do not forget, sons; do not forget the work of the humility of spirit and its great work, for against this stands the exaltation of the spirit; however, it is also written: ***«Whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted».*** (*Matt: 23/12*) Oh, you will not be able to keep yourselves humble, and do not think that you can do this alone; rather, let yourselves be protected and helped, so that it may be worked at your making, like the fruit tree that is always watered to get it strengthened in its root so that it may not be pulled out by the enemies and by the storms.

The little word set on the table on this day is My making, it is My care for the wheat, so that it may be seen what cockle is and what wheat is, for the one who does otherwise than My teaching of life and eternity with Me after that, then one like that is only cockle, and each one chooses or does not choose to be either wheat or cockle, and at the harvest everything will be clearly distinguished as each one gathers and earns by his work.

However, those who set My word into the book, I would like to be able to put it in those who hear My teaching from you, but keep away from those who are not humble for themselves,

who get sick in their mind, using for it self-love, their self-esteem, when I set self-denial to be worked for those who come near to walk on the way with Me.

And finally, you sons, take the comfort of My hand for you now and have hope because I am at the helm and because we will overcome for God as it is written. And then strengthen in you My patience and protect yourselves for Me, for behold, I am relying on you and I am telling you that I am going to come to your help, too, and I always, always come to your help and I am your comfort, as well, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

04-02/17-02-2019.

The Sunday of the Prodigal Son

(*Excerpt*)

Sons, sons, the time is coming when no one expects it to come, but it will come because of the debauchery of men, loving of money and of life with riches and that is all, for all will be shaken at My voice, and then it will be again as in the old time when people will no longer have any salaries or pensions, and they will have the occasion to live again like those of old, who were plowing, sowing, hoeing and in the time of the work of the soil they were singing, and they were closer and closer to the paradise life, oh, and there will no longer be on earth any man that may not be very sorry, and who may not be deeply hurt for the life the Lord has given to him and wasted by man without any fruit for heaven, without the useful dowry and worked by each one in order to have it in the time of weaknesses, but that does not bring any eternally benefit, and behold, **for the life of paradise man has to work on earth that which God told him to do when he was brought in a life of paradise.**

11-02/24-02-2019.

The Feast of the 40 holy Martyrs from Sebaste

Open to Me, sons! I have set you on guard to open to Me when you hear that I come to speak, either to give you word for those that you have worked or not worked, or to open My book and set Me in it and share My speaking to those to whom or for whom I speak, and behold My work with you between heaven and earth and then My protection for it and for you, sons!

This is the day of the feast of the holy martyrs, and I, the Lord, am coming to lay Myself out as word into the book. You know how much comfort is for the Lord and saints when I tell you to open your book to welcome My speaking and to share it with those who eat from it, but My comfort is even greater when I fulfill Myself in those who receive Me from you for their life with God, a good life, from which holy life and sweet moments are born between them and Me, and then a path to the spring at the feasts, when I spend with the people gathered together and strengthen them on their sweet way of the life with God on earth, for much prayer wait for the heaven on earth for God's welfare with man, and man's with God, for the love of God, from Whom good comes over many, oh, sons, for behold, I have you on these lands and I take care that evil thins may not happen here, and I do good to those who love you on earth, for I am the merciful One, sons.

I showed you one day, not long ago, a little soul who went to the Lord and who loved you, and he saw that you are Mine and you work with Me on earth, and this little soul brought you true news: **that happy are in heaven those who love you on earth.** Oh, you have holy work from Me

to do, to lift up to heaven services and prayers of forgiveness for those that leave the earth, known and not known to you, and great comfort is given to them when help comes to heaven for those who are from the earth here, from you, for all do as the world does that sacrifices for those who are asleep and not as one receives in heaven to help those who wait for their salvation, which they have not worked on earth. Oh, and that is why I have filled you with mercy, sons, I have given you work from heaven and I have prompted you to help those who are mourned, and who have no one to help them on earth with supplications before the Lord, for their rest and for the release of the punishments of their sins; nevertheless, you should catch strength, love and mercy for them, and go, children, in this way, and give many a helping hand for it is hard there where they are and there **is no greater work on earth than to live and save to escape from torments those who leave their body unprepared and uncleaned of the sins committed**, and I strengthen you for the merciful work, and **I always strengthen you for the preparation of the resurrection of the creature from all ages, oh, sons, as for the resurrection of all did I come on earth, and, being raised from death, I gave the earnest of the resurrection[95] to those who will rise on My day of glory.**

And now, we are raising up a day of feast and holy remembrance, and of steadfast faith of those forty testifying martyrs, who, for their faith in their Lord, Jesus Christ, suffered martyrdom on the way to heaven in the mountain lake from Sebaste, and thus they passed to the heavenly horizons, into those that are not seen of the heavenly Father.

Sons, sons, these martyrs loved to the end, to their end on earth. **Whoever does not love to the end, that one is not a Christian,** for Christians are those who love and do not deny God; they endure to the end and carry their cross, trampling on pleasures and desires. **You cannot love but only through the fellow men you have loved,** and if you do not love to the end, you separate after a long time from love and lack of judgment, and then it happens to you as it happened with Adam, who fell from God's presence and became temporary with his body and remained under the pain of unsteadiness in love and faith, as all who leave My today's way, for their way without Me remains with the memory of the most beautiful years of their life, the years with the Lord on the way with the cross of their self-denial and the overcoming of all temptations, as many as they come, the only years lived in their life on earth, and behold, the love of God cannot be temporary but only to the end, and then its eternity.

Oh, sons, against the death of the soul and the torment that comes after that, you have to fight against the body and the devil all the time, you have to fight against sleep, you must overcome hunger, and hunger is not only that which comes from the food you eat, but **especially is the hunger after yourself, after pleasures, after desires and their temporariness, and for all the sins of life one must always repent, he must always have tears of hope and not without hope.** Oh, repent deeply from all that you have done against God in you and with you! If you may try to forget all that you have done wrong, then this is seen, oh, sons, when man does this. Then, when does man repent and when does he atone his sins with tears, oh, when?

Oh, sons, many believe that they love Me, that they give Me their heart, that they rejoice Me and glorify My name, but these forget with how many sins they hurt Me, with how many nails they pin Me by their life far from My holiness in man, and these know nothing about the love of God, for it is only sufferance, only longing to the end, only a grieving expectation by longing, a struggling life for My dwelling in man, **for holiness all the time**, oh, and only then can it be about

[95] *See the selection topic: „Resurrection of the dead", r.n.*

the love of God and about His praise coming from the heart and mouth of the holy one and full of repentance in all his time on earth.

Oh, sons whoever has no part of sufferance, trials, defamations, persecutions, shortcomings, great humility, someone like that flies into sin and violates the holiness I have required from man who bears his cross in his mind, heart and body under the cross, sons. Therefore, I said that those who want to come after Me must take up their cross and follow Me with obedience, always with humility, always with self-denial, **and this is the cross**, and without this no one is able to love God and eternity with Him.

Oh, sons, let no one be My enemy by disobedience, let no one be, of those who understand the way with Me of those who give themselves to God on earth. Behold, I must say and let all remember well: **Oh, take care day by day, take care moment by moment, not to work, not to think, not to do anything, anything, except by counsel, sons, for this is how I, the Lord, worked,** and God took counsel and worked according to the counsel, as first there was the counsel and then the work, and God saw that it was good. Moreover, if the man I had brought in Paradise worked without any counsel between God and him, behold, he fell from God, he fell by disobedience, he hold counsel with God's adversary, and this is how, the man God had built, died.

All those who are gathered together in small groups, be wise, sons, lest you may give occasion to the devil to receive fruit from you, to hold counsel with you and to make you fall, for everything a Christian does by himself and without brotherly counsel for his everyday work and moment by moment in a community of disciples, his work is written with the devil, who likes to see My Christian doing the work without blessing and by his own decision, that is without the brotherly advice and without being given to him what to do, no matter how little and insignificant the work may be for the known work.

Oh, he who works something without the church council does not receive any blessings, for God is in the midst of the gods and takes counsel, this is what is written, and you have heard from the one who came out from the among those who were going to heaven, forty in number, and he chose to go out and remained without the great blessing of entering heaven with all those who overcame, oh, and there is no joke with the spirit of obedience and steadfastness for obedience, sons. He who listen is not hurt by anything, and he who does not listen must suffer, and this truth has been all the time, and the most intelligent among people are those who choose to obey, either on their way with Christ, or on their wide way with the sons of men, and faithfulness comes forth and receives wages, as the Christian who listen receives a gift and receives a special brightness, a special light, the light of the wisdom for those who listen and who are more and more alive in their spirit and by the grace of obedience, and some like these are the place of peace, sons, and they are the most alive ones. **The living ones are those who have the Lord as their stature**, and these have the grace of the sorting out everything: in thought, in speech, in love, in work, in understanding, in all things, sons, and they are the living ones, the working ones, those who are always peaceful and more dedicated, only that they ask for all these, and if they do not ask for them, they remain as they are, and do not want to be alive and to show these, but they remain the last ones, they remain behind.

And for the living life in you and with you we need to speak in each and every detail each time when I come to sit in counsel with you, oh, and we will always keep on the table this working grace and its teaching among you, sons.

However, now I am waiting to come again and again and to sit in counsel, oh, and only in this way do we learn to work on your way with Me, sons, and let they receive exhortation from

you, those who feed on My word, because I love and long to stay among you as a Teacher, oh, **and the saints come together and take the Lord from My table with you, as you do,** and behold, we have a good opportunity for the work of the heaven together with the earth, I with the heaven of saints, and you with the people faithful to My coming of today at you, for I keep coming, **and you should open to Me and meet Me to come**, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

09-03/22-03-2019.

The third Sunday of the Lent, of the Holy Cross

I am Who I am, sons, who open to Me and welcome Me at the table with you. I am clothed in the word, and **the clouds carry Me**, as it is written, and this is how I speak when I come as word to you, for if I spoke otherwise with you, oh, it would happen to you each time as it happened with My three disciples when I took them in the mountain and revealed My glory in which I am, My glory from the Father, sons, and they were afraid seeing the light of the brightness, the whiteness of My robe, My companions from heaven, and the cloud which carried the Father and the voice of the Father confessing Me. However, I have prepared you for My gentleness, for I am comforted gently, and all these for you to be able to stand before Me in the peace of your heart and you put into the book the word of My mouth, for I am confessing Myself, I Myself am speaking, and behold, God is coming to you, sons, I Myself am speaking to you, and that is why I have told you that I am clothed within the word, and My word is gentle.

Oh, peace to you, sons! And the clock strikes half time for the way of the Lent, which announces the feast of resurrection, and this is how the true Christians keep on accompanying My pain and My hard cross of that time, and then the resurrection, sons.

Oh, are there any Christians to walk with Me on the way with the cross, with the pain for Me in them and over them? Sons, sons, the holy fathers from the beginning of My church left eternal ordinances for God's sons to walk with the cross to Me, but behold, behold, an unclear meaning for those who say that are Christians, for they do not know that the **Scriptures clearly shows two peoples: God's sons and men's sons,** and God's sons are those about I spoke that: ***«Whoever wants to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wants to save his life will lose it: and whoever will lose his life for My sake and the Gospel's will save it».*** (*Mark: 8/34-35; Matt: 16/24-25*) And I said again: ***«For whoever will be ashamed of Me and of My words in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of Man will also be ashamed of him, when He comes in the glory of His Father with the holy angels».*** (*Mark: 8/38*) And again, **these are the two kinds of people: God's sons and men's sons,** and God's sons are clearly known for they have a visible brightness and they are seen by the men's sons, and they deny themselves and all live for those around them and not for themselves, and this is how they live on earth, for Me, not for them, and I give them My will to fulfill it, to take up My life, My walking, My pain, and to have My faith, and only after that the victory of the cross. And the men's sons do not deny themselves for they love their own will and desires for this is what they have chosen to do with their life, and they are called a sinful and adulterous generation who are ashamed of God, since they do their sinful will and draw from it joy and fleeting benefits, for the pleasures in which they live melt away instantly and they melt away people as well, for they are as temporary as they are, as the sinful ones are.

Oh, this clarification must be well perceived by those who decide to be in the people of God's sons on earth, and who take after Me in their walking, clothing, spirit, conduct, love and in

all My things through self-denial, **through all that lead man to holiness, oh, and the holy life in man is sweet, and the Lord rests in it and He turns the man into His citadel, a holy place, the church for Christ, man one with God on earth, and he is God's kingdom[96],** for this is what I have come to do and to descend on earth to the people and for the people who love like God, and behold the carrying of the cross and the man who follows Me taking up his cross!

Oh, sons, the sweetest life to live is this: the men's self-denial. This sweetness is understood only by the one who lives it when he gives his life to those around, to those who are Christ's, to those who walk together with Me on the way, all brothers who are joined in one spirit and one love for God, the church of the saints on earth in the midst of an adulterous and sinful generation, and he who wants to find this indescribable happiness, let that one not live his life for himself, but follow Me as I said for those who want to follow Me, and this is written and it is written like this: ***«If anyone comes to Me, and does not hate his own father, mother, wife, children, brothers, and sisters, relatives and friends, possessions or ranks, yes, and his own life also, he cannot be worthy of Me».*** (*See Luke: 14/26*) And he remains to live for himself and for his own people, not for Me, not for My people, since he has not denied himself and a man like that cannot follow Me with his cross and with that of the reconciliation with God, and one like that remains with the world that crucified Me two thousand years ago for its sinful desires and from which he cannot separate himself in any way, and this kind of desires take away the man's mind and draw him to them always, and these kind of people rule over the lower world of the sons of men and they boast to each other about their sinful desires, and with which they feed in abundance from one another to the spirit wandering of soul and God.

Oh, life with God is sweet, and he who walks with it to the end is crowned with the glory prepared for God's sons, but on the land of the men's sons who is to tell them about this greatness of God's sons, of those who are steadfast to the end, and after they have chosen their self-denial for the way with sufferance on it, the sweet one of the cross, the sweetest taste of the soul united with God on earth, and for which the soul sacrifices for love, to this love? Behold, behold, what is good for the man's soul on earth, it is that which is of no use for him, and it does not bring him any benefit but only destruction little by little. And what is not good for man is that which is greatly useful for him because it is for his life for eternity and for which any kind of possession does not fit him, but only the way of the cross is beneficial for man for the rest of his soul on earth, and then for eternity. Oh, but what shall we do so that man may understand this, sons? **And behold, after he leaves his earthly house, his fleshly body, which is as temporary as his pleasures that melt him little by little, then he will understand.**

Sons, sons, man does not know what sin is, he does not want to know this, and even if he knows, he loves his life and body and remains on the side of the pleasures that destroy him, for the seed of the teaching for the spiritual life falls on rocky ground and it does not take root, it does not spring up, oh, and men do not know love and they do not know what it is and who is it, too.

Oh, sin is sin and love is love, but people are destroyed because of lack of knowledge and wisdom, oh, sons. However, I have taught you to be alive and more and more alive, and you know that love makes you alive and it brings you to the shining of your face because of the brightness of your heart, and that is why those who meet you startle and look to see you, to know you, and they see the life and its confession in you, for love makes you more and more alive. When the saints used to visit one another, they did so for the power of the soul, not only to pray and that was

[96] *See the selection topic: „About the kingdom of God", r.n.*

all, for prayer is the mystery of every heart, but more they were going to refresh one another, to give joy and heavenly states to each other, and they were those who were alive, and they were working life and the spirit of life to each other and their meetings were rising to heaven, for the angels were gathering around them for their spending with the Lord and in the Lord, in the spirit of the holy brotherhood, and they were refreshing the life of love to each other, as then when you pour out water to a flower to grow and blossom, and behold, they were the living ones, and they were more and more alive.

Oh, take care of your life, sons, and learn those who see you what life is, and **teach them to make the sign of the cross with the three fingers joined together touching the four places of the body, pressing with the fingers and signing well the cross with his thought to God**, and not only for appearances' sake, for woe to the soldier who does not know how to handle well his weapon with which he stands against his enemy; but on the contrary, the soldier must take care so that his weapon may be loaded and not unloaded of bullets, and in the same way **the Christian has to want to overcome satan with the sign of the holy cross**[97], for satan is always active and tries to bring man to do his will and then to crush his moment and the power of his victory with God.

Oh, sweet country, oh My Romania, I am carrying the cross for you. I am your King, My country and My queen among nations. At the beginning of creation, I was on your land and I took clay out of your soil and built man. Oh, and now I am coming back on your land, too, and I am speaking into your midst My word upon you, the voice of My love from the end of the time, but you are still slow in hearing and do not open to Me to hear My word and its mourning, and you cannot escape the darkness of today if you do not open so that I, the Lord, may teach you, and to be able to work by My power and the Lord to be able to guide you. Oh, when man does not love the Lord, he is capable to commit all sins, and sin is the violation of the commandments written with fire on stone in order to lead man to life.

Oh, shout to the Lord, Romanian people! Learn by heart the beginning prayers, which announce the Lord that a prayer from the earth comes to Him. **The beginning prayers are the key which unlock the road of the prayer[98] to the Lord**, oh, and those who have separated so much

---

[97] *See the selection topic: „About the graven image (icon) and the sign of the cross", r.n.*

[98] **Note:**

The beginning prayer:

In the name of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit. Amen.

Glory to Thee, our God, glory to Thee.

Glory to Thee, our God, glory to Thee.

Glory to Thee, our God, glory to Thee.

Heavenly King, Comforter, the Spirit of truth, present everywhere and filling all things, the Treasury of good and Giver of life, come and dwell in us and cleanse us from every impurity, and save our souls, Gracious One.

During the Easter period, instead of Heavenly King say:

Christ is risen from the dead, trampling down death by death, and on those in the tombs bestowing life. Christ is risen from the dead, trampling down death by death, and on those in the tombs bestowing life. Christ is risen from the dead, trampling down death by death, and on those in the tombs bestowing life.

Holy God, Holy Mighty, Holy Immortal, have mercy on us.

Holy God, Holy Mighty, Holy Immortal, have mercy on us.

Holy God, Holy Mighty, Holy Immortal, have mercy on us.

Glory to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit, both now and ever, and unto the ages of ages. Amen.

Holy Trinity, have mercy on us. Lord, cleanse our sins. Master, forgive our transgressions. Holy, research and heal our inability, for Your name's sake.

from the churchly order from the beginning do no longer know this, and they do by themselves when they want to send prayers to the Lord, for many think that they love Me much as they are, but the love of the Lord is not as man thinks to work it for himself, for it is something else when man has it in him, oh, and everything is learned from the fathers, from the saints who built My church, teaching it from the Holy Spirit, Who guided them from heaven.

Oh, My country, I am in you the Alpha and the Omega, and I also work in you in the end of the time and write in you the book of My coming as word on earth to weave your glorious garment and to dress you within My word, just as I am dressed, and My word announces you as queen, My bride, My country. I do not close My book on this day, but first I am blessing you for Me, for you, whether you want it or not, are My country from the beginning, and you remain My country forever, and you have a destiny sealed by the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, even from the time when the heaven, the earth and the man were created, and I gently hold you at My bosom and comfort you with the voice of a Shepherd in order to make you beautiful, and soon, soon, you will be My beautiful one among the nations, and your cross of today will bring you glory and you will be My glory, and you will be queen as well, My country, for I am declaring this promise and I will fulfill it in this way. Amen.

Sons, sons, Romania will rise to beauty and let despair depart, and all the looks will be towards her, and you be My support and carry Me, and let us carry and support one another, sons, oh, and to many people you will be a great joy, and then I will bring and set you under the veil, as I know to work for My mysteries before the people on earth, and as I am going to work for you, too, then when this time will come, and it will come, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

18-03/31-03-2019.

The sixth Sunday of the Lent, of the Palm Sunday, the Feast of the Lord's Entrance into Jerusalem

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, peace to you now! I have shared My word on a day of the royal feast and **I entered on a white horse in My Jerusalem with you, as it is written about My coming in the end of the time; the white horse and its rider, the mystery of the Lord's coming with His victory.**

08-04/21-04-2019.

The Feast of the Lord's Resurrection

Oh, hear the Lord, you those who are on guard at the gates, (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) hear His walking and word with which He is coming!

Lord have mercy, Lord have mercy, Lord have mercy. Glory be to the Father and to the Son and to the Holy Spirit, and now and forever and ever. Amen.

Our Father in heaven, hallowed be Your name, Your kingdom come, Your will be done on earth as it is in heaven. Give us today our daily bread and forgive us our sins, as we forgive those who sin against us. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.

For Yours is the kingdom and the power and the glory, Father, Son and Holy Spirit, now and ever and to the ages of ages. Amen.

(*See Orthodox Daily Prayers*)

Arise, you watchmen sons, so that I may enter the citadel and into the book! I am the Lamb of the Father. I am the Lord of the resurrection, I am the Lord of the powers, and you open to Me as many times as you hear the wing of the messenger wind and then My voice to open to Me and to put Me into the book, My book with you during these days.

And today, I have with Me the great memory of the Sunday of My resurrection from among the dead, for I was crucified two thousand years ago, and the cross was My resurrection, oh, sons. Oh, if I am the sacrificed Lamb, and the One resurrected after My sufferance, after I carried the cross up to Golgotha, oh, behold the joy which I put through the word between you and Me: Peace to you, sons! Peace to you, citadel of My word! And peace to you, too, to those who have come together in the citadel at the spring on a day of Passover because of your love for the Lord! However, now, while you are gathered at the table with the saints, I am declaring over you the greeting of two thousand years ago on a day of Passover: Christ has risen!

Oh, sons, I am embracing you within the spirit of resurrection. What shall I say to you sweeter, and more comforting than what I told My disciples after My resurrection? I greeted those who were sad at that time, and I told them: Peace to you! And I am saying this to you, too: Christ has risen! I Myself am telling you this news for the Lord's Passover: Christ has risen!

Oh, open completely to the Lord, sons! I am sitting down with you in the word and I am revealing you My mysteries of that time and now, oh, sons gathered within My love for you, and I am asking you, as I asked those at that time, remain in My love! You should always have this great care, and let it accompany you moment by moment. You need only and only great love to remain with it in My love for you, sons.

I am a beggar behind those who hear My coming of today by the word over the earth, and I am telling them with great longing: remain into My love, remain into it, for I remain in you through it, for otherwise some other kind of love can pull you out of My love.

Sons, sons, what does My love within you? It teaches you the way of the cross, the love that I had for you with the price of My crucifixion on the cross for you. If you forget this for a moment, then I feel you have left Me alone on the cross, for My love for you was the cross on which I was put, when I let Myself laid on it by those without My love in them two thousand years ago.

Oh, sons, I am feeding you on a day of the feast of resurrection with the sweet whisper of My love for you and then I am going with this love to share with those who seek Me with My coming to you, as those who are waiting in the way of the light to take it on the day of Passover.

Oh, what a stubborn world is on earth, well sons! **There were, at that time, and there are now great signs by which I, the Lord, work over the people in order to draw them,** that they may hear, believe and seek after Me with love, but man hardens in his soul and opposes, and he does not stop to understand and know the Lord, the Master, oh, sons. Oh, behold what those of two thousand years ago did to Me! They found Me, knew Me, saw My power, My mercy for man, My coming after Man, and still they opposed, for they understood who I was, each one of them understood, they understood within themselves; however, their stubbornness was big and went over the edges and they agreed with each other to destroy Me, because their foolishness had blinded them completely and pushed them to the uttermost darkness, and they did with God as with the last one of the mortals and pinned Him with nails; however, immediately there came upon them great pain and it did not help them the lie for which they paid and spread against the truth of My resurrection three days after My sacrifice on the cross, oh, and behold how much stubbornness there is on earth in those who do not want the Lord in the way of their human life, sons.

I am speaking now to you about My mysteries of that time with My disciples, and about My mysteries with you, oh, sons. Oh, I do not see any piety because it is not anymore; one no longer feels the pain for Me at the memorial services for My sufferance for man, and for them there are only spoken formulas and movements, but the whole living of My love, full of great sufferance for man, oh, no one really perceives this thrill of the pain and love paid with great pains to be laid on earth between man and God. **Now, those who crucify Me with all their sins, they take the Last Supper to make it, and they share it among themselves as they and the people want, and by no means according to the man with Me,** and not after great repentance, so that it may be able to wipe out the sin between man and God, for man to come closer and take the Lord in the inner being of his life, for I said this: ***«Unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood, you do not have life in yourselves».*** (*See John: 6/53*)

Oh, I could not have then but a little handful of disciples with whom I shared My mysteries and then My flesh and blood in order to remain with them forever, as I had promised them. Oh, not even today have I been able to have more disciples than at that time, not even today, sons. Countless multitudes were following Me to do them good, to their souls and bodies, but when the time had come to replenish My kingdom in man and with man at the Last Supper, before My crucifixion, oh, I did not have prepared for this but only a little handful of hearts, and I took them to a secret place to have the Passover meal according to the custom, and **then I was the Lamb of the Passover,** and I gave Myself to them before My sacrifice on the cross, so that they might believe when they would see Me sacrificed for them for their sins, **so that they might believe that the bread and wine, about which I told them that it was I, and to be able to remain with them covered under this mystery, that they might believe that I was God coming on earth and fulfilling the Scriptures, which had been speaking about My coming, about My sacrifice, and then about My resurrection.**

Oh, sons, once again I did this work of the Last Supper after I was resurrected, once again I left My flesh and blood in the image of the bread and wine, for I came into the way of My disciples from Emmaus and gave them **the sign of My resurrection, the bread and wine, the Last Supper,** oh, and then I laid Myself down as on the altar for them to do this to My remembrance and that I might remain with them to the end of the ages, as it is written, and **then I founded the church, which satan and his hell cannot overcome, for I, the Lord, am the victorious Lamb and I am with those who are My people to the end of the time,** and satan was already overcome even since I was sold and judged, crucified and resurrected, and I left the slaughtered Lamb for My disciples as their food and life, to be with Me to the end as I am with them, I in them, and they in Me, as I am in the Father, and the Father is in Me, this way between Me and them, **and behold the mystery of the Last Supper, sons!**

Oh, it is not between Me and man as men may want it, no, sons, no. **I am the mysterious One and I am with the mysterious ones as I was at that time,** and those who sell Me have been selling Me from that time and up to this day on money and they have been serving the Last Supper on money to give the Lord to those who gather in the name of the Passover day and they pay with money to take the Passover from those who sell it, as I see that everywhere it happens the same on the day of the remembrance of the Lord's Passover.

Oh, and I am asking you, I am asking you on this day to speak to those who have come to the spring, to speak to them about My Last Supper with My disciples at that time, as with you now, for this work, its work and all its mystery, have to be well understood, and every heart that bears the Lord with His mysteries has to be responsible, and that **this expensive preparation and**

precious wedding dress do not have to get old or break, it does not have to be forgotten by the one who wears it and it has to be kept with honor, and the Christian needs to be like a house where the Lord is honored and He is the King of man, and man is the Lord's kingdom, oh, and there is no other life more beautiful than this for man on earth. However, if men do not know this beauty and no one tells them, then they remain within the spirit of ignorance and do not know the Lord in the very deep of His mysteries with man, and behold, men do not have part with the one happiness on earth with them and in them, and then near the Lord in the heavenly things, after they end their travelling to heaven.

Now, I am giving you the exhortation of resurrection and the exhortation of the keeping in the mystery of the resurrection, sons. I told My male and female disciples then, after My resurrection, when I saw them aggrieved, and I told them this: ***«Rejoice!»*** And now, I am telling you the same: Oh, rejoice one another, one from another, and always, always give joys to each other, sons, **give the Lord to each other as joy and life.** Give each other words of blessing and rejoice giving yourselves to the Lord with the joy in you and among you, for the devil does not want you to be like that, but he would rather like you to be cold and without peace with each other. However, you should take from Me to have and keep in you a beautiful soul like God's, for I am the One Who gave your soul, and I am the beautiful one, sons, and I want that God's little part in you to be beautiful, but you also have to know and do not forget that what keeps your body alive is the soul that I put within you by My breath once with your coming on the earth into the visible world and full of comforts by its creation from God, but also full of the spirit against Me between man and Me, beginning from paradise, when the spirit foreign to the love between God and man, between man and God, prevailed against man, for love obeys and it does not work otherwise but by its dough, sons.

Oh, when I, the Lord, have such sons on earth, oh, how can I not come, how can I not hurry to come and fulfill My promises for those who seek in them after My kingdom?

Oh, keep one another from sorrow, sons, and do not bring about any pressures to each other. Peace is good; it's good medicine, that is why I placed it among My disciples always, always, and I always said to them: Peace to you!

Oh, but how are you to avoid the annoyances of each other? How is that possible? **Sons, sons, first choose the part which will not be taken from you, the peace between Me and you, the Lord, moment by moment with you,** and with Him in you and among you, work those that you have to work for My work and yours day by day, sons. Oh, get used not to be pretentious, not to be discontent. Flee from your self-esteem and you will get rid of the wounds from one another, for the man's spirit is gentle, and the same is yours too, sons, and you need holy love from one another, for the holy love fills the souls with mercy, with gentleness, with humility, and then you take care not to bring forth any burdens, you can no longer do this, but rather you grow less and accept to lose for the sake of the peace of those around you, for peace is sweet, it is the healthful spirit in man, it is a good occasion for those in heaven for you, and behold the moments and states of resurrection and those of the joy of resurrection, sons, as for those who were burdened and aggrieved I said this: ***«Rejoice!»***

Oh, sons, a depressing thought is dangerous when the devil lays hold on it, and when man sees this, then it's too late, and the devil takes advantage against him. However, a good and sweet thought is a great sadness for satan, and he is careful to take it.

Oh, and do not forget sons, that without Me you can do nothing, this is what I have told you. Only with Me can you do all that you do. Furthermore, do not get confused to believe

that all you do you do it with Me, for everything you do without Me is called nothing, sons, as I can do nothing without My Father either.

Oh, who else on earth is more instructed by God than you, sons? Therefore, you should value this miracle and My mercy, become a wonder before Me, and show mercy to the Lord and bear Him, sons. Get ready in haste to stay under the cross of My coming, for not everyone has this honor; even kings do not have it, well sons, and God reveals Himself to you so wonderfully, so loving, and He asks you to have this measure as well.

I am bowing now, with all the heavenly hosts and powers, to appreciate your gathering together greatly for the heavenly feasts with you here, and behold, the heaven has companions to spend mysteriously and holy on earth with, and all are made with hard work both in heaven and on earth, and the price is big, sons.

I am going to tell you great mysteries of which no one has spoken before, and I will fill your hearts with longing and love with longing for My mysteries with you and at you, oh, sons.

The spirit of resurrection is hovering now into the sky with the feast of the Passover coming in the threshold, and the whole nature is singing in its language: Christ has risen! During these days of mystery, any little branch wafted by the wind, any songs of the little birds, any swinging flower or any travelling cloud in the sky, the air and its spirit bearing of God and mystery, all and everything are singing today: Christ has risen! They all sing for the Lord and for all the memory of the feast of My passions and resurrection with victory for you, for those who love God and for the whole nature, which **awaits the new creation, for all and everything awaits the immortality[99], oh, sons. Oh, let this be your desire: the redemption, its revelation as soon as possible, everything as immortal like God,** and then let the joy will be fully and there will be the endless day of Passover, the Lord's Day with you, those who listen to Me and love Me in obedience, for obedience is love, and then you will be the Lord's Day, oh sons, and night shall be no more, neither shall it come any more and we shall endlessly sing the song of resurrection, the song of the Lamb's victory, the new song, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

15-04/28-04-2019.

The third Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Prudes

Christ has risen! I am getting ready to descend into the book with a day of the feast of resurrection, with the witnesses of My resurrection, with My companions of two thousand years ago, with those so much troubled at that time and severely tested in their faith, however, strong in their love and steadfastness, for love does not know its end in those who have it in the dough of their nature, then in the mystery of the birth from above of those destined to be born for God on earth and to bear Him and then to confess Him with power and with any price they may pay before people.

Oh, here I am with them in My today's descent into the midst of those who have gathered here early with the longing in them, and today they are writing in heaven their coming at the table with those in heaven, with those who are filling now the sky above the citadel of My word standing here in groups-groups, on the hearth of the Romanian people, the country of My second coming as word on earth, the Father's envoy after man on earth, because man has to give an answer to God and he cannot escape this answer, and I am coming to help him, and I am coming to let him know

[99] *See the selection topic „The mystery of humankind salvation - the mystery of incorruptibility", r.n.*

that I come, **but I also let him choose alone,** either the love and faith that I, the Lord, come before him to help him, or the carelessness of God and soul, because the Lord wants man to be with the love for God in him, for God's dough is love and its entire beauty, and it is the great power in man, when man has it and shows it by working and watching for its protection, because love has got only enemies; God and it have the greatest and most enemies, and therefore, it has to be guarded not to be crushed by enemies, and the man who has it, stands watch and defends his citadel from the enemies entering it, who want to take control of it and rob the man in his own citadel.

Oh, and behold, I come before man and give Myself to him with all the support for his life, for his freedom, and **then he has the duty to be grateful to the One Who gives him the life in his body, through the soul that he holds the body alive, that keeps it on the move and in the spirit,** and this mystery has to be set on the table for My feast with the people of My word to give them the spirit of the heavenly wisdom, by which they come to know God's mysteries, the mysteries of the human life and their conduct, **and I, the Lord, want to see that man understands everything like God** for the time has come.

Now, My today's country, you are My today's dwelling place, and I am giving voice to My mouth to confess your mystery from God, and I am comforting this beauty of yours, for **the Lord found His pleasure with you even from the beginning of the creation of heaven and earth; He has established you to be the first and placed in you His treasure,** which does no longer know its assignment from God, for **man, the man's making out of your clay at the beginning of the creation, this is the treasure that God has placed in the dough of your body, and here I am with My dwelling on this treasure in this land, here I am declaring the new creation from the top of the earth, the new birth of the world,** as I promised two thousand years ago, and now I have with Me the witnesses of My resurrection of that time and I am showing them the new beginning from the end of the time, for I am the Alpha and the Omega, I am the beginning and the end, I keep working at the end too. **Oh, at what ending?**

Oh, peace to you, peace to you, to those coming from heaven and disposed here in armies!

And peace to you, those from the Romanian land, gathered here on a day of the feast of resurrection at the end of the time! **Oh, at what end, sons?**

Oh, beloved ones, with the Lord there is no end[100] without beginning, for the Lord is without end; He is eternal. **The mystery of the end is being settled on earth and it brings with it the renewal of the world;** it brings the new birth, for this is written to be fulfilled, and God works according to the map.

Oh, I came two thousand years ago to fulfill on earth those that were written to be fulfilled then, and after I arose from My crucifixion, I said to My witnesses at that time: ***«I will be with you to the end of the time».*** (*Matt: 28/20*) Oh, how should My word, spoken at that time, be understood? Everything that God has spoken needs to be understood with faith.

When I finished My work on earth two thousand years ago, I brought with Me the resurrection, the new beginning, once with an end. **It is written into the Scriptures about the end of**

[100] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

the lawlessness.[101] Even from the beginning[102] it started to make its nestle and man started to oppose God within him, **and this end of lawlessness has to come, and after that a resurrection, a resurrection[103] like that of two thousand years ago.**

At that time satan rejoiced over My ending, but at that very time he was also judged, and overcome with the new beginning, which crushed him. Now satan is rejoicing, too, but the end of lawlessness is surely coming; the renewal is coming as well and satan is going to lose again; he will lose everything, for this is written.

Oh, here is why I am coming now on earth as word! I am coming because it is written for Me to come[104], and heavenly hosts are coming with Me too, with the kingdom of the heavens above the earth inhabited by the human world; however, I, the Lord, am coming with My visitation over God's creation and bringing into order the work of the new beginning! Oh, I am caressing your face from God, your beautiful face, My today's country of My second coming from the Father. However, you are still under slavery, you are under the cross, oh, My beautiful one! Those who want you to be theirs have robbed you, but you are God's mystery even from your beginning, **you are the fallow land with a treasure in it,** you have been My longing for seven thousand years, since your spirit started to cry with Me in the mystery; it has been crying like a man, oh, and man does not know that he cries. He thinks that he laughs and is happy when he is in good condition, but does he really know what a mystery he is, and that this mystery cries?

Oh, My beautiful country, it is a feast of resurrection with those from heaven in your sky here, and the sky above is full of heavenly hosts now. Oh, how beautiful you are, how beautiful your spirit is, how beautiful! The heavenly hosts are embracing your body with their look and comfort all around, they are marking your margins and looking at you from above and you are My beautiful one. When a man goes to a place he desires because of the beauty of that place, he rejoices. Oh, how are the heavenly hosts supposed not to rejoice now, here, over your beauty from God. **I have established on your hearth, in your holy land, the citadel of My coming on the earth now, in the end of the time,** and I have work and voice to do over the land from the midst of this mystery.

---

[101] ***«The Son of Man will send out His angels, and they will gather out of His Kingdom all things that cause stumbling, and those who do evil, …***

Then the righteous will shine forth like the sun in the Kingdom of their Father. Anyone who has ears should listen! » (Matt: 13/41,43)

«The mystery of lawlessness is already at work! But now, there is one who restrains, until he is taken out of the way.

Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming». (2 Tess: 2/7,8)

[102] ***«Everyone who sins breaks the law and in fact, sin is lawlessness.***

Whoever lives in sin belongs to the devil, since the devil has been a sinner from the beginning. This was the purpose of the manifestation of the Son of God, to undo the work of the devil.

Those who have been born of God do not keep on sinning because God's seed abides in them. They cannot go on sinning, because they have been born of God.

This is how the children of God and the children of the devil are revealed: whoever does not practice righteousness is not of God, and neither is the one who does not love his brother [or sister].» (1Joh:4,8-10)

[103] ***«The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised»*** (Matt: 27:52)

[104] ***«And may He establish your hearts, blameless in holiness before our God and Father even to end, at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints.»*** *(1Tess: 3/13)*

«when He comes to be glorified in His holy ones (Or "saints") and to be admired among all those who have believed (because our testimony to you was believed) in that day.» (2Tes:1/10)

Oh, and your dwelling place is beautifully prepared here, now, for the feast of this time. I have come here, where We make a great stopover every time We come. From here I share heavenly gifts, holy powers and much comfort, as many times as I come and stop here with My saints, and I give you holy powers, My country, My beauty. I give you victory against the devil. **Your cross is not for your destruction, but rather for God's glory and for your resurrection, too.**

There is no resurrection but only through the cross. Oh, if only man would learn this mystery of his life! Oh, if only you would also learn, Romanian people! You are more and more aggrieved, more and more wounded, even if you do not feel like this. You are handcuffed and caught in trouble, in ignorance, and if you did not have any holy watchmen from Me above you and at all your borders, oh, then your enemies would definitely crush you. Oh, what good would it be to you, oh, what good would it be to you if you opened to My word of longing, of instruction and life, and to My love for you! **Oh, you do not open to Me and because of this you suffer.** Those who have appointed one another as your shepherds have left you deserted and enslaved, and they feel no pain for you, since even for themselves they do not know what to do. The rulers of your church may make temples over temples, one over the other, one near the other, but if they or you do not take heed of My voice that comes to shepherd you, oh, My country, you will not get free of pain and oppression, of the lie of those who suck you totally so that you may die, My country. **Oh, and you will not escape bondage, but only when you open to your Lord** to lead you and to teach you to bring down the heaven on earth, which man lost once with his disobedience to God.

And I, your Lord, I say now unto you: Arise My country, arise My beautiful one! **I am the Last Supper on your land, I have the mystery of the paradise at work on your hearth,** but arise to hear, to see and to work for Me and with Me, and arise so that you may be able to work for you then. Oh, it hurts Me, it hurts Me for you, and it hurts Me from you and I am telling you that it really hurts Me.

I am coming back now here, at the table of the mystery with you, those gathered at the spring on this holy day, and I am speaking with you the mystery of the Last Supper, sons, and the heavenly hosts are taking from above My today's speaking and are eating it. Oh, My supper with you on earth is only mystery. In the evening of the Last Supper two thousand years ago, I told My disciples: ***«Take and eat, for I have earnestly desired to eat this Passover with you, and I will no longer by any means eat of it with you until I take it new when the Kingdom of God comes».*** (*See Luke: 22/15-20*)

Oh, look now from the glory at the revelation of My words of that time, at My Last Supper with you then, oh, My beloved disciples, **and behold, My Supper set here day by day now, and at which all the saints are coming with you from heaven, and this is the mystery spoken at that time, the kingdom of the heavens spending with its supper on earth, for where God is, there the heaven is, and there God's kingdom is as well,** and We make them all new, as it is written[105], for God works everything with people, with His people among men.

Oh, sons gathered at the spring within a great feast, oh, **God-bearers are needed for the Lord to be on earth with His carried kingdom**. Man does not know what kind of dwelling place

[105] ***«Therefore, anyone who is in Christ is a new creation! The old things have passed away. Behold, all things have become new!»*** (2 Cor:5/17)

«The One Who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new!" He said, "Write, for these words of God are faithful and true!"» (Apoc: 21/5)

he would want to be. However, he has sold his life and My place in him, **the place where God is supposed to dwell with man on earth among people.**

Oh, behold what man does; and he has been doing this for seven thousand years! Man has loaned his heart. Man puts someone in his heart, attaches himself to him and then keeps him in his heart and thought, and since that time there has been only trouble, only search, only longing after the one cherished in his heart, oh, and there is no longer any place for God in the man's heart who seeks after man, and man cannot do otherwise with his heart. Oh, there is no more place in man for the love of God, is as big as the man's heart for the Lord's heart!

Oh, sons, nourished from above, oh, who else can still think of the Last Supper, at My sitting with man at the table, at the man's heart, that for God in him?

Oh, sons, man has got so many sins that have to be cleared from him, from his heart and mind, and **he cannot get cleaned from them but only with My body and blood, this is what I said.** Oh, only in this way can man ask no longer to sin after that, and if he does not ask for this, then he sins, he keeps on getting filthy and then he does not get rid of this bondage, of sin, sons.

In Israel's time, the sin offering was ordained, and the sinner used to bring a living being as sacrifice; an animal or a bird to be offered as a burnt offering for the forgiveness of his sins. However, when I was to give Myself as the sin offering for the man's forgiveness, then those who heard to do this, shook and marveled, many other trembled at that time and many left then, forsaking Me. Oh, how easy it would have been for them to understand, especially after I, the Lord, really did so. I let My body and blood put on the cross as a sin offering and I told My disciples: ***«Do this in memory in Me, and as many times as you do this in memory of Me with you, I will give you life and food and I will be with you, I will be with you to the end of the time».*** (*See also Luke: 22/20; Matt: 28/20*)

Oh, sons, oh, sons, take and learn! Get used with the Lord among you and in you, for I said: ***«The Father is in Me, and I in Him, and he who sees the Son sees the Father»,*** (*See John: 17/21*) and I also said: ***«I in you and you in Me»,*** and **this is the mystery of the paradise, the mystery of My life in man, this, son, it is that what deifies the man,** and he can no longer be a man and that is all, for a man passes from body into spirit and becomes god by grace and then he demands responsibility for this, for **the lamb of meat, eaten by those at that time on a day of Passover, became the Lamb of bread and wine,** and the heaven takes care of the man's soul united with My soul, My blood united with his blood, God one with man, I in him and he in Me, as it is written.

When blood does no longer have in it the soul of the one with a soul in him, then the heart does no longer work and man passes into nonentity and the same is with the animal too. Oh, God spoke to Moses and said that the people must not eat the animal with its blood in it, **for the life of the flesh is in the blood**, (*Lev: 17:11*[106]), and this is a great mystery, **it is the place of the soul in man**, and man cannot understand this mystery alone with his mind. The soul is given to him by God and it returns to God when it comes out from the flesh that has carried it, oh, and the mystery of the soul and its place in man have to be well explained and understood, sons.

The male and female disciples of My resurrection are amazed, for I, the Lord, speak mysteries hard to perceived by the mind of the Christian man, and they are taking from the table of teaching and are amazed.

---

[106] «***For the life of flesh is its blood and I have given it to you on the altar to make atonement for your souls; for its blood shall make atonement for the soul.»*** (Lev: 17:11)

Oh, beloved ones, in the same way I was speaking with you at that time, too, but that time was not the time now. And you oh, and you could hardly understood these great mysteries, of which I was speaking to you, for I was speaking: ***«I in you and you in Me, as Father is in Me and I in the Father»***, (*John: 17/11*), **and this is how the heaven joins the earth and God unites with man.** Oh, and so few on earth understood this mystery at that time, very few of them!

I, the Lord, give you to speak near Me, on your day of feast. You are the witnesses of My resurrection. You remained with Me after all had deserted Me, not waiting to understand and not understanding.

Oh, peace to you! Peace to you with those gathered at the table of Passover, at the supper of word here, in My gardens on the Romanian land, and with which I am well pleased now when I come!

— Oh, little Lamb, Jesus, beloved and dear Teacher, Your great and fervent longing is being fulfilled now by the mystery of Your kingdom with the disciples from heaven and earth together at the table of the Last Supper, oh, little Lamb Lord.

We too had prepared the Passover like any Jew in that year, for You had sent us to work before You, but before this happened with the lamb of Passover, You had broken the bread and said, giving Yourself to us in the image of the bread: ***«This is My body which is broken for you»,*** (*Matt: 26/26*), *and over the cup of wine You said:* ***«This is My blood which is poured out for you».*** (See Matt: 26/28)

Oh, how great God You are, Lord, the Creator of everything! You made man out of dust and breathed the spirit of life on him. And You made God out of bread of wine, and You put over all these word and spirit of life giving, and You Yourself, Lord, hid in this mystery, for You can do everything only by the word and by the work of Your hands, which gave us the bread and wine, the Last Supper, Your flesh and blood, and You remained with us.

Oh, we did not understand at that time, we did not understand, but we believed in Your word and our faith helped us, and everything is possible with the one who has faith, as You said.

We have gathered here now on a day of feast for the memorial of Your resurrection, and ours as well, Lord. Our longing has been growing more and more, greater and greater, for the mystery of Your kingdom on earth. We are coming with the heaven, with those from heaven on earth, and You are the One Who can do everything, and You can through the covered mysteries, so that they may be carried out in secret, and that they may not be tempted by the tempter, who entered and shook the paradise when man became an enemy in paradise; however, Michael, Your angel, cried out aloud then: ***«Let us stand well with reverence and awe!»,*** (See Heb: 12/28[107]), *and then the shaking from paradise stopped. Oh, and after that the paradise have remained without the man You placed in paradise, and this angelic word is being established now for every man who eats of Your flesh and drinks of Your blood through the church, and this word cries out to man*

[107] ***«See that you do not refuse to listen to the One Who speaks. For if they did not escape when they rejected Him Who warned on the Earth, we will certainly not escape if we turn away from Him Who warns from heaven!***

Then, His voice shook the earth, but now, He has promised with these words, "Yet once more I will shake not only the earth, but also the heavens". [Haggai 2:6]

The words "yet once more" indicates the removal of the things that are shaken since they are created things. But those things which are not shaken remain.

Therefore, since we are receiving a Kingdom that cannot be shaken, let us be grateful and so offer divine service to God acceptably, with reverence and awe, » (Heb: 12/25-28)

and tells him to stand well with reverence and awe for God is God, and He gives Himself to His saints, He, the Holy One of the Father, gives Himself for the man's sins.

Oh, how beautiful it is here for You and for us, Lord, how beautiful! This heavenly vision is up there in the sky now, and down below here, as we see everything on this day of glory, oh, only if all those on earth have the chance to see it, those gathered now at the spring, Lord!

You, those gathered here on this great day in heaven and on earth, oh, do not forget this: each day starts with God, it starts with the communion with the Lord by prayer, by holy readings, by songs of praise, and then let this thirst come again during the day and then during the night, and let the Christian man do nothing without God, but in everything and always let him work only with the Lord, only with prayer and petition, and with the remembrance of the Lord's exhortation, that is in everything with His guidance. Oh, if you do not count your life everyday with the Lord, you cannot walk according to the map, and you go without any direction; however, you are not supposed to walk without "any direction," and the time passes and it is not redeemed, and there comes the question for every moment with respect of how life and time were used.

Oh, man does not need so much food as much as he eats, because he needs God more; he needs God's love in him, for man and his body are God's dwelling place of rest, man is the Lord's temple, oh, sons and beloved brothers, but behold what man and his body have come to be: food for the worms, invisible worms, but which grow more and more; little by little they grow more and more in the man's body and man eats more and gets very sick in his restless body, for much food whips his body and makes it heavy, and in this way God has no more room in man.

Oh, what is God supposed to do with you, man, for you to believe that you can live not only by bread alone? Oh, try and see, for you do not believe otherwise. Behold Moses, Elijah and John, many, many people who lived and loved God, and who did not have so many weaknesses even though they did not eat so much bread, even though they ate so little; nevertheless, love can do everything, everything, and it could live in them, and behold where the power comes from for you to be able to do, too, beloved sons of our Lord and yours, as well.

We are confessing You, Lord, with longing, and we are dearly speaking to them about Your life in them, about Your love, dear Lord. You have forgiven us for our whole weakness, which You bore for us. With much forgiveness You were healing us, and You were healing many, only that they might have in them the love of You, and through it, faith, Lord. Oh, the growing love comes from faith, when it is in the nature of the good man with the soul in him, and his soul is in his blood and it puts the blood to work, and man is alive when his heart is at work. However, when his soul goes to be with God, the man does no longer have any life in his body, the blood has no work. And the Lord, oh, beloved brothers, teaches us His mysteries, the mysteries of the life of the body and the mysteries of the eternal life of the soul, and we have such a great God! And You, Lord, are love, and it is the life in man both on earth and in heaven, as well.

Oh, the today's joy is great. How are we to share it, Lord? There is no such great power and time for those who carry You today with the word of the feast, and the feast and its word are great. Oh, praise to You with great celebration and praise to Your glory, and You are the One Who knows to work and fulfill!

We are sweetly celebrating with You, we, the male and female disciples of Your resurrection, all of us who gave You comfort and loved You at that time, bearing You in our souls with Your godly sweetness, and which gave taste to Your life in us. Oh, let us set everything now according to Your will, dear Lord!

— My beloved ones, oh, dear disciples, we make the half, we divide the time and work in two halves, and we are going to stay with the people gathered here, and then we are speaking to them the entire word given and they will be fed with it from the table of the feast.

Yes, sons, you are going to stop from the work of the written word in its wholeness and you will go to the people, and then we are going to send them the whole word, as it is, on the clouds. Oh, welcome them now, and then we are giving them protection from heaven for their return home. Give them the good food for the moment and work in such a way that you and they may have time enough, for I, the Lord, take good care of all things, sons.

I am embracing you all within the Holy Spirit, each and every one of you, those who have come together at the spring. **I am giving you the power of understanding of the Lord's mysteries**, and the power to work according to them and after My will, and My will is shown to you by My word for you, and for Me in you. You need to learn on this great day, only for you to want it, only to you to feel as at school, and to learn diligently to be able to walk and to be with the Lord, sons.

Oh, it is so nice here, so beautiful! The heavenly armies stand in awe and reverence, and are with such a great and much glory in the sky here, now, and the whole feast is only a heavenly vision, the whole preparation and arrangement of the feast above and below.

Oh, sons, **seek to understand the heaven on earth, My mysteries with you**. Love the mystery of the paradise, sons, and everything is going to be revealed during this day.

And as for you, watching children and receiving of God, go forward with the word of the feast. However, you should also walk into the midst of the people gathered and we are going to dispose everything with much peace, sons.

I am going with you, and everything is going to be organized and clarified, the longing, the love and My entire doina[108] during these days with you on earth, oh, and we are going to share much, much comfort, for the work of the mystery of My word with you is the resurrection over people, oh, sons.

***

I go on speaking with you, those gathered at the feast of resurrection. I have a good opportunity for My meeting with you face to face here. I will go on with My word and then I will bring it on the way to you, oh, and how much I would like My mysteries to be understood, to be believed and wanted, for behold, the time has come for us to reveal great mysteries, for there has been no work coming from heaven to the people by this time, it has not been one by this time to be able to work through it before the revelation of these mysteries, coming out as from a scroll to be brought into the light so that those who hear them to know about them.

Oh, I did not have any people sufficiently prepared, I did not have any, and how much I would like to have one and share with it the mysteries of the heaven, the mysteries of life, and the mysteries of eternity, which have remained in heaven once with man's separation from God! **Well sons, the Romanian country was chosen from the beginning of its creation by God and great mysteries are kept within it and for it, and they wait to be brought out from the veil and to**

[108] Doina – lyrical poetry specific to the Romanian folklore which expresses a feeling of longing, of mourning, of rebellion, of love, etc., being usually accompanied by an adequate melody; a musical variety of the folkloric Romanian creation, characterized by its deep emotiveness and especially based on the feeling of longing, A good example by Doina is: *Doina mourning* *or* *Mocirita & Doina de jale* by Gheorghe Zamfir, r.n.

be lived on earth to meet the Lord, for the Lord is coming, He is coming and He is preparing for Himself a holier and holier way, and He is making friends on His way, too.

I have established a citadel here for Me, and it is called a holy mountain, it is called a beautiful height and it is worked to the joy of the whole earth, the mountain of Zion, a tower of protection made by God, as it is written about the Lord's city, oh, for I have no where to look on earth to see My church as I founded in the beginning to be working on earth, and as My disciples worked at it, through it and for it. Oh, and I keep looking in vain, for there is only world and the spirit of the world everywhere and the sons of the world are in the places called church, but where else shall I look to see God's son, too? Oh, it is only through people like these that God keeps the world, but where shall I see them on earth? They are those who are hid in the spirit of obedience to God, sons. They listen to God not to people; they do not take God from the people.

I told My disciples, who were My people there, and I told them this: ***«Come out of the world, My people!»*** (*See Apoc: 18/4*) Oh, and the same thing I am telling today to those who want to walk on the way of My cross; however, those who do not understand God's language and the mystery of His word, remain in confusion and disobedience, they remain in the world **and go on the way with the priests who sell the Lord on money and ranks**, for these paid servants do not have anything of love between Me and them, and they do not follow Me with their life, with their work, and the world is blind and follows them, for they say that they see, and the world also says that they see, but in fact they do disobey the commandments of life, and when the sickness of disobedience comes over the bodies, no one calls out to God for it and no one prays to the Lord saying: *"See, Lord, the sickness of my soul and heal my soul so that my sick body may also be restored."*

You see a priest and know him after his robe and after the place where he works to earn his bread, but you do not know whether he is or is not the wolf that tears at the back to take the pray to his masters, for the man goes to the priest, according to the tradition, to get cleared of his sins, to obtain the forgiveness for them, but the sly servant gives them further to those whom he serve for his paid job, while he says and sings: *"Praise You, Lord!",* but in fact he has got another master.

Oh, there cannot be more cunning a man than the one clothed in the robe of the servant of the altar on the outside. You cannot receive the ministry of a priest if you do not understand how to become an informer, a traitor for those around you in the flock where you serve. And if you do not do your mission well, that of a sly one, that of a traitor, or an informer, then there a new method now; that is to ordain the servants two by two to do the ministry together and by this to sell one another to their masters as well, for each one sells those whom they shepherd, so to speak, Lord, but the paid shepherd does not tend the flock and he cannot be otherwise but only cunning in the service of those highly-placed, and by no means is he in God's service or in the service of God's flock.

Oh, there is no distinction between the priests in the time of My crucifixion and those that are today, who have done this all the time and put to torments those who have lived with God in them. The priest betrays the Christian and gets servants to buy the steps of the Christians, and the places so called churches are full of Judas, and the Christians come into them as to God, but Judas hides there, and he is always there, and he walks with his steps after the life of the man loving of God, and this is his job.

Oh, there is no priest, who does not spy and betrays the Christians to his masters. It is not in vain what I, the Lord, said, two thousand years ago, about the priests of that time, that they turn the house of My Father into a den of robbers; however, **My church does not need any high**

houses, with attractive ornaments, **but it rather needs Christians with whom the Lord to set His supper on the table,** as I set it in a secret and modest place with My disciples two thousand years ago, and as I chose a poor cave to be My place of descent on earth as a Child.

Oh, sons, many eat My bread, and they take it from those who stole the house, the costume and the recipe for My supper, and they sell the Lord on money to those who want to buy Him, but neither those who work after the recipe, nor those who buy from them take after My will for the resemblance to Me of the man who unites with God through My flesh and blood, oh, and it is seen that those who sell or buy Me do not want Me, but they look only after their own interest and that is all; nevertheless, they will be questioned about the fruit, and they will have nothing to show to God, but only their firm and name, like those on earth who are used to all kinds of business of their life.

I am speaking the word with pains to exhort to repentance even those who boast that they do not believe this word and who say this because of shame, since they do not do My will in their life, and they choose to say that they do not believe that this word is God, who sends a calling to them, too. I am the One Who knows the hidings of the man's heart and I always want to help him get rid of them, to take the burdens from his soul, and when I rebuke him, I do this for his correction to urge him to have remorse because of his sins and for repentance, not for his punishment, for I am a merciful Shepherd and I keep on waiting with patience and love for man.

Oh, for you, man, **I shed My blood on the cross and I gave My soul once with it, for the soul is in blood** and it sets the heart in motion and it beats, and by so doing it gets warmed up and then it warms the body as well, giving it life and movement of life. When My blood flew on the cross and then on earth, I remained on the cross in My body without its soul in it, but when I was resurrected the soul came back and entered Me.

Oh, the soul came back into My body and raised it as then when the soul enters the one who is born and has already received breath of life, because I came out of the earth as from a womb, like Adam, who was made out of clay and received his soul out of My mouth when it breathed life upon him, **and Adam received God in him. Oh, and My Father did with Me likewise; He breathed and I had My soul again, and the blood left got warmed and I rose again to life.**

Everything happened like that at that time in order to establish the Last Supper, oh, sons, to lay the foundation of My church, well sons, and I to be its foundation stone, as it is written, and faith and obedience are needed for the Lord to be on earth as He established His supper at that time, the Last Supper, oh, and in this way I have remained to the end of the time, as I promised My disciples. However, I do not have any of those who love Me, I do not have them at My supper; My supper has been robbed together with all its mystery, and the Lord is crying on the altar, and He is crying crushed and despised by all those who do not love God.

Oh, I would have liked with love and longing to prepare the Christian and to remain prepared all the time the Christian who knew Me with My coming in this word. It would have been for him to have supper with Me, to be with Me, and I to be to the end with every son who has known Me by this word and with whom I have spoken by My today's coming the mysteries from above of My kingdom with man. Being in the world, it would have been for the Christian no longer to be of the world, no longer to take from the world, no longer to borrow its customs. **I have wanted the work of My word to be a nest for the growing of God's sons for the Christians who have come to hear My word.** I would have liked that My nest with chicks to be a warm nest for the new seed, to grow them as a mother, to feed them as the bird that brings in its peak the food

for its chicks, this is what I have wanted to be the people of My word whom I have been feeding from heaven for such a long time.

Oh, sons, I have given bread to man in order that he may no longer eat meat. I gave the man the word in paradise[109], what he was supposed to eat, oh, but what does he eat? Oh, and what do animals and birds eat because I have also given them food to eat?

Sons, sons, if there had not been any bloodshed at the beginning, death were no longer, no man or animal died. I wanted to make Cain repent. I exhorted him well to do good and not evil, this is what I told him when I saw that he had wanted to kill his brother, when I saw this in his mind and heart. Oh, but he did not receive My exhortation when I saw him downcast. Then he proceeded with the killing of his brother, and again I came into his way questioning him about his deed. However, he hid it in himself, and then I told him: ***«What have you done? The voice of your brother's blood cries to Me from the ground».*** (*Gen: 4/10*)

Since then, sons, man has kept eating meat, and I do say carefully when I say, but I say with great pain either, that **two thousand years ago, My body became bread and wine by My word and through My name and being put over the bread and wine, and the eating[110] of the bodies bearing soul would have ended on earth, or at least in the Christian people, Christ's people, that is the man united with My body and blood, who became bread and wine.** While My apostles were catching and eating fish, I told them that they were not supposed to catch fish. I told Peter: ***«From now on you will be catching people alive».*** (Luke: 5/10) Peter used to eat fish and sold fish on money to others as though the fish made by God were his, and I taught them God's mysteries and I also expected them to understand them.

I gave meat to the people of Israel, because this is what they had asked for when they started to grumble[111] and be discontent with the manna God had given them, but they received their reward for their lust, and all the man's lusts will not be paid otherwise, and man will receive his reward for each good or evil he has done, and I have been suffering for seven thousand years because of his lack of wisdom. I have given My body and blood to man as food, and especially for the forgiveness of his sins, and **I suffer when man seeks after bodies of meat** and when he does not seek Me as his food; however, man needs faith to believe that I am the bread and wine, that My body and blood means these.

---

[109] ***«God also said, 'Look, to you I give all the seed-bearing plants everywhere on the surface of the earth, and all the trees with seed-bearing fruit; this will be your food.»*** (Gen. 1/29.)

[110] *See the selection topic: „What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?", r.n.*

[111] ***«The mixed multitude among them lusted exceedingly; and they and the children of Israel sat down and wept and said: Who shall give us flesh to eat?»*** (Num: 11/4)

(Moses said to the Lord) ***«from where have I flesh to give to all this people? For they weep to me, saying: Give us flesh, that we may eat».*** (Num: 11/13)

«… And to the people you shall say, purify yourselves for the morrow and you shall eat flesh; for you wept before the Lord, saying: Who shall give us flesh to eat? For it was well with us in Egypt: and the Lord shall allow you to eat flesh and you shall eat flesh.

You shall not eat one day, nor two, nor five days, nor ten days, nor twenty days;

you shall eat for a full month, until the flesh come out at your nostrils; and it shall be nausea to you, because you disobeyed the Lord, Who is among you and wept before Him, saying: What had we to do to come out of Egypt?» (Num: 11/18-20)

«…The flesh was yet between their teeth, before it failed when the Lord was wroth with the people and the Lord stroke the people with a very great plague.

The name of that place was called the Graves of Lust; for there they buried the people that lusted». (Num: 11/33,34)

Oh, sons, he who remains a Jew eats the flesh of a lamb, he eats meat, but he who wants to be Christ eats from his mother, from Christ; he eats My Last Supper and redeems his blood, his soul, sons.

I made man out of dust and I could do this. **I made out of God's Son bread and wine, God's flesh and blood as food, and I could do this, and I did this for man** in order that man may never be separated from Me up to the end, and I to be together with him forever, and that animals and birds may no longer be slaughtered for human consumption, because man did evil when killed a man, the killing of his own brother, sons; nevertheless, people have been born of the one who killed, and since then a cry in a loud voice has been heard in heaven, the voice of those who have been killed for the Lord: ***«They cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, holy and true Master, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?" »*** (*See Apoc: 6/9-10*) And they were told that ***«A long white robe was given to each of them. They were told to rest for a while longer, until their fellow-servants and brethren (who would also be killed as they were) should complete their number».*** (*See Apoc: 6/11*)

Oh, sons, I would like very much to eat My Passover with man, as I have longed for it! I would like every man to receive the obedience from paradise, as the saints of the heaven have. Oh, what shall I do for the wisdom and this longing to come over man, sons? Man, poor of him, does not know how he is supposed to be, even if he hears and reads the word of My mouth, with which I am coming now and getting into his way to prepare him and to give him a little white robe of linen as I gave to My saints.

I have come on this day of feast with heavenly mysteries, with great mysteries, sons, and I do no longer have any room in heaven and on earth for the joy that I was able tell you, to make you understand what I did two thousand years ago, and how I laid My church, whose mystery was perceived profoundly by so few of those who were coming to the flock of My disciples, for they were coming not prepared, and My disciples had to work hard for those who were so ignorant. Then My pain has kept on growing more and more with the passing of the time because useless people have wanted to minister and serve at the altars, and these keep on poking Me with their conduct foreign to the way of My cross, they hold their nose up high in the air as though they were shepherds, they oppress the flock and suck its vigor and labor, and they tear down the planting and do not take care of it, because they have not chosen to do this, but they rather do something else and have masters foreign to the way of My sufferance for man, and in time, few, few of these have followed Me suffering from those foreign to God and tending them with a sober spirit, as some merciful shepherds like Me, for I have mercy on the man who is born of man and does not choose the way of his life with the Lord, and, unfortunately, even those who have met the voice of My word during this time are like this, and not all of them want to understand their duty to the spirit of life that is to be, oh, and I suffer great pain from the coldness of the man's soul, sons.

This is a great day in heaven, great for the greatness of My word on this day. This way was a great comfort for Me, but also sweet sadness, together with the male and female disciples of My resurrection, for they are also sad, oh, for they also did not understand fully, and were not able to fully live the life of paradise after My return to the Father, where I wait for all their descendants with tears of longing. Oh, but not all love Me, not all are able to come where I am, as it is written about those who love Me on earth in their longing to their home.

Oh, sons, who are so tired, My today's word is much, this is a great day, and I have kept you under the burden and for Me, and for the people gathered in order that we may tend them with

the spirit of resurrection, well sons. Now, we are dividing the work in two, and in this way we are going to work, and this is how we are going to confess this day with its work.

Oh, happy are those who receive you in My name, sons. In thirty days, you are going to start a new preparation for My stopover, the stopover of the feast of the descending of the Holy Spirit, when I will gather again people at the spring and take comfort from it by its coming here, under My tending upon it.

I pick up joys, little by little, and I am seeking after comfort, sons. I am tired of longing and waiting with longing. I miss man, I long after man to make him in My image and after My likeness, oh, and they are among those who are coming and they are among them and from among those who are running back after a time of staying with Me and with you, and they do not know what they do, poor of them. However, we are keeping to the track and it is also keeping us, and little by little, we are picking up comfort on the way, for I am shepherding My people and teaching it to have repentance, and repentance brings occasion of comforts, it brings warmth in the hearts and longing after forgiveness and after God, sons.

The heavenly guests are fully amazed; those who are celebrated and those who have accompanied us in retinues that are displayed here, in the air of the garden.

Oh, those who have gathered at the feast from everywhere are comforted, and they catch little wings of longing and steadfastness on the way, but I am asking them all to perceive My entire longing of the mystery of this word on this day and **to receive the spirit of a deified child**, to receive love, sons, love which does not fail, for that which fails is not, it was not love, because love does not fail, as it is written.

Oh, let us speak up again and again, upon the feast and upon its guests, the greeting of My resurrection: Christ has risen! Christ has risen! Christ has risen!

I have mercy on you, I have compassion, worn-out sons, but the guests from above and those from below are catching the spirit of resurrection of My mysteries on earth, oh, and how much I have wanted this power and its work to take place, for I have been speaking on this day about the mystery of the Last Supper, oh, sons, and this is My longing for two thousand years, and I cry for longing, and My longing does not get comforted, for it remains and it keeps on burning always, always, and it always speaks, sons.

Oh, I lay down My peace over the people gathered at the spring! We are looking down from above, and we love looking at this.

Oh, what should I do if I did not have you, sons? Oh, peace to you, peace to you all the time! You have so many burdens to carry. Peace to you, sons! I remain within Myself with the things that I have not established into the book with you yet, and I keep them so that I may bring them down on earth with their explanation, only to have you welcoming Me, sons.

Now you send My word there where it is waited to reach from you, sons. And now, I am strengthening you, and you will have rest and receive vigor, because I am giving to you, sons.

Once again, I am laying down upon you the news from two thousand years ago: Christ has risen!

The longing is prompting Me to have a flock coming to the spring for its tending again, and you have to welcome Me and to set My bedding here for the feast of Holy Spirit, again and again a holy feast, sons.

I am breathing upon you refreshment for the carrying of My burdens. I will be with you in the word, and **My Last Supper with you becomes food for those in heaven and for you, too**, oh, and this joy is great in haven and My protection over the citadel and over you is great, sons!

This citadel, and you serving within it, this is My comfort during this time, during My time with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

29-04/12-05-2019.

The fifth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Samaritan woman

(*Excerpt*)

Sons, sons, I am compassionate and I do not want to press on too hard and stay with much word upon you. I am coming in with the discernment and clarification of My people's confusion. Confusion of this kind has reached everywhere from one to another about how the one who is truly the people of My word should feed.

Yes, dear sons, one is freed to wine and oil on the days without release for these for the feasts that fall on fasting days and nothing else is as food for the people of My special coming, prepared at this time for God, and that has got from Me the heavenly food, as I told man to eat before Me to clean him always from death, and then to be able to protect him, keeping him under My shelter, for it is written: ***«The Lord will deliver you from the snare of the fowler and from the deadly pestilence. He will cover you with His feathers. Under His wings you will take refuge. His faithfulness is your shield and rampart. You shall not be afraid of the terror by night, nor of the arrow that flies by day; nor of the pestilence that walks in the darkness, nor of the destruction that wastes at noonday. A thousand may fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right side, but it will not come near you. You will only look with your eye, and see the recompense of the wicked. Because you have made the Lord your refuge, and the Most High your dwelling place. No evil shall happen to you, neither shall any plague come near your dwelling for He will give His angels charge over you, to guard you in all your ways. They will bear you up in their hands, so that you wont dash your foot against a stone. You will tread on the lion and cobra, you will trample the young lion and the serpent underfoot. … you will call on Him, and the Lord will answer you and you will honor Him, the One Who protects you».*** (*See Psalm 91 - 91 MT = 90 LXX*)

I have also told you sons, to clean your house and yard and take great care of My life with you. **I have taught you no longer to eat meat, no longer to raise cattle, living beings and birds for food; I have also taught you no longer to feed on bodies,** and I have also untied your little hands from this work, which may take you from Me, and **I have exhorted you to food as in paradise: vegetables, seed, fruit and all the things that sanctify you and keep your souls and bodies.** Oh, I have taught you because I have loved you, sons. I said: "Let each one to eat from his mother, for you are the Lord's people during this time. **I said not to eat from the animal, from the bird or from any living body, but to eat as in paradise, so that it may go well with you and that you may be My warm dwelling place."**

Oh, there is much confusion in the people, because the news has spread that My people must not eat the food of the little bees. Oh, and so it is, sons, and now I am bowing before you and I am asking you for forgiveness, for some of you say to themselves: "Why has the Lord not told us? Why have we had to feed ourselves so for such a long time?"

Oh, forgive the Lord now, sons! I am bowing now and comforting your little and painful hearts within you and I promise that I forgive you, and I am cleansing you from the guilt in you, from the pressure in your little hearts. Oh, I am working to keep My work and I am patient for the

walk of My work, for those who want to follow Me on the way of the preparation for My coming as word on earth and for the life of paradise of those who are faithful to Me now.

Oh, I cannot sons, I cannot bring My will on earth, when I see how little love of God the Christians have on earth, and I have to sound the trumpet of My word and I have people to share it and to wait for the Christian to do My will step by step, and I have been full and full again with the waiting after the holy steps, holier and holier steps of the sons of My word and I am telling them this: **Oh, there is no distinction between eating milk from the little cow that eats grass, or eggs from the little chicken that eats berries and little worms, or the food from the little bees that eat from the flowers, for all this food passes through bodies, sons, and I am preparing you through a life of paradise for the paradise,** for you saw how the man fell from paradise, and how hard the Lord works to make the man worthy of the paradise from which he fell at the beginning.

I promise you to further reveal you these holy mysteries, coming down from heaven for you but now, sons, I want to appease your burden and I promise to forgive you and to clear the burden of your hearts, oh, and I am taking you from the beginning with a clean growing, for man always must begin and not stay. However, you too, sons, have to forgive My patience, for I suffered that I could not bring the news of the fulfillment of many that have remained to be set, but behold, **he who believes in My coming as word on earth, cannot be as in paradise,** when for such a long time he has been on earth and as on earth.

I spoke with Israel, I spoke with him in parables that I would take and bring him to a place where milk and honey flew, only that he might want to walk with Me and get out of the world, to come out of Egypt, but he murmured on the way and wanted again the food he had had in Egypt, and I did his will, but he no longer had time to see the Canaan, for Israel's sons died on the way. However, the sons born on the way obeyed and gave them the blessed land, oh, and I have suffered pains over pains from them too all the time after that, for man does not have steadfastness to the end, sons; he does not have as the Samaritan woman and her whole house had, after they had known and come to love Christ.

Therefore, the true people of My word are not to eat the food made by the body of the little bees, as they do not eat from the little cow or chicken either, and this law is holy for those who love and listen to the Lord and His coming of nowadays, with the mystery of the paradise on earth with man.

Sons who have set My word on earth, oh, sons, it is not with you the one who does not have communion of soul with you, but at least let one like that not be against you. **Oh, dear sons, with you are those with whom you rejoice and who rejoice over you and with you either.** And what is still to be clarified, we are leaving now for My coming again to you in the word, but now I am leaving you to have rest, but also those whom I am comforting with My revelation now, for they are sad and crying with the soul in them for the time until now, of the ignorance of this mystery coming down to you now. Oh, get together within My peace and have hope in God and in all His things through you, for He gives you to bear and to be, He, sons, He.

I am keeping to My bosom those who are weak in their love and I am raising them too, but with this longing, so that they may do My will with longing and to weep after it.

Now, peace to you! My holy peace from margins to margins over the sons of My word! I am sharing My embrace to all. I want them all to have at My bosom, which is gentle and longing after sons. And let the man come to you and learn to know what to do, to know from you, as it is well for the man to know and not choose any of the two evils; nevertheless, if he still has to choose

because of the pressure, then it is better for him to choose the lesser evil, and to sprinkle himself with holy and cleansing water over all that the Christian of My people uses and I will receive him, for it is written: "You shall not touch anything unclean for you, and I will receive you." And as for you, remain clean in obedience, and I will receive you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

13-05/26-05-2019.

The Feast of the Lord's Ascension

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, how you will be sought, sons, but, as with the flood, the door will be shut on the outside for those who have despised My exhortation and yours, too, that I had given them in time for their good.

Oh, sons of the people of My word, you, in order that you may get rid of those that are to come over the world, as it is written, you have to ascend higher, for I have to see this with you and that I may be able to protect you, sons, and that is why, I am asking you to choose a more and more preparation, more and more the fulfillment for your salvation, because it is written: ***«No evil will come to you, and the plague will not come closer to your place».***

24-05/06-06-2019.

The Sunday of Pentecost, the Feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit

I am looking down and bringing My love. It is the feast of the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, on this day, and the hosts of saints are singing here, above, in the garden of My word, and the angels lift up their bugles to announce the feast.

You have opened the gates of the garden, you have been working hard days and nights and you have opened now for the guests to come in at the feast, sons from the spring, and now we are giving the news for the beginning of the celebration, those from above and those from below, from the earth, gathered here for the feast with joy. I am looking down and bring My love and I thank you with respect for My work with you, for your obedience whenever I ask you to bring a sacrifice, and now, peace to you, sons! We are opening the celebration and welcoming the guests from above and from below and we are laying down the spirit of joy between you and Us, and the most unhappy ones are those who do not believe the miracle and My coming to you with the saints and angels at it is written for Me to come.

First, I want you to know, sons, that from you and up to Us there has been rising and growing a fruit tree with fruit in it during these days while you have been setting the bedding of the celebration of the Holy Spirit. I have put the seed of the fruit tree in My garden with you, and you have been taking care of the life and growth of the tree, you have been working with much peace, with much patience and love, sons, with sacrifice and readiness, and all together are only one fruit tree bearing fruit, and now the angels are sounding their bugles and the beginning of the feast of the Holy Spirit is getting ready and everything is only glory here.

Oh, little angels, sound, sound your trumpets, for the joy on this day is great both with Us and with them!

And now, I am giving you joy, to those who have come to the spring of My word. Rejoice, oh, sons! I am giving you the Holy Spirit to be your joy. Oh, welcome to the spring of the descent for the Lord!

Oh, sons, what are your joys? Do you have any joys, sons? Do you make any joys? Do you know how to make your joys? Do you share any joys around to be joy on earth? I told those who were aggrieved at that time: ***«Rejoice!»,*** and this is what you are to say now to each other, too, oh, sons.

Sound your trumpets, angels of the glory from above, you those who make God's commandments come true! Sound, for the people to know that the good will is peace, it is glory! **Let the people hear the Lord and let them learn what joy means and what the sign of peace on earth means as well.**

Two thousand years ago, I used to walk from place to place and the multitudes were following Me to bring comfort and rest to their grieving spirits, I was setting the table of word and food for their body, I was blessing it and giving it a good taste and I was making them happy with My mercy upon them; I was making Myself known as God with power for miracles, and I was also bestowing gifts upon My disciples saying to them: ***«Do the same to those on earth!»*** (*See Luke: 6/31*) Oh, and I could hardly wait for the mystery of My coming from the Father to come upon them, the Son of the Father coming in the flesh to be able to bring to man salvation, joy and man to learn to do these, too. I was praying to the Father with petition for man and I was lifting up those who were suffering. I was teaching those who were close to Me the prayer to the Father, oh, and behold what a great blessing is from Me to have a place day and night in the midst of this little village from where prayers, watching, spirit of humility and love to come up for those in heaven. This little mound has the Lord on guard over the town here; it has hands lifted up to heaven and it also has a calling to the Lord for the watching from above, for support, for peace and for longing after heaven, for the watch and for the glory of the country, oh, and that is why it is order here, set from heaven to come up to the Lord; and, therefore, we are organizing feasts of joy, of good will, oh, and all these heal, all build God in man, and that is why I have been raising among people sons useful in heaven so that God may work with them for those that do not look for those in heaven for them on earth, and behold, the work of the Holy Spirit is growing, watching and it is bringing joy and holy work upon people; it brings as spring brings with its coming wonderful flowers and all kinds of fruit, and all grow like man, they grow little by little and offer themselves. However, when spring comes with bad weather, which spoils the flower even in its bud, and then its fruit does no longer come out, oh, the same is with man, too; if he has good weather, if the bud of the life blossoms in him, he receives comfort and grows from flower to flower and the fruit passes through many things before it comes to complete ripening, and then it gives itself to God and man as fruit of love and commitment. And on the other hand, if bad weather comes ahead of time and spoils the man's course and growth, oh, then man does no longer bring forth any fruit and he is no longer to the Lord's joy.

Oh, the lack of fruit is not good, sons. Let us invite all to a sweet table with those in heaven in days of holy feast, for behold, I am trying to teach you how to be with the heaven, My sons, and this is how We are to teach many at the hearing of My voice upon you here. The holy prayer comes out from the holy man and makes the connection of the heaven with the earth, oh, and then people would be to bear a great burden if the holy prayers and holy saints had not been heard giving to God with a clean heart and with clean hands so that their fruit may come back to people.

Oh, sons, sons, I thank you for your coming at the water of the spring of My word, and My joy is great as many times as I have you gathered here. I always have ordained holy fulfillments to do good with them to those on earth. Oh, I am teaching you to take care of you by your resemblance to Me as much as possible for you, sons. **The human body has to be a vessel in which God**

dwells, and care must be taken not to let anything unclean enter it, for **the human body is the house of God.**

I have been teaching the people, tended by My word, and telling it not to take from man, and rather to prepare everything by himself, with his hands washed, everything that comes into his body, of God's son's among people, because people do not wash, they do not wash their hands and their heart, and neither do they wash their mind or spirit, or the house where they live on earth, **and if you, man, are not and do not stay clean, oh, God does not dwell within you**, and it is known that God does not dwell with His face in you.

Oh, come to teach you, come to the spring and take advice for your life from the Lord, sons! Rejoice that I have a healthy people with its fulfillment here, and for which I have waited for such a long time to come out on earth through its obedience to God.

Yes, sons, I lift up more and more, higher and higher above the evil, those who are the people of My coming, and you, those who receive from them My word springing here upon them from My mouth, oh, you have got now a strain in your heart, and I, the Lord, understand it, and here is what I am telling you now: **I have told those who are My people, ready and more and more prepared, I have told them not to eat any bodies but to eat only those that the Lord ordained in paradise for man to use as his food**. Oh, neither do I offer, nor push anyone to take more and more of his steps to fulfill more and more completely the prayer with fasting, so that victory may be through this. However, I am still saying, sons, that he is overcome by satan, and that the time has come to have victory against him, oh, and he and his devils cannot be overcome but only by fasting and praying, these two powers helping each other against the enemy devil, who was born even from paradise to become the man's enemy by his disobedience to God's will upon him.

When I built man, I did not built him to eat bodies with a living soul, nor to eat what comes out of bodies, for I wanted man to be immortal, and I advised him what to eat in order to live for God, for the One Who had created him.

Oh, man did not receive the obedience to the Lord in paradise, but now I am coming on earth as word and My way of coming is built by the people who are obedient to the law of heaven and life. And I am telling you now, to those who are confused and questioning, that you may choose to be on the right or on the left of the obedience to God, and I am telling you, sons, do not be confused. Yes, I have come and told the people of My word not to eat the fruit of the little bees, but I did not force anyone to do what I asked the people of My word to do, the people I need to work the fasting and praying in a wholesome way; however, anyone who does not choose to do so, that one is not among the sons of My people, for he alone chooses not to fulfill the Lord's will, and **if he chooses so, then so it remains and he remains on the left side.**

Oh, sons, more and more difficult days are coming, and they are coming because of the non-fulfillment of God's love for the people on earth. People cannot be guarded from evil unless they dwell in God's will, oh, and there can be no bargain for the man's protection from the Lord. Now, each one chooses, and I have the duty to say, for **I am the One Who foresees and I announce man to avoid the way of evil,** for evil comes through the man's disobedience of seven thousand years ago, oh, sons, because man wanted to be like him even from the beginning, and he did not want to be like God.

Oh, and this kind of advice I have over the people of My word and for its good conduct before God, which keeps the Christian far from fire, from sins, from big damages. And the same

is with the holy conduct too, the same is with the shunning of evil, which man does on behalf of the devil, who pushes him to sin.

Oh, sons, two thousand years ago, I went to be with the Father, and I told those who were following Me that the Holy Spirit would come and take from God and tell them everything[112] that were to be told. Oh, and this is what I am doing now through the Holy Spirit, and I am bringing advice for those who follow Me with their fulfillment and conduct. And I am giving you these dear gifts, too, if you want to have them, but I do not press anyone, but each one chooses to be on the right or on the left, as he wants, as he chooses. However, I, the Lord, want you all to be My joy, My rest, but satan also wants you to be his joy, his gain, oh, and how shall I not tell you this, to know that **the Lord had created man to be His house?**

I like it very much to gather you here once in a while to spend time with you and to teach you the mysteries of life and the beauty of the holy man. **I miss very much to have as many sons of the law of the heaven as possible,** and I miss to remind you of it, sons. Oh, you know how much I suffer that God cannot be with man? I am holding you tight at My bosom and I am asking you this with longing, that I long very much, and My longing prompts Me to come on the way and teach you.

Two thousand years ago, I spoke about a very deep mystery; **I said that I was going to set the table and invite[113] to it the sons of the kingdom of the heavens on earth**; however, they did not come, and then I sent My servants to invite and gather from everywhere the armless, the crippled, the paralytics and all those forgotten by everyone, and to bring and have them sit at My table and fill the table, to which those who were invited did not want to come.

Oh, here is the table, here is the parable I spoke about at that time, and those who call themselves My church do not come, they do not come closer, they do not like to do God's will, and hide from it behind their unfaithfulness in the word that has been springing out of My mouth for such a long time on the hearth of this people, chosen now, in the end of the time, so that I may come on earth to fulfill the work of My coming, and if My coming in the word had not been true, oh, its trace would have been lost, it would have been lost a long time ago; however, I go and not a jota of the word of My today's coming will pass without its fulfillment.

---

[112] ***«But the Counselor, the Holy Spirit whom the Father will send in My Name, will teach you all things and remind you of all that I said to you».*** (John: 14/26)

[113] ***«But Jesus replied, "A certain man gave a great banquet and invited many people.***

At supper time, he sent out his servant to tell those who were invited, 'Come, for everything is ready now!'

But they all began to make excuses. The first told him, 'I have bought a field, and I must go and see it. Please have me excused!'

Another said, 'I have bought five yoke of oxen and I must go try them out. Please have me excused!'

Another said, 'I have just been married, and therefore I cannot come!'

That servant came back and reported these things to his lord. At this, the master of the house became angry and said to his servant, 'Go out quickly into the streets and alleys of the city, and bring in the poor, the maimed, the blind, and the lame.'

The servant said, 'Lord, it is done as you commanded, and there is still room!'

The lord then told the servant, 'Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel people to come in, so that my house may be filled!

For I tell you that none of those who were invited will taste of My supper.'" » (Luke: 14/16-24)

Oh, so it was, that I called and call those who understand and believe in their heart and know Me after My song of Shepherd, and those called did not want to come, and they are afraid of their rulers and of those who are their little ones, and do not have power to come. However, I have a people, I have a field, I have found faith on earth, oh, and the Lord's will does not perish from the midst of the people, because I have found an obedient people and protected by its obedience, and My glory is with it.

Oh, to this glory you gather **when you come at My voice, which is calling you at My table, at the table empty of guests and which is waiting to be filled and to bring joy.**

Oh, sons, gathered at My table, rejoice as I, the Lord, rejoice when you come. Oh, learn from Me to share true joys, the party with God, sons. **It is a great honor that I give you, and you remain indebted for it, sons.**

I am looking down and I am coming with My love. I am gathering you under My look and love. I am visiting you with mercy. I am giving you powers from above for My will in you. I miss you to be at My table with those coming from heaven here at the feasts. Oh, be wise. Look at the fruit in a tree to see how it grows day by day until it becomes tasty, sweet and giving of health. Oh, in the same way you should want to be for Me, to grow like the fruit that grows bigger day by day, and which it grows like man, little by little until the fulfillment of the ripe fruit. **The Holy Spirit, the Comforter, is teaching you all these things**. You are the sheep that do not have a fold, for there is no sheepfold on earth, nor shepherds with mercy on My sheep.

I want to make sheep of those who hear My voice and I want to be their Shepherd and to guard them from the wolves and from enemies. Oh, listen to Me that I may be your Shepherd, for you are not tended, sons, and that is why you do not know how to do My will. Behold, I am coming and teaching you. You know My song with which I shepherd you, oh, sons! I want to feed you with sweetness, with joy, with the peace from above, sons. **There is a feast of word of the Holy Spirit. Take and eat from heaven**, for everything is poisoned on earth. I come on another way and I do not let you die, only for you to know My voice and mercy for you.

Now I am setting your steps on the way back and I am giving you angels on your way, sons. Oh, do not forget about My place and table here. **My voice is milk and honey[114] from**

[114] ***«Let my kinsman come down into his garden and eat the fruit of his choice berries. I am come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spices; I have eaten my bread with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk. Eat, O friends and drink; yes, brothers, drink abundantly and be drunk with love!»*** (Song of songs: 5/1)

heaven upon you. Oh, peace to you! I wrap you up in My longing for you. I am asking your heart to dwell in it, to put in it, so that it may be able to do. Peace to you! Remain My people! I remain with you, sons, only for you to want this.

And as for you, people from the spring, oh, behold, you have succeeded. You have prepared My bedding, and I will give you joy for your love. I am your rest. You are My rest. I thank you that you are Mine. I thank you now and forever because you carry Me.

Oh, peace be upon you, son, My people, son and fruit of My coming as word on earth!

We remain embraced together, sons. Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you! Amen, amen, amen.

03-06/16-06-2019.

The first Sunday after the Pentecost, of all saints

(*Excerpt*)

Sons, sons, I am coming down sweetly among you on a Sunday day, and I have at My today's table heavenly richness, My descending with the saints, and in the midst of their celebration they have My trumpet, My Virginia, the one I asked in marriage so that she may be a vessel of the preaching of My word over the earth, a gentle body in her time on earth, a heart faithful to the calling I made for her, only love for God, and **she came into the world and was born on the Sunday of all saints, and the saints saw My great grace set upon her, and they saw the heavenly protection set upon her, too, and I started to prepare her little by little, and I waited for the great day of the beginning of the sounding of My word by this trumpet,** oh, and she had been My dwelling place on earth for twenty-five years.

10-06/23-06-2019.

The Feast of the Saint Prophet Elijah the Tishbite

It is a feast among the saints and angels, and the word of the feast has to be written into the book. I find you awake to make My entrance into the book, sons from the gates, oh, and I appreciate you for the care you take of Me, and My yoke is light, it is holy, and this is how you are to bear My coming on earth and the writing of My word into the book and its sharing after that, and I, the Lord, am your burden, but I am also under the burden with you, sons, for you need a lot of help and you have nowhere to take it from, and no one tries to perceive My work with you in his heart and deed, oh, and only I, the Lord, support and strengthen you, for My yoke is hard to bear for those who bear the things from the earth and not from heaven.

Oh, sons, today it is feast in heaven and at you, and the heaven of saints seeks with you in the feasts, they come with Me to you with their feasts and they come with longing, too, and I look at their longing, for I promised the reward of their love, of their faith, of their holiness on earth, and I give it to them.

Elijah, the prophet, and the great company of prophets are celebrated among the saints on this day, sons. Oh, peace to you at the table with them, peace to you and them, in the spirit of heavenly and fraternal love, My sons! And now we are setting the table, taking from it and sharing it with the people of My word and with those who are taking Me from you for the food of their soul, **for at the last table of word with you I promised that I would tell you how powerful the holiness of this people is for those on earth and for those asleep, who wait and keep waiting**

from those on earth, as some who wait for their resurrection and receive from their homes help, comfort and perseverance from God for them, for the time of their resurrection, and I have told you to ask the Lord in your requests for them to heaven and to mention all those who have no one in the world to remember them too, for their joy among those who wait is the greatest, sons, and the same is your reward then.

I have told you to bear the Lord with love, for My yoke is easy when I put it on the shoulders of those who bear Me, and for this I have advised to holiness the people nourished from heaven with the holy word. Oh, those to whom I, the Lord, give Myself and share Myself to many through them, have the duty to be holy. The work of holiness is very powerful for the saints through it, and then for many others, sons. It is written into the Scriptures about the wife faithful to the Lord, and through whom her unbelieving husband can be saved, and the same is with husband faithful to God for his unbelieving wife, too. Not long ago, I gave you a sign for a soul who left the earth and I have made it known to you to put him at the memorial tables here, with you, and this for the woman faithful to Me in her life and deed, because I, the Lord, have had mercy on this little and troubled soul and I have brought him to your knowledge for his healing and relief through the mystery of the faithful woman, for the one who was his companion on earth has chosen the love of God to live holy, sons, and she struggles to live according to My will with her faith and deed, and **behold how much I appreciate the life with holiness!**

Oh, those who have passed away from the earth need so much help, so much help from those who have remained alive, My sons, and My work with you is My struggle for them, for mercy overwhelms Me, it makes Me to incline, and you should also have mercy on them, for this is My work with you. Oh, sons, Elijah, the prophet, lived with his life, with his steps and work only in holiness and he had his looks, mercy and work for God fixed on Me only. Oh, how could I not have taken him to be with Me with his holy body for His Lord? He had a group of holy prophets near him in the mountains, and they called him master, and they were seized within his spirit and all were looking at him, as it is written. His heart and his holy life brought forth fruit on earth for heaven, and I could not and cannot but grant his requests since he was so faithful to Me on earth. **His holiness did great miracles, for holiness does miracles, sons,** and by it he used the fire against those who had opposed Me and for the sacrifice by his faith before those who were pagan with their life. **The holiness in man is that which closes the mouth of the beasts, it is that which melts away the ice that gathers the martyrs and it stops the hatred of the pagan kings, and behold how powerful holiness is,** sons, and here is why I have asked it for the people of My word, for the one who wants to be My people through holiness, sons. And to those who are still hesitant, behold I am telling them: long for this great pearl and holy, long as many as possible of you who receive My word as food for behold, I said what it means, how great the gift of holiness is, that is **the heart, spirit and body clean from sin, from the devil, from the world, from haughtiness, from unbelief, and this gift means the fulfillment of the commandments of life,** oh, and I have missed to say this and to remain in My book with you, My sons.

Oh, if someone in the genealogy of a people lives with zeal for holiness, may it be husband or wife, father or child, sister or brother, the Lord has mercy to a thousand generation[115] if the one who loves holiness tells the Lord to remember his departed from the earth.

[115] ***«… and bestowing mercy on those who love Me to thousandth generation of them and on those who keep My commandments».*** (Exodus: 20/6)

To live for the Lord on earth means to live holy, not to have sinful thoughts and desires, but to live on the Lord, **for the Lord is holy, and He does not forget the saints or their people,** oh, because the holiness in the body of the man loving of God has great power. That is why I have always advised the people of My word to get out of the world and to stand aside from temptations and zealously to love his holiness, **for this is what the Lord asks from this people, with whom He wants to raise all the dead** and to restore all things that have been spoiled in time, after the Lord had made them very well at the beginning of the world, and the man as well, only that man did not listen to the Lord, His Maker and Master.

Oh, sons of the holy people, let your prayer begin in this way: "For the prayers of Your Most Holy Mother and of our holy fathers, Lord, Jesus Christ, the Son of God the Father, save us and save those asleep in our people, but also save those who have no one on earth to mention them," oh, and the prayers of the saints will be heard and will enter before the Lord.

And I am also giving a great piece of advice to the sons of the people of My word: Sons, sons, when evening comes do not go to sleep and fall asleep sorrowfully or upset with someone on earth, rather have love and prayer for one another for heaven, because on earth there is a great drought, sons, drought from the things in heaven which feed the man's soul, oh, and man has got used to take from something else for the thirst of his life, oh, and all sins have always scorched the earth everywhere, and there is no more place untouched by sin in man and between man and man, and from the beginning of the world, and up to this day the sea of sins have been overflowing and the earth has been crying under this filthy burden, and the earth cries after the holy man on it, to take and clean with his prayer, with his calling to God for the Lord to come with the restoration.

Oh, the man on earth no longer knows how to take care of those who pass away from among the living. There are still those who strive to keep themselves clean for one year after the loss of their life partner, but the debauchery of the body is released after one year, as though the eternity of the one who has passed away from his body were only one year; however, the life on earth is not only one year long, oh, and this is how the man eager to frolic within his body knows to calculate, and those asleep wait in vain for their salvation. It is written into the Scriptures the example of the life of the prophet Elijah, and man has to learn from the power of holiness and its fruit and from the cleanness of the unbelief on earth, and **as God, I want all the people on the earth to take heed and look up into the sky,** which carried away the holy prophet[116] in a chariot with horses of fire above.

Oh, people on earth, I, the Lord, am telling you: you need to remember your brothers and sisters, husbands, wives, parents and relatives departed from here, and no one tells you how much expectation there is for those who have left their bodies for their salvation from satan and from his fire for those who have left not being cleaned or prepared, and you on earth always give yourselves to the lusts of the flesh and fornication of all kinds, and you forget the bitterness of those who have left through the ages and nowadays, and **I, the Lord, let you**

«and doing mercifully to thousandth generation of those who love Me and that keep My commandments». (Deut: 5/10)

«You shall know therefore, that the Lord your God, He is God, a faithful God, Who keeps covenant and mercy for those who love Him and for those who keep His commandments to a thousand generations, …» (Deut: 7/9)

«Who show loving kindness to thousand generations and recompense the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them; the great, the mighty God, Yahweh of armies is His name;» (Jeremiah: 32/18)

[116] *See the selection topic: „Enoch and Elijah", r.n.*

know that there is great weeping after your mercy for them and I urge you to live for them on earth too, not only for the sin in you, oh, for there will come the time when you leave and cry with bitterness like them, and you will not find any refreshment, oh, for there is no longer a holy life and holy service before Me on earth to draw out from the fire the departed ones of those left on earth and who wait so much, poor of them. Oh, be saviors, be Samaritans, do not be indifferent to their torment, but rather be merciful, for behold, there is no holiness in the Levites, nor in the priests, nor in the laymen, nor in the monks, oh, and neither is any in the elders or children, for children spoil their virginity even from their infancy and feed their sin in them from infancy, oh, and I do no longer have children as the clean children, I do no longer have any, and all give themselves to the sleep of carelessness of soul and punishment, and **there is no one to teach man what holiness is and what it means in man.** For I look at the altar servants and see that they are like the soldier who takes off his soldier's coat and weapon, dresses in civilian clothes to step on the soldier's life and dress for a moment, and then he goes outside looking for an opportunity to sin, and after that he equips himself again as a soldier and goes back to his barracks to fulfill his military service, oh, and the same happens with those who are dressed in the robe of a saint, and which he does not keep for himself in any way, oh, and who else is to call out any longer to the Lord for those found in torments[117], who are waiting for their salvation?

Oh, sons from My spring of word, behold what power the holy life has, always, always, in man, and which took Elijah the prophet into the sky, where I dwell with My saints.

Oh, sons, nothing saves man from his death but only the whole holiness, which is always over his life, and do not forget that the saints are waiting for you, and not only those in torment are waiting for their salvation.

Elijah the prophet is bringing word on earth and he is speaking like that:

— Oh, save Lord, save the people of Your word and bless Your inheritance, as long as You have a blessed inheritance on earth. And forgive those on earth everywhere for their many sins and change their will, feeling and knowledge, so that they may know You fully, for behold, man alone cannot be made holy, and I have mercy from Your mercy in heaven among the saints and I want to work with You for the return of the sons to the fathers, to the saints, and so that men may pray to You for them and for those who have left the earth, and who wait waiting. Oh, and I beseech You with fire, raise the Romanian country to Your will and do this with Your Holy Spirit, make fresh Pentecost days over the Romanian land so that all the people on this hearth may repent at the hearing of Your voice, for the world does not know You, Lord, the world does no longer understand God.

We are in Your coming, Lord, for You come with us, but also let men know Your work for them and Your way of helping them, and bring to us, Your saints, too, the joy of raising from sin of the people on earth, Lord, and then feed them with Your food from above. Amen.

— Oh, amen, amen I say to you, great and holy prophet, I, the Lord, want to work with mercy, but people long after sin, and We expect the holiness from them instead. It is written for Me to pour out of My Spirit on earth, oh, and so I am doing, and so I will do, but somehow the ugly desires of men must be stopped, so that We may make room for Us with the living things from heaven among them, and behold, We have much work to do, and We have to be careful not to crush anything that is pleasing and holy to the Lord.

[117] *See also „A Divine Revelation of Hell" by Mary Kathryn Baxter, r.n.*

Oh, sons in the citadel of My word, I have made clear to you and to those on earth, where you share Me. Oh, we have to take care of them, too, but especially we have to take care of you, sons. Therefore, ask, so that we may work, and that our work may be fruitful. Remember those who have departed, oh, and beside them remember those who have done you good in your work with Me, for I take great care of My work with you, and you are so little supported on earth, sons. However, I am with you, and because I am with you, you have everything, but I also want to have you entirely, with the holiness in you, sons, and in this way let us help each other and go working together, and we are walking, for we have to walk and do not have time to rest but only to walk and we need to do the holy walking, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

20-07/02-08-2019.

The Feast of the Transfiguration of the Lord

Oh, sons, I am seeking to you and after you, that I may speak My word, that I am full of word and its abundant fruit for Me is overflowing, and **I am becoming a river of word and My word is running like a river,** and I, the Lord, am seeking after you to write it down into the book so that it may not be lost, so that it may not flow in vain, oh, no, but in order to leave it to you to make it flow over the earth to the edges, **that until My word is spoken to the edges, I will not be able to show My coming, as it is written.**

And now, I have come to you, sons, I am mysteriously with you and I am proclaiming My word to you, and with it I am calling out that all may hear Me on earth, all, believing or unbelieving, righteous or unrighteous, and **My word goes like lightning and enters everywhere,** and it works mysteriously and powerfully, only that I may be able to put it into the book and you to put it on the way then, and you to listen to Me as My disciples at that time listened to Me, those whom I told My words and asked them if they knew who I was, and because Peter confessed Me as the Christ of God, then I told him Who I was and I also told the disciples that I would be denied by the priests, by the scribes and by the elders, and that I would be killed on the cross and after three days I would rise again; moreover, I also told them that if anyone wanted to follow Me, then he had to deny himself, to take up his cross every day and follow Me even if he had been to lose his life for Me, for in this way he would earn it for Me after that. Oh, and then I took them with Me and went up on the mountain to pray and while I was praying to the Father with so much spirit and fire, I changed My appearance before them, and My shirt was shining while I was speaking with Moses and Elijah about My cross, about My dishonor which I had to bear in Jerusalem, oh, and they saw My glory at that time and they also saw the cloud of glory which covered us, and the Father spoke to them from the cloud: ***«This is My beloved Son, in Whom I am well pleased. Listen to Him!»*** (*Matt: 17/5*) Oh, and then the wonderful moment passed and I told them to keep silent about everything that happened there, until they could tell everyone, and that moment has remained as a memorial, My sons, as well as a memorial for Me and My disciples.

Oh, and this is what I am saying to you: Those who deny themselves and take up their cross following Me, these must live and stay on earth among people in such a way as to be worthy of eternal remembrance then, for behold, all those who have been great among people are remembered by history and by their descendents, whether as great people, or as God's servants, as workers of miracles or doers of good for the faith in God of their descendants.

Oh, those who leave the earth and then do not have any remembrance among people, their life has not resonated unforgettably; however, how happy are those in heaven who have

remembrance on earth, oh, how happy are some like these and the heaven of saints, that grows in number and glory! For look at Moses and Elijah, they worked for the Lord and for His glory on earth, and these great and wonderful saints are remembered near the Lord.

Oh, My people nourished by the word of My mouth so much, so wonderfully, oh, sons, learn from Me, for behold how much word, how much of My glory with you! Oh, learn to be great, to be like Moses, like Elijah, like Me, sons, and be a bell over time, learn this! Learn so that the people may change the way they are looking at you now and later! Oh, so were My saints worthy of remembrance, and with whom I walk and come to you, and who were and spent time with Me on earth in My work, as now in heaven.

Oh, sons, be the sons of the holy feasts, of the days of heaven and of their remembrance on earth, you, those who love the Lord every day, taking up your cross to walk with Him, the One with the cross, sons. Oh, take care all the time not to love yourselves all the way with God! Oh, take care not to fall from this way and do not pretend that you love God, only that, for **when love is in man, it is God,** and if the Lord does not have His right in man, then there is only the love of self in man, and this is not love, and behold, the people who seek after God do not know how it comes to follow the Lord to have a part with Him and not with His enemy and man's.

Everything man works for himself and for his fruit on earth, oh, that leads him to perdition with all that is his. And if it is not so, oh, tell Me, man, that it is not so, tell Me if the work for you leads you to some good that you may remain with it afterwards. And I am telling you again, man, that **everything you work with the Lord, for the Lord and for His people, everything is yours, and you feel only joy if you know how to rejoice over all those that will be yours then, as the Lord keeps them for you and for your remembrance on earth and in heaven among the saints.** Oh, and that is why I come and tell you these mysteries of your eternity with the Lord, and I also tell you that **where your treasure is, there your heart is too,** as it is written.

Oh, sons, keep yourselves for Me, keep away from the dangers of the devil. They come after you have separated from Me, sons. Oh, do not stay without Me in your thought and deed; I have always taught you this. Sons, sons, fasting and praying, which I have given you to work and lift up to Me to welcome My coming to you, and from you over the earth, oh, **these protect you from dangers, from weaknesses, from illnesses, from the pains that come from the devil, from any kinds of visible or invisible enemies, from falling from God's presence, these protect you, sons.** You are always in the midst of the dangers on earth, for you are only flesh of men, not other flesh, as it is written that one is the flesh of the birds, another of fish, and another of men. Oh, and why really, it is not understood why it was written this in the Scriptures?

Sons, sons, there have come all kinds of works over people, oh, and people do not know to distinguish them and differentiate between them, between bodies, sons, between bonds and bonds and between people and people. **The work of God is known by its work. It can only be the one that works at the God-pleasing stature of man, and by this, it is known that it is from God and that it appears among people in God's name.** However, when man remains only within himself and in his sins, he dies likewise, when the sanctifying work comes from God to work his heart, his spirit and the works of his life then, oh, and this means that man does not want, that he cannot love God, that he does not receive, that is stubborn before the power of God, and he does not allow himself to be healed from the sin of the devil in man. **Then the Lord leaves one like him in the outermost darkness,** since he does not allow God to ask him in marriage, and behold, the love of God cannot be in man anyhow. **It means God, it does not mean man,** oh, no, sons. It does not mean in man the man who loves himself loving God, as he may say, loving without

knowing what God means in man and with man on the way, oh, and how few know what the love of God in man means, how few on earth know this!

Oh, how can I make the change? I would do it in an instant everywhere and in everything, but man is against Me in his mind and in his works. How shall I not cry for the obstacle that man has placed between Me and him? How, sons, how shall I not cry? **I created man to dwell in him with My love, with My will in him,** and he has separated Me from him for his will in him, and he has done this always, always. Oh, I do not force him to be My will, but neither can I come in his name face to face with My enemy and his and whose will man always does.

I remain with the tears on My cheek because of the man who listens only to the devil, oh, and he, he does not take into consideration that he listens to the devil. Oh, if you violate My word when I give it to you to take it upon you fulfilled before Me, oh, how comes that it does not get to your mind that you do the will contrary to My will, other than My will, by which I am asking you walking after you, man cold with respect to God!

Oh, every man seeks and wants to be well thought and believed to be righteous, but it is not right for him to demand this. Oh, change, man, or at least let Me change you! **Look for other sweetness instead of the one that comes from sin and from life-losing will in you.** See what you feed your mind with, and give it a spirit of eternity. Oh, flee from temporality, for the temporary life passes and you pass once with it, and you will have no shelter or escape and you will cry for refreshment, for support, for shelter, and you will cry for rest as well, you will cry for Me, for only the Lord and those who love Him will remain, and the other ones will cry for their unrestrained sins, and ruthless with them on earth, after that, too.

Oh, because Moses and Elijah gave Me their life, then I gave it back to them forever, I gave them eternal life, oh, and I am working with them for those before them and for those after them and We will work in this way up to the boundary between temporality and eternity, and those who give Me their lives to use them are eternally remembered.

And as for you, My sons, oh, pray incessantly, and rejoice with such great joy, rejoice in prayer, for it grows you for Me, sons. Oh, do not find it hard to pray incessantly! Oh, let not your prayer be empty, sons, that it is empty of its truth, of its feeling in you, but let it be true to you, that **I truly stand before you when you truly come with prayer before Me.** Oh, sons, seek to pray with a humble heart, and for your longing pray much, pray and say to Me: “Lord, I am empty of the longing after You and I also feel this emptiness, and You are My life, for I would be nothing without You; nevertheless, make me worthy of You to have You as my search and fill my thoughts with You, and please forgive the vanity of my thought and my emptiness of You in it, and make me want You to be my search, Lord, to seek after You restlessly, because I know that I cannot have You otherwise and You cannot have me so that You may be able to save me and be on Your side.”

Oh, sons, I am telling now to the angelic groups to sound for the feast and for the gathering with the feast and the angels are coming close to you and are working with you, because the time has come for you to prepare the time of the feast for My mother Virgin, and you, give place, give place to the angels in you an among you, for you are small and few, but those in heaven come and help you for the whole heaven knows that you are Mine on earth. Now I am raising you and setting all of you in the spirit of humility and love of the heaven and the Lord, oh, and this is how you have to prepare the stopover for Us, and We, those in heaven, are coming and sitting with you on a great day of glory together with its entire memory on earth, and this is how you are to learn to

be worthy of remembrance, to be great, sons, **to be a little bell in time, back and forth,** because the people from all times need you, sons.

Oh, may your love and longing for Me and for the heaven be blessed, as well, for I am filling you if you open your hearts to listen to God and then to His will with you and among you. Oh, be refreshed with humility, with holy benefit, hold counsel with one another as those in heaven do and be present in spirit, soul and body, all in one and everything in one, as the Trinity of God is One and it works threefold.

Oh, sons, beautifully, beautifully prepare this great table of feast and set it here, for the heaven is full of longing to descend with glory to you in My coming with the saints, and the heavenly powers and the angelic armies wait for the calling to come closer to you and to work with you for the great preparation and for the beauty of the feast, and all will be taken into consideration for eternity, all the things that you have been working with those in heaven here.

Oh, little messenger angels, sound the bugles to the earth for the assembly at the feast and the blessing of the steps and hearts of those who gather and the longing in them, for Me and for the heavenly armies, which stop here on the feast days.

And as for you, sons, oh, take care of you, take care of Me with you, well sons who work for Me and with whom I work My coming and its glory. Guide your longing, sons, as I have thought on this day and ask from the Father the longing after Me in you, for the Father has sent Me to you and I am His messenger.

Oh, peace to you, sons. **May the earth and the sky be changed from My glory with you and from you!** May all and everything tremble, and may man tremble in his heart at as well, at the hearing and seeing of My party with you here as many times as I descend with those from heaven here, with you.

And for those that will come together at the feast, **oh, the angels will meet them on the way to carry them as on the clouds of glory to this place, to My holy mountain,** to you, those who meet the earth and heaven in the celebration, in the feast of the Lord's glory, My glory with you on earth, oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-08/19-08-2019.

The Feast of the Assumption

I want to set out on the way before the heavenly hosts, that are prepared for the feast with glory for My Virgin Mother, oh, and I find only wounds on the way and I sit down to bandage them, to repair My way, because the opposing spirit started war on the way of this day of My glory with those who are here, with the people that set out on the way to come together for the today's feast in the gardens here.

Oh, enemy spirit, who has given you power over God? I have a day of celebration with My glory, I am God over all things and I am God over you, too, and now I am telling you to put down your tricks and give way to My commandment and power over you for the setting of the table of word, for the food of those who are gathered here, for I have a people gathered at the feast, and step aside with your wickedness, this is what I am telling you!

I am binding My wounds now, I am repairing My way and I am staying with you, people of My word, oh, but take care of Me and take care of you, too, and learn how to take care of this, for behold, the devil also can, and he is disturbed with anger and wants to cut out My way, but you should also help Me.

Oh, help Me, you who follow Me; lest I may also become helpless for you. **Give power to God to be able to work for you,** sons, oh, and be good, be good face to face with the devil's evil will when he struggles to catch you from the sides and to weaken My power for you, when you do not help the Lord to be with you and for you.

Oh, and now, the heavenly powers stand by Me and We are setting the feast and speaking the word over it saying: Peace to you! Peace to those coming from heaven and peace to you, too, those who have gathered for My Virgin Mother!

Oh, open yourselves, sons, open to learn to be with God before the fight against satan. I, the Lord, am saying to you this: Welcome to the feast!

And behold what I am teaching you: Take care sons, **take great care how to think when you have thoughts to work on them later,** when you speak or when you are silent, when you work with the spirit or body, when you stay or when you walk, when you meet or when you part, oh, be very careful not to err in your thought, in your word or movement, in your judgment of things or lack of judgment, in feelings of love or lack of love, in your works or steps, in your faith, sons, oh, in your faith for it is stricken mostly, even by yourselves when you do not fulfill beautifully and completely My whole watchful word over you and for you.

With commitment or non-commitment, be careful not to err against your souls and against the souls of your neighbors, sons, for souls need eternity, not temporariness or those like it, for here your souls are wandering and are foreign and want after their place of birth, after the sweet top of My bosom, of My inner being. Oh, and I am telling you this to be careful when you come together, because nothing is lost, neither evil nor good, but they are counted, sons, for or against you, and if you are not careful, you will injure yourselves, you will be your own enemies, oh, sons.

Oh, you do not know how much and when I speak to you and I bring warnings to you; therefore, learn to receive and have the angels close to you to watch all the time, sons, for **if the devil sees you only a moment without angels, he comes with his companions and boasts about you and fills you with weaknesses, favorable to him in you and among you.**

Oh, I must advise you, even though it is so great now the day and the glory of the feast that I have placed above and below with all its trials or joys; however, I am your God and I have this watch and duty, and I show you that I have.

Oh, sons, love the protection of the angels with you. Do not walk alone, do not give yourselves to the protection of the evil spirit, and do not flee from angels! He who walks alone breaks the heavenly order set by Me over man. **When you walk alone because of your lack of love, then you do satan's will, son.** This is how he teaches man, he teaches him to hide, he teaches him to be dissatisfied, not to be seen with his hidden things, though I, the Lord, see and know each and every one of it. Oh, this is how the devil teaches a Christian, but who can really hide so that he may not be seen by God when he hides, when the Lord sees that man hides? Oh, and then the devil comes and points his finger to the sin hidden by the others next to him so that he may not be seen with his things.

Oh, again I am giving you a great commandment, and you will be great if you fulfill it, and if not, then you will be considered as violators of the word. **Sons, sons, do not be angry with one another, one from another, because it is dangerous for the soul, sons, and the love from above perishes, love which a soul needs before God to have favor with Him.** Oh, if one is angry with the other or the others and leaves his body in the time of his anger, then he is not received before the Lord and he suffers from his failure to enter before God, for it is written: ***«First, be reconciled to your brother»,*** (*Matt: 5/24*), for otherwise the door will not be opened to the Lord with your

heart, with your prayer, with your sacrifice of any kind and with your passing into the unseen. The devil needs only a moment of disobedience from you and he is already about to lead you to the disagreement with those in heaven, for the lack of the heavenly love separates the Christian from God and from brothers. And if people are always without love, the devils comes and takes them all to his right hand and binds them no longer to escape, those who do not have the love from heaven, the love without error, sons.

Further, I am going to give you another lesson for you to know, and then I am leaving the core of the feast to crown the advice of today over you. **Oh, sons, let the angels dwell in you, let them bring the heaven in you!** However, you might say: How does an angel enter a man? Oh, sons, if the devil enters a man, the how is he able to do so? Man must then go and pray for the getting out of the devils, as it is written about the devils that come out of those in whom they live. Only that the devils have learned the lessons from the angels, while they were also God's angels and lived in the first created man as servants.

Angels enter a man with their power and work and angels are clothed in man, and I told My disciples that they will be clothed in the Holy Spirit, in the everlasting joy, and **where the Holy Spirit is, He shares Himself, He takes from the Lord and fills the man with grace,** with the word of longing, and in this way the Lord has a dwelling place in man. However, on the other hand, if the Holy Spirit is not in man, man is empty, he is completely empty, therefore, it is hard for man to come before the Lord devoid of the Spirit, and I leave him and give Myself to the one who has more, as it is written.

And again, I have another request for you: Oh, sons, let self-protection not dwell in you, that is vindication, the word full of non-humility, the word of the lack of repentance. This feeling and its work are not from the way with the Lord, but rather from hell, and the children of God must blame themselves, not justify themselves, oh, and this teaching must be fulfilled as fully as possible, and it must also be known by heart and then worked so that the devil may be weakened and go away from you, for otherwise he does not leave you without guilt.

I am giving you all these great teachings on this day because the devil has wounded Me on the way of My coming here with the saints and with the feast of My Virgin Mother, sons. However, I have bandaged, I have breathed, I have put the heavenly powers at work and finally I have passed on to you to teach you, sons, and you, oh, do not be inquisitive in yourselves to stir questions about the pressure of the devil; nevertheless, I am exhorting you holy so that it may be protected the power in those that I have set to My work, that it may not be bitten, and as for you, My people, I am setting great powers between you and Me, because otherwise you would no longer be My people, and because of the devil's war, you would no longer be at all.

Oh, My mother, I have mercifully raised them to bear Our coming and the glory of your feast, mother. I have the ointment and bandage in My hands and We have to strengthen the power that carries Us. Let Us caress the wounds, let Us take care and protection, mother!

— Oh, who is in heaven, my Son, Jesus, that does not understand Our heavy walking full of wounds and troubles? We have come with comfort and tenderness over those that are gathered at the feast here. The whole holiday setting is only a voice that is speaking to those in heaven and on earth. The day of my coming to You and to those in heaven has crowned my rest and I can work through it for those who love Us on earth, dear Son.

Here they are, they have come together for celebration! Oh, let Us bless their love and faith; let Us urge them to allow themselves be the dwellings of the Holy Spirit and of His various

works and graces! Oh, let Us listen to them in everything they have brought before Us to rejoice Us, to comfort Us, dear Son!

Oh, come, sons, come to my Son, Jesus Christ! If you come, learn how to abide in Him so that you may have His love.

I am hugging you to my chest and holding you tight. I am bowing before the beauty with which We are welcomed and housed. We are now receiving the comforting for Us from this garden. Open your minds for every word of my Son, Jesus Christ, which you are to fulfill in order to be His sons, oh, sons. Stand up and fight against the devil, and keep on fighting against him, lest he may see that you have stopped fighting for a moment. Oh, learn, learn to believe fulfilling the word of my Son! Amen.

— Oh, My mother, let Us bless the way back to their homes now, mother! Let Us surround them with the heaven, mother, that on earth there are only traps for those who are Mine! And let Us also learn to wait for them again and again, mother.

The whole heaven is coming down, all those in heaven are bowing because of their joy set before them, sons who have given Us shelter. Oh, peace to you! Let the evil spirit hear: Peace to you!

Again and again I will come and support you in pains and in My whole work with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

15-08/28-08-2019.

The Feast of the Beheading of Saint John the Baptist

(*Excerpt*)

… John Baptist's pain, who looked at the sin in the midst of Israel so that he would somehow stop it, oh, it is a great pain, such a pain on the Spirit of God and of His saints. Great and small, masters and slaves, kings and subjects, parents and children, brothers and brothers, cousins and cousins, old and young, men and women, and even uglier than that, as man commits fornication with all kinds of bodies, even with dead bodies, oh, and this means the thorns on My forehead and the blood flowing out of My divine heart for man and from man.

Sodom and Gomorrah are flourishing with sin, and **sin is its flower all over.** And I, the Lord, have a little hand of people, with which I have always stayed in the word and advised them for holiness and I tell the people all the evil on earth and in My heart because of the man stuck to sin, the man through whom John the Baptist, was destined to die with his head cut off, to die for sin, My Baptizer, and I am still today at the table with you and with him, sons, and We are sharing here with you all that presses Us from earth to heaven.

Oh, they are those whom We have for Us, My Baptizer, and We are telling them our grief and bearing it with them, and they have to learn as in school all the wisdom against the sin in which the humanity is enshrouded, and you and I keep on sighing and the heaven of saints and angels are also sighing under this mourning, and the earth is sighing too, oh, My Baptizer, and the earth is crying out to God, it is crying to heaven.

— Yes, this mourning keeps us under it, Lord, and we always have to place the sons of Your people in the Holy Spirit, Jesus Lord, in the longing for You, for us, for the saints, for the angels always with them, that all heaven must be close to them always, always in this valley full of dangers, of enemies from hell who come out to deceive every flesh and to draw the souls away from the path of life.

Oh, sons, each day of the godly Christian starts with the receiving of the Lord, with this food from heaven, for the Lord is from heaven, and the Lord's body and blood are the food of the soul, of Christ's church, as the Lord left the establishment of His church and the food for it. During this time, you are His friends, those who are sitting with the Lord at the table as body and word, as He sat then with His disciples in the evening of the supper. The sons of men always have communion with the devil, with God's enemy and theirs, and his spirit is their work, but you always have communion with Christ, with the enemy of the devil and of the devilish servants, for your work is the Spirit of the Lord.

I was killed by the spirit of a woman, a spirit that draws a man to sin, because around her the man smells of sin, oh, and the enemy spirit from the woman next to King Herod punished me to death.

Oh, why did this bad smelling and mocking spirit have to sit in the body of man? The spirit of fornication mocks him, defiles man all the time; it is stronger than man and overcomes him, for man is a slave, and I am saying now in a painful voice:

Oh, men, oh, men, run away from women, run away from them, run away as far as you can, because they defile your life, face, heart, spirit and eternity so that you may no longer receive it!

Oh, women, flee from men, flee as far as your feet can; do not stay around them to bring them down to the devil of fornication, as fornication comes out of hell and walks on earth and deforms man and woman, it mixes their bodies and then it boils them as in the pot with food and turns them into garbage to be thrown into the pit of hell, full of fire!

Man, your pleasure for someone dear to you will hurt you, and so will be with the other one. Oh, do not agree to welcome anyone in your heart who you think you love, and with whom you arouse your lust for sin! Oh, this is not what God created man for, no, man, no! Man to man is disturbed by the sin in them when they arouse it from one to another, and the angels flee and stay far away, and the people do no longer have protection of angels over the days of their lives, they do not have because of the sin they love in their body, and from which the angels flee.

Oh, keep away from death, man! Without God you are like a dead person, because the Lord does not stay with those who love only sin and have it as food for the longing in them.

Therefore, I have placed you under the spirit of the teaching against the sin in man on my day of feast in heaven, you, sons of Christ's word, and from you the sons of men.

29-08/11-09-2019.

The Synod of the Holy Archangels, Michael and Gabriel

From earth and heaven, it was set and it is set here now a day of feast and guests at **the heavenly table, on the table My word** and My love in it and with it over you, those in heaven and on earth gathered together at the feast of My angels, and peace to you! And peace over the citadel of My word and over My work over it, as well!

Oh, peace to you, sons! And peace to those who are sitting at My table with you! The heavenly hosts are matching their state of celebration, but also their look and spirit, their longing and all their joy near Me with you here, and the love of you is embracing them all with every passing moment.

Behold My little house of longing, My story of longing, My citadel with watchmen in it for the work of My coming as word on earth now!

We are sitting down, those from heaven, those who are invisible and work from God's invisible things, and the spirit is set on fire with longing and thrill.

Oh, each one of you set your spirit in My love, for you have made your way to the spring, taking to the road early in the morning, and I, the Lord, come out on your doorsteps, for I have waited for you and opened for you with a feast. Oh, come under My love full of celebration here today, and then let your spirit bear My truth in you, My love in you and over you, that My hope for you may not be in vain, for I want you to remain with Me forever, but it is not enough for Me alone to want for you, but **you also should want more.**

I am setting you before Me, and here it is how: Oh, do not bow down to the spirit of doubt concerning My word, concerning My spring of word and concerning the place between Me and you, concerning those who give Me to you when I come to give you from heaven; stand aside from those that might wound your faith, the miracle I have prepared for you as a gift, and also stay awake for it and pray to Me, sons; oh, pray so that your faith in My coming to you may not be weakened; pray with longing and for longing, for without My longing in you, you may wake up with another longing, which is able to steal you from My way.

And behold, I and those in heaven have welcomed you and sat you at the table, and We have showed you the way you are supposed to stand before Me as today, always, always, for you should stay only with God, because if only for a moment you take off your longing and your faith from Me, the temptations that lie in wait to find you weak and without a cross come to enchant you with those that are not from God in the man's way with Me, and I teach you My way.

And now, we are setting the table of remembrance for those who have fallen asleep so far and are called to the table from the end of the year for them with us here, oh, and **they receive much comfort from the work of My coming on earth as word, that for the resurrection of the dead, for the resurrection of those asleep, and of those who are still in the flesh,** because I seek them all and I want them all to be resurrected here on earth, and then to be resurrected in heaven as well. Therefore, we are setting them at the table and giving them the entire comfort that is here today, and their joy is as great as their comfort.

Oh, many are in tears and are wounded by longing, and there are so many when they come, and their evil works come into their way and there is not much in their life worked on earth into the name of the Lord, something by which I may be able to help them somehow face to face with the winning devil. Oh, and I am asking you, those whom I have set at the work of the resurrection of all things, make a descent for them and tell to the Lord: Lord, have mercy on those who have departed from life unprepared, have mercy for those who have not known You by their works, and may Your will be done according to the measure of Your mercy for all the creatures which have been living on earth.

Oh, praying sons for those who have passed away from the earth, oh, My sons, pray, and pray for those who were in their earthly life, but also who are still alive and rich, for they, among those who are gone, are waiting for mercy now, sons. However, I am telling those who are not taken out of their flesh yet, and I am telling them why there are riches on earth and why they are rich.

You, those who are rich, do you know why you have riches? Behold, you are tested by God to see if you have faith in your service to the One Who is the Treasurer of the man's goodness, life, health and wealth. Know that all the rich should come to understand why they are rich, for **the Lord has given them to have and He gives them to be stewards,** and He has entrusted to them pantries with goods so that they may share wisely and without partiality with those who do

not have a pantry. The rich should not consider themselves rich, but that God have only set them in the service for their fellows, and they should have nothing more than the others, who do not have this stewardship, for God have entrusted to them the pantry for those who receive food from it, clothes, shelter, seeds of instruction, watch and the entire care on My behalf through those who are entrusted the work of stewards, and they are not supposed to have more, nothing more than others, so that they may have in heaven gathering and reward for their sacrifice within service. A horse serves a man without asking something from the master it serves who gives it shelter and care. Likewise, is any animal that serves or accompanies man and has a wealth of devotion for his master.

Oh, behold, you sons who are set as intercessor before Me for those who have left unprepared on earth, for the poor and for the rich, behold, you have work to do, sons, and I listen to you when you ask Me to have mercy for them, whether they have left the earth for better or for worse. I am blessing now and I am receiving the table of remembrance for them, and they are taking with thankfulness from the today's table and are bowing with respect, and are happy to take from God.

Oh, but it is an angelic rustle and the little house above is full of glory, for the angelic hosts have no boundary, and they are in their celebration now and everything is beautiful, a beautiful view, a beauty as in heaven, the heavenly powers row by row: The thrones, the Dominions, the Beginnings, the Principalities, the Powers, the Cherubim and Seraphim, the Archangels and Angels, (*See also Col: 1/16*), and all bow before the throne of the Lord's glory, and all the heavenly armies are coming together here and leaving their powers for the power of the Lord's citadel and its entire work during these days on earth here.

I, the Lord, am blessing the feast, the sitting at the table, the spirit, the speech and the exhortation on the table and the hearts that are taking from My table, and we are giving voice to the day of feast, together with My servants that are serving here.

Oh, My people, let each one of you take from God. You do not have to take from people. Do not take alone but with Me, sons; I am giving you! Oh, do not share with one another, rather share with Me everything you have to share! **At the Last Supper, I gave to My disciples at that time and they did not take alone,** and after that I empowered them and told them this: ***«What I have done to you, do the same but with Me; do the same with a seal!»***

I am telling all those who have taken their steps to come closer to the work of My word, and I am telling them this:

Oh, pay attention to what I am going to tell you. If you are not able to stay with God to the end, if you cannot, son, walk all the way to the end, then you sell your brother on the way, for this means not to stay until the end. Behold, Judas walked on the way with Christ's brothers and did his job, but after a while he stepped aside, fell from near the brothers and died in his mistake on the last day of his walking. And there is a question here: Why did he become a traitor on the Lord's way and then for the Lord and brothers? It was because he walked sideways and worked likewise, too. He worked on the sides but in the name of the ministry for My walking on earth with My work at that time.

Oh, sons, the one who works from Me, that one works everything knowingly, only at sight, those that are known by all with whom he lives, oh, and only a little self-walking can cost the one who uses his staying near Me for the unknown work, but in the name of the community. Judas, dealt guiltily with the community possession and he went wrong by not faithfully fulfilling the mission, which he had and loved, because if he had not loved it, he would have done greater evil.

Oh, son, you should not follow those who say: let us hide with the things we are going to work! Oh, you should not consider good the good works with which you hide, for the devil teaches you to hide and to turn good into evil, and to demolish the one you say that you do him good. Judas went in the name of the community and did what he did, good or bad, but then he separated from the community of My apostles because of his walking and because of his working alone.

Oh, sons, this work of Mine cannot be a pledge for you when you work indirectly as on behalf of My table of work with you. Many can stumble and you do not know how, those that you do without knowledge, fall. Let the people learn well not to take anything as they may have come from Me, but rather let him examine well what it comes to him as on My behalf and from My work worked with a helm.

I waited for Judas to return to reconcile him with Me before My resurrection, which was to prove that I was true God. However, he never came back, for the devil did not allow him to come. Oh, and that is why you must learn to do all of your works only knowingly and the devil will flee.

Those who fear the Lord are those who walk in His ways, as it is written. Oh, learn to be with God. **You have to spend more time with God. Nevertheless, how does this come?** Oh, it is the same with the time for other works of the mind, but the best time of the mind is your staying with God, sons, and man is no longer taught to spend with the Lord, oh, and that is why he suffers much.

Oh, sons, those who stand watch for Me in My citadel do not have to be drawn to the way of living of those beyond the borders of the citadel because a state of heart and mind is needed here. These must not be used anyhow and for anything, but rather they must be kept for the Lord and for His holy work, far from the world and from its spirit, and the world with its abominations of all kinds must stay away from them. Oh, and you have the duty to know this, especially that they are under My burden, for which self-denial is needed that I may be able to work with My plan in them for man, and their work with Me is great, and, by staying under this glory, they will rejoice then over how much they will have understood what God means in the life of a man who lives with the Lord on earth and who lives for the Lord.

Oh, not only when you need My help in the time of need, not only than are you to seek Me. Stay always with Me that I may do you good, for it is hard without the Lord, son. **Do not seek after Him only when you are sick or sad. Seek Him while you are healthy and seek Him for love.** Oh, seek Me in order to love Me, that I may be your love! Without Me you lose Me and you get lost day by day, for the life without God is only danger and then comes the wound of the heart, and you have nothing to heal it with. Oh, do not empty your mind of Me. Any preoccupation of your mind for the things that pass away empties your mind and you do no longer have the Lord as your life.

Oh, how long you have been staying without Me in your mind, man, little man! You have always looked for help, for good. You go to people for help, and you come to Me only when you see that you cannot do it anymore. Oh, stay with Me that I may do you good, poor man; however, you cannot stay with Me unless you love Me, for man stays with what he loves. Oh, I teach you what to do with your life, which you owe Me, for you had to be My good angel, not to be and work as a fallen angel, because I see how you flee from My face and wander away among all kinds of spirits only that you may not stay with Me. You take your wealth and life and go with them and with everything you want to love and do and forget about your Father, and then you remember Him only after you have squandered everything. I have given you ministering angels

for the benefit of your life, oh, and how far you keep them from you, and you do not give them any work for God and from God for you.

Oh, sons, sons, those who come to stay go away from Me, they leave for their evils things and for their will, and even these who know about God leave far away. **Romanians go alone, they go on their way for hard work, for work; they go away in order to earn money for a better living.** In the times of old, they were taken and forced to work (*In the forced labor camps, of the communist red beast dictatorship, r.n.*) and to be killed by hard work, and many were dying there working hard, without food for their hard work and freezing with cold, and now they go alone and work for the strangers for money, but **they do not work for life, because life does not mean only money, but it also means soul, love of God and love of your people and country,** and behold, life means to be smart, not fool; it does not mean to go and gather riches, for everything rots and leaves you with nothing, and they do not save you, but on the contrary, they destroy your soul and your body little by little.

The voice of My angels are calling you to be like them, for **the kingdom from above is coming down on earth, and the earthly one goes down day by day, because it is fleeting.**

The angels are calling you, sons, and they are telling you this:

— Oh, fear God and pay attention to His voice over you, for His kingdom is coming, is coming! Go out to meet it with longing! This exhortation we are bringing to you. Amen.

— Oh, My people, it is beautiful, it is very beautiful here, and we are gathered under this beauty, in My little house of longing, My story of longing with you.

We are rejoicing with the heavenly hosts here on this day. **Oh, let us lay down the heaven on earth, sons! Let us raise the earth to heaven, come on!** My kingdom waits to come to fruition, to receive a face and country. Let us do it, sons, come!

Oh, sons, I love you with the love of the Father. Oh, sons, My longing and Spirit is crying and I am waiting for My kingdom and for its visible glory, and I need angels to work on earth. **Oh, come, come sons, let us lay the heaven down on earth!**

Peace to you, sons, and let us do the Father's will, the new heaven and the new earth!

I am bestowing journey with angels on the way over those who have come at the angelic table, and let My peace be with them all until we meet again here.

Once again, we are proclaiming the word of encouragement: **Let us bring down the heaven on earth, let us do it, sons, come!** Amen, amen, amen.

08-11/21-11-2019.

The Feast of the Saint Hierarch Nicholas

Oh, how shall I not lift you up and bring you before Me early in the morning in the feast days of the saints, when the saints are consumed with longing and you know that they have also come within My coming on earth now, oh, sons! Therefore, We are sitting down with the descending of the word, My saints and I, and We are putting you to open the book so that We may enter and speak, oh, and you should never hesitate to open to the Lord to come to you in the feasts, for My time with you fills the heaven with longing, and the saints are rejoicing to proclaim themselves near Me working for Me and for you, and you should desire no other life, but only My coming to you, sons.

However, you shall not enjoy your life but only when you can serve God with it, Who has given you life, sons, and to Whom you owe to live your life beautifully, to dedicate it to Him with

joy, and to be useful to Him with joy, for My holy workers in the time of their flesh lived their life with Me joyfully, whether they were poor or rich among other people on earth.

And today, we have the host of the bishops from heaven with us at the table here, oh, and the hierarch Nicholas is full of joy and he is announcing himself from near Me in My coming, and let us set the word of his feast, sons!

Oh, come, My great disciple, for your faithfulness to the Lord, your God, was great, and how great is your name among My saints! You had spent a life full of gratitude before Me, but **I had also been pouring a sea of grace upon you even since you were in the womb to be born a baby** and to grow only for Me with your love and life among people, and you are an example to be taken into account for those who choose to have a Christian life among people, but grace is after the love of God of those who choose for such a life. Only that in this great time by My coming as word on earth, the Christians, who find and seek with Me on the way, begin with the fire of the heart for a while and then go on with the man's way of being, because after that they embrace disappointment, for they do not know what to do with their mind and how to keep it for themselves, and this is the proof that they keep it for themselves, because after a while, they become disappointed in the brotherly community, and do not ask for themselves what they say that makes them weak, what makes them cold, for they neither understand the hardships of the Christian life, nor do they understand the humility for their walking with the Lord and with the saints, and I see and measure, and I cannot pour My grace, the grace of the love of the Lord, because the love of the Lord in man always sees the Lord in everything and in all, and they work it with their spirit, with their soul and with their body, and they leave the measuring to the Lord, Whom they love and see in all things, and they see nothing else and live with joy, oh, and such a Christian life is sweet for Me, always rejoicing that they can give it to the Lord to put it in His service, waiting for the Lord, oh, sons.

I have told you in My coming as word to you that there are some among those, who passed away from their bodies and who had been rich on earth, and after they have separated from their riches, they are asking for mercy now, they are waiting for mercy from the earth, poor of them. **Nevertheless, they have hierarch Nicholas as an example; the rich have to consider hierarch Nicholas as their example, who was already born a Christian, and even from his childhood he appeared to be the beloved of the Lord,** who even for one moment of his life had never been seized with other longing than that of doing God's works among people, and after coming out of infancy, he learned from a teacher the Christian life, its order and its work; he inherited great wealth from his parents and served with it as needed and in due season for those who were in need and distress, and thus he were able to rejoice by serving the Lord and his fellows, not keeping anything back for himself, **but using everything in the service of others' life, because otherwise life is of no use to anyone on earth, and then neither to the heaven.** In this respect, the moth and rust parable is a parable that stays face to face with man in order to teach him as I have taught him not to lay up treasures and silver for himself on earth, and rather to be wise with respect to the riches of the eternal life, which he cannot gather anything above by gathering on earth. (*See Matt: 6/19-20*)

Moreover, there is still another duty in the Christian life, for when you see a sick man, you go and help him, or heal him and you give him what he needs, **but you must also do so with the man who is sick in his soul; go and do all you can with the one who sins against the life of his soul; help him to get healed from sin and this is even greater mercy, both for you and for him.**

And you, helpless and destitute man, as you rejoice when one of your brothers helps you to get better from a disease that makes your body suffer, **so you are to rejoice when someone wants to heal you from sin, for otherwise the one, who helps you out of the mercy of the bodily suffering, that comes from sin, helps you in vain,** for the hierarch Nicholas brought out of sin those whom he helped in need and want as on earth.

But behold children, people do not know what it means to be a Christian and how the Christian life may be useful to them, oh, and they gather much haughtiness without knowing when they want to help those in need, through whom they hope that they gather in haven, without knowing well how they can gather in heaven, for **man needs saved souls, and people are not supposed to work on people when it comes to God's mercy and His will with the man in his passing life for heaven.**

Moreover, we want to write now into the book days of remembrance with Me among you in times of need and trouble, sons. For thirty years ago, you were in great danger and sought to be pulled out from My work with you and to be punished for My name, (*By the security of the communist dictatorship regime, r.n.*) for the faith with which you served Me, after I, the Lord, had chosen you to help Me carry on with the work of My word, after I had lifted up to heaven My trumpet Verginica. (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, the sixth apocalyptic trumpet, r.n.*)

Oh, sons, I had seen with all the eyes of those from heaven the evil mash, leavened by those with a Christian name who were selling you, and I told you that the trial was coming, but I also promised you that I would bring you to victory and those set high at the helm would be punished because they wanted to suppress My work and progress.

"Oh, do not be afraid, little ones!" This is what I told you then. "When they come to take you from My work with you, I will turn back the evil, and the harmful weapons, pointed at you, I will bring them down, and you will not be put into prison and they will be put instead," this is what I had promised you a few days before the day of trial. For I was looking from heaven at those they had plotted against you and I was also looking at those that were to come, for I foresaw how the things would turn, how many young and old men would die, shouting their freedom from the oppressive and rich in haughtiness, (*At the "Revolution" in December 1989, r.n.*), and I was saying by the word, "Oh, Romanian youth, oh, children, how you will go under bullets and fall bloodily on the ground, oh, sons!"

Behold it was so and thirty years have passed since then. Thirty years ago, on December 1989, you were tiny and full of fear, because those with a warrant of search and accusation for My name upon you came against you, oh, sons. **On that day, in that very moment of their pressure on you, I decided your salvation in order to have you and that you and I may carry on with the work of My word over the earth.**

And concerning those who had fallen then before it fell the one who gave the order for people to die for his salvation, (*Dictator Ceauşescu, r.n.*), I took them with the angels in glory, and I have them with great honor for them, for they were your shield for My walking today with you further, sons.

Oh, behold sons, I, the Lord, told you about the coming trial, and I also told you about your salvation at once, for you were afraid in those days even after I had promised that I would be with you, with your salvation and My angels. Oh, and I fulfilled so, sons, and then I was able to prepare well My walking with power and with you.

Oh, I fulfilled all things as I had told you, and they are all written in My book with you, for I have gathered you under My mantle, sons, so that no one besides Me may have power over you.

Oh, the Lord, your God is great, sons! Now behold, the hierarch, who is celebrated today, is going to speak from among the saints over you, and I am telling him this: Come, My great servant and disciple! Peace to you in your speaking with them!

— Oh, Lord, I wish You always have a people crying out to heaven before You, and may his prayer bear Your will. Oh, Lord, the rich are the poorest in life, and those who seek You are those who are alive and eternal beginning with this time, for they give You their life to work with it, and behold those with whom You work, and the entire heaven sees them and comes to their help!

Oh, sons of Christ, the Word, oh, sons, may your houses on earth be houses of prayer, and lift up your calling to heaven always, always. You, those who are here in the Lord's citadel, and all those who follow you closely in their walking with the Lord, oh, let there not be any day or night without giving praise to the Lord, and thanksgiving and petitions to the saints. A Christian should not do only manual work during the day, but also prayers, songs, and heavenly works, and then at night again, sons, and this saved you then, in the time of trial. For by entering your house of praying, they had become guilty, and then many suffered because of their evil spirit aroused against you during those days.

Oh, how wonderfully the Lord had worked, how wonderfully for you then! Such a day-to-day living with the Lord protects you from anything might come to you with evil from the people or from the devil, and this has saved you from the trap set then for you, sons. Your house had work of praying from you to the Lord, and it had watching nights with the Lord, My sons, and behold the enemies were defeated! Now, the Lord has you, for He has kept you, but you have also kept Him, and do not forget about the Lord and His saints!

We are with you, you are not alone. As your shadows follow you before the son and it cannot hide, the same is the heaven with you on the way all the time day and night, for the Lord is your son, sons. And I am saying to you on my day of feast among the saints: peace to you, sons! The heaven keeps you within its mystery. Peace to you! Amen.

— Oh, behold the word of My bishop is upon you. Do not forget to be salt and do not forget to be light, sons! When you are struck, let your souls not bleed but rather shine, sons, so that you may be the light of the world as I am. This is your duty: to salt and give light to the world, for the river of My word upon you salts and shines. And, as I am in My work with you, so are you to be; to set on earth salt and light by My word, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-12/19-12-2019.

The Feast of the Saint Hierarch Spyridon

I am coming together with you and I am giving you food from heaven, and you also have to give the Lord further to those who seek Me at you, sons from the citadel of My word. Oh, give the Lord to those who come with Him when He comes to you with food from heaven, sons.

It is a hierarchical feast on this day for the Christians, for those who have remained obedient to the holy fathers and to the Christian traditions as in the beginning, and for the most people with the name of Christian, it is the feast of the Lord's Birth; however, when this feast will be celebrated, the world will celebrate it as it knows, that is the other way around than the fathers of old celebrated, for people had dealt with the things they were not supposed to do and **changed the times, and the devil has rejoiced over this.** However, there is still an incorruptible

seed on earth, **and with you, I write Myself according to the healthy calendar, We work as in heaven, We take after those in heaven,** and the whole nature knows how it is in heaven and the times at their place, oh, and I am coming to be together with you into the book with the feast of the hierarch Spyridon, for you are My people on earth and you obey Me, sons.

Oh, behold, we have to strengthen the Christian root and the course of things, for animals and birds take after the course of heaven, and the whole nature clearly shows the time of all things, for roosters crow in every place on earth according to the hours in heaven, and if a questions may come about the crowing of the roosters at midnight and in the hours of the day, oh, then one must know that **they hear the bells in heaven, which give them the news of the hours of the day and night** and the roosters hurry to give the heavenly news to the people on earth so that they may know. Oh, and in the same way it is with the feasts and times of the saints and the seasons of the year, and the whole nature listens to those set in heaven, as for times, for birds and animals the heaven is not far, but close; it is with the earth and not otherwise, sons, and I have you within My love to help you to stay in My will and not to take after the lie of the men's sons, who do no longer need the truth, or God, or the things from above on earth with men, but people only pretend that they take after God's will over them, and that is all.

Oh, sons, you have come out and preached in the town here that the feast of My Birth and its remembrance of that time are coming. You were My beautiful ones, as in the holy stories of that time, and the sons of men thrill in their heart at the sight of My blessings upon you, for I walk with you with My blessing whenever you proclaim the Lord.

Oh, do not forget, as many times as you go beyond this little land of the citadel of My word, where you stay with the Lord over you, do not forget, sons, to carry holy water with you and to clean with it the way for walking, for the worldly footsteps of the men's sons leave their marks on the way, and you are washed and refreshed day by day, and you need cleaning water with you when you step out of the citadel, either in the feast days of the announcing or on a day of work for the affairs of the citadel, for otherwise it is not good to work, sons. **You must wash your hands and feet from the spirit of the world, from the touching, with your spirit and body, the spirit and walking of the world, because the place where you stay belongs to the Lord,** and I have nothing in this world, as it is written.

Therefore, your most natural thing should be washing when you come in or out, when you come out or in, for My citadel with you has to be well kept by you, too, not only by Us, oh, not only by those in heaven who have here a place and a shelter with the Lord. Oh, and My citadel with you carries many mysteries from heaven, this prepared place, which I have given to you to keep and to work with your little hands as for the Lord moment by moment, washed with holy water from the traces of those who come to you when they are due to come, and after that you should refresh everywhere, for this is what I told Adam in heaven to do, and he did not stay in My service moment by moment, for the man, created by God and set in heaven for the working and for the keeping of the Lord's garden, did not listen to God moment by moment

We are getting ready for the feasts of My Birth, sons. There will come carol singers, they will wash their hands at the entrance, and you must cleanse them with holy water and with fragrances pleased to heaven, and after that you are to set them at My table. (*This is not about bathing or showering with holy water, but only about being sprinkled with holy water, as in the Feast of Epiphany, r.n.*)

All things have to be done with wisdom, all things with advice, all, My sons. **And now I have something to tell you, something holy on this day.** Two thousand years ago, I told My

disciples the mystery of friendship, sons. **This mystery belongs to God's sons,** and I spoke about it to God's sons, and I told My disciples at that time: ***«A new command I give you: Love one another, as I have loved you, so you must love one another. Greater love has no one than this: to lay down one's life for one's friends. You are My friends if you do what I command. I do no longer call you servants, because a servant does not know his master's business. Instead, I have called you friends, for everything that I learned from My father I have made known to you. You did not choose Me, but I chose you and appointed you so that you might go and bear fruit – fruit that will last – and so that whatever you ask in My name the Father will give you. This is My command: love one another».*** (*See John: 13/34; 15/13-17*)

Oh, sons, I have not been able to have many people with you and near you for Me, for they have not wanted to perceive with their works **the mystery of friendship, which is the fruit of the love among brothers,** sons. He who hides from the other brothers with the least of something, then that one has not chosen to let himself be touched and comprised by the mystery of friendship, for friends tell each other everything, as I called My disciples friends, and I let them know everything I heard from My Father, as it is written.

Oh, those who were with you did not want to dwell in the love of heaven, for when a master is widowed of knowing what his servant does, oh, how can one speak about fruit and the fruit to remain? I have told those who bear fruit to be light and salt, and after that all these to be poured out as the fruit of friendship between Me and them and then among them with much faithfulness, and everything they ask from the Father in My name to receive; then, whatever they may ask from the Father to bear as fruit to receive, but only to ask, and to ask everything on the foundation of the love between them and Me, between brother and brother.

Behold the mystery of friendship, sons! Oh, if only those, who are gathered in little bouquets in My name, in My work over them and over the earth, would understand it! Oh, what else could a son of God have to hide, when all he has to keep and work is God, **that is to make the Lord in him and among brethren,** and then to share Him to those who do not have the Lord by the commandment of love and by its work?

Oh, sons, keep the mystery that I have set on the table now; keep it on the table to be understood and put to work, and take it into your heart and work, and then keep it also for fulfillment so that it may keep you Mine and that I may have you as beautiful through it.

You must not have anything to hide from others, nothing sons, and keep away from hiding more than from any enemy, for hiding gives birth to lie, and lying is a devil, as it is written. **And your work here is to make the Lord in you and all around you with the whole love that the Lord has given you,** and in this way, you will give the work of your life to each other, that is the Lord, sons.

Let those who are partaking of the table of My love now have nothing to hide, but only take care of love all the time, and let each other take care of the love in them and of its work so that their work may be like My work, because I laid down My life for My friends so that they may have life and the commandment of life, which is love, sons, love as in heaven.

Hierarch Spyridon brings you the confession of his love on his day of feast among the saints, for the commandment of love was his work, and that is why God listened to this great servant.

— Oh, I had been nothing but love only all the time in my living on earth, and I passed with a big grade the threshold of the kingdom of the Lord's saints, for love has complete favor, it is the fruit, sons.

I am urging you from the near Lord and from near the saints, to gather together and stay, and to deeply meditate on the mystery of the Christian life, for there is a distance between master and servant, and between master and friend is love, it is the mystery of friendship working comfort, sons. Therefore, sit well for this mystery between you and the Lord, then among you, for the Lord has given you all that the Father has given Him, and you have a holy commandment to put to work, and if you do this commandment, you are the Lord's friends and friends with each other and you know all things, sons.

He, who understands and works this mystery, cannot fall from the Lord, and those who hide from the Lord and from brothers, those are not friends, they do not have the spirit of friendship, they have not understood the commandment of love and cannot do this between them and the Lord, between them and brothers, and they go downhill with all their fruit, as it has happened with those who have pulled themselves out because this is what they wanted. And because they wanted and chose to do so, the love from heaven has been taken from them and they have remained only with the human one; in addition, the healthy faith has also left them, and the fear of the Lord and the mind from God as well, for the mind which they have is a mind without the Lord in it, that without self-denial, and by which no one is able to keep himself for the Lord.

Remember, among yourselves, of my heart and love and of its work, and rejoice my spirit by likening your love to my love of the Lord and of your fellow men, for I lived in love, and I was the Lord's friend, and I received everything I had asked from the Father in His name. This is how you should also pray, asking from the Father and working His love among you for Him and for you.

— Oh, sons, the bishop Spyridon have taught and comforted you, and **I am urging you to listen to God and to love as he did,** sons. **Oh, and do not forget to learn the way of the cross, to be the carriers of the cross on the way with Me, because cross means obedience,** sons. And I also walk with you, and we are walking with difficulty, sons, for I have few left, because many have forsaken the cross and obedience, as well.

Oh, mind you do not listen to yourselves in your work with Me and humble Me, for you are My friends, sons, if you do what I give you to work. **Work obedience, do not forget that!** I will put this depth of mystery on the table for those who remain with the Lord, and no one will shake you, and nothing will be hard; however, sacrifice is needed, and this is obedience, sons.

Now, peace be upon you! I am giving you the blessing for the preparation of the feast of the Birth! And I am also giving you love to have in abundance that it can be with you, for two thousand years ago, I left it over the disciples as a commandment, and through it, by the commandment of the love worked by them, I called them My friends, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

12-12/25-12-2019.

2020

The Feast of the Lord's Birth

(*Excerpt*)

Oh, pace to you sons who are standing before Me to come as word over the earth, over My citadel with you, and from where My word flows over the earth, for **I have the throne of My glory here, and out of it the river of My word flows** and it is watering the people who are thirsty who have nowhere to take and drink of My water from. I am bowing down and I am bringing

praises and thanks to the Father Sabaoth because I have you, sons, because I can come on earth as word and because you can keep Me to be able to come.

25-12-2019 (O.S.)/07-01-2020. (N.S.)

The Feast of the Saint Apostle, the First Martyr and Archdeacon Stephen

In the feasts of the saints, I am sitting down into the book with My saints and you should welcome Me, sons who watch for My coming and speaking in the feasts with you.

We are in the days of the feast of birth, and I, the Lord, am telling you not to rest from worries, not yet, sons, that in ten days you have to be ready with the preparation of the feast of Epiphany and to open the gates for the people to enter the celebration.

Oh, so is your work with God, and carry it on your little shoulders, for your power comes from Me, because man is small, small, so that God may be big, My sons. In the world, however, it is otherwise, for the sons of the world, the sons of the people are full of themselves and do not want to know how small man is, and that is why they puff themselves up before one another, oh, and that is why it is not beautiful on earth, sons. And how can it be beautiful on earth when people are so big and strong that God does not fit in with them, when they do not recognize their weaknesses and their so small measure? Oh, that man has no intention of looking and seeing himself well, as for that you must be very smart and wise, in order to look at yourself all the time, and to see yourself if you do look, and to acknowledge all your infirmities and let go of the spirit of pride, the spirit that fully deforms a man, after a man does not know how to behave and be brave that the Lord may take the brave one back in His service and to give him a great job, to crown his life and the works of his life, and then the wages for his works, the payment both on earth and in heaven, sons.

Behold a day of the feast of saints and here I am at the table with them, and We are setting a table of word in the citadel to take those with a longing after God in them, sons! Oh, in the Romanian people there are many names of people with this word in their names, the name of the longing, and they are called: Longing (male), Longing (female), Little Longing, Longing in and so on. (*In Romania, diminutives are used for the word – „dor" – longing, like: Dorul, Dora, Doruțul, Dorin, Dorina, Doruleț, and so on, r.n.*) Oh, how beautiful! However, it is not only by name that people should be called so, but also by the way of their soul towards God, by the longing in them after Me, full of longing after Me, for only this longing can keep man with God, and he who lives with the Lord without the longing after the Lord, oh that one does not have any power for God and the Lord does not know him.

Oh, sons, only the longing makes man able to know the Lord and then it makes him long for the one expected, to sing His coming and to sing the man's love and longing after Him. At the time of the building up of Christ's church, skilled builders were to be chosen to work with God at the building up of the body of the church, of the Lord's flock, at the man's new birth, and there were enough who came closer for the creation above. And when the twelve apostles saw this zeal for building, they appointed seven of those who were skilled in the Holy Scriptures of that time and gave them this authority, and there was Stephen full of longing, full of the fire of longing for Christ and full of love, for he knew the Scriptures and from them he knew the work of God with the fathers of the people of Israel, and he cared for the Holy Spirit Who was descending upon the ever-increasing flock, which had to be taken care of with both those from above and with those from below, and this disciple was worthy.

However, how could the evil spirit endure this defeat, and how could the scribes, the Pharisees and Sadducees of the time, those filled with the vain glory to their teeth, submit? Oh, they immediately planned the loss of Stephen, and the Pharisees and Sadducees stood up with a concocted lie and paid some men to say that they heard Stephen blaspheming Moses and God so that they might accuse him of blaspheming in this way and then to condemn him to death penalty. However, coming before the Sanhedrin, Stephen confronted them all and so they could demand the stoning of Stephen.

Oh, behold the woven work of the lie, of the little and tiny people of the spirit of hatred! However, Stephen told them how he saw Christ on the right hand of God, the Father, and the heavens above open and looking down at the injustice done by the liars.

Oh, how much were working those selected from among the people who worked together with the Holy Spirit and who knew very well the Scriptures set by the Holy Spirit on earth! Oh, and how far from the spirit of the Scriptures were the rulers of the Sanhedrin at that time, sons, those who wove lies to clean the land of Israel from Christians, and their lack of wisdom put to death those full of longing after Christ, after the One Who appeared at that time in Israel, the people of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob!

Oh, this is how the Sanhedrin has been working since then over time, for the disciples of the Holy Spirit died and die and have been given over to torments and death for My name, for their longing of the Lord, sons. Here, in the Romanian people many confessors of the wisdom from above, of My humility worked by them, have perished in prisons and because of hard work; they have been put to death without any mercy, (*In the time of the dictatorship of the communist red beast, when some of those who received the confession of the men's sins, continued to "denounce" to "the security of the regime" those they were shepherding, r.n.*), while on the chairs, dearly adorned, sat and sit those of the Sanhedrin of every age, and the Holy Spirit has been sighing in those oppressed for My name.

Oh, sons, if I, the Lord, with all the heavenly suites, had not been with great protection over you and over the work of My word, oh, then for more than sixty years, the woven lie would have been trying to do everything possible to bring to destruction the way of My word over the earth, since I, the Lord, have been working from heaven and making My way to come and to leave My word, My exhortation and My commandments against evil and blessings as well for those from heaven on earth!

Oh, sons, I am very vigilant for My walk today. Be very careful to stay under My mantel, for whoever wants to stay under it is protected, sons, and those who do not want and do not stay, become My enemies and then they walk cunningly in My steps with you, and the devil inspires them with visions, dreams and evil things, for woe to those who do not allow themselves to be protected by God and who fall into the temptation of the evil spirit that tries to win them over as opposing workers!

Now, the disciples Stephen, is coming down into the book of My coming as word on earth and is testifying near Me on his day of celebration among saints, and he is full with longing as two thousand years ago and he is entering My book now.

— Bless my entrance with You as word into the citadel of Your word and into the book, Lord! I am only longing, now as I was at that time. And now, Your saints are yearning with their new longing after You, with Your people in feasts of saints, Lord. Oh, we miss Your table of word, Your voice with those who are today at the table on earth, this land in which You gather the heaven as in heaven, the unspeakable beauties worked here with Your frail ones of today, whom You trust

to fulfill Your today's coming after two thousand years Lord. Oh, and this victory is great, Your coming of today, dear Lord, and those in heaven stand in amazement looking at Your victory, at Your way and work set on earth according to the sketch from the Scriptures, which has been kept within great mystery to be able to fulfill it completely, and then to leave it to the heavenly and earthly looks so that You may write before them Your victory and its day.

I am giving to these little ones of Yours the gifts of the Holy Spirit, which consumed Me then when I was working over the Christian army, and for Your confession over the unbelieving.

I want you to have a burning spirit, today's little ones of the Word Jesus Christ. Oh, dear ones of the Lord, fill the cups and pour them over the earth, for this prophesied time has come which says that the sons and daughters will prophesy, that old and young men will have holy revelations and holy dreams, holy visions and prophecies, and behold their fulfillment! (See Acts: 2/17) *Oh, share far and wide the Lord's entire work with you and fulfill these Scriptures, oh, sons and daughters! Be full of longing for the Lord on earth and stay under His mantle, being like-minded, being of one accord for the glory of our Lord, Jesus Christ!* (See Phil. 2:2-5[118])

Oh, Lord, You have opened the heaven and come down from the right hand of the Father to them and You speak over them, and they share from You. Oh, praise to You for this glory of Yours with them! Praise to Your protection over them! Praise to You for us and from them, for glory we deserve to give You!

— Oh, blessed be the praise you bring to Your Lord and to His work, blessed martyr now! I greeted you, I came out before to meet you when you passed to those unseen of the Lord, of the heaven, of the heavenly hosts, **and now I am taking you over with Me where I am going, oh, and We are travelling with the work of the Father, with the mission of My coming with the saints, for this is the time,** and this time is much blessed and so is all, all its work from heaven on earth.

Oh, peace to you, sons who are My support! I, the Lord, raise you again, and do not be afraid that you have no rest, for only the body needs rest, but not the spirit, and I, the Lord, am strengthening now your spirit and body and I am saying: Blessed is the power over you, the love, the wisdom and obedience for the great preparation of the feast of Epiphany, sons! And in ten days, I am going to raise you and say: **Open the gates for the King of glory to enter with a day of royal feast, with the feast of Epiphany!** You will rise and open the gates of the citadel and the people will enter to the feast and We will sit upon the waters, worked by grace, and We will put on the table so that the people may take and drink, that they may wash themselves all the time with the water empowered by the word, and which cuts the power and the work of the enemy devil opposing God and man.

I am blessing again the way, the steps and the hearts of those who start walking from now one with their longing to the spring, here!

Oh, ask so that you may receive and have from Me for the preparation of the stopover of the feast of Epiphany, sons.

I am blessing the spirit of peace, now, at the feast, and always. I am looking after you and over you to help you in everything, and you will know the entire support from Me with you, which will strengthen you in your faith, in your love and longing, oh, in your longing after Me in you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

---

[118] ***«make my joy full, by being like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord and of one mind».*** (Phil. 2:2-5)

27-12-2019/09-01-2020.

The Feast of the Lord's Circumcision, and the Feast of the Saint Hierarch, Basil the Great

In My longing for you I keep on the way My coming as word on earth, sons who keep watch over the citadel of My word that I may come and speak over the earth, for **I have made Me a citadel at you and with you so that the Lord may be in it with you and to be fulfilled the prophecy which is to speak over the citadel that there the Lord is,** and My citadel with you to have this name, **to be known this over the earth**, and the devil, My enemy and man's to know it, too, to be afraid now more than any time in the course of time and to see that it is My time, the time of My coming with the saints (*Jude: 1/14*)[119] in tens of thousands, oh, because I needed to have a citadel with watchmen in it to give them this garden of paradise to work and keep, and the work of My coming as word over the earth after two thousand years, as it is written the account from the Scriptures, at which the today's man has worked and made changes in such a way that no one on earth may be able to know the time of the Lord's coming, and all the people to take the Lord away from their way and to remain with this passing age. In addition, behold what this age does, for the sons of this age marry, are given in marriage, and take great care for their fleshly pleasures and their living in sin, all full of this pride face to face with God, the Maker of the heaven, of the earth and man.

Oh, but with you I, the Lord, am with My kingdom from heaven, and I am coming with it to you on the way of longing, and for this I have set you in faith, sons, for I would not have been able to fulfill My coming if I had not put faith in you to believe that I come and fulfill this Scriptures expected by all of the saints, oh, and I want this flower of longing to bring forth many other flowers, which you are to keep it alive within you, for the flower of longing is an eternal flower, as I am, and he who has got it in him, has the way with it up into the eternity full of its flowers with the name of longing, sons.

Oh, two thousand years ago, I had a word of longing in My speaking on the way with the disciples with whom I walked, and I said: ***«I came to throw fire on earth. I wish it were already kindled».*** (*Luke: 12/49*) **Sons, sons, the longing is this fire, the longing for God, for heaven, for saints, for the heavenly places, for the mysteries of My kingdom which are still hidden** and prepared for those who love the Lord with the longing on earth. Without longing man cannot love and keep the Lord in his heart. If the longing for the Lord does not burn like fire in the one loved by God, oh there will be sufferance and the longing will burn in God and less in man, and My love will be sad if it is not big in man too, in order to guide the man to Me with longing and search, oh, and that is why, sons, I have also said with sighs from time to time: I miss!

Behold, My saints had within them the movement and the work of the longing, and the longing in them met the longing in Me and this mixture worked a miracle in them and with them, oh, and their faith and longing were put to test, and My saints taught all, that living and tests were needed in order to become a Christian, and that you must bear sufferance, slander and humiliation, for otherwise you will not be able to be a Christian, you will not be able to be like Christ, the One persecuted even before His birth, and the way for man to become a Christian has great work, **for**

[119] ***«About these people, Enoch, the seventh from Adam, also prophesied, saying (****This is a quote from 1 Enoch 1:9****): Behold, the Lord is coming with ten thousands of His holy ones, …»*** (Jude: 1/14)

the more, the greater, and the more beautiful your love for the Lord on earth was, the greater share on My behalf you will have in heaven.

Therefore, work, sons; work the love for the Lord, for it is much to work at it, in order that it may work for you a shining place near Me in the eternal heaven, in the age of eternity. For two thousand years, I came to be among people and the world of people to know Me, to work in them the longing for Me and that they may be with Me on the way, oh, for only man keeps himself aloof from God on earth, and he is stubborn in My relation with him.

Oh, what does man on earth do! Oh, where will you go, man, with your way of living? You are extremely hypocrite, you hide in yourself, you hide from other man, you work with a lie, and you are true neither for yourself nor for your neighbor. However, I am the Truth. You are not, because you do not want to be like God, like His angels, for you are used to lying and to its father all the time, and it works you always because you have got used to serving in this way with your life on earth, for you and for your fellows. **Oh, if you do not like to speak on the side of the truth of all things, at least do not speak deceitfully, for the lie is the voice of the devil, and the truth of all this is with God, not with you.**

Oh, if the life with God remains forever incomprehensible and unknown even for the people who have it to work, because this life has not been born and because it is without beginning or end with its work, oh, how can you, man, believe that you know to speak according to the truth, when it is not with you? Behold, that is why you have always spoken deceitfully, because he who has no love, he who hates and speaks lies, cannot speak the truth.

Oh, man, learn to begin the life of the love from above, to love those from above and that it may be called that you love, that you have love, because the living, the spiritual love is a senseless creature in the one who loves in heaven, and not on earth, and for this you must love only the truth, not man, for man is not the truth. And in the holy law, set upon the man who loves to live the spiritual life, much watch is needed over senses and feelings, oh, and **there were in the people of Israel large cloths, worn over the garment of the body, so that the forms of the body under them may not be seen, the forms by which man fell from heaven,** and behold, the evil nature of the flesh must be kept under control and hidden because it easily arouses and is aroused, and if these forms are wrapped, they are protected, and, at the same time, they protect those around. Oh, and in this way the one who loves the spiritual life must start working. Everything that grows and deforms the soul and body must be cut and set aside, like nails, for example, which if man does not cut them off, they grow big, they make ugly and frighten from the spirit of the man, who is careless and unpleasant to those around him.

Oh, man, do not longer go wrong, for after a man goes wrong, he is afraid and becomes naughty and scornful with those around him, who might ask him about the things he has done wrong, for he loses his humility and gains courage to excuse himself, to increase his boldness, with which he covers himself, and here you are: a man with two faces, a hypocrite, a proud and unyielding man, a judge of others, with whom you are also disappointed, as it were, oh, and your pride grows like your nails that grow bigger and bigger, uglier and uglier, if you do not cut them.

Oh, sons, there must be obedience; there must be rules for the spiritual life in man, because without a ruler upon it, no one can be with God. **I came down from heaven and I did submit on earth to the governance that was at that time over Israel, and I did not come out of lines to show Myself off, for My caretakers took Me to be circumcised on the eight day after My birth as a man, because I came down to work obedience and through it to be spiritual.**

Oh, do the same, Christian sons, if you want to form your spiritual life and that it may be governed. For behold how beautifully the saints worked while they were on earth, and how much and how holy they ruled then upon those who were filled with longing for the heavenly things in them! Oh, because the hierarch Basil was fighting, the saint of the Lord was fighting to free the people from the devils, from the life without God, from bad and sinful habits, for many seek after the Lord in times of trouble, as two thousand years ago, when many flocks of people were looking for Me to heal them from their infirmities. However, I long for the man who comes after Me because of his longing, and such a man do I want to follow Me, for only at the hearing of the confession about Me was the longing for God built in those whom I had chosen to be My disciples then.

The great hierarch Basil has on this day a celebration among the saints, the day of the year when he entered the heavenly dwellings of those who love with longing on earth for them, and he is greeting near Me those in the citadel of My word and he is coming now into My book.

— The longing for You and for those in heaven, burned like fire in my heart, Lord, oh, and how much You long for the people who are consumed with longing for You, Good Savior!

I am only bringing my greeting now to the citadel of Your word and to those who watch over it for Your coming with the saints and I am saying: The Lord wanted and wants to throw fire on earth and more and more people to catch fire, sons from the Lord's citadel with you. The longing is the fire, and without this fire the Lord is not warm in the man's heart.

Oh, keep your fire, sons! Give to each other from it to be fire, for without fire it is cold in a house, and the Lord is cold in man, in the house of his heart, and then among brothers.

There comes the feast of the Baptism and we all will be sitting with the Lord at the table of the feast. Oh, make fire, sons! Make those who come to the feast take fire from fire, and let them understand what you are doing here for us and for them, for you are working hard to make them burn for the things from above, those who come at the Lord's day with you, with the table of word in the feasts. Therefore, the Lord have set you now to prepare a great feast of Epiphany and to open the heavens above and the grace to flow, sons. Be full of longing, be full of courage, be full of word, full of signs and symbols, of shared joy, and be children for these accomplishments, because only the children are the lucky ones, for by obedience they are small and are destined for the heavenly things on earth, and then in heaven, oh, sons.

— I rejoice with My saints at the feasts with you, but do not forget, oh, do not forget the longing, sons, do not forget the great longing in you for Us, and work with it and prepare and set the heavenly feasts here, whenever they arrive to be put on their table and with guests at the table, guests from above and from below, sons.

Now, peace be with you all the time of the preparation of the feast of Epiphany, sons! All things have to be worked and established with guidance, and be receptive to advice and work like the children who listen, sons!

I am going to come with great glory of word upon you and upon the guests who will come here, oh, and over the waters, My sons.

We are smoothing the way of those who will travel to Us here, and who will receive comfort for the longing in them.

Blessed be the whole day of the feast with gathering at the spring of Epiphany!

Praise the Lord in each and every thing, sons! Worship the Lord with the string instruments and organs as well! Make the round dance of joy; clap your hands and sing a new song, as it is written, sons!

Oh, peace to you! This word remains upon you for your mission is hard; it is hard, but My peace helps you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

01-01/14-01-2020.

The Feast of Epiphany

The holy saints are sounding their trumpets, they are sounding for the feast and for the gathering at the feast. It is a feast of Epiphany in My citadel of word on the land of the Romanian people, and I, the Lord, am raising the watchmen from their beds to open the feast and to open for the guests.

Oh, open My way, watchmen sons, and then open the gates of the citadel above and below for those who are ready for the celebration and who have come closer to enter it. **It is written into the Scriptures that the Lord is great and praised in His citadel, in His holy mountain[120]; a** beautiful height to the joy of the whole earth, for the Lord has founded it.

The trumpets of the holy angels are sounding, they are sounding for the feast and the groups of saints are coming at the table of the feast of Epiphany, and I, the Lord, am watching to see how the saints and angels are sitting in groups and rows-rows, and I am also looking at the saints from below and at the people that are coming at the feast, at the spring of the Epiphany.

You, who are standing in the courts of the Lord, proclaim to the Lord that you are on duty. Open the gates to begin the celebration and its whole day of celebration here, and full of the heavenly symbols and holy joy.

And now, we are speaking for those that are entering and we are saying: Oh, come before the Lord, come with joy, enter the gates of His citadel with joy and rejoice before Him, for the Lord gives His word to those who proclaim with much power, as it is written, and He Himself gives power to strengthen His people.

Oh, peace to you, and welcome at the feast of Epiphany for all the guests! I, the Lord, am greeting you through the gates (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) and I am giving you from the spirit of comfort. Every man needs comfort, love, oh, but I am love, not man, and man needs God, and not only now, in the trouble of his life, but especially in eternity. **Oh, and you must know, man, that you cannot earn your life with God in eternity, but only now, here, as long as you live on earth,** because there are no alms to be able to acquire this eternal joy, because it is on merit, it is on much work, on much closeness to God here, where you are tested and measured by the angels who bring the news to God about the work for your building in the Lord's dwelling places.

When the body returns to earth because of its sinful nature, the man's spirit ascends above and the soul goes before God, where its origin is at its birth on earth, and then it goes

---

[120] ***«For in the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be glorious and the house of God shall be on the top of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall come to it.***

And many nations shall go and say, Come, Let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; He will tell us His way and we will walk in it: for out of Zion shall go forth the law and the word of the Lord out of Jerusalem». (Isaiah: 2:2-4; Micah: 4/1,2)

«Sound the trumpet in Zion, make a proclamation in My holy mountain, let all the inhabitants of the land be confounded: for the day of the Lord is near»; (Joel: 2/1)

«Thus says the Lord; I will return to Zion and dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a true citadel and the mountain of the Lord Almighty a holy mountain». (Zacarias: 8/3)

at the scales of life for the place he has prepared in its life on earth, and then it waits for the Lord with the last day of His glory, when the bodies will rise at His command and come to life by the Spirit Who breathes, and then they will either go into the rest of eternal joy, or to separation from God. Oh, and behold, why you must live united on earth with God in your life, born man, who receive soul from God when you come to be born from above! Then you go again, and fall asleep and wait again, as when you waited in line to be born and to come on earth, and behold, every man needs comfort, love, and I am love, not man, and man needs God both here, on earth, and especially in eternity after that.

Oh, be baptized, sons of men, into this river of word, for the river of Epiphany flows from here on earth and upon you! Be baptized with great faith for the Lord is this word, as the Lord wants to gather you for your protection before the scales of life! **Come to water, oh, come to the water of life[121],** for you are not protected anywhere else, you, sons of men, and the spirit of the world has always drawn you to it to hang about either in little or in great emptiness so that you may lose the victory for the joy that is coming for those who walk with the Lord on the way of the temporary life of the body, which carries your soul! I am teaching you with longing and I am teaching you the fight for the eternal life, sons. I am teaching you the spiritual love and its holy works. Oh, open your mind and take heed so that your heart may be opened and that you may receive Me in it, for here is what I am teaching you to know, if you humble yourselves, how to hear and how to receive:

Sons, sons, in the spiritual love the bodies do not seek after each other, and if they do, then there is no longer any spiritual love, and there is something else far from God instead; it is the lust of the flesh, the spirit of the flesh, the spirit of the world, revealed through the Scriptures with its work, which is: the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes and the pride of life. (*1 John 2:16*[122])

Oh, those who seek spiritually after each other must not touch their bodies because it is dangerous for the soul, and spiritual protection and desire for holiness from one another are needed.

However, especially, I am exhorting those who have started to walk downwards with the Lord and I am telling them: Oh, sons, you have to stay much with God, to be with God all the time among you and among your neighbors.

Oh, man because you seek after your salvation, which man cannot give it to you because it comes only from God, I, therefore, ask you to come back, you wandering man; come back to Me with your love. You cannot give anyone your love but only if is warm for your Lord and then you have **to share Him,** for He is love, not you, and man needs Him, even if he does not know this and neither you.

Oh, love your neighbor as I have loved you, sons, in times of pain or distress, and not otherwise, **and give all your love to God, from all your heart, from all your soul and from all your mind, as it is left from God to be between man and God,** for I, the Lord, remind you of the first man, who lost his gratitude towards His Maker God, and he said, while he was separating from God: ***«Therefore, a man will leave his father and his mother, and will join with his wife,***

---

[121] *See the selection topic: „This word is the river of life", r.n.*

[122] ***«Do not love the world or the things that are in the world. The love of the Father is not in those who love the world;***

because everything that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, pride in possessions, is not from the Father but from the world.

The world is passing away with its lusts, but the one who does the will of God remains forever». (1 John: 2/15-17)

…”. (*Gen: 2/24*) Oh, and this is how his separation from God happened, the sin of separation, and sin has spoiled God’s temple, God’s dwelling in man, at the helm of this life, always, always, and man had taken God’s place in him.

Now, I am coming to teach you and **I am giving you of the river of life**[123] to refresh your heart, your life and your works, and that is why I am teaching and telling you not to touch your bodies, but only with care of soul and do not touch your neighbor’s too, but only in times of trouble, of pains, of need, of trials of life, of the love of God, which has to be tested, sons, because the day of God’s glory, and that of those who have loved like God, is coming.

I would remove the veil and leave visible the heavenly places prepared from eternity because I would like you to be enchanted with them, sons, for they are under a veil, but are not far though, they are not in another part, sons. However, you do not see them but only those that are visible of God’s creation, and the invisible ones are not seen for they are under a veil, and I leave for man the faith and the longing for the way to them, and their revelation wait after man, after man’s will, which chooses, **for man needs to choose; he is free to choose either the fleeting ones**, that are completely empty because of their temporariness, **or the eternal ones**, kept from eternity and immortal by their creation, because of God’s greatness upon them, for everything is godly in the invisible things of creation.

I would draw the veil aside from the invisible things of creation, but I leave you the longing for them, man. May the longing be your way, and look at the man’s beginning with God and at the beginning of the garden of paradise, where man was set to be immortal like God; and because man has no longer loved the Lord and chosen the woman to love, he has fallen under this temptation, which casts out God from man and from near man, for God is love, and man is sin, because this is what he has chosen to be and do, oh, **and that is why the whole invisible creation of God has hidden from the man’s eyes, all the invisible things and their majesty,** which, from time to time, I leave in sight to a confessor, to put over the people the glory and the purpose of the things from above, and they are from above because they do not fall, but are rather close, they are not elsewhere, they are here, they are still here and are divine. And just as man cannot look at the Lord and still remain alive, the same is with the godly invisible things, with the dwelling places under the Lord’s dominion and under the dominion of the heavenly and angelic powers, delights of the saints and of those who prepared themselves and went with longing to them, for their work was the Lord’s life in them and thorough them on earth, and they were the Lord’s dwelling places among people.

I am giving you the word of Epiphany to all those on earth, because I am merciful. If John, My godfather, was shouting loudly at Jordan and saying to all: ***«Repent, for the kingdom of the heavens is at hand!»*** (*Matt: 3/2*), how shall I not call out far and wide and urge everyone to the spiritual life, through which sin comes to an end?

I, the Lamb of God, the One baptized by John at the river Jordan, I Myself am calling the man to the way of eternal life and I am giving him the word of Epiphany, and I am coming with the heaven on earth and I am coming with the heavenly hosts as well, because I want, man, to put an end to your wandering away and to have God as your Father to become His son, and to have a father, man. I have no rest, I come after you and call you to hear Me so that I may show you the way, for **I am the Way, and you need a cross to know Me and follow Me, because without a**

[123] ***«The angel showed me a [pure] river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb, …»*** (Apoc: 22/1)

cross you cannot go on, for you have to love it and not yourself, and you need to stay obedient under the cross, for this is how I stayed, too, and this is how I have shown you to know the way, oh, and remember Me and remember the cross I was carrying and which was carrying Me, for it carried Me until it passed Me to the Father, and **the cross with the Lord on it is My way and yours as well,** oh, and there was not and there is no other love greater than that face to face with the people. However, people do not touch with their heart and deed the self-denial for the love of the cross, which takes man on it up to the God of the heavenly glories, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and Who is speaking now the word upon waters on a day of Epiphany and is saying:

The water of Epiphany is being blessed and sanctified with the power, with the coming and the working of the Holy Spirit, in the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, to the cleansing of those who clean themselves with repentance to the forgiveness of their sins, and that flower of the basil may sweeten with its fragrance the taste of water and its spirit, **for this flower grew above My cross put in the ground by the people of that time, and it was a sign for the people to whom it was revealed the place where to find My cross and to lift it up as a testimony of its power,** of the grace which it carried through the Son of God, Who was carried on the arms of the cross with His outstretched arms to embrace His crucifiers as a sign of forgiveness and eternal love, and which I want to share now far and wide and to remind man of it; to remind man of eternal love, so that he may not forget how I loved and love him, and to learn from Me what love is, not the love of himself, not the love that comes from man, for I am love, and not man! Oh, but when, man, when are you going to learn this?

I am giving much comfort to all those who have gathered here, but also to those from all over the earth, oh, for it is hard on earth and My saints have a word of comfort and say: "Oh, only on earth do not be!" Oh, they see all the time from above all the hardships of life on earth, **and especially the temptations**, who are so hostile to the man's happiness with the Lord, and **they work through the fallen angels, who also await their redemption, and this will be when man will separate himself from sin and from his fall and when he will choose to be and work with God on earth.**

The saints are comforting you, as some who lived in the flesh on earth, and I, the Lord, look upon the sons of the people of My word and I have always read once with them the writings left by the saints. However, I have always watched them and searched the spirit of their mind and revealed unclear things by this time, and which have been shown to some of the saints in visions, and also, which are being fulfilled with them now, with you, sons of the citadel of My word, with you and with the people I feed through you, for I come to you, and you share Me further, sons, and as you are working today, oh, and how wonderfully you are working and how clearly you are trying to work so that God's mysteries may be seen, the invisible things of God's creation, in such a way that the longing for them may catch those who hear and see the revelations from the Lord sent on earth for those who believe, and which can work by faith, sons.

And My little house with you, this great place, is My little nest of longing, in which I come together with you and with those who seek Me with you, and with whom we spend in the feasts on earth together with those in heaven, with whom I come and stay with you, sons.

I leave much power over the water of Epiphany, and all those who take of it, let them carry with them splashes of water and sprinkle the earth wherever they go, oh, because the turmoil and the rustling of the earth are alleviated whenever they touch something from place to place, **and all the places, marked from here with the things of the Lord with you, receive protection, sons.**

Oh, how beautiful, how beautiful is here again and again, beautiful and more and more beautiful, sons! The heavenly hosts are bowing and greeting the Epiphany, which you have prepared and put before the guests, and I, the Lord, fill Myself with great tenderness, for I know the hardships under which you toil in order to share joys, faith and holy powers, sons. I have spoken to the sons of man to urge them to repentance and to forsake the power of sin, for the man who touches man burns himself completely and keeps dying, and man for man is like electricity invented by man, and if touched carelessly while working with it, then man falls down all of a sudden, for it passes through his body and throws him down, oh, and this is how it happens with the people among themselves for they fall one by one by the touching between them because man has been very weak, starting even from paradise, from where he fell, **for the law of the heaven is the love of God in man and it gives man back to God.**

There is great joy in the hearts here now, and it is the peace of love in all. **All come for longing,** and this is the way which gathers them here, as it gathers those in heaven as well, who alleviate their longing at the table here with Me and with you, sons. In a spirit of Epiphany I have put now food of word on the table for the holy feast, sons, oh, and John the Baptist is waiting at the border with his feast next to this of My Baptism, and I, the Lord, will be with him and We will accomplish the word of Epiphany, sons.

You, those who are carried by the Lord on the way of longing and by My citadel with sons in it, know that I bless your steps, written by the angels, whenever you start walking to the spring. Oh, sons, receive power to be able to stand before Me, for I want you to be My sons to the end, and I want you to be close to Me and to be in faith, sons. Oh, for behold, there are also some of those who fall no matter how fed they might be from My mouth, but their fleshly weaknesses, that are awaken, pull them aside, for the Lord is holy, sons. However, sons, do not marvel at those who shake, but rather marvel that I keep on the way and I do not forsake you, only that you may not forsake Me either, for the devil cannot do anything when you are with God.

The party here is food for the saints and for the guests now. The spirit of the feast of Epiphany is sweet, it is very sweet. Everything is sweet here, and we are writing to God about the love you have shown for all the hard work you have done in order share joy, sons, for you do not forget, oh, you do not forget My today's word: **every man needs comfort, love, and I am love, not man, and man needs God, now and then in eternity.**

That is why I come to you and become word from you, sons who receive Me and share Me. That is why I cherish you, sons who are My way to come. Oh, that is why I fill you with mercy for the Lord and for people, and with the longing of heaven in you on earth and with My coming to you, and you shall open to Me, always, always, for I have always wanted to come, and you shall always want to be and to stay with God on earth, oh, sons.

Now, I am embracing you within My peace and within My mystery with you, the entire celebration and all the hearts of those who have come to the spring, and I am speaking over them comfort and blessing for their way back, but I am also leaving the longing for the feasts with them here, for I get comforted with all the saints whenever We come to you for the feasts and when you always welcome Us beautifully, beautifully, sons.

Oh, peace to you in the same way for all! We do not part at parting. Oh, but when I stop speaking, I have a feeling of emptiness and I wait to fill it again, when I come again and again to stay with you, to spend with you, and from longing to longing, I keep on longing, and I want you to be like Me, with My longing in you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-01/19-01-2020.

The Synod of Saint John the Baptist

In a spirit of Epiphany, today as yesterday, I, the Lord, I and My disciple, John the Baptist, are making a stopover and have a word in My book during these days. Therefore, We are opening the gate now, We are opening the book and are writing in it a testifying word, and the whole work of My coming with the saints is for those who are faithful.

Oh, you are on duty, sons, those who are opening to the Lord, and We are going to complete the word for the feast of Epiphany, and which has, as its great confessor, John the Baptist, who was baptizing with water at Jordan two thousand years ago. Then the Jews sent priests to ask John: ***«Who are you? Give us an answer to take back to those who sent us».*** And John replied: ***«I am not the Christ, nor Elijah nor the prophet. I am the voice of the one crying in the wilderness, 'Make straight the way of the Lord, and make straight His ways.' 'Why then do you baptize?'»*** one of them hurried to ask him? (*See John: 1/21-25*)

And there were coming to Jordan all those in the land of Judea, all the inhabitants of Jerusalem and all around Jerusalem, **and they were confessing their sins and were baptized in the Jordan,** and John said: ***«After me there comes He Who is more powerful than me. I baptized you with water, but He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit».*** (*See John: 1/27*)

The elders of the Jewish people were afraid when they saw that all were going to John's baptism, and John sent them back and said to those who came to ask him: ***«I baptize in water, but among you stands One Whom you do not know. He is the One Who comes after me, Who is preferred before me.*** (*See John: 1/26*) ***His winnowing fork is in His hand, and He will thoroughly cleanse His threshing floor. He will gather His wheat into the barn, but the chaff He will burn up with unquenchable fire.*** (*Matt: 3/12*) ***For this reason I came baptizing in water: that He would be revealed to Israel, for I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove and remaining on Him; I have seen and testified that He is the Son of God, the Lamb of the Father, Who takes away the sin of the world!»*** (*John: 1/31-34*)

Oh, people of My word, we are in the Spirit of Epiphany today, too, and peace to you, sons, today, tomorrow and always! Oh, who has the mind and spirit to understand what the feast is like between you and those who have always come here, at you and with you at a table of feast? Oh, for you, you cannot understand by your imagination what an invisible though so glorious state is here, on holidays, when I come and become word on the table with you.

Oh, sons, support your own strength and the clarity of faith, for your faith in the invisible things, although they are spending you with, this faith is much more precious in heaven face to face with those in heaven, who see and who are contained in the invisible things on earth. Nevertheless, how is this? Oh, sons, **nothing is greater and more precious between heaven and earth than the faith that keeps the Lord on earth with men. It is the way, the house and the table of God with people.** It clothes the earth in visible and invisible miracles; it clothes everything in the kingdom of the heavens for those who know how believe and what to believe. Oh, that is why it is good to know many things from God, and even all of them, sons, for I come secretly to you, leave My speaking and bring it close to you so that My speaking may remain with you, for you are very precious before God because of your faith in My coming as word to you, and I come with the heavenly hosts, and those in heaven are grouping in rows-rows, oh, and what an unspeakable beauty are God's visible and invisible things all taken together here, with you.

I am strengthening your faith, sons. Strengthen yourself too, for you have power to believe. Learn how to do this, for he who does not learn, does not do after that.

God sent John to proclaim in Judea and in Jerusalem the coming of God's Son and He was saying: ***«The kingdom of God is at hand!»*** (*Matt: 3/2*) Then John was sent to Jordan to call out to everyone: ***«Repent for the kingdom of God!»*** The faith that the Lamb of God was about to come in order to be baptized and revealed by the Spirit, descended over His head at Jordan, **it, that is the faith, was so big as to bring into view those that John was told that would be revealed to him.**

Oh, sons, oh, sons, this is believed, and the fulfillments promised by God are not believed in another way. **No one was waiting for Messiah at that time, no one. And because no one was waiting for Him, oh, no one believed when He really came.** No one knew to make the connection with the prophecy in the Scriptures for the appearance of John the Baptist, for the preparation of the Lord's way, for he prepared people at that time, and not in any way, but he cleansed them from sins and from their bad habits, to make them worthy of the kingdom of the heavens. They came out of fear, many came to the baptism with water and repentance, oh, but they did not come out of love and therefore John rebuked them to repent.

Oh, this is the preparation of the man, who receives the Lord to come. And so it is today, My sons, for the way of the Lord is to be prepared for man, and man needs refreshment, repentance, and **he also needs holiness, for the Lord is holy,** and few have understood this from those who have past the bed of this river in these so many years, sixty-five years of word, by which I have been calling man to repentance, oh, and all have wanted to live in sin, and so many have not known the work of repentance as it is.

Oh, and that is what John did and what he put in the people, for he was sent to level the way between God and man. Oh, sons, and this is what I also do when I come and leave My word to prepare a holy people by it, and I urge every man to be born from above by My word from above, I urge him to repentance. **And as it came to pass then, that the Lord appeared in a visible[124] way, the same it will be now,** and this faith has to be strengthened more and more in power and steadfastness, sons, but without the loss of the long-endurance, My sons, for patience has no end in all things and for all things. Oh, who could prove his steadfastness in faith if he did not have endless patience for God and between man and God?

When you are a Christian and know well your encounter with God, then you always work for this encounter, and you work beyond that, you do not stop, you do not lose your patience, **because patience ends in God's arms when you come to look at Him, because then you are like Him, and then you see.**

Oh, great disciple, oh, My godfather at My baptism in the Jordan, oh, because of the work and power of your faith, that is why you are called by such a great name. Oh, how happy you were on earth! You were a strange and poor man on earth. The Lord gave you this happiness, to have it on earth, to have only the Lord and nothing else, only the Lord to be your possession, everything you were and had to do was to take after Him, to be His disciple. We are still in the spirit of Epiphany, and We are sitting down in the book with everything it has remained to be set as word of Epiphany, and now sit down, for you and I belong to this feast.

— As long as I lived on earth my happiness had nothing from the earth, Lord, for I was a stranger and poor man and I had to live in the wilderness; this is how my coming and my living

[124] *See the selection topic: „The coming in a visible way", r.n.*

on earth were, and then it was to meet You at Jordan in order to make You known to those in whose mist You were enveloped within a great mystery above Your godly glory, oh, and You revealed Yourself, for they did not do this, rather they cast You off and so they did with me, too. However, You rose again and came to life from among the dead, Lord, and then no one could stand against You, oh, and this is how You proved that You were the One Whom I had testified as the Lamb of God, slaughtered on the cross for the remissions of the sins of the world and for the raising of those forgiven from the sin, Lord, for this means raising, that, man to give away from him the work of sin and to rise himself above his falling under sin.

Oh, here we are on the way of Your coming as word on earth after two thousand years ago, a prophetic coming to be fulfilled, oh, and it is bad for man not to have faith, not to have the Lord as his love, Lord! There is no greater sleep than that of the people on earth, not even in the world of those asleep, Lord. However, we have the people of Your word as a confessor and herald for You during this time of the sleep of human race, and You come with the saints, and the Scriptures are fulfilled because there is faith on earth, Lord, it is the people of Your word, and through it You come and fulfill, by its faith for You, oh, Lord.

— Oh, My disciples, My dear godfather of baptism, **your faith baptized Me in Jordan and showed Me to those who saw Me**, but after that they did not know what to do and what to be. You were and remained My godfather, because that is why you came out with the baptism of water and **with the repentance, which cleanses more than water,** for you wanted to confess Me, to baptize Me as a man and to show Me coming from the Father, the Father's Lamb, and then to wash away the sinners with My blood, **for sin cannot be washed away but only by blood, because he commits sin within his blood, he turns in his blood the man's outer things into his inner things,** oh, and there is no man to really suffer for Me when he commits sin, because if he suffered then he would no longer remain with his sin.

I have completed the word of Epiphany, for I was with you at Jordan then, and together with you, We are celebrating now. We would stay all the time in the word comforting each other because We know and have a lot of things to speak. However, We have little support, for We are from heaven and man is from the earth, and man is very fragile, and We know this and work taking into account all things, and We even bow with gratitude for his help given to Us in order to come on earth, if this is the time.

Therefore, We are putting down the pen now, and I have marked into the book the feast of Epiphany. And I, the Lord, wait to come again into My people with the saints.

Oh, peace to you, sons who welcome Me and write into My book[125] of today on earth!

And peace to you, people of My word! Oh, keep the book on the table and set the spirit of your mind into its wisdom, oh, sons. You need great will and desire as well, just as man wants to become great in school, to rise to great heights. The same with you; you need desire and will, sons, for **My word is that which gives you from My things to know all things**, and to know them well, sons, and then you are to stay within them. You are no longer as on earth, because I stay with you and teach you from heaven, and **I have a house with you and dine with you,** for I have found

[125] ***«And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne. Books were opened, and another book was opened: the book of life. The dead were judged according to what was written in the books, according to their works.»*** (Apoc: 20/12)

faith with you. Oh, and if I have found faith, then I have also fulfilled My coming, My house, My Supper and My revelation, sons, as it is written[126].

Now, rest from the things that you have done for My stopover with My saints here, and you will work the others, with which you help Me carry out My work with you, and the people of My word, carried by you for the care of it in everything, but also spiritually for its life with God.

Oh, peace to you in your daily work and in your night work, as well, sons! Oh, learn to be more and more diligent, to keep up with everything, as you are few, for I have remained with you; nevertheless, I take care of you, and I take care of My whole work with you, and you should also take care of Me; I take care of you, and you should take care of Me, always, always, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

07-01/20-01-2020.

The Sunday of the Tax Collector and the Pharisee

Sons, sons, I am making My way with the word over you and over the earth and we are holding the heaven close to the earth, for it is hard without heaven on earth, and it is hard for heaven as well, for they work for one another as their creation was well done by the Lord, the Creator, and I have laid down My coming to you in the word, and I am accompanied by the inhabitants of the heaven, sons. And if the winter celebrations and your hard work for their preparation and for the guests here at the feasts are over, behold, now it is beginning the preparation and the setting on the path of the time of fasting, of longing with love for the memory of My time of sufferance to pay tribute to the salvation of the man who lost God and then it is coming the feast of the resurrection and joy, and for this we are bringing to memory and doing everything in My memory, sons, as it is written, and the whole work of the soul is starting with prayer, with teaching for it and then with its work.

Oh, sons, seek to know that the Lord hears your prayer when you bring it before Him. Oh, and how does that come? Sons, here is how! The Lord looks at you, sons, as you listen to your neighbor's petition when he asks you, and if you return his petition by choosing yourself, and not his need, for which he asks your help, if you do not know how to listen to God and to the neighbor who asks you to help him, oh, you do not know what God means and your prayer to Him, for **He watches as you fulfill the requests of those who ask you to help them, to serve.** However, if you postpone the prayer addressed to you, then I, the Lord, measure this always, always, for the Scriptures say to love your enemies, sons, and to give them bread, oh, and I say no more of those you get on well with and who are close to you to love and give them your love. Bless those who hate and curse you and do not speak evil of them, and do good to those who hate you. This is how I taught about love two thousand years ago to those who heard My voice and whose souls I was preparing for their resemblance to Me.

Behold, I am teaching you goodness, sons, so that, by always teaching you, to pass to the sons of men and that they may take of My table from you and take steps towards doing good

---

[126] ***«Whoever has My commandments and keeps them, that person is someone who loves Me. Whoever loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will reveal Myself to him».*** (John: 14/21) dwell

«Jesus answered him, "Anyone who loves Me will keep My word; My Father will love him and We shall come to him and dwell [make Our abode] with him"». (John: 14/23)

«Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in and I will have Supper with him, and he with Me». (Apoc: 3/20)

without waiting for usury, for it is written[127] that mercy overcomes judgment and fundamentally changes the one who is touched by it.

In the love for God it is necessary for man to learn the feeling of mercy, sons, but also that of gentleness, **for these two lead man to self-denial, without which no one can follow Me with the cross,** and not without the cross, **with the deed**, not only with the word, **with the life**, not only with the knowledge for life.

I say to all those on earth: Love God, love Him with longing for Him, so that you may have a good mind, for he who does not love God does not have a good mind, but rather has a human mind and seeks after man, and the one who seeks after man, that one does not love God and, therefore, he does not have a mind and has something else instead of a mind and the one without a mind falls to the earth, and the more his desires for those that pass, the less his desires for the food of the eternal life, for which he does not gather as on earth.

Therefore, love humility, all those who are on earth, and love the cross[128], sons! It is the holy sign, the sign of the humility here on earth, and then the sign of the eternal victory, **for what I, the Lord, used on earth, you should also use, and not despise.**

Oh, Romanian people, make the sign of the cross; make the sign of cross always and do it a lot! Make the sign of the cross on your body, on your heart, on your mind and make the sign of the cross on all your works! Make the sign of the cross when you get up in the morning to be protected by it all day, and then make the sign of the cross in the evening when you go to bed to get up under its protection again. Make the sign of the cross when you go on your way, when you come back to your house or when you go on water or by air, make the sign of the cross, son. **The Lord of the cross does not know you if you do not testify about the cross, its power and its work.**

Make the sign of the cross, Romanian son, and keep away the evils and all dangers. (*Allusion to the Corona virus, r.n.*) Let all your priests gather together with you for prayer to God so that the Lord may send you holy protection, angels and saints to protect you from all that is evil on earth, for **on earth there are whole nations without the cross, without saints from heaven, because they do not believe in them,** and you have a great inheritance from the saints who have left your path to God and that of God to you.

Oh, Romanian people, raise your hands and call Me to do you good; call Me to bring the peace and calmness into your midst, for **I want to do you a lot of good, for behold, I have on your heart the way on which I come to speak to you, to advise you, to protect you and to make you a beautiful people among peoples and then to make you joy for all the nations all over the earth,** and for this take care, Romanian people, for you are a Christian; take care and do not forget about your dowry from your parents, for behold, there comes the preparation for the Lent, and then comes the feasting and then the resurrection of your Lord, all to My memory, and you learn to know how to bring your prayer to the Lord, and for whatever you may ask and whatever you may work, keep your heart kneeling down under My hand of your Shepherd, for My hand is strong. Oh, and keep your hands clean, Romanian son, and do likewise with the works, sons.

I have in the citadel of My word the sons built here from this word, and **whom I do not allow to take alms receiving from the generous man,** because they would remain indebted, and

---

[127] ***«For judgment is without mercy to those who have shown no mercy, but mercy triumphs over judgment»***. (James: 2/13)

[128] *See the selection topic: „About the graven image (icon) and the sign of the cross", r.n.*

they would no longer be Mine completely. **The money that they use for My walk with them have to be clean, cleanly earned for them by the work of the hands,** for men make money in dishonest ways and their money is not clean, and therefore My servants do not lay hands on the money of those who seek to give them.

Oh, be clean on your hands, Romanian sons, and do not touch any blood! Do not take for granted what is not yours, for if you receive on nothing, you become a slave. I cannot rely on anyone with the difficulties for My today's walking, and **I teach those who are Mine to work and to rightly get from the work of their hands.**

And I teach you too, Romanian people, Romanian son, I teach you from the teaching put on the table for those who serve Me to be word on earth, and you take from the Lord and use and seek to know by heart the Christian duties. For behold, the churchly teaching is reminding us on this Sunday of the prayer of two men, one a tax collector and the other a Pharisee. The Pharisee, trusting in himself as righteous and just, was whispering before the Lord and thanking Him that he was not like the other people, that he was not greedy, that he was not unjust or adulterous, or just like that tax collector who was standing by the door of the temple, humble in his heart, asking for mercy from the Lord. Oh, and the Pharisee boasted that he was fasting, that he was tithing of his own income, and he was praying boasting; however, the publican was found more righteous than the Pharisee, as this one was humbling himself and repenting before the Lord because of his sins, for he knew what God meant and what man meant and how small and weak he was.

Oh, this is how a Christian life begins: it begins with humility, with repentance, with the prayer full of tears of repentance, and then with perseverance for the love of God, for this happiness of man.

Oh, ministering sons in My citadel of word, I have been speaking on this day about the way of the prayer to Me and about My look to your prayer. Oh, be careful, sons, to always know what prayer is and how it ascends to the Lord with the work of the day when the things of the day are to be worked. The night is calm from worries, and the Lord can measure the last day of the brothers, of their conduct to each other and between them and the Lord. The night is the made ray, it is for the day past, and it is calmness; the man's spirits have gone to bed and the Lord walks through the citadel and measures the work of the day; He takes the picture of the day, of those in the city and the work done during the day. Therefore, all day long be with Me, sons, and serve one another like Me for all My works with you, for you are no longer yours, but servants of the Lord, sons.

Consider your time, too, My sons. The time for work should be your time with the Lord, because the machine has replaced man, and he still does not have time and care for the soul and not only for his body. **The work given to man by the Lord to work is prayer, because everything you work in obedience to God is more than prayer,** for only by prayer you ask to be given to you, and by obedience you receive and work to have. **The man washes his shirts and his dishes with his washing machine, oh and he does many other things with his machine by it does not occur to his mind to do anything for his soul. Oh, and how many things are to be done for the soul, sons!**

The Christian flock is preparing to enter the time of the Lent, oh, and how much man has to prepare for the soul, sons! I would like to help every man to enjoy over the Lord, to give Him glory and thanks, and then to receive protection and help, oh, and I would like so much him to be My miracle and to rejoice over him.

Sons, sons, I would give much glory on earth by My work with you, by My word with which I nourish you, but I must protect you, sons, and I protect you a great deal, for when I worked

resurrection from the dead through My servants and many other healings of infirmities, oh, My servants were given over to crushing. I take great care of you, sons, and My care for you is a great mystery, and the saints are at work for you everywhere, for I have to come to an end with the work for the man's salvation, as for this I came on earth two thousand years ago, and now again as word over the earth and over the man, and My book testifies with you, sons.

Therefore, this day I have set a word and exhortation in this book for you and for all who take the word of the Lord from you, sons. And you should strengthen yourselves in the work for your Lord, for I want to work a lot of good through you, and I strengthen you more and more to be able to work thorough you, so that the Lord may work for man, **as I made for man the heaven, the earth and the life of all those between heaven and earth, and man is My love,** My expectation and My longing, and I come after him for longing, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

27-01/09-02-2020.

The Feast of the Holy Three Hierarchs, Basil, Gregory and John

It is a feast of saints, and I, the Lord, know the longing of My saints and I am coming with them in the word and in My book today, for My speaking becomes a book on earth and it becomes a proclamation.

I have come, and open to the Lord, sons, who welcome My coming and word! **I have come with the saints, for this is written for My coming to be,** and this is how I comfort My saints, My confessors.

My saints need comfort, sons. Heaven and earth need comfort, My sons. The Spirit of Comfort: He does this almsgiving, as I had promised Him to My disciples and told them before My sufferance on the cross two thousand years ago and as I had prayed to the Father for this. I prayed that when I returned to Him, that He, the Father, to take care of them as I did, to protect them like Me and to give them protection and comfort, for there is no comfort on earth for those who are with the Lord among the unbelievers. Oh, and then the Holy Spirit came to them, descended upon them and set them on fire from above, as My prayer was to the Father for them; therefore, My saints need comfort both on earth and then in heaven, sons, and **God is so merciful,** and so grieved for the afflicted, as One Who knows His pain and the pain of all those who suffer pain like Him and for Him on earth, because on earth there is unbelief, sons, and the sons of men, without faith, are wild with respect for faith and they are only temporal and that is all, as those who have nothing holy in them. However, those who are My holy ones among people, oh, they need comfort, they need support among those without God over their minds and lives, and so suffered among the unbelievers at that time, My three holy hierarchs, celebrated today in the church, and each one of them was surrounded by the spirit of unbelief in the people of the time, for they were not loved by those who were temporary with their lives and works, oh, and My bishops were suffering, and it was not otherwise on earth for those, who, with piety and in the Lord, had their hearts and walking among the people, and then they arrived in heaven; after they had endured pains, were met by the Spirit of Comfort and by all the heavenly beauties, by God's invisible things, prepared from eternity for those who love the Lord in the time of their journey on earth to heaven.

Oh, sons, if I am speaking these things on this day of feasting of saints, then I am comforting you, sons, you, and I am also comforting the saints, celebrated by the heavenly hosts in heaven and on earth. We are coming together under the Spirit of Comfort. We are taking from Him and

teaching love, sons. Only with it can we work; without it the soul is heavy, it is empty, it grows very tired and it gives itself to the weakness that comes because of the lack of love, oh, sons. Let us remember now the love of the three hierarchs, for the pains they went through and for their mercy for the people wandering away from the spirit of life; all these they carried with love, with the Spirit of eternal love, with the Spirit of Comfort, sons. **Oh, and there is no Spirit of Comfort in this world, for He is only for the saints,** only for those known by Him with the love within them.

Oh, My beloved saints, oh, golden servant for the church of Christ, for My flock under the sufferings of the time, oh, servants, as merciful as your Lord, you suffered great contempt and expulsion from among the people, and in all things My love in you helped you, and by which you had mercy on many, on those who were oppressed by temptations, by blows of all kinds, by uncomforted sufferings. Behold, the place of priority in the church, the place for tending the flock, wandering in time, oh, this place is not for those clean in their heart and life, and it is for those who play the game of the men of power over the little ones among all the nations. **Moreover, the place of those who walk with the Lord, oh, where is it? It is in heaven, not on earth, for so did I suffer on earth too,** and then I returned in heaven, so large and so sweet for those who are of the Lord on earth, and where the unfaithful, destined to temporariness, can do them no harm, as they choose to do the deeds of their lives.

Oh, blessed be your comfort on your day of synod among the saints, as those in heaven are taking from the earth the feast for you! From the earth, because the time is on earth, oh, beloved ones, and the time measures; it is not as in heaven, as in eternity, and it is the high work for heaven or for hell, as each one chooses to carry on the work of his life on earth, **and the church of Christ has you in its calendar on this day** and it is bringing your memory from the earth to you and it awaits your help for it, that from My saints, **for the saints persevere[129] before the Lord for those on earth who choose them to be their intercessors before the throne of the Lord's Trinity,** for it is hard on earth, and those in heaven see this and they always see.

Now, it is being written down into My today's book My speaking with you, and yours with Me and with those on earth, for We, those in heaven, are their comfort on earth.

— Oh, You are full of Your heavenly mercy, merciful Lord. You are full of patience for the unbelievers, as You also were on earth, the God of patience, Lord, even if Your Spirit was burning in flame to do good and have mercy everywhere.

We were among people likewise; we were filled with mercy, and mercy filled us with longing to descend the heavenly good over the afflicted, but we were all under the dominion of the unbelievers and cold in mercy, completely cold, Lord, and they were the people of unjust judgment, like some who chose to do so. However, we were working on behalf of the heaven and we kept on working until we were prevented from staying in the midst of Your flock, and which we could no longer help after we had arrived in heaven to be with You and as intercessors for those so much afflicted and suffering because of the spirits on earth that come out of hell[130] and make the weather so bad everywhere.

---

[129] ***«They cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, Holy and True Master, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?"»*** (Apoc: 6/10)

[130] ***«Therefore, rejoice, heavens, and you who dwell in them! But woe to the earth and to the sea, because the devil has gone down to you, having great wrath, knowing that he only has a short time».*** (Apoc: 12/12)

Your flock remained behind us and was calling for us, for help from You, Lord, but it was divided, and it divided us as well, and those who divided us were giving us grades, for some were siding with Basil, others with John and others with Gregory. Oh, we could not bear to see division in Your flock because of our names and work. Oh, and then we have descended on earth and proclaimed that the three of us inseparably serve for them in heaven, and all of us have big grades for our ministry on earth and for the fight against the unbelievers of that time, so that the descendents and the sons of Your church, Lord, may no longer divide us in their hearts.

And then You have given us greater joy still, that You placed us at the foundation of the work of Your word during this time and we prepared Your trumpet, Virginia, Lord, and we sealed her with Your name, with Your Spirit, and we shared Your body and blood at the beginning of Your work of word in the year of 1955, when we descended on the clouds with You, and with the chalice from heaven into our hands, in her little and poor house, after she had listen to You to fast forty days, that afterwards You might endow her with the proclamation of the work of Your word through her human mouth among people and to begin writing the book of Your word, Your coming in the word on earth after two thousand years from Your first coming, Lord, after man, for it is the Father that has sent You, because You do not come by Yourself, and You are the One Who listens to the Father, and You take from Him everything You work as an obedient Son, oh, and all the faithful ones must learn from You how they can be God's sons and how they can be with God in their walking on earth to heaven.

Oh, You gave us great joy and then You had us bless and set from heaven the course of Your work behind Your trumpet Verginica. You established Your little garden from the beginning and from the end of the time on the heavenly foundation of new creation and together with us, You set here the little white stone and the great mystery, prophesied by the work of Your word in this time, as it is written in the Scriptures[131] to be and to be fulfilled, and then You set aside the people of Your word, You have been feeding it cleanly and keeping it unmixed with the world and You have been sanctifying it as well; we blessed the new beginning, the priesthood set apart for the heavenly and clean things, oh, and You take care of the people close to You, on which You rely, Lord, for Your walking today, and this is how Your trumpet Verginica has brought forth her fruit, and her people has given birth to a new people and now You have a people, Lord; therefore, keep it good, keep it far from the destructive spirit in the world, and keep it at Your gentle and merciful bosom; furthermore, protect it with the heavenly and angelic powers, for Your work is hard to bear, and they are small and without any help and comfort on earth, Lord. Oh, and how much comfort they need in hard times, oh, Lord! Therefore, we persevere before You for the gentle ones, with whom You work out Your coming of today, You share and carry it with them, oh, for no one on earth wants to carry Your burden, and so it has always been all the times with man, Lord, for man does not want to be with God on earth.

---

[131] ***«Whoever has an ear should listen to what the Spirit is saying to the Churches. To the one who overcomes I will give [to eat] of the hidden manna and I will give a white stone. On the stone a new name is written, which no one knows but the one who receives it».*** (Apoc: 2/17)

«The one who overcomes, I will make a pillar in the sanctuary of My God, from which he shall never be removed. On such a person I will write the Name of My God, the name of the citadel of My God which is the new Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from My God, and [I will write] My own new Name». (Apoc: 3/12)

«His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many crowns. He has names written *[TR/CT omits "names written"]* ***and a Name written which no one knows but Himself.***

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God." (Apoc: 19/12,13)

On this day we are blessing by the word, again and again, Your establishment that had been strengthened through us, even from the beginning of Your word, by Your trumpet Virginia, and now, it has been strengthened again and always, for You have entrusted us, the bishops from heaven, that You may have us for Your today's anointment, for great and heavenly is the work of Your word, Your coming as word on earth, Your mercy for man, Your mercy and comfort, oh, Lord.

— And I, the Lord, am comforted, My beloved ones, that I have you on the side of those from heaven as servants here with those who serve Me here in order to fulfill the Scriptures of My coming and that of My victory, for **I have come with My kingdom and with its establishment,** with its entire holy and protective tabernacle, **with the whole mystery of the age that is to come and which starts on earth, because I have My settlement on earth,** with them here, on earth with you, sons from the citadel of My word, because I come to you on earth, and I am with you, I work with you, and with you I fulfill My word over the earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

30-01/12-02-2020.

The Feast of the Lord's Meeting

(*Excerpt*)

Sons, sons, We are writing down into the book on this day the memory of My humility two thousand years ago, the day when I met the old Simon in the temple and when Ana, the prophetess, met Me, and who spoke by the Holy Spirit that I, the Child of the Father and of My mother Virgin, I, God the Son, would be set to the falling and raising of many in Israel, and a sign which would be spoken against and reveal the thoughts of many hearts, which would be on God's side or not. **Oh, and this is how I am now, a sign that reveals the hearts of many, for My word is this sign,** and it reveals the hearts of many of them who think they are God's sons, or among some who hear and understand the Lord because of the cleanness of their hearts, even if they have to repair their life with God so that it may be pleased with the Lord after that.

02-02/15-02-2020.

The Sunday of the Prodigal Son

My great and ongoing work, oh, is this: to shepherd you, sons, and your work is to receive the Lord and to put it on the way to go to the margins the world and the work of tending the sheep, for woe to the sheep without a shepherd, My sons! I wait for man to come back to God and that it may be well to God with man, for God cries after man, and man does not know that God cries for him, that He cries and waits.

Oh, I cry with the Father and the Father cries with Me, and We both cry after man. God looks into the distance to see man turning back from his life without God. The man created by God's hand got lost from his Father and has raised up his descendants, oh, and God has chosen some of them and blessed a people, starting with Abraham, and going on with his descendants after him, but this people did not understand God's word and it always, always denied God because of its lack of humility, oh, and God had made many promises over that people; however, that people neglected them.

Oh, sons, I am speaking about My pain, for at the right time, My Father sent Me after the people, as for many years God had been suffering from it, from its conduct, from its pride and

from its disobedience to God. Oh, and what a sending My Father had prepared for Me, because **first He had announced Me, and then He sent Me, and He had not sent Me without announcing Me**, oh, but the people chosen by God was so far away from God that treated Me like a wrongdoer, while it was doing so many iniquities against the commandments of life, and then it took Me out from the camp and gave Me over to mockery and to the cross. However, because I had come from haven, it was not possible to remain knocked down by them, by those to whom I came to cleanse them from their sins and to forgive them of their big evil things. Oh, and then I came out from the dead and I was resurrected so wonderfully, and I appeared before them working and setting over many the kingdom of God on earth with them, so that it might remain over the people, over many that were touched by its mystery, for it does not cry, but rather it sets itself mysteriously, as God's heaven is mysterious and it is, oh, and **the Lord has a mysterious kingdom on earth with those who take after Him for it,** with those who believe and know how to believe, and **the faith in God coming from heaven makes a house with man for the heaven on earth, sons.**

I built and build from place to place the work of the grace, the work of new man, and I do not do this only for those who are built by God in their own body, soul and spirit, but I rather do this to bring those who are many and fallen from the Father in heaven, and I do this with longing, sons, like the man who lost his house and rest, oh, and man does not understand why he comes and why he lives on earth, and man does not make his way to his Father in heaven, for he has learned too much the departure from the Father and keeps wandering far away, far from the kingdom of his Father.

Sons, sons, how much the God-enlightened people have worked with the grace of the faith and wisdom from above, from God, for the knowledge of God, so that many may follow the Lord after that! Oh, how much grace I have descended upon people to help those who are many all over, so that man may have a calling and a place for the kingdom of the heavens with him on earth!

Oh, how difficult it is for man to listen and then to know what to do with his life! Man has used to be without God too much. Oh, how shall I do that man may know Me, to know about Me and then to receive Me and take Me closer to him?

Sons, sons, I have come to you as word to proclaim Myself with you on earth by the word and to be heard far and wide My voice of Shepherd, Who calls to a sweet pasture, to a heavenly table and that I may give from it to many and to help them understand their destiny, if they were born on earth.

Oh, sons, you should always have My love in you and among you. I said that not only faith is needed but also love, and with it, man may be able to follow the Lord. The lesson of love must be put to work as many times as the man forgets about love. Love forgives; it forgives the evil, it overlooks mistakes, it makes the man grow less so that God may grow bigger in him.

Oh, love has got great and holy work, sons. It keeps God's dwelling among brothers; it does not punish, it does not seek its own way, but it gives itself all the time. Love never fails for **it is God in man.** Man always needs mercy from God and all the good, and if he shares love all the time in all his works, then man proves to be God's dwelling place, the man of love, My rest in him.

The love in man loves its enemies, My sons, and the man, who shares love over those who are cold to him and not skillful for love, takes after God. He who has God in him leaves the Lord to judge whatever reason may arise in his way with the Lord, and he loves like God, and especially humbles himself like God before those who are cold with him, for this is how God does all the time, oh, and this is how the heaven and the earth stay at the place of their making, by God's love

and patience, sons, for man is not used to taking care of those made by God and to their obedience to God all the time.

Oh, how much comfort I have, and how much I rejoice that I have someone with whom to set the word of My Spirit on earth! I thank you by giving love in your hearts; love as Mine for brothers and for enemies, for you take after Me in love, sons. **My love proves Me that I am God, for God is love, My sons.** You shall have love and be love as well, for you are My help to come and to shepherd from among you many to whom I reveal Myself in order to bring them back to My Father.

Oh, beware much and always and be careful, beware of the spirit of brotherly judgment, My sons. All people have got a great division between God and them because of the spirit of judgment and of the judgments among them, for they oppress one another and assume the right to do their justice, to justify themselves, and to think that they are righteous and worthy to judge those who are guilty about them, and they also assume the right to brag to each other; however, in order to humble one another, to be beautiful like God, gentle and humble in their heart like God, oh, this love does not come to their mind, that is the love of their neighbors, sons, **for the commandment of life is the love of God and the love of neighbors**, and this commandment is written in the Scriptures for man in order to fulfill it.

It is being reminded now of the son who left the fatherly house and asked from the hand of his father for his share of the fortune to go away from his country. Oh, and then he had an immoral life and lived in the earthly and guilty pleasures, but the thought that followed him coming from his father's heart made God remember the sorrow of the grieving father for the loss of his fugitive son, and after a while, the Lord sent much poverty over the foreign country that no one had anything to give the wandering son to eat, the foreign one over there. Oh, no one gave him anything, and then the spirit of humility came upon him and helped him, and the son, wandering away from his country, humbled himself and painfully thought at his father whom he forsook, and set out back to receive mercy from his father, and while he was approaching, his father saw him from the distance, ran to meet him and cried with him, and greatly rejoiced to see alive the one who was believed to be dead far away.

Oh, here they are, humility and love, mercy and obedience, for these work out great miracles, sons. Oh, how beautiful, how mercifully God works for each man, sons! God suffers because man does not perceive this for him and for God's great expectation after man.

Oh, sons, do not forget to forgive everything and always to everyone. Oh, do not remember evil, and do not judge in God's place the causes that arise and bring you displeasure. **Every man needs forgiveness from God**, for two thousand years ago I said: ***«Forgive and it will be forgiven to you!»*** Oh, do not leave anything among you that may separate you from the work of love and forgiveness, for only love forgives. Moreover, keep away from pride as from fire, for it does not forgive, rather it takes God's place in man so that man may not humble for the peace among brothers.

Sons, if a cause arises among brothers, oh, in this case, what is to be done? Let everyone not forget that one needs the forgiveness of his mistakes from the Lord and from his neighbors, and let him not take away the Lord's forgiveness for him when he does not forgive his neighbor. Oh, let nothing bring joy to the devil by delayed mercilessness by the lack humility of his hear, for there is no man without guilt before God, sons, and because he is forgiven, he must also forgive so that the Father may forgive him what he has done wrong. And he must do the same, because the brother of the prodigal son, who came back from his wandering, was filled with the spirit of

judgment against his father, who forgave the one guilty of his sin, but who humbled very much with tears of sorrow and repentance, sons. And his father sought to remove the sin of judgment from the judging son of his father and brother, and exhorted the rebellious brother to the joy of finding the guilty one, the one that had been lost for such a long time in sin and was found.

And now I am looking over the people of My word to see how much it is receiving Me, how much wisdom it is receiving from My mouth for him, and also to see how much it is forgiving for the sake of its resemblance to God.

Oh, and I am also looking over all those who are taking of My pasture for their lives with God, for My joy from them, from those who believe My coming on earth as word after man.

And peace to you, sons, who welcome Me and put My word into the book, and then its course over the earth! Ask that I may give you what you need for My walking with you, sons. Pray to the Lord for you so that I may give you, for by My praying to the Father I was receiving and working. Oh, and this is how you are to work, too; work like Me so that you may receive by prayer, and then **give the Lord to those who seek Him and to those who find him with you**.

Peace to you, sons! I would like that this wish may be understood, the wish I am giving to you, saying: peace to you! This wish is a great gift. Oh, and let all the people that know Me with you, understand this great gift upon it and upon you, for this gift is very expensive when I give it.

Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, sons!

I am speaking this word over the whole earth and I am saying: Peace to you, to those all over the earth! And My word carries in it the power of its fulfillment. Amen, amen, amen.

16-02-2020.

The Sunday of Adam's expulsion from paradise

Oh, God is needed on earth, and God is One, and there is no other God but the One Who made the heaven, the earth and the man, the visible and the invisible, and His name is the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and all things have been made by Him, as it is written.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God, and all things were made through Him. In Him was life. Oh, and the same is in the end, the Word is with God, God is the Word and in Him is life, and the life is the light of men.

Oh, I come down on earth with the word of life in it to feed the man's soul, that "man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God," (*See Matt: 4/4*), as it is written, and My word now is saying this:

Oh man, oh man, I am speaking over you My word now and I am saying that I am God, the Son of God the Father, and I am His Word upon you, and I am reminding you that My Father sent Me two thousand years ago to become Myself known as God from God, coming down from heaven on earth to become a Child and to grow up as the man born of man grows and that man may have Me and take Me as his God on earth. Oh, and then I returned to be with My Father, at My place in heaven; to be with My Father for you and to embrace you within the Holy Spirit the Comforter, man, and that you may have upon you the Spirit of the Trinity of God, working and protecting, and that you may not stretch out your hands to other gods that are not gods and that God may take care of you, man.

Oh, it is not good that the man should be a fool. **Man must be wise and he must know God and believe in Him by the wisdom given to him by God at his creation,** but for this faith

is needed followed by obedience, man, and when you do not listen by the word left upon you by God, then you lose the fear of God and you are not afraid to come out from His protecting hand, and you lose your fear, for you lose your wisdom from God because of your disobedience to Him, as it happened to Adam, the man created by God at the beginning, and behold, when you lose the spirit of obedience, then your faith in God is futile, for **he who believes listens** and has faith for his protection.

And now I am speaking like this for those who believe in the Only One God and stay within this faith and inherit it from one another, and especially that from two thousand years when I came and appeared as light from light, true God from true God, carried in the womb by the Virgin and born as a Child to grow up like a man after that, oh, and I am the One of one Being with the Father, by Whom all things were made. And then comes the faith in the Holy Spirit the Comforter, proceeding from the Father and Who is worshipped together with the Father and the Son and is working thorough the prophets, and then all things through the church in a Synod of apostles, as My church was founded at that time. And I am saying this to urge and exhort you to the faith in One God, man, and to know what great God created a mature man at the beginning and you to stay under His hand and learn not to forget about God, for if you forget about Him, then you go and choose all kinds of other gods, which are not gods, for God is One, man.

And now, after I have sat down as the true God before man by My word spoken today, on the hearth of the Romanian people, poured out of My godly mouth, now I am saying over the entire people far and wide all over the earth:

Peace to you, sons of God on earth, and peace to you, sons of men! I am speaking like this for you to know how decide to be, for **the sons of God are those who listen to His word and fulfill it,** and the sons of men decide not to listen to God and choose their life without obedience, and when you have no one to listen to, then you do no longer have any protection over your life and listen to yourself and to those, who are like you and do not do God's will by their obedience to His word.

And to you, Romanian people, oh peace to you, threefold power of peace, as on your hearth is the book of My word during these days, and for more than sixty years, I have been writing Myself into it and I have opened it to let you know that your God is with you, a country which has inherited its faith from its ancestors, an Orthodox country, with which the Lord has been well pleased and has His coming as word on earth, now, in the end of the time!

Oh, peace to you, Romanian sons, peace to you, for the people on earth have lost their peace, (*Because of the coronavirus pandemic, r.n.*) **and you, My today's country, should not lose it, My love, for God is with you, and you should be with Him**, too, for you know what God you have and Who is Him and what He does for His people! **Oh, behold, do not forget, do not forget about the weapon of your victory**, My today's country, do not forget about **the weapon which cuts the entire enemy intention**, for you are a people with a cross in your walking on earth, and **I urge you to make the sign of the cross all the time so that you may be My confessor, and to be protected by the cross** for I paid for your salvation and for your faith in God by the cross, Romanian sons. Oh, son, **make the sign of the cross so that the Lord may send you angels and protecting saints to protect you from the evil things on earth**, the place where the devil wages war against God to win the man on one side or the other, as man wants to choose, for **on earth there are whole nations of people without a cross, without saints from heaven, if they do not believe in them, but you have got a great inheritance of saints which have left your path to God, and a path from God to you so that you may know the way and the cross on the**

way. Therefore, lift up your little hands to your God, Jesus Christ, and call Me near you to protect you, for I have always taught you to have God with you, for behold, I stay with you, and I hold council in your midst, and **"blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord, the people He chose for His inheritance;** and the true God foils the plans of the nations, He thwarts the purposes of the peoples, He despises the counsel of the princes, but the plans of the Lord stand firm forever, the purposes of His heart through all generations," (*Ps: 33/12, 10, 11, - 33 MT = 32 LXX*), as it is written.

And you, Romanian people trust in the Lord your God and stand under His protection; love Him and sanctify yourself for Him, for your God is holy, and behold, the time of the Lent and the remembrance of My passions through the cross are coming, and you should take from the teachings set by the holy fathers at the foundation of the Christ's church two thousand years ago, and then by the holy hierarchs, and not by any kinds of hierarchs, oh, and do the will of God, do everything through the church, **because the Christian people is God's church[132] and the Lord is its midst and holds His counsel, as it is written.** Oh, and the church of the Romanian nation has great favor with God, and behold how I come, how I stay in the word, how I shepherd you and how I tell you not to be afraid, and I strengthen your faith, your hope and peace; therefore, be intelligent, Romanian sons, and do not forget that it is written: ***«Unless the Lord watches over a citadel, the guards stand watch in vain».*** (*Ps: 127/1*) Oh, and let everything be done only with God.

Oh, do not be afraid, Romanian people, do not fear, Romanian sons, (*Fear caused by the large number of deaths in China, Italy, Spain and the United States due to the virus, r.n.*) **for God is with you through His word and protects you and He also teaches you how to protect yourselves by the cross and how to make a cross over all of your things, over water and food, over the earth you walk on and over the air that surrounds you, over your entrances and exits, oh, and stay at home, stay in your country, in your blessed country, for I have come in it as the word of new creation, the new creation of the new world, sons,** and you shall not leave far, well Romanian sons, oh, for many have gone wrong concerning this country and left it; they left it, they went away on their own like those who are scattered far away, and the Romanian saints cry in heaven; they cry because of those who have left the country, blessed today, when the Lord is the defender and the treasurer of those who are faithful, for those who are faithful do not need riches or money, but love, health, obedience and thanksgiving in all things. Oh, there are no longer merciful teachers over you, My country, and **I have come to help you under your cross, but stay under the cross, for woe to the people without a cross, woe!** (*Allusion to non-Christian peoples, or those who claim to be Christians but despise the sign of the cross, r.n.*) Oh, and who is to tell the nations about this pain that goes up to heaven from all those who despise, at their expense, the weapon of victory and by so doing, put their life in danger? **And when you make the sign of the holy cross, do not forget, Romanian son, to keep the three fingers of your right hand crossed in the name of the godly Trinity, Whom you worship and in this way to mark your body and all your things, your way, your food, your sleep and waking up from your sleep, your thought and peace and your love of God, and you will be the people loved by God,** the obedient people and protected by obedience, oh, and do not be afraid of what the fearful are afraid, and do not receive the evil rumors from them either, for the fearful do not have God in them, for God is One,

[132] *See the selection topic: „The true church", r.n.*

and their gods are not. And as for you, do not lose your peace and take Me as your protection and help, Romanian son, for your Father God knows what you need, only for you to have Him.

And now we are setting into the book My remembrance with My disciples of two thousand years ago, for I was exhorting them what to say in their prayers and I was telling them to recognize God as their Father, to be obedient, to forgive and to ask for the Lord's protection, and to do everything on earth as in heaven, that is the Father's will in everything and all from the Father, and the sons to learn the forgiveness of all those who sin against them so that their Father may also forgive their mistakes, only to ask for their forgiveness from the Father for everything they go wrong as men, and those who are forgiven are those who are protected from the evil by the Father, Who forgives and does not punish those who humble before Him and ask for forgiveness.

On this day, the preparation for the ascent is made by refraining from rich food and by the great sanctification of the sons of God, of those who love the Lord, and it is established by the holy fathers the memory of Adam who lost the paradise by his insubordination and by disobedience to God, for he took and ate what was forbidden to take, and in this way, he shook in his love and then he fell from paradise.

Oh, sons, a man takes a wife for sin, for man loves sin, and that is why he takes a woman, and in the Scriptures it is written that because of fornication a man should have his own wife, but it is also written into the Scriptures that a man should not touch a woman; however, because of fornication he should have his wife, oh, and each one of the two becomes a slave to the other; they control each other for themselves and have the ring as a sign of slavery, and in this way they, the man and his wife, enjoy each other. Oh, and this is what it happened to Adam, when he remained with his wife and both were separated from God as all those who chose a woman and marriage[133] as their life, that is the two become slaves to each other.

Oh, sons, be God's sons, and then stick to this choice, for he who unites with the Lord is one body with the Lord, and this one is not like the man who decides for man, and **My union with man is done through the church, that is, I give Myself to man with My body and flesh as I gave Myself on the cross for him, for his life with God,** and not with God's enemy.

Oh, sons, be holy for I am holy; this is what I am telling those who choose God for their likeness to God. By such sons I hold My protection over the earth and over the sinners with their life, but who have faith in the One God, even if they are weak for themselves and for their way with God in their life.

Oh, protection is needed on earth, and there must also be saints in the cities inhabited by men, that I may be able to come closer with My protection and to keep the danger far and not to lose My place near men everywhere, and that I have where to go in My spending on earth, walking and doing My work mysteriously.

Oh, do not forget, sons, that where God is with man, His protection is there as well. Let the human kind hear Me speaking from every place about how they can have My protection over them and let them look for the Only One God as their God, for their gods are not gods and are nothing.

And now, I am saying again and again: Peace to you, nations on the earth! Peace comes from nowhere, except from God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and God is the Merciful One, the One Who forgives, for He loves so much, and those who forgive have My love in them.

[133] *See the selection topic: „The mystery of the man and of the woman", r.n.*

Oh, peace to you, Romanian people, and **make the sign of the cross all the time and rejoice over this protective sign,** and let your priests open the churchly books and send prayers for peace and protection from any evil, and **I will receive the prayers of the church and those of the people and I will place them before Me, for you are My today's people, the one to whom I have come now as word on earth, the Father's messenger to you, Romanian people.**

Be at peace, Romanian sons! Rejoice over the Lord! He is your protection, for the Lord loves Romanians, and I will give them the word of wisdom for their faith; I will give them soon, soon.

Oh, peace be with you, sons who put My word on earth, God's word! We are beginning the time of the Lent and I am coming to bless you, to forgive your mistakes and to bring peace and strength, sons, and I am giving you power of My power; I am giving you comfort and I am giving you so that you may have, sons.

I am saying blessing on this day over the Romanian people and over the time of the fasting, for its love of God!

And again, great blessing over the entire people, which is nourished with My entire word, which is flowing now over the earth and over it, and let everyone strongly believe in this blessing and may him be able to work through it!

Oh, sons, ask from the Lord what He wants you to have and to be able to work for Him. Oh, peace to you! Rejoice and be glad all the time over the seven weeks of the fasting, for he who shows a gloomy face loses his reward in heaven; nevertheless, you should be alert and full of the Holy Spirit from one another, **and be nourished with God's word as with bread, for My word has got great power**, sons, and you know this.

Oh, peace to you! Keep God among you. Peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

17-02/01-03-2020.

The First Sunday of the Lent, of the Right Faith

I am Who I am. This is how, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am proclaiming Myself to those whom I am sending My word on this day, the Word of God, so that God may speak with them in His language. If people speak in their language about God, then the Lord is speaking in His language for all those who speak as they please about God and about His way with man.

My way with man; two thousand years ago, I said in My language that I was the Way, I, as I am and not as man is, who chooses according to his mind and his desire his way to God. Moreover, on this day, the Way Itself is speaking through the ways people choose towards God so that God may have them as His people, as they may say.

Oh, not so. Not like that. **Not everyone can speak about the way with God,** and behold, it is in its prime the time I spoke about in My word two thousand years ago, that all sorts of false prophets would arise to distort the men's way towards God, and then I clearly said to My disciples about this dangerous time for the faithful people from the end of the time, and My disciples were clothed in the Holy Spirit, as I had promised them when I came back home to the Father after My resurrection.

Oh, and I am going to speak now about the way to God and then I will go on with My speaking far and wide all over the earth, and My speaking will remain written on the earth and in heaven, for I am the merciful One and I stretch My hand after man, only that he may believe

powerfully in God's word from this time and in its power, for I come on earth as word, as it is written[134] for Me to come, and I want to find faith on earth when I come to man.

First, I leave the word of reconciliation and comfort over all and everywhere My word penetrates, and I am saying:

Peace to you, those with whom I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am speaking on this day, the first Sunday of the Lent, of the right faith, **the Sunday of Orthodoxy, the right way with God of the man who wants to walk with the Lord on the way!**

It is written in the law and in the prophets about Me that I would be the Word of God over the earth in the end of the time, (*Apoc: 19/13*) and that I would be accompanied by armies of saints, and those who do not use cunning in their hearts and faith, these can recognize Me in this word and can say with holy faith: "Lord, speak to Us; You are the Son of God!" And I will tell to the hearts, illuminated by My word: "You will see the heaven opened, and the angels of God ascending and descending, taking and bringing, and again bringing and taking God, the Word, over the earth," (*See John: 1/51*), for I work the word on earth among men on this day and My word is going to My Father, as it went two thousand years ago, when I was speaking on earth with the Father and I was asking Him, and He was listening and fulfilling whatever I was asking from Him, for I said to the Father in the sight and hearing of My disciples: ***«Father, I knew that You always hear Me, but I said this for the benefit of the people standing here, that they may believe that You sent Me».*** (*John: 11/42*) Oh, and then I called in a loud voice to Lazarus, who had been dead for four days, to wake up and to come alive into view, and My relationship with the Father worked in plain sight, for I said: ***«That they may believe, Father, that they may see that You hear Me, that You listen to Me and that I do nothing from Me but only from You and that I am Your Son».***

Oh, this is what I am doing now on this day: Father, what You are giving to Me, that is what I am speaking on this day, and I do nothing by Myself, because I do not do My will but Your will, heavenly Father.

— And I, the Father, am speaking and saying to those with whom you are speaking now, My dear Son, Jesus, and I am telling them all this:

Amen, amen, I am saying to you all: every parent enjoys his child and makes him only joy and comfort. However, I have been crying for seven thousand years; I have been crying with My beloved Son Jesus, and We have been crying with the fire of longing, for at the beginning We made a man in Our image and after Our likeness to rejoice with him and to receive joy from him, but he was not a child, oh, he did not want to understand like a child, and deeply grieved God because he did not listen, and therefore he got lost from God, and God cried and cries, oh, and He has always cried; He cries because He had sent His Son, with Whom He has been crying, and God's son came down on earth, became very little and nestled Himself as a baby in the clean womb of the prophetess Virgin to carry God, oh, and He was born as a little baby, and God was an obedient Child, He grew up and was obedient, oh, and then He was raised on a cross to die like a man, to die through the cross for man so that He might be able to draw the man to the Father, Who built the man. And I cry with My Son Jesus Christ and with the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, and We have been waiting to embrace the man within the mystery of the new birth, from above.

---

[134] ***«I saw the heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! And its rider is called Faithful and True. He judges and make war in righteousness.***

His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many crowns. He has names written *[TR/CT omits "names written"]* ***and a Name written which no one knows but Himself.***

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God."» (Apoc: 19/11-13)

And on this great day, Jesus Son, I, the Father, am speaking over the human kind and I am saying for Your today's word upon them: **As the water, which is prepared by the priest for the day of Epiphany, receives upon it the word of sanctification and becomes holy water and protecting from the evil things upon man, and which always remains clean and fresh having God's power over it no matter how many years it may be kept by man, a miracle of the Holy Spirit upon it, in the same way should all the believers bow through this word and receive the sanctification of the mind and the wisdom of their minds, and of their hearts after that, and then to know by faith the man's mind, which is the only one way, on which one walks with God.**

And I, the Father, am sealing now for the man's mind what I have spoken and meant for man to do, to be able to believe from God and like God, for behold, faith does not belong to anyone, but only to those who sanctify their lives, and then with their living with God by the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, This having His order through the church, **for the church, which has the way, the truth and the life, is that which You have left through Your disciples, Jesus Son, and they have put it to work from disciples to disciples, and it is called the right way, the way of Christ with man, the way of Orthodoxy,** on which many, many, oh, too many have left and gone astray according to their mind, and Your church has remained for those who are holy, for those who have sanctified themselves for You and for it, so that it may not be overcome, and so that its root may remain and bring forth buds to heaven by the spirit of humility and obedience, works that have been forsaken by those who have pulled themselves out from under the blessing left by the saints. However, the saints have remained and they are, and there is an army of saints carrying of God and the heaven is full of their work for those on earth, who believe by the faith of the Lord's saints, oh, and We have fruit in heaven, dear Son, and We are working from above, and behold, We are working below, too, and mending the ways and smoothing everywhere, so that **the way may be seen, for You are the Way, Jesus Son,** oh, but who else does really know You, the way You are, who, Son? Who does still want to side with you, to be in Your image and after Your likeness?

— Oh, My Father, bless My word, so that I may become known through it as I am for all those who have distorted the man's ways, and as a result, men do not long know their way to God and God's way to them!

I am coming after man on Your behalf, beloved Father, and I am doing Your work, You in Me, and I in You, and in those who believe in My coming as word on earth, so that many may believe that You sent and send Me, that You are working, that I am Your obedient Son and that I take from You, for it is written: ***«We make new all things!»***

Now, listen you, all those on earth, who think that you are on the way with God, and you too, those who do not believe anything or in anything of those that are from God and with God between heaven and earth:

Amen, amen, I say to everyone: I am Who I am! I am the good Shepherd, Who laid down His life for His sheep, and Who has in other folds sheep that He wants to bring them to Him, to the way that is His way, the way with God on it.

Oh, man cannot choose his way with God; he cannot, but only if he takes that one which I have laid and sealed by the saints of My church, for My church is the church of My saints, of those who sanctify themselves for Me to be My dwelling place, and then together to be My flock.

Oh, pay attention to the word of My mouth on this day of Mine with you in speaking, for We are going back to the beginning of My church and of the way of My faithful ones; and he

who does not want to hear and to read the history of that time of Christ's church, of My first disciples and of those left by them from generation to generation as those in the beginning, (*See the lives of the saints of Patericon, Synaxarion and Philokalia, r.n.*) oh, he who does not want to hear, then let him not hear, let them not know this, for they are not pushed to believe, but are rather asked **to remember that Christ's church is not as man chooses it to be; rather it is as it was established and strengthened on strong pillars once and for all and left to the Lord's saints.**

Oh, but who are those who were and are the saints of the Lord? They are those who sanctify themselves for Him; they are those who believe and work as those at the beginning, from where the faith and the man's way with God started. **Then the time has come when, by the Holy Spirit, there stood up with power from above the three great bishops of the Orthodox flock, Basil, Gregory and John, over whom the great work of the Holy Spirit and its great power descended, and they established good order for those who would be worthy on the way of the Orthodoxy with their life to God, and the Holy Spirit sealed this wisdom, descending and working a great deal over them, and He left the things that were taken from My things and announced to be established over the holy things and over the saints of the Lord. To these three great and holy bishops are added, for the strengthening of the church of the saints, the bishop Nicholas, the bishop Spyridon, the bishop Charalambos,** some of them are now being named in My speaking about the holy beginning of the work of My church, strengthened by the saints full of modesty and full of humility of heart and abstinence by their self-denial, as I, the Lord, require of those who walk with Me on the way, and they and many others like them walked having great struggles between My holy ones and the enemies of the right faith. And after one thousand years since the foundation of My church by My disciples, oh, the time of the separation had to come, (*The year 1054 – the separation of the Catholic Church, r.n.*), and if this time came, then I, the Lord, have remained with a little flock, because most of it chose its way, and it threw the dice to know the fortunes and to choose its own order; however, by coming out from the obedience at the beginning of the church, its order has became variegated in such a way that, from time to time, it has taken place over the separated flock many other separations, (*The protestant Cults and neo-protestant, r.n.*), until there have appeared many other paths and names of paths, many choices of paths, each at will; however, I, the Lord, have remained faithful and wholly with those who have persevered in their walking according to the guide sealed by the saints for the spirit, for the body and for the walking of My church.

And behold, two thousand years have passed, and I am as whole as in the beginning, I am not divided, but **I am working with the Father by the order that has remained and has been kept by the Orthodox church, the steadfast bride for her Bridegroom[135],** and that asks from the Father for the forgiveness of her mistakes, as she also forgives those who sin against her. And over time, from one time to the other, there have been many, and still there will be many who will bow **to thoroughly know the true history and the faithful walking of the saints of My church,** and they come with faith on the one which is the true way and kept at the root of the life pleased to Me for My church.

Oh, no one, no one can mock Me for the course of My church over time, even if there were and still are some of those who do not walk beautifully in their life according to the order of the saints of the church, for men fall in sins, but they still have at their disposal repentance and rising,

[135] *See the selection topic: „The Wedding of the Lamb", r.n.*

and I am saying this because I see the boldness of the false prophets[136] who keep on saying here and there that they have gone away from the order of the church left by the fathers because the servants of the Orthodoxy are not worthy, they do not honor God, they do not take care of their flock. However, I also ask these mockers: were or are they worthy since they stepped back to listen to the callings foreign to the Lord's voice? Alternatively, are those, who persevere with steadfastness on the way of the faith of the holy fathers foolish? How about those who bow at random? Are these smart really? And do they leave because of they are so smart? Oh, it is not so, but these are those who let themselves be fooled and pulled out from the root; they are stubborn and haughty, and they are drunk with love foreign to the spirit of humility in Christ, even if they feel, as they may say, that they love God and that through the love they have, they draw and save many to God. **Oh, who sends these people to do what they do? Oh, I'm not sending them. It has been prophesied[137] that they will appear, that they will come out of the flock and will deceive those who do not love God, and that they will say that Christ is with them, even if they cannot show that God is with them.**

Oh, and who are those deceived by them? They are those who do not know the history, its steadfastness and the abstinence of the saints and founders of My church through the Holy Spirit left by God upon them. Those who have been deceived are those who have not put their hearts to know and to follow the Lord, and when they are shown the bait they think that the Lord has come out into their way.

However, I have a birth certificate like man, and My church has one too, but who is to tell this to those who are deceived and who do not know that **God is confessed through the saints,** through the disciples, through those who keep their body in control, through the teachers who are very skilled and wise, not just picked out from anywhere on the road, not formed anyhow, but by self-denial while they have been illuminated and equipped by God for the people?

Oh, and then I look at those who stay at the crossroads hunting souls, and see how they seek after those who are remarkable, known by some with a great name among people and they try to convince them so that they may be believed then and to draw others, ignorant on the holy way, as they may say, oh, and these remain in their wills, not in My wills, and they do not have any seal known by God, and they let themselves be fooled by any trap that may come into their way. However, I, the Lord, am clearly telling to all those who have been fished and fooled, and I am also telling this to the fishermen and their catch, and I am saying this: ***«The Lord knows those who are His».*** (*2 Tim: 2/19*) This is written and it is not otherwise, and it is not as man wants it to be, for man receives that what he deserves and finds that what he has been looking for, and then he thinks and he has found God. **However, he who wants to find God for his life, then I, the**

---

[136] *See the selection topic: „The false prophet and the ecumenism", r.n.*

[137] «***It shall come to pass in that day, says the Lord of Hosts, that I will utterly destroy the names of the idols from off the land and there shall be no longer any remembrance of them: and I will cut off the false prophets and the evil spirit from the land».*** (Zacarias: 13/2)

«Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing. Inwardly they are ravenous wolves! By their fruits you will recognize them. Do you gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?» (Matt: 7/15,16)

«Many false prophets will arise and they will lead many astray». (Matt: 24/11)

«For false messiahs and false prophets will arise, and they will show great signs and wonders in order to lead many astray, and if possible, even the elect». (Matt: 24/24; Mark: 13/22)

«Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to determine whether they are from God, because many false prophets have gone out into the world». (1 John: 4/1)

Lord, am telling to all those who have been seeking, that it is through His church that He lets Himself be known, found and given as a gift to those who sanctify themselves for Him, for My church is the church of My saints, of those who, step by step, go up to the knowledge of God and to the obedience to Him.

And now I am saying: **Those who want to be with God according to the truth, I am the Way for you, and I cannot guide you but only towards the church that I established through the saints, through the fathers and through the confessing martyrs of the holy faith, and the way is called, according to the language of the people, the Orthodox Church,** and all its order for those who become God' sons through the church, because other kind of sons God does not know to be His, but only if they come to the truth through His church, who come to become Christians and then to the life for the faith after that.

Therefore, this is the way, which I, the Lord, have spoken about that I am the Way. Oh, the history of My church is so beautiful, so beautiful. If man wanted to come on its path, then he would be filled with the wisdom of My saints, and he would be clothed in the wisdom from above, and I, the Lord, am saying on this day, marked with the name of the Sunday of the Orthodoxy, and I am telling to all those who want to try the love of God through the church, either good or bad, Orthodox or separated from it on other paths, and I am saying this: **Oh, make the sign of the cross with your three fingers of the right hands and mark your body on the forehead, on the chest, on the right shoulder, then on the left one and then say: "Lord, have mercy on us!" and then you will see many miracles and overthrowing of devils, and then you will see satan shouting beyond you,** and you will also see the fulfillments that will save you in times of war against the devil, oh, **for men lack the weapon of victory, the cross and the use of it of those who are baptized, they do not have the cross just as the soldier lacks his weapon in the time of war.**

Oh, I do not want you to suffer dangers, Romanian country, (*Now, from the coronavirus pandemic, r.n.*) My country, Orthodox country, but I am telling you to make the sign of the cross and erect crosses all over your land, and do make the sign of the cross, Romanian sons, for Christ has come on earth and embraced the cross for you, and for those who believe in His coming, and then keep yourself in the faith of the church from the beginning, oh, and call Me close to you, for blessed are those who choose Me as their Savior in time of trouble!

Oh, behold some holy advice I am still giving you: **Do not sell and do not buy on Sunday, sons,** for it is the day of the Lord, it is the day of resurrection, Romanian sons! **Make a little path on your way with the sprinkling can with holy water! Make the sign of the cross over all things and over you, over water, over food, over all your work, over the way on which you walk!** Oh, make a prayer to God when you go to bed and when you get up, when you sit at the table, when you go to work, for David, My anointed one, was king and had so many worries in all the days of his reign over his country, but he always had time enough to speak to God both in joy and in sorrow, to bring before Me all his joys and pains, to go to bed and to get up with God, to praise the Lord in his heart, and with his voice all the time, oh, and behold what love is and what the living with God is in all things and all the time. Oh, how could God forsake such a loving man, and how could such a godly soul stay without God?

Oh, do not leave your country that is so much blessed, Romanian sons! Do not seek that it you may be warm in it and that is all, as for faith perseverance, patience, steadfastness is needed and all must be done through love. **Oh, do not be like the summer birds,** who fly far away for fear of coldness, for many of the little birds are an example of steadfastness and remain

at home and endure the coldness and frost, and some of them fall as martyrs by patience, but still, they remain at home and seek food at the Christians who put food in the little trees and who give them warm water when it is too cold, and behold the parable for those who love and endure firmly for God and near God, **not among the strangers far away from home,** for the summer birds do no longer come back, but only their chicks come in the spring, as it happened with the people of Israel that had never come back from the foreign countries, and only their children returned, and they had become stubborn and had never come back.

You, those who have left the church of the holy fathers, who separate and leave by stumbling, oh, do not forget that you too are sinful, and I have taught man not fall and said: ***«Do not judge, so that you will not be judge»,*** (*Matt: 7/1*), and that you may not fall into the same sin by which you judge man and then, by so doing, to lose God and fall to errancy as a reward for those who judge man instead of God.

I am the Way, oh, I am, and you put at your back the love for My mother Virgin and leave the saints aside, too. Oh, and then what and who do you remain with? **You need intercessors before God, for this is what I have left the order through the church. Do you believe that you remain with God after you have committed these sins?** Oh, here are your big mistakes, and those because of which you are thrown away from your path, and you live with the thought that you have found the way, after you have left the way. In addition, you do not know about those who draw you that they are the deceivers, who fulfill the Scriptures about the groups of the false prophets, who come out and try to divide My flock, as it is written so that it may be known when this comes take place.

I am coming today by the word and I am telling you: You are not on the way with God. You are rather on the way chosen by you and by those who deceive you for their glory, for **I am the Way, and this way is through the Orthodox Church.**

And it is written today in the history of the church at its beginning, when all kinds of heresies and hard times appeared, and when there was striking against My church from all sides, that there was the time when the saints of the church put order everywhere against those who were striking the holy order of the church, and they wrote a book of anathematization against the times of heresies, and behold, today is being read in the church the anathemas over all those who have been violating **those which were once set forever by the saints over My church, that of two thousand years ago, faithful to Me,** and if there is no love of God, then it is written by My disciples for the unloving ones: ***«If any man does not love the Lord, Jesus Christ, let him be accursed!»*** (*1 Cor: 16/22*)

And now, I am leaving the exhortation full of mercy over all those who look for the way, and I am saying: **I am the Way, and I have left it as inheritance to the holy fathers, who strengthened My church on its foundation, the Orthodox Christian Church,** and that which is called a church on the outside, is against Me, it has turned aside and made its way, from which those, who have been broken into many pieces for a thousand years, have made paths of all kinds, after the great earthquake in the church life of the Christians who kept for the first thousand years the right way of walking with God for man, **and God had reigned for a thousand years within His right path.** And those who had served faithfully during this time, are the saints who are reigning with Me in heaven now, and those who are taking care of their believers in every Orthodox Christian country, and every country has its own army of saints, and Romanian have many saints, too. Russians have also got many saints, and also the countries, which had grown old in faith and which kept their faith strong in the first half of time of the church on the way with God, the church

kept through the saints between earth and heaven; and after that there came a great division and pains of all kinds.

Now, peace to you; peace to those who hear this holy epistle, left with great mercy over you on the first Sunday of the Lent, the Sunday of Orthodoxy!

Oh, peace to you, if you want it! I am the Way, if you want to believe that I am He Who am speaking with you now, and that I am Who I am, if you want to believe.

And now, I am putting down My writing pen, after I have put My name on My letter to you, to those who believe, and also to those who do not believe this word coming out of My mouth.

I am Jesus Christ, the Father's Messenger sent on earth to you.

And now I am going to close My word as I began it and I am saying: **I am Who I am!** Amen, amen, amen.

24-02/08-03-2020.

The third Sunday of the Lent, of the Holy Cross. The feast of the Holy Forty Martyrs of Sebaste

A host of heralding angels is sounding their trumpets and saying:

The Lord is lowering His word down over the earth on the hearth of the Romanian people, to which He has got His path with the word for more than sixty years! The Lord is coming down and His speaking is being written down on earth, and it is called the Word of God, God the Word over the earth, He and His peace. Amen.

I am bringing down My peace now and I am leaving it to those who have no peace, (*Because of the corona virus pandemic, r.n.*), so that they may have peace after that! However, not the peace as the spirit of the world knows; not in this way do I give My peace, but as God knows the work of peace, **that is the peace between man and God, between God and man, the fear of God,** that which makes man wise, and then love, so that man may love as God and God's will to be on earth as in heaven, for all the Christians say: «***Father, let Your will be done, as in heaven, so on earth. Give us today our daily bread. Forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. Bring us not into temptation, but deliver us from the evil one, Father».*** (*Matt: 6/9-13*) And in order to be fulfillment from God by this prayer before the Father, then it has to be spoken from the whole truth of the Christian's man's heart, **for God's kingdom with man is just as a country that has over it a book, that cannot be changed anyway, but only by fulfilling its requirements** (*The Constitution, r.n.*), **and the same is with the kingdom of God, where there is order through the Holy Spirit, and it is sealed by the saints and fathers through the church at its beginning, and if something is added to it by the saints of the church, than this has to be done in accordance with the Holy Spirit, with God, with the holy laws,** not as man wants to overthrow those established by the saints and which always have to be strengthened, and by no means changed, for whoever changes those that God has established then, then he deals with the foundation of God's house and it is written about the one who commits such a sin, for he who spoils God's Temple, God destroys one like that, too.

Now, I am coming closer with My peace from above and I am saying this: Peace to you, Romanian people! Strengthen yourself in God and do not stumble, (*For the fear of corona virus, r.n.*), and I am saying this also to those who rule over you, and the servants of the church know from the churchly books what it has to be done now among the prayers to God, and **then the sanctified oil, the anointing service,** and then they have to work over the flock the power of the

holy cross, as it has to be strengthened through the saints and has **to be done with the three fingers joined together, and then to put this sign over all the bodies, each one touching his forehead, his chest and then his right and left shoulders, and by this sign great protection will be done once with the prayer of the heart and lips to God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit,** and if there is churchly obedience, the times of fasting have to be fulfilled once with the persevering prayer. Oh, that I missed and miss to see the Christian flock listening and fulfilling God's will upon it, for **the care and fear of now** (*Which has been spread into the whole world, r.n.*) **started more powerfully once with the coming of the time of the Lent,** when the Christians do not have to touch the oiled food, the food forbidden for the time of fasting, and this holy order is written in the Christian calendar of My saints, and **anyone who violates the holy ordinances should have fear, oh, and then no evil would come on earth,** and behold, this is My peace, which I give to the Christian flock, it is the man's reconciliation to God by the will of the heavenly Father as in heaven, oh, and this order there is no more over the Christians, and **this lack of order incurs the payment of disobedience.** However, there is at hand the weapon of repentance and God's gift after that, the forgiveness of those who repent from their wrong doings and from trampling down the holy ordinances, for the army of the Christianity, from all over the earth where it may be, has now upon it the order of the Lent and God misses to see His flock being obedient through love, for great love is needed between man and God, and then comes the Lord's love and mercy over those who love and fulfill the love and their names of Christians, and the protection from the evil one comes as well.

And now I am reminding of the great miracle in the time when God took the people enslaved in Egypt through Moses and when punishment came for the humiliation of Pharaoh and his people so that God might be able to release the way of those who were to come out of bondage, oh, and **the punishment did not touch any of the people of Israel,** but only those who were stubborn in Egypt, who were standing against God's will, and thus the Lord took out safely the people out of bondage then, who **understood to fulfill God's will precisely.**

Oh, the same is now, I am leaving the word and exhortation over the Christian flock to fulfill God's will with fasting and calling praying, so that I may come with the angels and saints, as it is written for Me to come when I come on earth as word, and to protect now with a strong hand those who listen and rely on My love and mercy. **When some evil comes, it does not come without God's will, and satan asks for permission,** after he has seen that the people do the will of the evil one that is God and man's enemy.

However, I, the Lord, wait for the man to call out to Me so that I may come. Even if there are some who do not believe in God, if they call out to Me in time of trouble with faith and with their entire hearts, then I come and show My glory, **I come and make deliverance; I come, for it is written for Me to come at the calling of the man's heart.**

Oh, Romanian people, oh, My Orthodox country, here it is what I am saying now to you: **That is why, I, the Lord, still keep the earth; for the countries which have the Orthodoxy as their church, for the Orthodox church and those who are obedient in it are My bride, for I am the Bridegroom and I have a bride, and all the saints of the Orthodoxy have been My bride for two thousand years, My flock, My rest on earth, My house and all is holy ordinance,** only for it to be kept with holiness for **the holy life is from God,** and sin is from the devil, but there is repentance for sin, and behold, I call out to the sons of the Orthodox church and first I am addressing to them: **Repent, for the kingdom of the heavens is with you and you know how it is, and you have to fulfill it with your holy life on earth among people!**

And I am calling out to all the others: **Repent and ask from the Lord time for repentance and ask for wisdom from above over you, too, so that it may be revealed to you the right way, the way of My kingdom with man,** and from which many have been turning away, in the last one thousand years, since My resurrection from the dead..

Oh, Christian sons from all over of the Orthodox Church, remain in the holy tree of My church founded through the apostles and through the saints, watered at its root always by the holy confessors, fed with holy laws and kept by the strong pillars of the grace from above. And then this unity has shaken, for many servants have taken up their customs and drawn with them to the margins and made their own groups, and then groups from groups as each one of them wanted, and they have no longer kept the guidance that has been handed down from the saints full of grace, who fell as a sacrifice for the faith from the fathers. However, I, the Lord, am coming and calling out to be reminded those from the beginning and **so that the obedience of the Orthodox Church may be repaired everywhere it may live on earth,** and the beginning of all good is the forgiveness that comes from God, for which one needs repentance, correction and obedience, **and then the sign of the holy cross, as well, which puts away any hostile power, any kind of evil danger.**

Oh, Romanian sons, Christian sons, Orthodox sons, make the sign of the cross, sons! Build in you a gentle heart by humility, sons, for humility is in those who are good in their heart, a spirit loving of people dwelling in them with its comforting and forgiving work, for I, the Lord, am teaching you My love and I am saying: **Oh, Romanian sons, oh, Christian sons, if you love Me, then you keep My commandments,** for you cannot love Me otherwise, you cannot be My Orthodox ones otherwise.

Oh, how is the Christian supposed to eat meat and oiled food in the time of the Lent in an Orthodox country with the name of its faith? Oh, the Orthodox ones cannot be Orthodox anyhow but only if they keep My commandments and the churchly ordinances, and I, the Lord, still hold the earth for these countries, that have the orthodoxy of their faith.

Oh, Romanian sons, make the sign of the cross, make the sign of the holy cross over the money to be protected with the sign of the holy cross, for the money is the idol of the times, that which all worship, and this idol is harmful to the souls and holy faith and then also to the health of the heart, faith and body, sons. **Oh, do not be enchanted by the money; flee from this harmful trap and be content with your poverty and with the little bit of everything to be able to be Christians,** oh, Romanian sons, for your life is more valuable than any riches and joys.

Let all the Christians of the Orthodox Church begin with great diligence to be worthy of the holy communion, if they take it, and of all the holy things of the church. Let everyone love their living with God, the prayer and the song of the holy hearts, humility and the gentleness of the heart, and all things by love and for love.

Behold what I am telling you: **There are Christians in Romania who keep in their place in the calendar the celebrations of the saints as they are held in the other Orthodox countries: in Russia, in Moldova, in the Mount of Athos, or in Jerusalem.** And I am not saying this for any other reason than that, when the days of feasts of the saints come at their right order, all the Christians who have respected the new order (*The new style, according to the Gregorian calendar instead of Julian calendar, r.n.*), after the shaking of the feasts of the saints of the church, do all kinds of works that are not supposed to be done in the days of the feasts of the saints celebrated by the church, and the Christians wash, hoe the weeds out, sew their clothes, make hay, build, and **these works are not supposed to be done in the days of the feasts.** And that is why I, the Lord,

bow and cry with those in heaven and teach My church the things from above and require obedience from the Christians, and I ask each one of them to do in such a way and take into good consideration, like their grandfathers, the days[138] of the saints and to call them with prayer and honor, for woe to those who do not have saints to help them and to stand watch for them on earth!

Oh, one should not sew, wash the clothes, hoe, cut the wood or build houses, and he should not do any other earthly works in the days of watching of the protecting saints, of the saints of the church, sons, oh, and **especially in the days of Sunday, the day of the Lord's resurrection.**

Oh, be very attentive to these holy exhortations left upon you from God's mouth, and do not lament to each other and then before God over the fact that you do not have food if you do not work in these kinds of days. I, the Lord, am telling you that you are not right, because you do not eat as much as you work, for a man does not need so much food. Oh, do not seek to lament as some unjustified people, for when the holy laws were established in order to be observed, God knew that it would be good so, and they protect you from all the evil things in your life by their observance, and nothing else can protect you from evil and from all kinds of sufferance, for behold, **because of so many sins, the evil spirit brings you the due payment, telling to God that the Christian man does his will and not God's.**

Oh, do not lament over food. **Eat onion, Christian sons. This vegetable keeps you healthy; it heals you; it protects you from illnesses, it teaches you to fast and to be pleased to God and especially in times of trial.**

I have in Romanian a small people, a little handful of hearts, who listen to Me and walk in the holy laws, left by the saints and fathers of the church from the beginning, and these walk in the spirit of the Holy Scriptures with their lives and bring prayers for them before Me, for the Romanian people and for all the nations on earth, so that the Lord may give heavenly wisdom over the great and small, and to be the love of God on earth in the people, and then faith, salvation and peace, that is **God's kingdom with the people on earth as in heaven.**

Oh, I do not want you to suffer from any dangers, Romanian country, Orthodox country, but be Orthodox and be on God's side and on the side of His saints, for your fathers were holy on earth and now they are the saints of the heaven and your protectors and they pray for you from above, and **all the Orthodox countries have above them their heaven of saints who protect them,** but you are from the beginning, you have been in the right faith for more than two thousand years, and your holy fathers are those, who, for one thousand of years since your birth as a people born of My word, born once with Me on earth, your Christians fathers worked so that you may have the way of the cross, the Christ's way, the way of the Shepherd with the Cross, the right way of My church. And after one thousand years, the Great and bitter Schism took place in the body of the church, a synodal and apostolic one, (*The year 1054, the year of the separation of the western Church, the Catholic one, from the eastern Church, r.n.*), left through Christ and His twelve apostles, and then through the holy fathers of the Holy Spirit, **oh, and then the cutting open of the flock was great.**

Then another thousand years have passed since then and here I am, I, the Lord, as word over the earth and I am calling over the Orthodox flock to come to terms with it and I am saying: **Make a cross, Christian sons, make the sign of the cross over all things and over you too, and by this sign you have the holy peace and its protection,** and blessed are those who have Me as

[138] *See the selection topic: „The change of feasts - the denial (apostasy) of faith", r.n.*

their Savior by the fulfillment of My will in them, for **My will in man is his salvation, and it is his rescue.**

And to you, those who shepherd in My name the flock of the Orthodoxy, I am giving you exhortation and I am teaching you with love and mercy: do not join with those who spoil the foundations of the church of the saints, for those who were before you did not care for ranks and chairs, but they were rather fond of their flock and of the order from the fathers working with the Holy Spirit over the flock, for they followed the holy life. Oh, love God and love His church! Pray with tears for the life of the flock, and within the spirit of repentance ask the Lord to forgive you and the whole flock, and be sober and holy in times of temptations and be victorious by the cross and by the keeping of the commandments. **If you love Me, then you keep My commandments so that the Holy Spirit may come and bring comfort everywhere and over all things, for I promised that He would come to teach from God and to rule.**

Oh, Romanian people, I am the Lord your God, and you should be My Christian people. Be good, submit to the authorities, for this is written, **be good until the wrath will pass, and be with God and with His commandments over you.**

Oh, Romania, you are the country of My coming from the Father, now, after two thousand years from My resurrection, to call out over the earth with My saving voice and to announce the time of the Lord with you, My chosen one for My coming of nowadays. Oh, open the Scriptures and strengthen from them your life with God by churchly ordinances, and bring your heart under the cover of My help and get used to pray to Me like this: **Save Lord, Your Christian people, and bless Your inheritance! Give victory to the good and faithful Christians against the enemy, and keep and protect Your people with Your cross!**

Oh, Romanian people, sanctify yourself for Me and keep away from sin, for sin is the devil. Stay under My protection, and I will protect you, and My truth will surround you like a weapon. Do not be afraid of the work of the darkness, of pestilences and their arrows. Take Me as your hope and salvation and I will command My angels for you to keep you in their hands and to trample over evil, for I am with you, I listen to your prayer and I am the One Who gives you comfort. Call Me so that I may put away all the evil around you, and by this word I am calling out to all those who are right with their faith, and I am telling them this: Come under God's shelter, put your hope in the Lord, in the One, Who saves, oh, Christian sons, oh, Romanian sons, for My protection is great and it is always. Amen.

The synod of those forty martyrs, crowned for the heavenly hosts in the lake of Sebaste and celebrated in the church on this day, these are coming with prayer before Me, are bowing and asking Me to bring peace and calmness over the Christian flock and to strengthen the comfort over all, and I am listening to My saints and coming to bring alleviation and salvation, once with the prayer of those who call out to Me from the earth to come near them, and behold, I am coming, and I am coming with peace and salvation, for I am the Lord, their God, **I am the salvation of those who put their hope in My help.**

Peace to you, peace, Romanian sons! Peace to the right and faithful people all over the earth!

Peace to you, all peoples, if you seek after God, for the Lord waits to be faith everywhere, all over the earth for Him! Amen, amen, amen.

22-03-2020.

The fourth Sunday of the Lent, of the Devout Saint John of the Ladder. The Word of God over the Romanian country, over the rulers of the country, over the church and over the Romanian people.

With an angelic suite and with groups of saints I am descending over the earth My Spirit and Word.

Shall I say who I am? I am Who I am. I am the Son of God the Father, and I am His Word. I am Jesus Christ, the Lord, and I have been writing Myself down on the hearth of the Romanian land for more than fifty years and I have been working more and more, however, not as much as the man who opposes Me and who keeps on being confused in his language, in his blind fight and in his work, with which he tries to plunder the flock like a wolf hungry after the sheep, that has its den into the deep, in its darkness.

I am working hard this day, I am working with the Holy Spirit and bringing the truth by My word, and I am giving each one according to his work, for this is what I have to work, for this time has come and I want to examine the Christian flock, to bind its wounds and to heal it from mistakes and then to give it comfort.

I am working for you, Christian flock of the Romanian people, and I am speaking with you with mercy and with the Holy Spirit, not by television like My adversary, the antichrist, the one with his hidden work and with guilty news and many of his lies everywhere, for I am the truth, I am the way, I too am the life, as it is written. **Oh, do not entrust yourself to human help,** and do not forget what I am telling you now, for man sets himself up as God; however I do not leave you, and I am coming to comfort you and to bring you word from heaven, for you do not find any mercy and care for you on earth, but I am merciful, because I laid down My life for My flock, for My church, and I will not deceive you in My love for you, for you are My inheritance through the cross and by My resurrection, and I am Master through you on earth, My love, and I have My helm in you over My creation and yours.

Oh, Romanian country, My today's country, for more than sixty years I have been singing My love for you on earth, and you do not know it because you are not able to know what God has been doing on your hearth, that there has been a time of difficulty for My word upon you, but I have always written and taken it now over you and I have put it on the water to run; I have put it on the way so that you may find it and that it may find you too, and all the nations to be nourished from this manna, for **it is written that the peoples will stream to My mountain[139] of word to learn the way of peace, the way of freedom, of salvation, the Lord's laws, the happiness of the nations,** (*See Micah 4:1, 2*), and many will see it, believe and head for the way of the cross, on My way with man, for blessed are those who have Me as their Savior through the fulfillment of the commandments of law, for their fulfillment brings salvation and love, for I am the man's benefactor, I, and My holy laws for man.

Oh, pay attention, be careful, Romanian people. I am waking you up and giving you comfort **in times of trial upon you,** (*Coronavirus pandemic, r.n.*), and behold, you have to watch for My word upon you, **for you have turned away from God,** oh, and you have turned away a lot,

---

[139] ***«And at the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be manifest, established on the tops of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and the peoples shall hasten to it.***

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; and they shall show us His way and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth a law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem». (Micah 4:1;2)

for **the work of antichrist has been deceiving you secretly,** but the Scriptures of the Holy Spirit has announced[140] in time that the work of the opposing man, the antichrist, will rise to deceive the nations and to threaten My house, **and he has set up false prophets to strike down My church, founded from the beginning,** and which walked and walks on the way and **it is called the Orthodox Church, the trunk of the tree,** the body from which many have stepped aside for one thousand years, (*From the separation of the western church – Catholic, from the eastern one – Orthodox, r.n.*), now, in the end of the time, and these have been doing the work of the false prophets (*The other Protestant and neo-Protestant cults, separated, in turn, from the western church, r.n.*), and they have broken the body of the church, trampled the wine, broken the branches and thrown them down to the ground, for **disobedience is the work of pride and it is the antichrist's work, the one who fights against God,** whom I am announcing and telling him now this:

People know, many know, they know the Scriptures better than you; not only you know them, and people know your work and you give yourself away, antichrist man, when you try to take possession of the earth and everywhere, and **you walk restlessly to place your mark on people,** and even on My people under My cross, but **put it on yours if you keep working so hard,** that I do not let you over My inheritance, and it is written that I will come with the saints and destroy with the breath of My mouth[141], with My great word I will destroy your work and your servants as well, and what else shall I do to you if this is written to be done, if you fight against Me? Oh, deceive yours, God and Magog, not those who are shadowed by the power of My cross and by its sign, for I am God, One God, and you are My adversary, and in your fight against Me, you prove that you are My enemy, and that you try to deceive every man, that you are his benefactor; however, you are a wolf that deceives and tears down, according to your very dark work, as your black spirit is. Oh, step aside from God and from man's way; step aside and go back to your dens and wait for Me there to bring your due reward, that **I, the Lord Jesus Christ, am clearly saying now so that it may be heard from margins to margins, and I am saying this:**

I made the heaven and earth, not you, not you, antichrist! I made the man, not you.

Be ashamed when you hear what I am saying to you, and look better into the Scriptures and see how Christ overcomes the beast, which tries to tears everything.

Oh, do no longer pretend to be a benefactor, and go back to your dens and do no longer lie to yourself that you will rule the world, for **I, the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father God, I am the One Who has received from the Father to rule over the earth, I,** not you, and you have no shame, for you have only pride in your dough.

With all your company of servants, scattered all over the earth, **I am speaking and saying now, and I am telling you that I am going to take the whip against you so that you may no longer fight against Me and against My people on earth,** that it has to be on earth as in heaven, not as in your hell, hidden from the face of men. **And concerning the Romanian country, you must pay great attention to know well that it is My today's country,** and I am speaking now

---

[140] ***«Children, these are the end times! As you have heard, the antichrist is coming and even now many antichrists have arisen. This is how we know that it is the final hour.***

They went out from us, but they did not belong to us! If they had belonged to us, they would have continued with us. But [in fact] they left, so that it might be revealed that none of them belonged to us!» (1 John: 2/18;19)

[141] ***«The mystery of lawlessness is already at work! But now, there is one who restrains, until he is taken out of the way.***

Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming». (2 Tess: 2/7;8)

for it, saying: May your entire work perish from My today's country, as I have compassion on you for **you are a man and have the name of a man, but you have a secret number and a secret army under your name, 666,** (*On the meaning of 666, see in the selection topic: „The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast", r.n.*) but I, the Lord, have a strong army, too, I have the whole heaven of saints and angels, as for more than a thousand years, and even for two thousand years you have been pushing the people to deny the cross so that you may be able to overcome, but **the cross is the weapon that will overcome you and it will destroy you, for I, the Lord, behold, I am waking up My flock and set the weapons at work against you and you will surely be defeated.**

Oh, you are wretched. You pose that you are good, but you persecute God and try to give the law of debauchery (*Through so-called rights of sexual minorities, r.n.*) over nations to persecute them in this way, to your hell, dark of sins, for **you hate man.** Oh, no persecutor has done any good, **any antichrist knows nothing but do only evil** and to scatter it over the earth and over the people. **I will make you as blind as Pharaoh and his people,** when I took Israel out of Egypt, and I will make you groping in your dark, for **I am going to take the whip into My hand so that you may know Me, to see how big God is and how praised He is,** and that My church is My bride and you do not have any right to trample My inheritance. Therefore, go away! Go and hide into your dens, and take away your hidden work from the earth, for the Scriptures give you away even if you have dared to change in them the meaning of their writings from the beginning! Oh, no, for there are unchanging Scriptures on earth, and the time is over for you to destroy, so go away now, for **the writing is that Christ, the Son of God the Father, will destroy you with the breath of His nostrils, with His word! Amen.**

And you, those who rule over the Romanian country from the upper seats, **pay attention for God is speaking to you.** Comfort, comfort My people, and do not trouble its soul, for **this is what the work the antichrist wants to do; he wants to put fear in people, and then to bring them into his submission.** Oh, no! Take great and fatherly care, if you sit at the helm of My today's country, as for tens of years I have been the word over this people, over the Romanian country. See that the people may not blame you and say that it was better and that it was more protected in the time before. (*The time of the dictatorship of the communist red beast and of its followers, r.n.*) You are responsible for the people before God and not before men, who want to bring My Romanian country into submission for the antichrist, and to set its sign upon My flock. Oh, no, no. Watch over that I am telling you to watch, and **do not take after the mob of people and after other countries, which Romanian is also part of,** (*United Nations and the European Community, r.n.)* **poor crowd, but if it entered, let it watch and listen to God.** And you, do not listen to the foreigners who are against the people, but **listen to God for the people,** for the Romanian people is blessed in a special way among the nations and I have been keeping My hand over it for more than two thousand year, for seven thousand years, because **this is what the Father has chosen as the country for Me for the end of the time.** And if you do not believe, then I believe, and I keep My hand over it, I and My Virgin Mother, I and all the armies of saints and angels who stand above and protect from above, and they also protect both from below and from the sides, and you should know this from God.

It is very sick the mixture of the countries, where Romania has also been drawn, a Christian country with the cross on its forehead, and those, who have set themselves as rulers over countries, think that they are the masters, but the power is in heaven not on earth, for man is very weak before God.

Oh, those who try to rule over the world, forget that **people are not animals**, as I, the Lord, see, that the antichrist man treats and deals with the destiny of people. Now I am getting up with much power and breathing over the destiny of the Romanian people; I am strengthening the hope, the faith and the love over the country and I am giving it the sweet beauty, and I am giving it comfort, too, for the Romanian people is seized with fear, (*Fear from coronavirus pandemic, r.n.*) poor of it, for **the work of the antichrist tries to deform here, too, the beauty from above of the man made by God. Oh, I see the children with the antichrist's window in their hands; I see the little ones how they learn what is evil, not what is good,** and the children forget about the fatherly God even from their infancy, from Whom come all the good and all the gifts.

You, those who want to be at the helm, the merciful and the good ones for the Romanian people, oh, do not go, do not take part in dangerous meetings, where the people of lie want to make plans for the fate of the people. These human meetings are dangerous for people and for you too before God, they are dangerous for peoples, and you **should not test Me. I can stop the evil any time, but you should also want to do that and to listen to what I exhort you from heaven,** for I see the evil thought of the antichrist, and I teach you to remain clean for the people and for the soul of the people.

Oh, do no longer borrow anything from the foreigners; do not sell to others the power and the people! Teach the people and I, the Lord, also teach it, and tell it that **it is dangerous to be indebted to strangers.** Let the people go and gather its food from God given for man, for it is written that I am the One Who covers the sky with clouds and brings rain on earth to bear grass and greenery to the service of the people and feed all the breath on earth. **And, as all creatures ask Me to give them food, the same should man ask Me, for I take care of him, I, not the heathen man and enemy of God.**

Let the people go, gather and eat those that God has made, healthy food and all kinds and variety, and **let him also work his land as once their ancestors did,** who now are the inhabitants of the heaven and who pray for the people left on earth.

Choice food grows on earth, nettles and mushrooms of all kinds, variety of greenery, seeds of all kinds, sweet, nutritious and very healthy fruit, and **let the lovers of God eat this food**, not with abundance of food, as the heathen without God on earth do.

And I am still saying to you, those who are at the helm of the Romanian people: If a king, if a country servant sits on the seats of the country, and if he does not speak with God for all his things and the things of the people, then can he rule over the people on his own and on behalf of the others, of the strangers? Oh, David was a king and he was speaking with Me day and night; he

was fasting, praying and repenting for his sins and for the sins of his people and for God's glory with him, and so must be he who wants to be the ruler of a people.

Oh, the foreigner is a trap for you, Romanian people, for he has got his work hidden in man, because you saw the Turk when he trampled your people and the borders of your country, but **you do not see the antichrist and its dens as much as you think that you see them. Oh, take care because it is the work of antichrist, who blasphemes God, the cross and the holy way,** and this enemy works stealthily and wants to put his mark and give to man from his own things in order to keep the man in bondage and to teach him paganism, the way to hell. Oh, no! The sons of Romania are full of grace, and they can do alone that what they need to do and to have what is good and peace upon them, but the foreigners are a trap, they are enemies, and they do not pay attention, as the Romanian sons may want to believe.

However, you, Romanian people, have been the only Christian people for two thousand years because this is what the Father has wanted you to be for Me. But where, son, where is your little cross from your neck? **It is the weapon that defends you,** Romanian sons and which mark you as Mine. **Oh, wear the cross at your neck, but one like Mine, made of wood,** and you be My gold, My possession. Oh, do not be afraid of poverty; do not be afraid of it for I am the One Who feeds. Keep through the church the faith from the beginning and received from the saints, **and not from anyone who speaks about God, as do so many people who are deceived by false prophets and pulled out from the ancestral church,** for the apostles, who gave to the world the book of My Gospel and theirs, wrote that false prophets would arise to draw the Christians away from them and that the Christians would no longer listen to the Holy Spirit of My church, because **the false prophets serve the antichrist, and put aside My Mother Virgin, the one who surpassed the heavenly powers with the birth of God among people,** and these liken her to any man, while she stands guard and protection over the Romanian land with open arms above, and she is served by cherubim and seraphim, and **it shall be seen how she ministers from the sky like Me,** like the saints, like the angels, and how she puts to shame all those who liken her to the insignificant.

You, Romanian sons, fulfill the commandments of life and of the Scriptures! **Do not sell and do not buy on Sundays.** Put myrrh and holy water on your forehead and on the soles of your feet which carry you through the places full of sin, and **let the cross be your seal, a heavenly sign upon you and defense before antichrist, whom the cross frightens and kills, and it will overcome him fully,** for he wanted and wants to make people forget about God's commandments, which say: you shall not commit adultery, you shall not steal, you shall not give false testimony against your neighbor, you shall not murder, you shall not covet, but to love only God and His house, and those who serve in it for God's people. And when a church or flock minister does not speak with God about all his things, and about those of the church over which he watches and serves with his life, then can he himself protect the people and the Spirit of God on the table of the church he serves? Oh, definitely no, but all have to be done with God and nothing without God through My church and over it.

Let the sins of Sodom and Gomorrah come out of the Romanians, and keep your country without sin, Romanian sons, **for the wages of sin is death,** oh, and the Romanian country has painfully gone wrong that it let itself drawn by the mixture without God. The church of the Romanian people have gone wrong that it too let itself be drawn by the mixture without God and with the name of a church, (*The ecumenism, r.n.*) but I, the Lord, am going to wipe out its mistake now, for I love it with great love, and I love it as My hope, and I ask it for the love of God over it.

I forgive your mistake, oh, My church of Romanians. I am now forgiving the ministers that have gone wrong against Me and against your head, when they went to the meeting which serves the mixture of the antichrist, (*They participated in the "Ecumenical Synod of Crete," r.n.*) because they did not listen when I told them not to go. **The Russian church obeyed and received[142] with faith the word and remained far from this sin of mixture with a hidden face under the name of the Orthodoxy;** however, I, the Lord, am coming now and wiping out the guilt and at the same time, I am exhorting the priests and the bishops to stand up by My grace and receive comfort over the flock and repentance together with the flock, and to bring before Me the prayer from the book of the churchly service, the prayer for the calling of God's mercy at every religious service and for His mercy on the people's weaknesses, for in this holy prayer there is also repentance; it is a calling and it is My compassion as well. And the law of the sins of Sodom and Gomorrah must be put away from the country through the church, for these sins incur wrath, the devils work and therefore punishment for all.

The Christian people know the Scriptures; not only antichrist knows them, and he also knows that **the sign of the Christians is the cross,** and the man with the heart of a beast will be destroyed by the breath of My mouth, as it is written in the Scriptures, and here I am against him, and I will strike him with darkness, I will strike with blindness the one who does not receive the work from God, and My church will be built and **it will be sanctified, on the forehead with its weapon, with the cross,** and the saints will overcome and will judge the world with mercy, as it is written, **and My Christians pray to the heaven and do the sign of the holy cross over them, over their houses, over all their things and over their Orthodox country.**

Now, stand up all the Orthodox countries and **hold the cross up, up, for with it you will overcome and strengthen yourselves,** and it will keep on protecting My country, for I will always be as word over it, and the Holy Spirit will take from what is Mine and He will bring news from heaven over it, and it will be on earth as in heaven, and all the time holy fulfillments are needed through the church, My Romanian sons, for God is very dear and there is no greater love than His love in those who love Him on earth.

Oh, sons of the Orthodoxy, keep well in mind that **the false prophets, the people of the antichrist, changed the Scriptures and wrote thousands of years, and they wrote in many other places in them other things than those written in the Scriptures.** Yes, and the Scriptures have also been changed on the table of the church, therefore, look for the unchanging Scriptures, for behold how much I love you, how much I teach and reveal you so that you may walk in My truth that brings you endless happiness, sons. And My voice is comforting you now, as every cloud has its silver lining, (*Romanian = and all evil is for good, tr.n.*) for I said that I would be with My people to the end of the ages, and behold, I am.

The greatest miracle, which God has done, is man; first man and then God born of man on earth, but birth as in heaven not as on earth, and the Holy Spirit Who completes the threefold work[143] of the Holy Trinity, the Trinity of one and inseparable Being, the Holy Spirit, is

---

[142] See „2016.06.09 - The word of God to the shepherds of the church at the feast of the Lord's Ascension.", „2016.10.27 - The Word of God to the Russian people and to the Orthodox churches in the world." And „2017.03.05 - The Word of God to the flock of the church and to the bishops, on the first Sunday of the Lent, of the right faith."

[143] *Work threefold: From Adam to the first coming of the Son - the Father's. Since first coming to the second - the work of the Son, for the salvation of those who believe in Jesus Christ. Since the second coming - the Word of God (Apoc: 19/13.) - The Holy Spirit, the sanctifying work of the creature, r.n.*

prophesied to come, to reign and to teach the sons of the church from heaven, so that God's sons may have from God, and that they may be God's house on earth.

I still have to tell you this: Oh, do not seek to have money and keep them close and yours, Romanian sons. Put everything on the table in times of trial, and **do not take from the foreigners, for the foreigners take away your freedom, your word and the rudder from over you.** Oh, the country is in debt, because it has borrowed in order to give you and that you may not be deprived. **However, debts must be paid.** Therefore, bow with mercy and collect in one place all who have purses and pay the debts of the country and get rid of the foreign masters.

Come back to your homes, if you have left them for distant countries, Romanian sons! Even if you were to eat only onions with polenta, as your ancestors ate and were healthy and holy and did not leave the parental estate, the country and the people. Work here to have food and clothes. Do not become servants to the foreigners because it is a shame; it is shameful to become slaves for more money, and may be it cursed, for money has ruined everything, and those who have got a lot of it, have gathered it unjustly, and they want to subdue all the nations and all the souls that are in them and by so doing to be able to drive God out of the earth so that they may become great and strong gods, poor of them. Oh, and **how laughable these enemies of the cross will become**, for I, the Lord, will not delay to overthrow them and to thwart their pagan plans.

And as for you, priests, teachers, doctors, and you, too, good people of the Romanian nation, wake up the people to the love of God, to the happiness and holy joy of old, to the work of the fields with singing, to the spirit of contentment, for poverty and little of everything, these bring diligence and beauty of man, the holy restraining, singing, peace giving and God's dwelling with the people on earth, the most beautiful feast, and which the sons of God know and are happy in it, the sons of the heaven on earth.

Oh, I have brought you comfort, I have descended to give you the word. I am the word; I am the Word of God (*Apoc: 19/13*.) and the heaven and earth flee or stand before Me.

I take you in My protection, Romanian sons, and those who oppose and seek you with pagan thoughts, these will know Me, Who I am.

I take you into My arms and I keep you tight at My bosom, because you are sad and oppressed, many, many of you, and fear has seized you, sons. Oh, not in this way. I keep you under My wings of merciful Shepherd to take care of you. Be victorious through Me and through the cross! Rejoice that you have had the opportunity to remain good as in time of feasting, submitting to the authority over you, as you have not been taught to stay and fast from the bad and guilty things before God! I am He Who guides you to My holy will. No one can stand against Me. I am at the helm all the bad time and I turn the evil into good, and the enemies will surely be put to shame.

Peace to you, Romanian sons, peace, sons!

And peace to you, all nations! Look to God and seek Him with a humble heart!

Let the antichrist work be set aside and listen to God the Word!

Peace and holy sun over the earth, and seven times brighter, as it is written!

Peace to you, church of the Romanian people! Oh, take care, take care of the holy feasts, take care of your life with the Lord. I am your Guardian, and you are My vine, and I have come to weed you and to give you the beauty from the beginning.

Let all the servants of the Orthodox Church rise from all over the earth and prepare themselves to be with God every day, for the Church is My house on earth, it is My inheritance!

The Word of God has now spoken over the earth.

I stand above with the heavenly host, with the saints and angels, and I rule the nations with a rod of iron, with the word of My mouth, as it is written.

I am Who I am. I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God the Father, and I am His Word over the earth, and I am saying:

Peace, peace over the earth!

Peace, peace on earth as in heaven! Amen, amen, amen.

16-03/29-03-2020.

The Fifth Sunday of the Lent, of the Devout Saint Mary, the Egyptian

I am walking above with the hosts of saints and angels and I am watching in heaven and on earth, and I am shepherding, too, for I am a Shepherd.

I am the Son of God the Father, and the Father is giving Me the whole of My work, and I am listening to the Father; I am not working or speaking by Myself, **and the Father is telling Me to shepherd with an iron rod over the nations of the earth, and My rod is the word,** and it is life in My word, and the life is the light of men, as it is written.

I proclaim Myself when I come as word on earth, and I am writing it into My today's book, an book on the hearth of the Romanian people, and I am writing My word in it; I have been writing in it starting with 1955 and I have always written, it and this is how I have been fulfilling the Scriptures that say that **the Lord is coming with tens of thousands of His saints**, (*Judas: 1/14*), that **the Lord is coming on a white horse, and His name is called the Word of God.**

Oh, peace to you, Romanian people. I am speaking from your hearth over all the earth and I am saying:

Peace to you, nations on earth! I am the faithful and the true One by My spoken word, and after I have spoken it, I fulfill it, and give it power of fulfillment and I put peace in it, and it runs quickly from heaven down to earth, down to **the Romanian land, here, where My footstool is,** and then from here all over the earth, with peace in it, with life in it, and life is the light of the nations of the earth, as it is written.

Oh, Romanian people, receive My comfort! Peace to you, My today's country! The Father has been sending Me to you for such a long time, and you are the house of the Lord, Jesus Christ; **you are the footstool of His feet,** and God has not done so to any nation on earth. For I have come to work from the midst of the people of Israel two thousand years ago, but when I came from heaven to it, it did not receive Me from the Father, and it rather gave Me over to death on the cross, and **I took My gifts and came down on the hearth of the Romanian people and I have been working the making of this nation and setting upon it My Gospel and the love of God and eternal faith,** to be able to find faith here, now, at My coming again after man, for the man is the work of My hands, and he is now My longing and I miss him very much and I want to make him remember of My love for him, and of My waiting for him, first for the Romanian and then through this nation to be able to make progress with the news of the Gospel from margins to margins and to appear then in glory, oh, and I also want to be joy for many, for many people, and I am working by calling out and **I am calling out to the man to get ready to meet Me,** for the Scriptures show this time, and I want to remind man of this and to prepare him beautifully and then to be his joy, and he to be My joy, and to give love to each other.

Moreover, as for you, My today's country, bring your heart before Me and **call Me in time of your trial to save you.** (*Trial provoked by the corona-virus pandemic, r.n.*). **Oh, wait for Me,**

and call for Me, as My disciples called Me on the sea in time of storm, and I came and rebuked the storm to calm down and I gave them rest, I gave them My peace and I stayed with them and took them out to the shore. Oh, and this is what I also want to do with you, My Romanian country, but I want you to help Me, My love, and to believe My word from your midst and you to grow up in the love of God and **to fulfill the commandments of life, for their fulfillment is your salvation, your victory, oh, and lift up the cross, the cross through which I overcame the world,** and through which you will be victorious. Oh, and all the nations of the earth will want you and seek after your beauty, and My voice will resound with the spirit and many will walk in the way of salvation and ask from God salvation from the darkness of this earth, and **you will be the glory of the nations, My today's country, and the Lord, your God, is speaking this to you.**

I am coming to you to comfort you and to bring hope to you, and then **to set back those that have been spoiled by the time,** (*Spoiled by the changing of the feasts from the Julian calendar on to the Gregorian one, in the year of 1924*[144]*, r.n.*), and to bring your holy walking under your feet, My country, oh, and you have no choice because this is what I want to do with you and to spend with you the glory of My coming after two thousand years from My resurrection and from My ascension to the Father, and when **I promised that as I ascended to the Father, in the very same way I would come back again, and here I am, standing and walking on the clouds.**[145] (*Matt: 24/30*), and coming and proclaiming My word and calling under My mantle those who moan and cry because of the lie of the satanic spirit and because of the work of the antichrist, the man of lawlessness on earth, and whom I rebuke and cast him out and send him into the outer darkness without God; then, over you, a new sun is rising, My country, and I am shepherding you for Me, and let the evil spirit know this and depart from My way with you, for I am commanding him to do, I, Jesus Christ, that I am coming to overcome the darkness over the earth, and **to be the light of the world by the word,** as it is written, for man is not able to be and to bring light and then to walk within it after that, for this is God's not man's.

Oh, it is a day of Sunday, Romanian sons, Christian sons. Two weeks before the Lord's Passover, the holy fathers ordained on a day of Sunday the memorial of the devout holy Mary of Egypt, that who overcame sin by its work, the world and hell, oh, and now I am sitting down with her in a council for the churchly food over the Christian flock, to **make her getting used with the**

---

[144] Old Style (O.S.) and New Style (N.S.) (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates) are sometimes used with dates to indicate either whether the start of the Julian year has been adjusted to start on 1 January (N.S.) even though documents written at the time use a different start of year (O.S.), or whether a date conforms to the Julian calendar (O.S.), formerly in use in many countries, rather than the Gregorian (N.S.)

The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «***the people made bold to even change the times***», when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox" congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised" Julian Calendar, (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions". ***«… and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law…»*** (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

[145] « ***... and then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky [Or "in heaven"]. All the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven [Or "the sky"] with power and great glory.*** (Matt: 24/30) (E.O.B.)

See the selection topic: „He comes in the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds", r.n.

power against sin and with heavenly life upon it after that, for the love of God gives holy powers to the Christian flock; it gives a lot of resurrection and it gives it always.

I am sitting in a council with you among those in heaven, and We are making ourselves heard on earth on your day of memorial according to the churchly order, oh, victorious daughter against death, like your Lord, Jesus Christ. I made you into a way to Me to know My mourning and My love from the way of those who love God on earth, and then you started fighting against sin as much as you loved sin, and My grace protected you, and the angels were looking, wondering and serving you in your fight day and night, for you stood up to overcome by fighting.

Oh, sons of the flock of the Christian flock, look at this daughter and have hope of fighting against sin, for sin deceives everywhere with its face, hidden from the truth in heaven, and then it brings sufferance here, and then forever. Oh, I tell you that **the sin in you and among you casts the Lord out from near you and you remain as a mere plunder for satan, the spirit of sin, and the reward of sin hurts much and hard.** Oh, it is the time of the Lent, that before the feast of Resurrection, and I have wanted you with great longing to leave the sin die out and **I have made you a way to stay at home in a monastic way**, (*By forced isolation or self-isolation, r.n.*), **to take care of your souls, your hearts, and your habits of sinning,** and then to wash away with the spirit of repentance and to suffer that you have gone wrong against God in you and with you, and then I to come and heal your pain and to give you the instructions for life, oh, Christian sons.

Now My speaking is sitting down to listen to what the daughter, healed from sin, is speaking, and whose story marvels not only the people that find out about it but also God's angels.

Oh, speak now with your Lord, with the One for Whom you came to life in the battle against sin and overcame by fighting against it! Peace to you and in your word with your Lord!

— My spirit, Lord, even now is humble and crushed for You, the Lamb of sufferance on the cross and of Your wound for all the sins of the people on earth in all the time of the heaven and earth, our good Jesus, of those who are sinful, those who seek healing from You, Lord.

I had darkened the heaven and the earth with my sin and then I suffered my whole life, and this is how I stood against sin, which did not let me free, which did not release me from bondage and from its memory. Oh, then I did no longer listen to it, I always punished it, and in this way I remained over it always, and the angels were supporting me from above, Lord, for the angels had place by my longing after Your salvation and by my love and mercy for You, because You suffered on a shameful cross for my sin, and I had never forgotten You even for a moment, for I was looking at You on the cross for me, Lord.

Oh, I would like to come it to the ear of those who love and commit sin, and that they may know to look at You on the cross for their sin and to suffer because of You and then to make You place near them, for woe to those who stand away from You on earth, Lord!

Oh, Your beauty is great, here, on the hearth of the Romanian people, where You have Your bed and Your coming on earth as word. On earth it has to be as in heaven, Lord, but do the people know the One Who made the heaven and the earth anymore?

Oh, what a great gift You have given to this nation, merciful Master! Oh, how much You share Yourself, oh, how much Lord! And let the people know to cover their body all the time, to be able to take care of each other from the sin in them, and then from the one among them, for You have given holy laws through the Scriptures for the faithful people and for Your church in all the Christian times, for the Christian people is the most powerful people on earth, it is Your army, it is Your kingdom on earth among people, and satan knows this about Your church among people, to which the antichrist man would like to come, but You proclaim Yourself with the word and fulfill

the keeping away of the enemy of the cross and always strengthen under the power and protection of the cross the Christians who love You on earth with the fulfillment of the life pleased to You among the sons of men, among those who stand aside from You with their love, Lord.

However, now, I am kneeling in my spirit and ask You hopefully to help the sons of the Romanian people to know, to learn and to understand that the future of this nation is in Your godly hand and that they have to side with You with their life day and night, and then to give each other power for their walking with glory in Your steps, with the cross before, for this joy is very great; it is great brightness on earth, and all the temporary joys fall under this joy of the cross, but let them only taste the happiness with You and the wisdom of God's sons, their life with You, great Lord, beautiful Lord, and so sweet to the souls that know Your love and who give their love to You, as I had also chosen to give it to You, oh, and then to look after Your today's word, thorough which You give life and inheritance to those who love You on earth.

— Oh, get comforted now from the wound of your love of God, daughter, so burning in your love and its tear. I am going to take your tears from the earth and wash in them the filthiness of those who, like you, choose the love of God, love, tearful by its power, and **I will make on earth one nation, holy by its love of God,** and who will love to fulfill the commandments of life, and I will shepherd the nations with this light, as it is written.

Oh, Romanian people, seek with love and with great longing after the Lord your God, and make Him place near you. I, the Lord, urge you to do this. **Oh, be patient and be good until the trial is over, but do not turn back again to sin; rather, learn to be able to live with God on earth,** for I want to light a great torch into your mist so that all the nations may know it and draw to its light, to the exhortations from heaven over the nations.

Oh, peace to you, My today's country! **Do not be sorrowful over the feasts of the Passover, but sing with Me and with My angels: Christ has risen!** When you were going to the church for the feast of the Passover, you did not know to stay beautifully before Me, and many were violating the feast of the Lord by their bad conduct and by their unchristian customs in all the days of the feasts of Passover, (*Habits of going out in nature and grilling and roasting meat, consuming alcoholic beverages, listening to shrill music, etc., r.n.*) and I was sighing. **However, you can stay close to Me and so that I may come near to you and thus to be My Christian country and to value what you have from the Lord,** for behold, the comfort you are used to is lacking now, but **I am waiting for you to get beautiful for the Lord, your God, according to the holy order,** and which you are to learn well, as you have also learned well to separate from it; and now, come back and learn from Me how to work your walking and life and how to have My peace with you, the peace from Me, not from the spirit of the world, oh, not in this way, for the light of the resurrection wants to teach now the Christian, the life with God.

I am teaching you, Romanian sons, I am giving you great exhortation. **You should not keep on speaking among you about some kind of evil coming to test you,** (*corona-virus, r.n.*) **for the more you speak about it, the more power it receives and it does not grow less; on the contrary, the less you speak about it, the more it dies out; it leaves and then it perishes, because it is from satan. And, the more you speak about the glory from God with you, the more it grows and comforts and it makes place to the holy victory and to the Lord near you, to the One from Whom protection and then peace comes.**

Oh, close the window facing the spirit of the world, (*The television and internet, r.n.*), and open the window that faces the glory of the Lord with you, for the truth is in heaven, it is not on

earth but only if the Lord is near you on the way, with the cross before on the way with the Lord, Romanian sons.

Now, peace to you, Romanian people, peace to you, My country, My today's house, and then let the priests of the church keep burning the spirit of the flock so that it may have from heaven!

Peace to you, good and faithful Romanian sons!

Peace to you, nations on the earth, My peace upon you!

I spoke and I am speaking from the midst of the Romanian people My word over the earth. Amen, amen, amen.

23-03/05-04-2020.

The sixth Sunday of the Lent, of the Palm Sunday. The Feast of the Lord's Entrance in Jerusalem

(*Excerpt*)

… I was crying, and I was suffering from the citadel and mourning without any comfort for it, while the people were rejoicing and singing before My entrance into the citadel, however, I, knowing that in a few days they will be crying out: ***«Crucify Him!»***, I was crying for the mercy of the citadel and for their mercy, and I was coming closer to the cross where I died on it, and **after that I worked out so that the cross might be the sign and the protecting weapon of the Christians who would keep on walking on their way with Me on earth.**

… Let all the priests of the Romanian people and all the Orthodox servants on earth be filled with grace, **let them all call on to the Lord on earth and let God be with the people,** as it is written for this to be fulfilled, oh, for it is very hard without God on earth, because the man is very small, and let them all grow through the grace and come to love God's will with them on earth, and let all the priests call out to Me, comfort the flock and give it exhortation of holiness, for holiness is that which protects from any harm those who love it.

And lift up the cross with a living hope, for the cross protects from any kind of harm; it keeps satan at a distance and he perishes under the sign of the cross with all his evil power, and the power and the work of the antichrist perishes, as well, the obvious enemy against God, for **by the sign of the cross, I will overcome any resistance against Me, and in the same way, they that love Me under the cross on earth, will overcome.**

30-03/12-04-2020.

The Feast of the Lord's Resurrection

The groups of saints and angels are singing to Me; the whole heaven is singing the song for My resurrection of two thousand years ago, for then I died in torments on the cross and I resurrected on the third day, fulfilling these Scriptures, oh, and it is a day of the feast of resurrection among those in heaven, and it is only a song of victory for the Son of God, and the hell and its powers are shaken from its foundation and the song, "Christ has risen!" penetrates to those in the hell.

I am the Lord, Jesus Christ, I am God the Son, and I am sharing on earth among people the spirit of the resurrection and its comfort, its benefic fragrance for those with days of holy feast

over them, for the Christians who honor the Lord's Passover, for those who know that at the Holy Passover one sings, "Christ has risen!"

Oh, it is otherwise now on earth, at the feast of the resurrection; **it is not boiling the spirit of sin so much,** for the breeze of the pain of the soul, which has passed over the earth from one side to the other, (*Pain provoked by the corona-virus pandemic, r.n.*) **has made, in the time of the fasting for the coming of the feast of the Lord's Resurrection, calmness as in a monastery, and still greater peace in the air,** and even deeper, in comparison with the big bustle which all people have used to lift up day by day and night by night by their habits, more or less guilty before God, Who has been waiting for two thousand years with the kingdom of the heavens in His arms to set it on earth with the people, to be on earth as in heaven, and that those on earth to see this; nevertheless, God is not desired by the people on earth with His things, oh, **and the sighing is catching those who stand against the heavenly good with them on earth,** and I, the Lord, am with mercifulness, oh, but I am also with the holy exhortation and I am telling man this:

Oh, man, who spend your life on God's earth, as you choose your will for it, do not forget to keep watching, for when it goes well with you one day, and you may think that this is how it will always go with you, then tomorrow it will be otherwise; maybe you will sigh, maybe fear will catch you, **maybe you will be hurt from what you have been working in your life without God's helm in it,** and you will see that are weakened by unexpected trials, oh, and **that is why you have to watch once with God for the peace of your life,** for you always have to ask for the peace from Me, to allow its way towards you; you have to stay connected to Me and to be strong in the joys and trials of your life and faith **and in those of the victory in the struggle against sin, which draws pains and death, the reward that is not pleased to the soul,** oh, and that is why, I, the Lord, I am advising you to come all the time under the shelter of the Lord's help on earth and to cover yourself with the protecting power of His cross, of the sufferance that Your Lord endured under the cross for your redemption from under the payment of your great sin, and behold, how beautifully I am advising you and how much I am waiting for you to get along with you for your life, for your peace, for your protection from God all the time, day and night, oh, for **if the people on earth loved God to be with them and the laws of life to be eternally with them, then there would not come on earth pains, tears, sighing and heartbreaking worries, and all the evil things would be removed from those who stay under My protecting shield for man** and there would come no end, too, for I, the Lord, created the man so that through him the great honor for God's name among people may be glorified on earth. However, the man does not take God into consideration, the One Who keeps the heaven and the earth by His power, the One Who died on the cross for the salvation of the sinful ones, and who draw death on themselves by sin. Still, I died for your sin, man, and I am telling this with compassion and longing, and I am urging you to have mercy of God and of you, and I am also exhorting you to come and stay under the shelter of My cross always, for he who denies the cross even for a moment, he who flees from the cross is always in danger, he comes to stand before the sighing when he does not expect it, but **the cross always destroys the enemy power, the wait and the envious devil** against man. Oh, and let no one say that there is no devil and that there is only God, for if the one who says so were right, then a man like that would love God only and would never give any reason to the devil to rejoice. However, behold, only few love God, very few on earth love Him truly and longingly and with humility under the cross, for **the cross saves, the cross brings resurrection, it protects and it has power.**

Oh, man, I am speaking to you on a day of the feast of resurrection and I am telling you; **do no longer flee from holiness.** Oh, do no longer flee from the love of God, and rather seek to establish your steadfastness, which always protects you. You saw what those in Jerusalem did two thousand years ago, for on a day like this, they were singing Hosanna to Me, and then in three or four days, they were giving Me over to death calling out to Pilate: "Crucify Him, crucify Him, and let Barnabas with us!"

Oh, it is not possible with God without man having steadfastness on His way with man. **Because Israel did his will and not God's will with it, and because it had always gone wrong and always rebelled, their fathers and followers, oh, this people has always suffered, and then it has been scattered all over the earth, the people who has always kept boasting from that time and up to this day that they have been the Lord's people, when God cannot be pleased with them.**

Oh, behold, steadfastness is needed, man. I am the Way, but all the time steadfastness is needed for the laws of the walking with God, Who protects those on the way with Him, oh, and I am giving you advice of steadfastness on your way with Me, and I am giving you power for a spirit of obedience, for I, the Lord, want protection for you, only for you to want this.

Now am I am embracing the Romanian people, **My Orthodox people, into whose midst I have a dwelling place for My coming and a voice over the earth, and I have also got a little and tiny people,** prepared by Me, for Me, to be My help and **to send My word over the earth, sent under My name. The Word of God is My name** (*Apoc: 19/13*) with which I am coming on earth as word, and I have armies from heaven with which I walk between heaven and earth, as it is written[146] to come with the saints, and **all of Us are dressed in white little shirts[147] and We are riding on heavenly horses[148], as the beloved John saw and wrote in the book of Apocalypse** the glory of the Lord's coming after two thousand years, and no one can change anything in this book, which announces that the Lord is coming, for its fulfillment is at due time, even if the Scriptures have been changed, even if some of the people, who were especially hired for this, changed them so that they may no longer show that the Lord is coming. However, I am going to come and fulfill all that were written about Me in the books of Moses, in the prophets and in the psalms, and I am full of word and I am coming in this way, and I am going from margins to margins with the voice of My word over those who believe Me and receive Me with it, **and especially over those who have chosen to put Christ aside, to stay without faith in God and to show their antichrist work,** and to these I am telling this:

You are here below, and I am above you, and I am coming in heavenly chariots with the victory of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit and I am fulfilling the Scriptures exactly as it is written, and they are not going to be delayed but only for those that I have chosen, who are long enduring, waiting for Me to come and to comfort them, to protect and to guide them through the midst of the human darkness and to raise them to be victorious near Me, and I to stay all the time on earth until the end of the time, as it is written, **and by their faith, by this faith I am victorious**, and they are also victorious and are called victorious.

---

[146] ***«About these people, Enoch, the seventh from Adam, also prophesied, saying*** *(This is a quote from 1 Enoch 1:9)*: ***Behold, the Lord is coming with ten thousands of His holy ones, …»*** (Jude: 1/14)

[147] ***«The heavenly hosts [Or "armies which are in heaven". Sabbaoth meant "of hosts" or "the armies"] followed Him on white horses, clothed in white, pure, fine linen»***. (Apoc: 19/14) (The Eastern Orthodox Bible EOB)

[148] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic white horse", r.n.*

I am with those from the end, who believe in My coming and who live on earth among people in My will and who do not throw aside the word of God to be free from My word, for they know that **obedience to God is that which protects them** and it carries them to the glory of the paradise on earth and in heaven, to the paradise from which Adam fell, the first man created by God, and who wanted to be free from God and then lost the paradise, for **God has not created man to be separated from God, but that man may make the will of the One Who has built him.**

Now, I am reminding with pain of the pain that gets through the heaven, when it is spoken, and **one keeps speaking about the human rights. Oh, but does someone speak any-more about God's rights, the One Who has made the heaven, the earth and the man?**

Oh, God's sons, and you, sons of men, there are only and only lies all around that are spread through the people from the seats of the earth and through their hired people. **There have been spreading only lies as two thousand years ago, when the rulers of the Jews paid with money those who spread the lies,** believing that they may succeed and bring the truth in the darkness, and God as well, so that they may rule over the deceived mobs, lied as today, for the truth is not told, and no one is in the habit of telling the truth, but the lie only, and this to the interest of those who rule over the mobs, and who rotate one after the other. Only that I, and those who walk in My way on earth, have nothing in this world, and neither the world has anything in us, for My way has its way covered from the look of those who lie to themselves day by day and then those who spread lies. Only that it is written with a heavenly and writing pen about the lie on earth and about those who serve it and who are in the service of the devil, the father of the lie, the ruler of this age lacking the light of the faith and the love of God, and **it is written clearly that the Lord scatters away the plans of the people and thwarts the thoughts of the nations** and denigrates the plans of the chiefs, and **only the Lord's advise remains forever,** and only the Lord's thought remains from generation to generation; oh, and it is also written that it is blessed the nation whose Lord is its God, and happy is the people whom the Lord has chosen to be His inheritance.

Oh, humble yourself, Romanian people, before the Lord, your God! You have a special election among the nations, and behold, I have the way of My coming into your midst and level the ways for the nations that all may come to the Lord, for this is written, and I do this wakening into your midst, for I am coming as word on your hearth, and **I am going with the today's chariots** (*The Internet, r.n.*) **for the proclamation of My word over the earth and I put it on the way to go; I put it into an envelope or in the air and it goes**[149] **and revives God in man,** and the kings of the earth will boast Me when will hear the speaking of My mouth and they will sing the ways of the Lord and **will receive the Lord, the One Who dwells in the midst of Romanian Jerusalem**[150]**, the One on high,** and Who looks at the humble things, and Who knows from far away those that are high, as it is written.

Oh, people of Romanians, oh, people of My word, call out to Me with fire and longing and day and night tell to God: **Fulfill, Lord, the kingdom of the heavens on earth with the people, for on earth it has to be as in heaven, for this is what You told us to ask from the Father to be on earth, God's will to be with the people on earth.**

Oh, little sons and obedient to the holy wills, oh, do not forget that at the prayer of Elijah, the prophet, in the time of the pagan kings on earth, at his prayer, fire from heaven came down,

[149] *See the selection topic: „As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord", r.n.*
[150] *See the selection topic: „Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan", r.n.*

and this heavenly sign, required by prayer, confessed the true God. Oh, sons, I have to do what to do with those who have their own minds and plans, and who want to do evil against those who want to submit them to their will, because they are only people and that is all.

There is the heavenly army arrived here with you for service on a day of the feast of resurrection, sons, guided by My word. Those in heaven gather together near you in the feasts and take care of you all the time, as though you were My little babies, for **you are My little** people, **My little chicks,** (*Matt: 23/37*)[151] and the saints take care of you on My behalf, for you take care of Me to reach from margins to margins with the word of My mouth, sons. The heaven is singing above you the song for My resurrection of two thousand years ago: "Christ has risen!" and My angels are singing once with you, sons.

Oh, Romanian people, receive My comfort through My little ones, through My messengers to you, for I am comforting you with the word and with My love for you, because I have you from the Father, to be the hearth and the people for My coming after two thousand years.

Oh, I have looked on earth during this night of Passover, and especially I have look over you, Romanian people, for you are My house of coming now, in the end of the time. **The event that has come out over the nations** (*Coronavirus pandemic, r.n.*) **has made you behave and stay well in your little house as one stays in the time of the fasting for the preparation of the Lord's Passover.** You do no longer know of the holy ordinances, in which lived your ancestors who loved God. You entered the mixture of those without your faith, and this mixture wants to make you forget your origin and faith, and your God, Jesus Christ. **However, I do not allow those who have no God over them to separate you from God, and I will always wake you up to look up to Me,** and not to forget what a great God you have among the nations of the earth and what a holy root you have.

Oh, do not forget, do not forget about God. Forget and leave out sin, but do not forget about God, oh, Romanian people, for it is the time to make you into a great light, which will shine over all the nations on earth, and **you will be the country of the brightness,** (*Dan: 11/41*)[152] you will be through My word spoken by My mouth in your midst, and which shines in the darkness and lights the world, and the nations of the earth will come to take light from this mountain, from My citadel in you, Romanian people. I am the One Who paid with My death on the cross for your name of Christian and Romanian, for My Father made you then at once, to be for today the land and the people to which Jesus Christ is coming, God's Son, the second coming from near the Father and as word over the earth.

Oh, peace to you, My Romanian people! You cannot have another destiny than which is meant for you from the Father, that is, to be My today's house, **My wedding hall, the Lord's table and His Supper on it, God as body and word into your midst.**

Oh, peace to you! Christ has risen! Peace to you, Romanian people!

You, nations on earth, seek Me with a humble heart. Every evil that come over the nations is only to do good, and the power of the devil grows less little by little; it is being weakened to nothing. Look into My word that clarifies the times, for it is the time for the Lord to work

---

[151] ***«Jerusalem, Jerusalem, who kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to her! How often have I desired to gather your children, just as a hen gathers her brood under her wings; but you were not willing!»*** (Matt: 23/37; Luke: 13/34)

[152] ***«He shall enter into the land of beauty and many shall fail: but these shall escape out of his hand, Edom and Moab and the chief of the children of Ammon».*** (*Dan: 11/41*)

because the people have gone very much immoral, oh, so immoral that the spirit of haughtiness completely blinds those who are enchanted by it.

Oh, peace to you, nations who live and walk in the Orthodox faith! You are My comfort, the sign of the faith that awaits Me to come, for **by the faith of My church I am coming and saving it.**

Oh, peace to you, peace to you, church of the Romanian people! I am giving the spirit of the holy revival to the Orthodox flock on a day of the feast of resurrection, oh, and do not be afraid, little flock; **the Father is with His kingdom in your midst,** as it is written, but keep yourself in the clean and pure faith, that which has been brought from the ancestors until today through all the trials of the time, for the Lord had to find faith on earth before His coming.

Christ has risen, church of the Romanian people! Oh, take care of the spirit of your resurrection, take care always!

Christ has risen! This is how the heavenly armies are singing over the citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian people!

Christ has risen! This is how is supposed to sing the Romanian people, and let it sing with the heavenly armies in one voice, and may the song meet to the glory of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.

I am embracing you within My arms. I am embracing you within the spirit of the resurrection, Romanian sons! You, too, should embrace the Lord, Who is coming to you as word, and be only an embrace with Him.

Christ has risen! Christ has risen! Christ has risen! Amen, amen, amen.

06-04/19-04-2020.

The Feast of the Healing Spring and of the Holy Hierarch Calinic[153] from Cernica

There is preparation for the feast of healing among those in heaven, preparation of the spirit of faith and resurrection for those on earth, for the work of holiness awaits at the border to prepare all, or at least, many of them for the glory of the kingdom of the heavens with them on earth, oh, and **there is nothing more comforting and more beautiful among people than the life with holiness, the great condition of paradise,** with its whole joy and beauty; a life worked by each one according to the commandments of life, which I, the Lord, have brought down from heaven among people to be worked and that they may bring the Lord on earth with the people, so that God may be with the people and to give them from Him, oh, for the Lord cannot be with the man anyhow, not as Adam did in paradise, when he did not listen so that he might not lose his life and paradise, oh, not anyhow, but only as the Lord can be with man, only in this way, and as man also can and that is all it is not enough for God's dwelling with him, but holiness is needed for this. **This is what I have asked from the man two thousand years ago, his holiness,** and I said: ***«Be holy, for I am holy!»*** and that is why the man has to be holy, for he has to take after the Lord.

Oh, peace from heaven over the citadel of My word into the midst of the Romanian people. Peace to its watchmen, who take care to set the word of My mouth into My book of today!

I am leaving over the citadel and over the Romanian country the greeting of My resurrection from the dead: Christ has risen! It is a day of the feast of much healing over those on earth.

[153] Saint Calinic of Cernica (b. October 7, 1787 - d. April 11, 1868) was a monk, church founder, theologian, prior of the Cernica Monastery and bishop.

Christ has risen! I am with the saints above and I am with My mother Virgin, too, and We are singing from above: Christ has risen!

I am proclaiming with the spirit of the comfort the holy greeting of the feasts of Passover over those who have been coming year by year at the spring of the today's healing, at the holy water with healing in it, and I am telling them: Christ has risen! And I am also telling them that I am going with My servants, I am going to them and will give them healing water and I will not leave them without it, and they have to be good, and I am telling them this: Rejoice and be glad when you see that the summer is coming near, God's kingdom on earth and the salvation of those who wait for the Lord to appear and to bring victory for the faith to as many as were and are in the spirit of the faith of the coming of their Savior, Jesus Christ, the Lord of resurrection!

Oh, sons who used to come to get water from the spring here, (*And who have not been able to come this year because of the restrictions of the corona virus pandemic, r.n.*), I, the Lord, am sending you this letter and I am writing you here, on this day of the feast, and I promise you that I am coming after you to give you water, sons. Peace to you, and be content and be good, and stir up the spirit and the work of holiness upon you, for this means the great victory against the devil, who has to step aside and to wait for the payment of his work like everyone, for **it is written that the works follow each one,** according to the work of each one.

And now I am laying the spirit of faith first as holy advice over those who take from the today's feast, for repentance brings about resurrection; it brings about the healing and the beginning of the work of the new man, in My image and after My likeness, and then let the one who takes his sins into consideration be holy, to understand then that he needs holy repentance for their removal from before the one who chooses to be holy, after he has seen his sins and the cleansing of his sins from him, and then his standing before the Lord for holiness, for **the Lord is coming with His saints,** (*1Thess: 3/13*) **and the Lord has to come to the saints with the saints from above,** to begin on earth the mystery of the new heaven and the new earth[154], (*Isaiah: 66/22*)[155] as the Scriptures speak about this working mystery at the end of the time and the beginning of the Lord's glory with the people, with those who prepare themselves with the greatness of heart for this glory, for its time is coming; it is coming and laying down and it is bringing great joy in heaven and on earth.

I am coming with My mother Virgin, but I am with the Father Sabaoth, too, and the Father is blessing the spirit and the work of the healing, which We are leaving now on earth both over those who are faithful and over those who are not faithful, for those who have and for those who do not have Christ as their Savior and Lord, for those who listen in a churchly way and for those who do not listen in this way. Oh, for many have made and chosen a church after their ears, as they have cast lots to fulfill or not to fulfill of those who have been left from the beginning of two thousand years ago, and ordinances that have been given by the Spirit through the fathers of the church until all have been established, sanctified and sealed over the life of the faithful ones of Christ's church, oh, My Father, and now I am listening to Your voice, Father.

— I am confessing You, I, the Father, I, as My Son, Jesus Christ, and I am telling those who gave you away two thousand years ago as an evil doer, as a rebellious one, and then they gave Your over to the cross and to mocking, I am telling them that **it was not the Romans who gave**

[154] *See the selection topic: „The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified", r.n.*

[155] ***«For as the new heaven and the new earth, which I make, remain before Me, says the Lord, so shall your seed and your name continue».*** (Isaiah: 66/22)

You over to the death on the cross, but rather they did so, God's people, as they are calling themselves today, they, according to their law, gave You over to denigration and perdition in order to do away with You and to be only them. Oh, and they called out, paid and incited the mobs to cry out: ***«Crucify Him!»*** Oh, they played everything according to their plan set up by Anna and Caiaphas, by their rulers of that time, oh, because only the rulers can do so in order that they may be able to rule alone, only the big ones, those on the seats of the nations under them, only they can act up like that, getting out of their way the people that may have a word to say. And I, the Father, am confessing You for those who cast You out from among them to the crucifixion and death on the cross; however, You came to life victorious, even if they were so wicked with You, and did not want to think of Your walking among them, **at Your great name of God's Son,** at the resurrection of so many dead people before Lazarus' resurrection, the one buried four days before, and then to so many healings You had done to the paralytics and blind people, and to so many suffering people of all kinds. Oh, the rulers of the Jews wiped out from their memory all these great signs and wrote on Your behalf false guilt and put the crucifiers at work and then they put You in the grave, My dear Son; however, You came to life again and they were judged by their own deed. **Oh, and if they say that they wait for the Messiah to come, even if You appeared again even greater than at that time, oh, they would still deal with You in the same way and by no means would they receive You,** and their callosity proved You to be true God of true God. Nevertheless, those who followed You, who loved you and believed You then, remained with You, and a holy people has risen out of them, and behold Your people from that time and up to this day, and until tomorrow, as well, and they have remained Your enemies, God Son, but out of these people there rose and keep on rising many to the Christian people, baptizing them in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit and carrying among people the Gospel of Your resurrection like Your disciples of that time, and **behold, the New Israel is born of Your word,** and You are My beloved Son, with Whom I, the Father, am well pleased, You are the Son of the mother Virgin, whom those from the stubborn Israel did not want or love, like those who have chosen after their own choice the work of church, each one separately, and I, the Father, am telling them this:

You, those who do not honor and who do not want the mother Virgin of My Son, oh, be ashamed, for you will be brought to great shame anyhow, if you do not mourn over this cruel sin of your cold hearts. On her day of the feast among the saints, I, God, the Father, am asking you: Where have you found written to dishonor the Virgin that gave birth to Messiah, God's Son? Oh, you of little wisdom, woe to you, poor of you! Oh, how much My Son has been working together with His mother Virgin, oh, how much He has been listening to her in everything! However, you take into consideration only what you please and that is all.

Oh, Jesus Son, I, the Father, am confessing You, and about those who had a hardened heart for Your truth, oh, this is how they chose to be, and You were venerated and honored on earth, and Your history has been confessing and it will confess to eternity that You are the Son of God, and **behold, You shepherd with an iron rod, You shepherd the nations of the earth with Your word**, and Your mystery is great and it is with those who are faithful to You, oh, beloved Son, and now I am giving the word to You, for You are My Word, the Word from the beginning, and God is the Word, and everything has been done through Him. Amen.

— Oh, glory to You, My Father! You are in Me and I am in You, Father, and this is how Our work in heaven and on earth is, and those who are wise on earth know and believe so, for the spirit of wisdom helps them in their faith, Father.

Oh, glory to you, mother Virgin, My dear mother to Me! And let all hear the Father and the Son, those who do not give you praises and throw away the holy revelations that show how much you worked then and after that for My church, My church for two thousand years! Oh, it is so beautiful, the work of My church is so beautiful set, mother, which has kept its life and walking in those set upon them from its beginning! I have always watched with the saints, for **the servants of the antichrist are chasing Me away now as they did two thousand years ago,** to please those at that time from generation to generation and from time to time, and they push themselves from place to place to remove from the foundation the holy laws and **to take their revenge against My resurrection, against My church,** and then to appear as though they were victorious; however, they lost even starting with that time their fight against Christ, for they were judged by what they did to Me, and in all the times they have been chasing Christ away from among the people, but they have never overcome.

Now, I am advising the church of the Romanian people and I am telling those who must keep the richness and the beauty of the holy grace, and I am telling them this:

Oh, do not submit; do no longer submit to the changes that take place in the night, which the pagans keep trying to set over and against the churchly ordinances left from the fathers. **Open the book of the prophet Daniel and you will see written the time of nowadays, when the pagans want to strike the power of the holy people, in the Orthodox Church and in its holy laws;** (*See Dan: 11/40-45, r.n.*) let fasting and praying be ordained against the enemies with a hidden face and garment, who want to strike the country of brightness, My church and My Romanian country, into whose midst My Word is glorified and shines with grace, with light and with power from above so that every man may be able to be born from above by My word from the end of the time, for I, the Lord, am coming as word on earth. And if you do not receive My calling to you, then My word remains written and it has in it power of fulfillment. Oh, but you too should have power for the Lord and listen to Him with power, you servants of the Romanian people, but **you should also follow My word written to you in order to fulfill it,** because it has to be worked a great deal so that it may not fall down, so that My church may not perish, for Romania has been the most stricken one, (*Due to the change of holidays, r.n.*) because **the antichrist man knows its destiny among the nations and this destiny of the Romanian people is not pleased to its dark plan.** Oh, be very careful, so that the flock may have you at its heart. And those who cannot become an example for the flock, oh, then let them do not go to ask for a priesthood; do no longer seek after this holy gift, if you cannot serve with self-denial for the Christ's flock. Oh, do not get sick with greed when you come to serve at the altar, but rather do your duty towards God and to the flock.

Oh, church of the Romanian people, do not sell your glory! Be worthy of Christ! Do not bow to those who want to bereave you of My grace, but stand on your feet according to the guide from the holy fathers from the beginning, oh, and stay with the book on the table so that you may not trample it under your foot and thus to incur destruction and disunion upon you; on the contrary, take care of your mystery so that you may bring it in eternity, My love, oh, for many have come out from the holy mysteries and made separate churches after their will, and some others have come and settled down in the holy order, and even kings have bowed with all their houses and become Orthodox for an Orthodox country, and you should not forget your history, My country.

Oh, and do not forget that **about one hundred years ago, there came great pain up in heaven, after the shepherd of the Romanian flock let himself be deceived and betrayed his flock,** (*The Separation of the Orthodox Church in the Old and New Style took place in 1923, when*

in Constantinople was decided the passing from the Julian calendar to the Gregorian calendar, r.n.), oh, and the history of that time has been only sufferance, and many sons of the church have been sacrificed, tortured and forced to abandon the old customs from their ancestors and **the churchly order was shaken and two Sundays were taken out from the calendar,** (*Referring to the calendar, the expression "new style" makes reference to the Gregorian calendar, prevalent at this moment in the world. The "new style" denomination has been given in opposition to the old style that corresponds to the Julian calendar, - see also about Old Style (O.S.) and New Style (N.S.),* r.n.), **and since then this damage has not been repaired yet.** After that the shepherds that have followed have not watched either, and those that were changed have not been repaired, oh, and **because of this disobedience to the holy fathers, the wrath has come so many times over the earth,** and the sons of the church have to be taught so that the wrath, which waits at the border to be given its way, to flee away.

However, My mother Virgin has holy teaching on her day of feast, and come, mother, come to give to My church exhortation of repentance and holiness, works that keep away any kind of danger, and you call My church to obedience, My mother.

— Oh, for You, my Son Jesus, I am in heaven as on earth, working near You as two thousand years ago for Your people of that time, oh, and I am looking and see how much holiness is needed at this time in the people on earth, for they need protection, and it does not come to them but only if they love their walking with You on the way of their life, for You are the One Who protects.

I am telling to the sons and daughters of the church not to forget, no longer to walk nakedly before God and before His angels, but rather to cover their bodies with Christian clothes, oh, for too many sins, too much immorality arouses from this disorder of life without obedience to God over the people, and all the sons of the church have to be advised to great extent in order that they may leave off the works that draw wrath and death afterwards, and the lack of the teaching and wisdom, these make people perish. Oh, at least let the people find the word of Your teaching, Jesus Son, for You are merciful, and that is why You exhort people to love and to protection over the sons of the church. And I am telling to God's daughters and to men's daughters, as well, to flee from immorality, to flee from it as from death, for immorality is from the devil, just as the holy life is from God, and these two powers are at war against each other, until the wicked power from the people will be weakened, and then they will be able to be with God.

Oh, on my day of feast among the saints I get sweetened from the joy of the heavenly word, Romanian sons. Oh, get sweetened from God's love upon you and do the miracle of this love and then you will be beautiful in your heart and life, and you will bring forth heavenly fruit before the Lord and receive high wages, and I will be a comforting mother close to you and with my Son, too, Whom I wish to give to you and you to confess His love, oh, Romanian sons. And I am also telling you the greeting of His resurrection: Christ has risen!

— Oh, a spirit of repentance is needed over the flock, My mother, and then a spirit of love on earth as in heaven in the sons of the church. It is a day of healing, and **let Us give the forgiveness of the sins to all the sons of the Romanian people, and then the comfort of the Holy Spirit and walking with Us on the way, mother.**

And on this day we are remembering among the saints the Romanian hierarch, Calinic of Cernica, and We are marking his prophecy over the Romanian people about the mystery of the New Jerusalem, which God gave him to write, but revealed in his time under cover, for this is how

God works for His mysteries so that He may be able to work with them after that, and the Romanian hierarch is rejoicing now near this feast with his feast in My book on this day.

Finally, you, those who write Me down into the book and share Me over the earth, I am bringing among you the greeting of My resurrection and I am singing with you, Christ has risen! You are My hands and feet, as I have already told you, and I have always put power in you for Me, for I have to shepherd, **I have to set Myself down with word on earth, I have to make a new heaven and a new earth,** sons, and for this fulfilled Scripture, I need your help, and you should ask from Me to be able to work for Me, and ask Me to give to you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

11-04/24-04-2020.

The second Sunday after the Holy Passover, of Saint Apostle Thomas

Oh, My word over the earth is not much, no, it is not much. Woe to the earth and woe to the man on it; woe, if the Lord is not with His work, with His protection over the earth and over the people! Man seeks after this protection in vain if it does not come on behalf of God at the man's calling, or according to the man's stature before God.

It is written in the psalms about the one who stays within God's help, under the shelter of the God of the heavens, and who has the Lord as his support, salvation and hope, and who is not afraid of the terror of night, of the arrow that flies during the day, of the thing walking in the dark, **or of the pestilence infesting at the high noon,** (*As it is the pandemic of corona virus, r.n.*), **but which will not come close to touch him as it does with those who are sinful, who are falling down cut by this in thousands, on the left and on the right of the one who has the Lord as his shelter in bad times** and God's angels watching over him on the way of his life, and who will lift him up and carry him on their hands, and this because of his hope in God, Whom he calls out and receives from Him protection, the length of his days and salvation, as this promise is written for those who have the Lord as their endless hope in **times of trial, in days of danger that come because of the sins of man on earth,** and behold, man needs shelter from the Lord, and he has to be God's friend, not His enemy. (*To be seen the small number of the deceases due to the new corona virus from the Orthodox countries in comparison with those that have a great inclination to money and all kinds of lusts, r.n.*).

Oh, but how can man be God's enemy? Sons, sons, he really can be. He can be God's enemy by the violation of the commandments of life, which tell the man to love the Lord, to honor His ordinances and the days of the feast of the heavens and of the saints, and to love the brothers; then he does not have to steal or testify falsely, that is, the does not have to tell lies, kill or go into sexual immorality before the Lord, Who sees everything and everywhere on earth; the man does not have to acquire what does not belong to him or what belongs to his neighbor, and this is the way how man can be God's friend and not His enemy. And if he cannot do so, then his hope to receive God's help is little, and he is afraid in times of trial, in the times of danger of his life, and he can fall with **the sinful ones, who work their own destruction by the man's violation of the commandments of life with God,** for the Lord has taken great care to show to the man what it can save him from evil, and what it can punish him for his wrong doings, and behold, the word of God is not much over the earth, and there is great need of God for those on earth. **And if I teach man how to flee from before the punishments incurred by the men's sins, oh, then how is man supposed to receive Me, how is he supposed to open to Me when I call out to him,** when

I teach him to repent from his sins, to do this again and again and to get up from death, from sin, for **the sin throws the man down when he does not watch over him so that he may not sin and in this way to incur bad payment on himself, the punishment for his sin.**

Oh, it is a day of Sunday, the second Sunday after the Holy Passover, and I am writing Myself down into My today's book, with the days and the work of My resurrection from the dead, and on this Sunday I am reminding man of the happiness that I promised to those with a pure heart and I said: ***«Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God!»*** (*Matt: 5/8*)

Those with a pure heart before God always repent from their wrong doings, they repent with a crush heart, and they make room for Me in their heart for My dwelling within it, and then they feel and see this, for those who are pure in heart see God with His help for them.

Two thousand years ago, the pain for Me of My male and female disciples raised Me from the tomb to go to them, to meet them after My resurrection, as it was for them that I was resurrected, that they could see that I was resurrected, according to the promise for those who are pure in heart. My Spirit, working for the disciples, gathered them to one places, all of them, to see Me resurrected, and Thomas, who was not with them at My first appearance after My resurrection, and Thomas' heart was longing, it was burning in him for My longing because he wanted to see Me, that he may have the whole faith that I was resurrected, according to My promise to them, and at the desire of his heart, I answered, I appeared before them all and I sealed their faith in My resurrection, oh, for I showed them the wounds in My hands and rib and I completely confirmed that it was I, and that I was alive, the living One forever and ever, and that I was their God, oh, and they repented from all their heart from all their mistakes concerning Me and from their faith in Me, which was also shaking from time to time, and especially at the time of My crucifixion, and they had a clean heart even with their shaking in their faith in Me, and if I saw that they were clean in their little heart, then I appeared before them so that they could see Me.

Oh, how could I not appear before them, before My male and female disciples, after that for such a long time I had taught them God's mysteries walking with them from place to place in a time written by the Father for Me to be with them, and to be with them until My cross?

Sons, sons, at that time I could as well appear to many more, even before those who were the greatest in the temple, to Anna and Caiaphas, even before Pilate or before the Pharisees who had stirred up the act of My crucifixion, oh, but their hearts were not clean, rather they were filled with the spirit of lie, which served their pride to have precedence on the high seats of the Israel's people, and they were ashamed of their wicked works, devilish works, for the father of lie is the devil, and those who do the works of the lie have the devil as their father, oh, and **I cannot appear before those who are not pure in heart,** and who do not repent from their whole heart from the works of the darkness in them.

Oh, behold why those who are not pure in heart cannot see Me, and behold why those who are pure in heart see Me! **Let all hear this word and understand why those who see Me, are able to see Me, and why those who do not see Me, are not able to see Me.**

Oh, sons, who carry and preach My word of the heavenly teaching all over the earth, oh, sons, the people do not have repentance for their life so far from God because of their violation of the commandments of life. **Therefore, with God's knowledge, there are released over people dangers, spiritual struggle, fears, blows and death**, for the devil is right when he comes and asks from God punishment for those who sin without fear before God during the time of the commitment of their sins.

Oh, what should stop the people from the way of their iniquities but the payment according to their works? However, I am waiting for the repentance of the good conduct of the man after that, and then I can work out satan's shame, but without correction over the man's life, oh, with what shall I stand against the devil to stop him from seeking his rights, for this evil power strives against God's power to put down those who are guilty of their sins? **Only the heart in man, oh, only it can overcome and can come out from the devil's dominion, if it wants, and it can do so by a man's remorse before God,** Who listens to the cry of those in bondage and gives them salvation and correction after that, and that is why I am waiting for the man to call Me out to come to his help, and to come at the calling of the pure heart.

Oh, sons, the kingdom of God with the people on earth is always put in danger by those who sin and have their lives without the fear in God among people, and they are a danger to those who love and honor God on earth, and here it is where come the dangers from and where they are brought forth from when they come! However, I protect in the midst of the sinful people those who stay under My help with their life and hope, and I want to make the sinful ones to correct their lives before the Lord, to have a good conduct, to holiness and not to remain on the side of the devil by their heavy sins and without peace in them and among them. **For if this trial** (*Pandemic, r.n.*) **would have not been appeared, then all the places for the doing of their sins were full of the iniquities of those who love and seek the sins and the sinful pleasures**, to which the Lord, together with those in heaven, are looking and sighing, as He did in the old time over Sodom and Gomorrah, cities that were sexually immoral, which incurred the cleansing fire from the sins over their land.

Oh, when I see such a lot of struggles for the enactment of the immorality on earth, I am overwhelmed with grief. The people without God in them try to bring, without knowing what they do by this action, fire and brimstone over the earth and over those who are far less sinful before God than those who work their immorality day and night face to face with the Lord, with the heavenly and angelic powers of the Lord's glory, and by so doing pressing on ruination over people. However, I, the Lord, can I stand and do nothing to stop these people? Can I let Myself overthrown from the throne of the heavenly glory and let them act up in the name of their people, over which they are incurring wrath and curse? Oh, no, I cannot! **And the prophet Elijah is coming[156] and doing his work full of zeal for God,** to turn the hearts of the children to the fathers, and the holy fathers to their followers, as it is written about the coming and the work of saint Elijah in the end of the time, for **otherwise the curse is coming[157]; it is coming for I cannot tolerate those who trample over God.** And for My elect that are on earth, I am going to cut short these days and satanic works, as it is written, and I have to fulfill the Scriptures, written to be fulfilled, and I have much more work to do than those who keep on testing My power, which is eternally unshaken.

Oh, but I have mercy, I have mercy on them, on those who do not have mercy on the people and on themselves, and that is why **I am coming as the proclaiming word over the earth, that maybe they will hear Me and from among them too,** and thus they will seek salvation and faith from those who are now on the side of the immorality on earth, and this hurts God very much, it hurts God extremely hard.

---

[156] *See the selection topic: „Enoch and Elijah", r.n.*

[157] *See the selection topic: „The great tribulation", r.n.*

Oh, we have come with the feast of the days of resurrection, sons who welcome God, and I have My male and female disciples with Me, My witnesses and the witnesses of My resurrection, for I appeared before them after My resurrection because of their pure heart, sons, and among them is speaking with Me now, face to face with you, the disciple so deeply seized with My mysteries, the apostle Thomas, the one who after one week from My resurrection wanted Me with great longing, and he wanted to see and touch Me, and to grow from him the faith in My resurrection in all the disciples, and to wish great happiness to those who would believe by his testimony.

Come, disciple son, your Lord is speaking! In heaven and on earth your voice is being written and set into My today's book on a day of memorial for you, because you wanted to believe and to see, to see and to believe, so that your faith and the faith of those after you might be sealed that I, the crucified Lord, rose from the grave, I came out alive and I appeared resurrected before you.

— Oh, my Lord, Jesus Christ, oh, my beloved Lord, and especially loved by my great heart for You, You spoke with me a great word, a happy word, Lord, on that day after I had wanted with longing to caress Your wounds with my own hand and to know that they also pierced Your godly body on my behalf, Lord. Oh, then You made for the descendants a great promise, that is, love much greater than the one given to us on the day of Your resurrection, and You said that happier were and would be those who would believe without seeing what we saw, that is You, resurrected, You, wounded by the wounds of the crucifixion in Your body nailed on the cross to keep You on the cross, Lord. Oh, and I myself am telling them, I am especially telling to those of nowadays, for I am speaking with them now, and I am telling them that You have kept greater happiness and love for them, greater than ours at that time, as a result of Your resurrection, as long as You had appeared before us, Your male and female disciples.

Oh, Lord, happy, happier, much happier are and will be those who did not see and do not see as we saw, but who believed and believe in Your resurrection that we confessed, especially mine, my resurrected Lord. My heart was fully filled with the grace of confession, my Lord. At that holy moment, I touched the wounds of Your love for us, Your body nailed on the cross, Lord.

Oh, for those after us, You meant love greater than ours at that time, greater than the day of the resurrection, Lord, extremely happier than ours, and for this great glory You worked and work a great deal, and You make on earth before You living hearts, clean, with great faith in them, with rich grace, and with the glory that comes over Your gifts in them, in those who believe by our confession of that time, and everything by Your word so great, so sweet, so gentle and so affectionate, so that there may be able to be with You those to whom You have given the gift of faith for the end of the time, when You are coming as word on earth and are comprising everything within it, kings and peoples, rich and poor, faithful and unfaithful, righteous and sinful, and Your mercy is endless, because You want to draw them to faith, even the most stubborn ones. Oh, for behold how much they have hardened their hearts against Your word during these days, even the servants of the Church of the Romanian people, for they have not humbled themselves with joy and holy propriety before Your great gift, coming down from heaven, for You are coming down from heaven as word to the Romanians, Lord, and You are speaking over the earth far and wide in the language of the Romanian people, a two-thousand-year Christian people, and a people that has remained to be Christian up to this day, the people given to You by the Father for the end of the time to be the bedding of Your coming, Lord.

Oh, how much love, oh, how much of it, my Lord and my God! You chose Romanian! Oh, how much love, Lord! However, how much love it would be for Romania to have, and how much

faith is required to come up to You from the heart and soul of this nation, into whose midst the citadel of Your word from the Dimboviţa area is set with great blessing, (Dimboviţa= knoll or mound of the vineyard, r.n.) *oh and those who serve it and You for Your coming down as word on earth, and for whom You have prepared love greater than the one on the day of Your resurrection, Lord, for they believe in Your coming, oh, and these little disciples of Yours are setting it on earth.*

Oh, glory to You for Your great love, Lord, love from us up to them! Oh, our joy is great, and we are looking from haven with You near us, we are being filled with comfort and with Your joy with them, with those who are Your workers in the end of the time, Your least disciples.

Glory to You because You have overcome in this way! Glory to You, resurrected Lord! And we are telling to those on earth the greeting of Your resurrection: Christ has risen!

— Oh, your confession is great joy and great comfort for Me, faithful disciple. Nevertheless, the day of the feast of My prudes together with you for the feast is coming.

And let the people of My word not be disheartened at all because of their good steps back home, for I, the Lord, am giving Myself all over with the word. I am comforting and giving mercy, and I am going and sharing from the feast that is coming to heaven on the Sunday of the prudes and yours, too, oh, My disciples, loved at that time and loved now as well.

Oh, sons of My coming now, peace to you! Christ has risen, sons! We are preparing the feast for the next Sunday and We are coming with it before those who love My today's coming as word on earth. I am comforting you in your hard work for Me and for them. I am giving you power and help, sons. Prepare the feast and come within it before Me so that I may come as word of feast for the people of My word, for the whole earth and for those in heaven, who are waiting for Me to speak over you.

May you way to the people of My word be blessed with the comfort from here for them, for We are sharing with them from the table, sons, and they are carrying to those who are waiting for the memorial and are taking the feast with them; they are taking it to those in heaven and to those who are in the place of their waiting to heaven.

Peace to you in your work with those in heaven, and peace for those who are waiting to take the Lord from the table at you for them, for their release through you, sons!

"Christ has risen!", I am declaring over all the people that believe in My coming as word on earth, and **who take and eat from My table with you, from the bread of life, the bread that is coming down from heaven,** oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

13-04/26-04-2020.

The third Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Holy Prudes

It is a Sunday day and it is a day of comfort. I, the Lord, have come with a feast above the citadel of My word on the land of the Romanian people, and the groups of the saints and angels stand so beautifully in the retinue of My coming as word over the earth, because it is a feast of resurrection, a sweet day of feast among those in heaven and on earth as well, in My citadel of word, where, year by year, the Christians, faithful to My word, have been gathering together, those with whom I come down over the citadel for spiritual food, for the life of the new man, for the love of God in man, and all those who have used to come here with their step and longing here, their little hearts are here now, and where their heart is, there they are as well, as it is written, for their longing makes them travel to this place, and I give to them and I also ask them to give Me a dwelling place in them, to set in them the voice of My word, which is speaking now in the spirit

of the feast of My prudes of two thousand years ago, and of My disciples, to whom for three years and a half I had showed them My divinity by signs and wonderful miracles, and with whom I had been comforting so much those who were healed by the word from suffering, those resurrected from the dead, those thrown down by their sins, and **at My end with them, I Myself was resurrected from the dead,** after the rulers of the Jews, the priests and scribes, nailed Me to the cross and gave Me to be and to stay with the dead; however, they started to be terrified and mourned at the news of My resurrection, by which I comforted all those who were close to Me, the apostles and the prudes, My mother Virgin, who was always close to them, and many other who knew their salvation through Me at that time, and behold a feast with comfort, a comforting word over My citadel of word and over those with their hearts gathered here now, **for their steps are stopped from walking during this time of incertitude,** (*The corona virus pandemic, r.n.*), **in which the people are on earth and who do not have God as their shelter, since they do not look for salvation and protection from the Lord, because they have other gods, not the God and the Master of the heaven and earth,** for they think they can do it alone, without God; they think that they are saviors, that they are wise, they alone, only that I am One God and the Father has given Me all the power in heaven and on earth, even if those who have set themselves high over the earth do not want to believe that I am God, they are only humans, and that they cannot stay over Me.

Now, the spirit of comfort is fully overflowing and becoming word over the citadel of My word and I am saying:

Peace to you; peace to those who stand before the Lord in the citadel to receive the Lord as word over the earth, when He speaks from above, from the midst of the armies of saints and angels, for the Lord is coming with the heavenly powers all the time and His work over the earth, as it is written!

And again, peace to you, to those with their hearts gathered here now. I am giving you comfort, sons! **Oh, there is no separation between you and Me, between Me and you, for the Spirit travels fast and much.** Peace to you here, with Me now, in the spirit of the feast on this day of Sunday, sons, when you have travelled from your houses to this place, and I am sending over you the comfort of the Holy Spirit, with Whom I am speaking and strengthening My dwelling within you, and My longing is increasing to have you prepared for Me to the end, oh, and I am asking you to remain steadfast and obedient, sons.

And behold, now, peace to you, to those called at the feast of the memorial for you, as you wait the feasts from here, where you are remembered every day at My supper from the table which is set here for the living and for the sleeping, for comfort, for forgiveness, for eternity with Me, sons, who have gathered here at the calling that has been made to you! I, the Lord, am giving you way to come and to stay before Me for your comfort, sons, for comfort is needed in the time of waiting, until I am coming with the day of the glory of My coming, and that is why I keep on comforting, speaking, sharing; I keep on giving gifts, sons. Oh, peace to you, now! And take from the table set here for you; take as many as you are: that is the great number from Adam and to this day, for when I hear the calling for you, which tells Me: "Lord, remember all those asleep[158] for their salvation, in their number, from Adam and up to this very day, all those who did not have and do not have anyone to remember them on earth for their rest with comfort and salvation," oh, and then I give you free way to My citadel of word and show you to see My preparation for the day of glory and My serving people, who is standing before Me here to preach My word on earth,

[158] *See the selection topic: „The dead hear My voice", r.n.*

and there is no greater comfort than yours, for you are waiting, you have always waited, sons, and I encourage you in your patience and give you a white garment again and again, until the day when My glory will comprise everything under it, as it is written, and when the sweetest eternity will be the garment of those who will have endured with hope for the Lord to come, and who have kept calling: "Come, Lord, come!"

Oh, watchmen of the citadel of My word, it is great and praised the day of the feast of My prudes and disciples in My citadel here, for they endured; they endured until My resurrection, and then I comforted them. Now, I am embracing you within their spirit, within their longing, in their love for you, and they are at the feast with you, sons, for it is a feast for them in heaven and with you too, and I am giving them the full joy, and I am also giving them a word in My book with you and I am saying:

May the speech of your spirit be blessed, sons and daughters, you, confessors of My resurrection two thousand years ago! Oh, who would have confessed My Gospel of that time over time if not you, those who were close to Me in days of joy and pain, and then in the time of My cross, gentle sons and daughters of My bitter pains? Oh, that **it is more bitter with the Lord and the saints the sin that boils in the people on earth now, as in all the times under the heaven, and for which God had to die on the cross; He had to die for each sinner.**

Oh, may the word of your feast be blessed, the word confessing of My resurrection, sons, the time of the pains and the joy of the resurrection after that, two thousand years ago!

— Your glory, Lord, Your great and much glory, two thousand years ago, was our greatness, for it made us greater, Lord, to be Your confessor, as true God and One Son God, in Whom the Father dwelt and dwells, works and speaks, Lord. Oh, if You had not given us as gifts faith and love, patience and comfort in the pains of our waiting, then it would have been nothing of us, as nothing of the other ones at that time. However, You made us grow and gave us a great name near You, and You were the great victor over all those who had not known You or received You and had not wanted Your greatness, which even they worked it for You, oh, because they gave You over to the cross and unknowingly wrote Your victory through the cross against themselves, Your great day of victory against death and against those who worked Your death, Lord.

However, we, as sinful as we all were, like those before us and after us, like those of today, we all worked Your whole pain, we were those for which You paid with torment and death on the cross for our sins, which were keeping us in death, and You had mercy on all of us. Only the sinner may believe that Your mercy on us gave You to the cross and the crucifixion and death, and then You came to life again so that we may also have part of resurrection[159]*, Lord, for the man was taken out of earth, because Your took clay when Your created the man, and then You came to life from the tomb, after You had suffered death, Lord, in order that we may also rise in the same way at Your voice on the day of Your glory, oh, and blessed are those who believe and persevere in this way on earth! However, how unhappy are and will be those who could not and cannot believe and be firm for their future, for their eternity near You, Lord!*

We are calling out to those on earth, we are calling out to them with pain, and we are asking them to leave their immoral life all the time and we are telling them this:

You, those who know nothing else but to love immorality in which man fell even from his beginning, be attentive to those in heaven, who are calling out to you! Oh, the past hurts. It hurts very much with God and us, and then with you too. The long past is painful, which has been striking

[159] See the selection topic: „Resurrection of the dead", r.n.

God from every man so abominably, and from us too, those from that time, but we sided with the Lord and walked with Him and near Him, and He was the beginning of the resurrection of us all, only that every one may want this as we also wanted at that time.

People look for each other's body only to sin, for the sinful lust of their flesh, as though God made man only for this and this hurts God, and it hurts Him always. Oh, no, because God made man so that the Lord may rejoice over him; He made him to serve God with all the blessings that the Lord leaves over the earth for the life of those on earth, people and animals, birds and insects, grass and flowers, trees and beauties.

The spirit of immorality has been all the time on earth face to face with God, for man has loved immorality. However, now, the Lord is coming on earth as word, for who is to tell the man any more that the spirit of immorality comes from the devil, that the devil deceives the man everywhere with this bitter sin?

Oh, do no longer arouse the sin in you and in those around you, oh, people without any control! Control yourselves! Change your love for sin with the love of God, for sufferance is coming on earth; it is coming because of the people's sins, and the darkest sin, the sweetest for the man's heart, but as black as satan, is the immorality of the body, the lust of the flesh, which the maggots devour, as the sin devours in man!

Oh, men, the confessors of the Lord's resurrection are calling out to you and are asking you in tears to repent from your sins done by this time, and to repent seriously, lest sufferings may come upon you as the reward for your sins!

We are speaking to the Christian people to strengthen the fight against sin. You, those who know the Lord, serve Him and get used to take the good power from Him lest you may take an example from the weak one, from the one who does not fulfill in his life, and who always justifies himself in order to do his will. Take the example from those who fight and are strong in their zeal for the life of the soul, but without judging the weak one, for it is not given to the man to judge his neighbor, or to hide beyond the one against whom he goes wrong to do against the love of God by his sin.

You, those who fulfill so little, be afraid to take your liberty for the violation of the holy ordinances, which have been left from the ancestors of the Christian people down to you.

Oh, you, Christian women, listen to the pain, which comes from you up to heaven! Do no longer put on your bodies trousers like men if you are women! You will suffer pains for this kind of indecent conduct before heaven, but which pleases the devil, who prompts you to become proud, not to obey, and to take after the disobedient world, and whoever seeks to take after the world will receive the reward together with the world, for the pains that reached before the Lord come back to those who cause Him pains, for this is right to happen. For behold how many women with their head uncovered, full of all kinds of ornaments like the world! And what shall we say more about the walking with naked bodies, without clothes on, without propriety on earth among people! Oh, this brings about sufferance. You have to know that.

Each and every moment the Lord sees the man's conduct before Him, oh, and it is good for you not to forget about the protecting angel, and it is good to keep him close, and because of the angel you have to be decent all the time, for the days are getting harder and harder for you to live in, once with so many sins from the people face to face with God, every moment, and all those who want to take after the world without God in their image and conduct will receive its reward, because of the man's violation over his life with God on earth.

Therefore, we, the Lord's male and female disciples, who confessed His resurrection from the dead, we are calling out over the earth and telling to God's sons and to men's sons to correct the conduct of their life and to call the Lord to their help for a holy life, for the holy propriety before the Lord and His angels, and in this way they are able to come under the Lord's shelter, for the days are hard.

And you, sons and daughters of God's will with you, sons of the people of the Lord's word and of the New Jerusalem in this time, behold, we are exhorting you to keep your hands like a bowl, like a little plate, for the Lord to put in it what you may ask from Him to give you.

Oh, sons and daughters, who are fed by the Lord with the things from above, exhort one another for your perfection so that your fellowship with the Lord may be nice day and night, sons, and then in the feasts, too. It is the time for all of you to understand deeply, that you have to meet the requirements in everything you work, that is to work, to fulfill and to serve with those that are suitable for each one of you so that your entire sacrifice dedicated to the Lord may be beautiful and humble. The reading of the prayers, the reading of the holy words, the sweet, gentle and harmonious singing, the ministry for Lord's works, let all these matches the one who can fulfill completely, and let everything be for the building up, for the building up from one another, sons.

Oh, keep your little hands like a little plate, keep them like a bowl and reach them to the Lord like a prayer so that the Lord may put in them those that come from Him and to receive them, sons. Oh, and the same with your hearts, keep them before the Lord like small bowls so that the Lord may put in them the things from Him, and that it may be seen that you have received, that you have and that you are.

Oh, Lord, show them through those who know these, and let all the sons and daughters of the people of the New Jerusalem make this arrangement for the prayer, and all things to the beauty of Your people, all to Your great glory with them, and to which we look avidly and always take from it, of the living water with which You give and feed them.

— Oh, sons and daughters, oh, confessors of My Gospel of that time, oh, rejoice now together with My today's disciples, your little brothers! Your feast is sweet, and its spirit is only comfort for your and for them. You are the first who called, "Christ has risen!" You brought over the earth the joy and the greeting of My resurrection, "Christ has risen!" Oh, peace to you on your day of feast in heaven and on earth, in the midst of the citadel of My word on this day for you! Amen.

The spirit of comfort is embracing now each one of you at his place, all those who have come from far places and stopped over here in the time of this feast, oh, and I have sent you to share of the feast of the resurrection, sons who keep watch for My coning on earth as word in My citadel with you.

Peace to you, peace to you, sons!

Peace over you and over the Romanian people, sons! **Little by little My will is making its place in the sons of this people and they will be the Lord's glory.**

We are lifting up a song of feast and resurrection, sons, and we are telling those in heaven and those on earth, gathered near you with the heart in them, we are telling everyone, you and I are telling them: "Christ has risen!" Moreover, we are writing in heaven and on earth their answer, their confession, "It is true that the Lord has risen!" Amen, amen, amen.

20-04/03-05-2020.

The fifth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Samaritan woman

Again and again I am coming down as Shepherd over the Christian flock on earth, but I am also tending with My word those without God.

Again and again I bring down word for faith, for the day of My glory is coming and I have to level its way to come. I have the shovel in My hand and I am cleansing My threshing floor and gathering the harvest and I am feeding those who believe in My coming to the people, but also those who have hardened their hearts against faith, oh, and I am also giving them from the food of the teaching, because the time has come for the people to learn and to know, willing or not, that the Lord is coming, and then they have to believe this; they have to believe when they hear the word of My coming and for the preparation of My day of glory.

I am the Lord of resurrection, the Lord Jesus Christ, I am He Who is coming, but as two thousand years ago, I am finding resistance against faith. However, I am also finding hearts that have the gift of faith, and faith can work, it can do so by the humility of the man's heart, faith can work in the one who humbles himself in his heart, either for the beauty of the heart, or for the sins that humble the man, because sin is not joy, as man may believe about the sin that he likes to do, but it is rather the humility of the man thrown down by sin; it is the falling down from the way and then it is the shame of life, and I, the Lord, am calling out and gathering for the waking up from sin every man who has fallen under the burden of his many sins, and I am showing him the beautiful life, that which is not enslaved by the power of sin, that full of humility, full of prayer and forgiveness, of the seeking after the resurrection, of praised walking under the cross, for woe to those who are taken from glory to glory when this glory comes from the people, woe to them, woe to this wretched mortals, who are not worthy of glory, of the glory which is as fleeting as man! And again, happy are those under the glory of the cross, their glory with God and like God under the cross, for they are the sons of king; that is those who overcome for the eternal life of the victors through the carried cross, the great light of the man carrying of God, carrying of cross, of the payment hardly earned on earth and then their rest, for this is right for those who overcome, to those who overcome themselves looking at the promises eternally comforting of those who are faithful and long after God on earth, not after the sin which all love so much and look for it, and then they cry forever for the things that they have earned on earth by their sin.

On this day of Sunday, it is ordained in the Christian calendar the memorial of My stopover at Jacob's well, when, while resting from My travelling, I met a Samaritan woman and I spoke with her at the well, and I did the work of My Father Who had sent Me.

I passed with My disciples through Samaria and I was waiting for them to come back while they went into the citadel to buy some food, but meanwhile I did the work for which I had come on earth, oh, and I put the faith in Me in the woman who came to draw water from the well while I was resting there. **To everyone on whom I have mercy, I open his eyes to see** and I open his mind to understand, and in the same way, I harden the heart of anyone on whom I want to do this, **and I do this in order to work the proof about the godly truth among people**, just as I hardened the heart of the Jews, and I did this so that they might raise their hand against God and put Him on the cross of the glory of the resurrection after that, and I opened the mind and heart of the Samaritan woman to know Christ while He was speaking with her at the well. She had been brought low because of her sin, but also by the humility in which sin was keeping her. However, I took mercy on her and reveled Myself to her as Jesus Christ and spoke face to face with her, oh, and how easily she believed that God was speaking with her, how easily?

Oh, man enslaved by sin, how easy it would be for you to want to be guided by God on earth on the way of your life! Oh, how easy it would be for you, how happy you would feel because of that! Oh, behold, behold what happens to you if you let yourself led by the people with a hardened heart for God, who lie to you all the time and who fill you with fear, with despair, with sadness all the time! (*Everything that has come especially after the corona virus pandemic, r.n.*)

Oh, I have great mercy on all people, as all are guided by lie and by its work through the people, who are highly placed by the spirit that is foreign to God.

I am calling out to the people and I am telling them the word from heaven, the true word.

Oh, listen to Me, you men! I am speaking from heaven upon you. **I am calling out to you and saying: everything is a lie on earth. Do no longer receive anything from on earth!** Oh, do no longer seek to believe the news which are given to you, but have wisdom from God and for God instead, for God is at the helm of all things, and He knows all things, for **all the people receive what they have worked for themselves,** and God is proving Himself more and more, and everything is sorted out to the right and to the left, either for glory or for fire, and man will listen to God's will on earth, willing or not, poor of him.

Oh, arise, you those with a weak spirit and fed by the spirit of falsehood, which is shared with you as plain truth! Oh, flee from the deceit, which is given to you by television, by the news, which makes your mind sick, your life and your good faith, and which fills you with disorder, with despair and with fear. **Oh, do not stay without God, because it is hard without God on earth.** It is destitute of power and grace the man who does not have God as light in him always, with which to see the spirit of lie, which swarms everywhere through the people who give over the people. Oh, do not sit at the table with them, do not sit before the television with them, and do not eat what they eat with their soul in them! I am calling out to you to hear Me that I am calling you out, and I do this so that **you may eat from God, from the Spirit above,** Who sees from above the whole work of the lie, for it will be completely brought into the light.

Oh, this time is great! There are the days of the Lord on earth among people, and it is written about them in the Scriptures. Do not depart from God, you, those who are fed by the lie of the proud people who are over you, and who think that they rule the world! **Come to the water of life; come to the Lord to tell you the truth and only the truth!** My mouth is opening to give you from God. This time is as in the day of the descending of the Holy Spirit over My disciples two thousand years ago. The Holy Spirit is coming on earth to give to the people and they have to receive from God; they do not have to keep on taking from the people.

To those who are hardened in their heart I am telling as I told those who were hardened two thousand years ago, and I am telling them this: You do not want to receive Me, however, I have come in the name of My Father, and you give yourselves away that you do not have the love of God in you to love His glory, not the glory from the people, and if you do not have the love of God, behold, you give what you have; you give lies and with them you intoxicate all people with it, everyone. Oh, you do not receive Me because of the hardening of your hearts; still, if someone is coming in his name, you receive one like that. And I am also telling you this, as I told those two thousand years ago, who did not receive Me. **Yes, you receive the one whom no one in heaven sends to come to you, but comes on his own and does on his own everything he does, and the one who puts over the people the work of those who want and try to rule the world on their own.**

Oh, behold, even the shepherds of the church of the Romanian people are among them, for they have let themselves lied, bought, led by those who want now to take from their hands the

work, the flock and My house. And if even now they do not wake up and do not unite for their life and for the life of their flock, they will remain with empty hands, and **the antichrist man will put on airs in the churchly dwelling places, where the Christians will no longer have any place.** However, the Lord is coming down on earth as word, and He will give to those who are with Him, and behold, He is giving them from His mouth and He is hurrying with the day of His glory, because it is written about the Lord's faithful ones, that they will not be ashamed during the bad time, and in the days of hunger they will be satisfied because the Lord will take care of them when no one will be on earth to take care of them.

The Samaritan woman wants to call out from near Me too, in her day of remembrance of My works on earth at that time. Oh, and come, tell them about your calling over the earth, oh, daughter of the faith and of God's confession over the people, you, who spoke with Christ at Israel's well two thousand years ago!

— I am calling out, Lord, I am calling out with restlessness, and I am calling out and telling those on earth, to whom You are coming now as word:

I am calling out over you, people on earth, I am calling out and tell you that the Lord is calling out to wake you up, to set you to watching and to faith with work, and do wake up, as I woke up at the moment of my speaking with the Lord at the well, and then I lived for Him, I lived the Lord with my life on earth, and now I am among the witnesses in heaven.

Oh, do no longer live, do not longer live your days, people on earth, people all over the earth! Live the days of the Lord, for they have come on earth, and the Lord is working with His word for you from the midst of the Romanian land, and these days of the Lord are written to come; it is written about them in the Scriptures[160].

---

[160] ***«But this is what has been announced through the prophet Joel:***
'It will be in the last days, says God, that I will pour out My Spirit on all flesh.
Your sons and your daughters will prophesy.
Your young men will see visions.
Your old men will dream dreams.
Yes, and on My servants and on My handmaidens in those days,
I will pour out My Spirit, and they will prophesy!
I will show wonders in the sky above,
and signs on the earth beneath;
blood, and fire, and billows of smoke.
The sun will be turned into darkness,
and the moon into blood,
before the great and glorious day of the Lord comes.
And it will be that whoever will call on the Name of the Lord will be saved.'» (Acts: 2/16-21)

*

«But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night and in this day, the heavens will pass away with a rushing noise, the elements will be dissolved by intense heat, and the earth and the works that are in it will be burned up.» (2 Peter: 3/10)

*

«You know well that the day of the Lord comes like a thief in the night.
When they are saying, "Peace and safety," then a sudden destruction will come upon them, like birth pains on a pregnant woman, and they will by no means escape.» (1 Thessalonians: 5/2-3.)

*

«Let no one deceive you in any way! This will not take place unless the apostasy comes first and the man of sin *[CT reads "man of lawlessness"]* ***is revealed, the son of destruction.***

Man, the Lord is coming on earth, man! Oh, do no longer seek not to hear, not to know! Come closer to hear what He is going to say to you, what He is going to teach you, what He is telling you to fulfill for the day of His glory, if you want to have part of the joy and the rest of those who had mercy at that time, as I also had mercy during those days when He came into the midst of Israel, stubborn in his heart and faith.

Oh, the stubbornness of the unfaithful helps more the Lord's appearance and His victory, and it will help even more as in the time of Pharaoh, when the Lord saved His people from bondage, and more than two thousand years ago, when the Lord proved His divinity before those who hardened their heart and faith and was resurrected from His crucifixion. And the today's stubbornness of the rulers of the world, and even that of the servants of the Romanian Church that hardened their hearts not to believe and bow before the word of the Lord's glory, this will bring even more glory to the Lord of glory, the One Who is speaking now His word over the earth against the lie in which all men stay, and who do no longer wake up, poor of them.

Behold the days of the Lord with you on earth! Oh, do no longer be blind! The blindness over the people is great, for this is what they want and this is what all the people, who have been set great over the people, seek and try to do. Only that the time is coming for them to see the Lord overcoming them and all their sick order, foreign to the Lord's will over the earth, for no one seeks after the Lord for the things worked on earth, for people want to be gods, poor of them.

And you, people big and small, righteous or sinful, kings or servants, free or slaves, wake up and do no longer be afraid of the things that come over the earth, incurred by your sins, for there is no more dangerous virus or more murderous pestilence than sin. Oh, do no longer be afraid of viruses, of microbes, of bites, or of bad swellings, but be afraid of that which is really the true enemy of your life: sin. It is the enemy and you do not get rid of it with a mask on your mouth and with gloves on your hands. You are saved from this enemy only by faith, and you need fast and prayer, and these have to be sweet for you, as the love of your hearth, for the faith the Lord is going to overcome all the servants of the lie on earth and it will rule all the time and He will stop the hand of those who mock the holy things.

And let the servants of the church stay under God's will and let them bring the people to the obedience of God; they do not have to submit to the rulers who do not do God's will but their own will over the people of their nation, and they do the will of the rulers who are upon them, the will of other rulers, without God and without them in their plans over the people and nations for they are not gods and they are without God in all their works, because they do not do the Lord's will in their life.

Oh, Lord, oh, Lord, oh, Lord, let the people live Your days on earth, and let them no longer live their days, if Your days have come to do their work on earth!

Oh, stay at the helm, Lord! Take the helm from the hand of those who want to destroy more and more Your possession, that is the man, Your most valuable jewel, Lord, and which, they put no price on.

He opposes and exalts himself over all that is called God or that is an object of religion, so that he sits as God in the sanctuary of God, presenting himself up as God** [CT omits "as God"]**!» (2 Thessalonians: 5/2, 3)

*

«Watch therefore, for you do not know in what day your Lord is coming». (Matt: 24/42.)

And again, let the angels of the nations stand their watch for which they have been ordained by God, for behold, the borders have been uncovered, they have been torn apart, and the countries can no longer defend their people and borders.

Oh, glory to You for my voice now near You over the people, Lord! I have missed so much, I have longed so much to tell them all what I have just said now, for I am with Your witnesses, and I am in the work that I had to work on earth for Your confession now, in the days of Your coming, Lord, as word over the earth.

— Oh, daughter of humility; it, humility, helped you to bring your steps under your cross and Mine at that time. I will soon come with strength over the blindness on earth, because the blindness put over all people is great, and all have their eyes bound, but I will come with healing, and it will be working over those who have humility, and they will be raised through it.

Let My coming as word over the earth be watched, for I am coming with great healing in the word with power in it, and happy will be those who will seek the healing from above, because on earth satan and the antichrist man are the enemies with a hidden face under the mask of the good for the people, but the wisdom from above is coming; there is coming the heavenly knowledge, the Lord is coming and He is tending His flock to the spring, and the living water has life in it, it has power of resurrection and faith as well, and it is given as a gift to those who have a big heart, to those who are humble, and they will receive faith, for it is written: ***«The Lord resists the proud, and gives grace to the humble, to those who are modest, and He gives them in abundance. He gives them grace after grace»,*** as it is written. (*See 1 Peter: 5/5-6*) Amen, amen, amen.

04-05/17-05-2020.

The sixth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the blind man

I am coming down on earth with the glory of word. My word is coming; it is coming with the clouds[161]; it is coming above the Romanian land and it is setting down into its book and it is shared from East[162] to West, (*With the help of the electricity of the internet[163], r.n.*), for it is written that the Gospel of God's Kingdom will be preached all over the world, to bear witness to all the nations over the earth, and then the human things will be over and the Lord will be King with His things; He and His servants will rule, and he who endures to the end, that one will be with the Lord and will be saved, as it is written. (*See also Matt: 24/13*)

Peace to you, to those who know the Lord in this word, Who is coming with the clouds[164] and is preached from one end to the other! While it is day I do the works of the Father Who has sent Me, for no one can work during the night. While I am in the world, I am the light of the world, as it is written. I am coming for judgment, that those who do not see may see; and that those who

---

[161] ***«…and then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky. Then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of the sky with power and great glory».*** (Matt: 24/30)

«Jesus said to him, "You have said it. Nevertheless, I tell you, henceforth you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of Power, and coming on the clouds of the sky». (Matt: 26/24)

«Behold, He is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see Him, including those who pierced Him. All the tribes of the earth will mourn over Him. Even so. Amen». (Apoc: 1/7)

[162] ***«For as the lightning comes forth from the east, and is seen even to the west, so will be the coming of the Son of Man».*** (Matt: 24/27)

[163] *see the selection topic: „As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord", r.n.*

[164] *See the selection topic: „He comes in the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds", r.n.*

see may become blind, (*See John: 9/39, 41*), for those who say that see have sin and remain under the sin, for if they were blind, then they would have no such heavy sin against them.

Let the word of God be preached all over the earth, and let it enlighten every man who is and who comes into the world, for **this word is the true light,** and through it were and are done all things, and **those who receive this word, receive power to become God's sons, born of God.**

I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God the Father, and I am working by the word over the earth as in the beginning, as at the creation of the world, and I am saying: Let there be light!

Oh, the darkness over the earth and over the people is very thick, and the Spirit of God, the Word, is going all over above and it is saying as at the creation of the heaven and the earth: Let there be light! Let the light be divided from the darkness, for the light shines in the darkness and the darkness has not overcome it.

Let there be faith in the word of God! Those who will keep My word will be kept from the hour of the testing which is coming all over the world on earth, and let them keep their crown, and let no one take it from them and they will be with the Lord, and I will write God's name and the name of God's citadel, the New Jerusalem[165], which is descending from heaven, and My own new name, the Word[166] of God.

My throne is on your hearth, Romanian people, for My word flows from your midst all over the earth, the river with the living water[167] proceeding out of the throne of the Lamb, as it is written, and that is why it is confirmed that the Lord and the New Jerusalem are here, and His heavenly mystery as well, the light that shines in the darkness over the earth, and which opens the eyes of the blind to see the work of God.

Oh, the blindness set over all the people is great. I want to come with the healing from blindness and that it may work over those with a humble spirit, and happy will be those who will let themselves be healed[168], for **the antichrist man[169] and his soldiers are on earth,** all with a hidden face under a benefactor mask, but they are the cunning ones, and the Lord is coming to heal the blindness set over the people by satan's lie, and woe, woe and woe again to the rules of the nations and to the rulers of the world, woe to those who have to do the work of the darkness of the world, and who want to throw God aside so that the antichrist work may reign on earth and to have a papal dominion over all the nations of the earth! (*A sort of church with all the religions and beliefs taken together, including the Jewish one, each one "relatively independent," under the leadership of the Pope from Rome, a Jewish pope, - see the prophesy about the last Pope, r.n.*). Woe to the chiefs who have gathered together in one thought against God and against His church to take it over! Oh, I am inviting them to sit in council with Me. Let these have their finger put on the pages of the Scriptures and let them read by light how the Lord will put them to shame, and

---

[165] ***«He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of My God, and he will go out from there no more. I will write on him the name of My God, and the name of the citadel of My God, the new Jerusalem, which comes down out of heaven from My God, and My own new name».*** (Apoc: 3/12)

[166] ***«He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood. His name is called "The Word of God."»*** (Apoc: 19/13)

[167] ***«The angel [Greek "he"] showed me a [TR adds "pure"] river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb, …»*** (Apoc: 22/1)

[168] ***«… in the middle of its street. On this side of the river and on that was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruits, yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations».*** (Apoc: 22/2)

[169] ***«Children, these are the end times! As you have heard, the antichrist is coming and even now many antichrists have arisen. This is how we know that it is the final hour».*** (1 John 2:18)

they will not rise at the judgment of the righteous ones, and **the wrath[170] will come upon them and they will incur troubles,** and it would be better for them to receive teaching and to tremble bowing and learning the way of life from Me. Oh, but how are they to learn from God?

Oh, keep your finger on the lines written in the Scriptures that announce this time, Mine and yours, you those who want to understand and learn from the Lord, and to see how are being fulfilled, line by line, all those that are prophesied to come, and that they are not dreams or lies, since they are fulfilled precisely.

Let all those who say that see open their eyes wide and all those who say that the Scripture is no longer in fashion and that there is a new fashion now, but let them also keep their finger on the Scripture, because it is written that all, all things, the heaven and the earth, all will pass except God's words and their precise fulfillment, and there is no lie in the Scriptures, for God is true, and those who are God's will overcome with Him, for they are sealed on their forehead with the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit forever and ever, and they will sing the song of the victors against satan and the beast, as it is written.

To those who are sealed with the name of God, I, the Lord, am giving them from heaven, **I am teaching them from heaven** and telling them this: **Let you, those who are faithful to the Lord, those who do His will on earth,** have your candle always burning with oil and prayer written in it, **and soaked in it for the sealing with the sign of the holy cross on your forehead, on your hands, on your soles, and on all your joints and wrists, and fulfill everything in this way.** Until the wrath (*The corona virus pandemic and other plagues, r.n.*) passes, enter and stand still, with the door closed behind you, for this is written for you to work now, **it is written for you to come out of the world, sons, not to drink of its wine, of its wages,** so that you may not fall into the antichrist's trap, for **those who will be caught and deceived with the sign of the**

[170] ***«By these three plagues, one third of mankind was killed: by the fire, the smoke, and the sulfur which came out of their mouths.***

The rest of mankind, those who were not killed with these plagues, did not repent of the works of their hands. They did not cease worshiping [proskuneo can also be translated "fall down in reverence", "do obeisance" (see NT introduction regarding proskuneo)] demons, and idols [money, television, internet, r.n.] ***of gold, and of silver, and of brass, and of wood; which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk».*** (Apoc: 9/18, 20)

antichrist, those will receive through the angels of wrath a painful abscess after that, because they worship the read best, drunken with the blood and always thirsty of blood.

You, those who dedicated your life and its works to the Lord, oh, sons, persevere more and more in holiness, in faith, in prayer with fire in it, and have hope. You have a great and eternal name on your forehead: **the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and all the power of the antichrist becomes dust before this godly seal,** when he may try to cross the border, for this was done once before against My work, against My today's word, and God overcame for you, and you were kept from trials.

Satan flees, the antichrist flees from the power of this sign, he is afraid of My holiness in man, and that is why he wants to take the power on earth over the people too, and that is why he wants to set himself in the church to be believed that he is the messenger who saves the people from pains and troubles. However, I work with a threefold power and I am the Lamb[171] of God, (*John: 1/29*) I am the One Who fights against the beast[172] of the time, (*Apoc: 19/19, 20*) with the antichrist and with his people hidden under a veil; however, I will expose his hypocrisy and **he will be overcome by those who make the sign of the holy cross all the time and those who fulfill all the holy and Christian ordinances will be victorious:** fast and prayer, cleanness with respect to lusts, holy love between them and the Lord, humility, holy communion, Christ giving Himself to them and I am telling them this:

Be all gathered together in prayer, you, sons faithful to My word. Be united in one thought; this is how you should read with great godliness the book of Psalms. Read it through each one of you, and read the entire order of the Christian prayers from the Orthodox book called Horologion (*Ceaslov in Romanian, r.n.*). And then the *Akathists* to the saints, for the saints are gathered in groups around and to the benefit of the Christian saints on earth, and let holiness be multiplied all the more, let it be always, for the Lord always waits for your holiness so that He may overcome with you, sons.

Fear of God is needed, and you should watch in it, you, those who are on the side of the Lord on earth. When the angelic groups saw Lucifer's army falling down and all becoming dark, they were greatly terrified and then they heard the archangel Michael's voice calling in a loud voice: ***"Let us stand in fear and be attentive to God, and let us sing Him praises all the time so that we may not fall too,"*** and since then the angelic hosts sing continually: Holy, holy, holy, the Lord God Sabaoth, and the heaven and the earth are filled with His greatness through the angels, who sing to Him ceaselessly.

You those who have chosen God on earth among the people, sing and praise the Lord continually so that you may not fall from holiness and faith, from love and watch, from faithfulness and goodness, for the time nowadays is for watching all the time. **Lift up the cross like a victorious weapon,** and let the faith be your power, as everything is possible by faith and by the works of the faith, sons.

---

[171] ***«The next day, John saw Jesus coming to him, and said, 'Behold, the Lamb of God, Who takes away the sin of the world».*** (John: 1/29)

[172] ***«I saw the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies gathered together to make war against the One Who sat on the horse, and against His army.***

But the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who worked the signs in his sight and by which he deceived those who had received the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image. These two were thrown» (Apoc: 19/19, 20)

I am not speaking these things with those who do not fulfill but with those who follow My word fulfilled upon them, for the man who does not love God is not used to obey, but, on the contrary, he is used to hide from man with his lack of fulfillment in God, and I see what man does, and I also see how he forgets that God sees him as did Adam in paradise when he hid so that God could not see him, oh, and then he got upset because God questioned him about his hidden behavior, and thus Adam grew cold towards God, towards the One Who had made him, oh, and the man falls down from God, he falls like Adam, and he who falls becomes dark. Why does he become dark? He becomes dark because he flees from light and that is why he becomes dark, and behold how easily it is understood why the one who falls becomes dark and why he falls from God.

Oh, keep away from hidings; keep away from hiding with your works, you, those who want to be with God! Oh, you cannot be both with the light and with the darkness. Actually, you can, but God cannot be with you, for God is light, and the darkness flees from the light, it flees from God, it flees and it hides.

You, Romanian, listen to the Lord's voice upon you! Keep both of your eyes wide open, not just simply open. And even more, keep your eyes extremely open, that is: up and down, on the right and on the left, in front of you and at your back, and inside of you, too, but also in the Scriptures, Romanian sons, and keep your finger on the lines of the Scriptures of the today's time, for **the antichrist man keeps on struggling to catch and bring you under his scepter like cattle, and then God's wrath to come against you as over those who are separated from God**[173], (*Apoc: 9/4*) **who will be stricken with a bad swelling by the angel, as it is written in the Scriptures about those who receive on their forehead and hand the seal of the separation from God, the antichrist's sign.**[174] (*Apoc: 13/14-17*)

Oh, be wise and awake, Romanian sons, for the Romanian country is the country of the Lord's coming, it is My country and yours, because over it, it flows the word of My mouth like a river to shepherd with it and that **I may overcome the antichrist beast with the breath**[175] **of My mouth, with My word, as it is written in the Scriptures to fulfill.** (*2 Thess: 2/8, 9*)

Oh, Romanian son, come to My advice, for the antichrist's work has caught you from all the sides and there is no one to tell you that the danger knocks at your door. I have told those who want their salvation and relief from hardship, I have told them ahead of time: ***"Come out of the world, My people!"*** Oh, and few, very few have listened to what I have been calling. Oh, how are you to come, how are you supposed to come from the world when you have the world in your

---

[173] ***«They were told not to hurt the grass of the earth, or anything green or any tree, but only those people who do not have God's seal on their foreheads».*** (Apoc: 9/4)

[174] ***«He deceives My own people who dwell on the earth because of the signs he was granted to perform in front of the beast, saying to those who dwell on the earth that they should make an image to the beast that was wounded by the sword and [yet] lived.***

It was given to him to give breath to the image of the beast [The TV screen and the monitor, r.n.] ***so that it should speak and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be killed.***

He causes all people, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to be given marks on their right hands or on their foreheads.

Hence, no one would be able to buy or sell, unless he has that mark, the name of the beast or the number of his name». (Apoc: 13/14-17)

[175] ***«Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming.***

The coming [of the lawless one] is according to satan's operation with all kinds of power, miracles and lying wonders, …» (2 Thess: 2/8, 9)

pocket (*The Smartphone, r.n.*), in your house, (*The Smart TV, r.n.*), where you have the icon to worship, and you stay all the time with your eyes in the world and in the lie by which the man who is against God manipulates you as he wants? Oh, how comes that you stand the stench that is in the world? Oh, the world stinks and you look and take from the mouth of those who love sin and speak to you through the window of the world and they are paid to spread the lie everywhere. (*See what salaries have the "producers" and "opinion makers, r.n.*)

It would be hard for the Christian, but here is what I see and hear, as every one finds an excuse, as though he has to take from the world what he needs. Oh, this is what I hear from all those whom I have taught to come out of the world, but what more shall I hear from them when I see them under the punishment of their disobedience from God, Who spoke to them the word from heaven? Oh, because they did not listen to come out of the world and they did not listen at the right time, because I have told everyone even with the beginning of My word in 1955, when I told them to have a little patch of land, a well in their little garden and a modest house **and to live a holy life and wait for God always,** oh, and My words have remained over them in its book. I told them with a long calling: "Come out from the blocks, My children!", and this is My word with which I watched upon them, and it did not and it does not have to pump any secret out of Me for each one, but who hurried to listen?

Oh, Romanian sons, I am calling out to everyone because I am worried about you, since I see those who rule upon you that do not watch for you, but, on the contrary, they leave you on foreign hands, who keep gathering you like some mere animals, oh, and I do no longer see leaders from God and on the side of their people, and all serve the antichrist's plan, willing or not, (*First, by over indebtedness of the country, r.n.*), oh because they do not like to be with God, but they like the things as on earth, instead; **however, there are going to come plagues on earth for the sins of the people who do not care of the soul, and there is only pagan fun on earth,** and the assembly of the countries who pretend that are Christians, (*At various summits, r.n.*), together with those who are really Christians, and this assembly wants to legislate even over the Romanian country the law of Sodom and Gomorrah, (*The rights of the sexual minorities, r.n.*), **so that this country may also come near to the fire[176] for this sin.** However, I, the Lord, am calling out to the Romanian people and telling it that it is high time to get up to watch so that **it may not drink of the wine of the wrath that is going to come for sins, because sin incurs death,** as the watch for holiness is life and holy glory, **and the Lord is on earth through those who become holy for Him.**

Oh, behold, I see the antichrist man's toys who are carried to and fro (*or back and forth, tr. n.*) over the people on earth and above it and I see how he is deceiving the nations on earth with them, and how those that are written in the Scriptures are seen that are worked by the antichrist to deceive the nations of the earth, and how he stays in hidden corners taking out only the weapons with which to deceive the world and to make a papal order so that he may have dominion all over the earth, in such a way that Christ may no longer have any inheritance on earth because of the one who is against Christ. **Oh, what deception is going to suffer this murderer hidden behind the curtain!** Oh, what laments, what blasphemies, what mockery will flow from the tongue of those tormented by the works of their own mind, with which they try to believe that they take away the share and the kingdom from the Lord, Jesus Christ!

[176] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic fire", r.n.*

Behold what came out from the people of Israel, that the enemy of Christ has come out and for two thousand years it has been fighting against Me and it has been completely blind, and it has kept saying that it sees. Oh, now I am also calling out to this nation, into whose midst My crucifixion was done, but after that My resurrection come too, and this people was already judged, as it is written.

Oh, I am calling out to you, Israel, Israel after the flesh; I am calling out and telling you: come to be on Christ's side, for there is no lie in the Scriptures! Oh, do not let yourself again, do not let yourself to come to an adoption foreign to God, do not let yourself be deceived by the antichrist, for on your land I gave My body and blood on the cross for you then, and also for all the nations who would have been to be called to the salvation through Christ, for out of you came out Christ, the Savior, Who calls all the nations under His love! Oh, do not be unfaithful; do not remain without faith to the last hour! **Soon you will see how the Lord is coming with power and much glory**[177] (*Matt: 24/30; Mark: 13/26; Luke: 21/27*) to throw down the work of the antichrist enemy, who want to be great over My church to take its life from My hand and that it may come under his hand. Oh, do not be unfaithful until then! Come to Christ, for **Christ is coming**; **He is coming on the clouds to overcome the antichrist beast and the sins of Babylon, and I will meet the chiefs of the nations and judge them in Megiddo**[178]**, the place of judgment for the lack of faith on earth, and everything will be fulfilled as they are written in the Scriptures.** (*Apoc: 16/14, 16*)

Oh, people of Israel, do you think that you lose something if you bow to believe in the crucified Christ Who came to life with a great victory? **Behold the lie from that time, paid with money to be set against My resurrection through the people of the lie of that time!** However, I was truly resurrected, and I stayed forty days on earth and gave grace upon grace over My disciples and over all that were faithful, and now I am on the right side of the Father and I am word over the earth and I have a citadel of coming on the Romanian land, **and I am telling you that I am coming with mercy and love as word over the earth and I am calling out to you,** for behold, the work of life wants to make its place and to be framed up again and then to be sold as truth onto the market for those who are stiff-necked and without faith that the Lord is coming. Oh, the Lord is coming, He is coming, and even if there is no faith He is still coming! **I am Who I am coming,** (*Apoc: 1/8*) and I am putting faith in people and there will be faith.

Oh, you, kings of the nations, I am calling out to you, as well; Christ is calling out to you! Walk over the course of time, look into the history of all the times and at all those that have happened through the time: battles, tensions, wars, rumors of wars, earthquakes, pestilences, many sacrifices – as many as the people of the saints of the heaven, invading desires in the mind of the kings, **much sufferance over the people because the ambition of the rulers over the nations. Oh, it is enough! Enough! You are putting God to a great test,** and you also are bringing the faithful ones to much patience. **The Lord God is coming,** and His Gospel is preached from one margin to another of the earth and it is the sign of His coming as it is written[179]. And I am calling

---

[177] ***«… Then, they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds with power and much glory».*** (Matt. 24:30; Mark 13:26; Luke 21:27)

[178] ***«… They are spirits of demons who perform [miraculous] signs and go forth to the kings of the whole inhabited earth, to gather them for the war of the great day of God the Almighty».*** (Apoc: 16/14)

«And the kings [Greek "them"] were gathered to the place which is called in Hebrew, Megiddo». (Apoc: 16/16)

[179] *See the selection topic: „The sign of the Son of Man", r.n.*

out and telling you: let Me stay at the helm so that you may not sink the earth to the bottom, from where I took it out and set on the waters at the creation of the world and when I put over it heaven, sun and moon, beauties of all kinds above and below: people and animals, birds and various kinds of living creatures. Oh, it was not you who did these kinds of beauties such as waters and plains covered with flowers, woods and springs. Oh, it is enough! Give to the Lord the right to rule over the world, because it is not you who made the world, and you had better bow before the One Who calls you from heaven, and humble yourselves too, for you are mere men and that is all, and you are not gods, for I am the Only One God Creator, and do not be conceited too much, too high, oh, because you will fall like the angels who became proud; you will fall into the deep, where is the fire and brimstone, the gnashing of the teeth, as it is written for those who oppose God on earth.

Oh, My today's country, oh, My Romanian people, I am coming down with the whole heaven above you to protect you. You are the land of My return from the Father to the people, and My Orthodox church is in you, for which I am waiting to prepare it for the wedding, and I call it Orthodox to distinguish it from so many names who have stepped aside and called themselves by all kinds of names on them, to the joy of the devil enemy, even if some of them boast so much about their love of God, but the Lord does not rejoice over their love for Him, because they forsake the ancestral way of the church left from the fathers, for in the end there will be many prophecies, but not from the Lord, rather they will be from the man's pride who entices with money many of those who are saved and who do not know who their superiors over them are and what they do; in fact, these are not seen by those who are deceived from place to place all over the earth.

Oh, My today's country, I am coming to you as word. **My word is flowing from My throne into your midst.** Get up at My voice upon you and watch so that you may not be swallowed up unexpectedly by the antichrist man's stamp and by his number, for the unbelief on earth will catch many nations under this bondage, and tell this spirit, wandering and avenging on God, tell it that you are Jesus Christ's church, and curse it to perish from your midst and to go to its sort and no longer to come and seek with My people.

Here is a Christian country. Here were brought sprouts of foreign people and were grafted into the trunk of this people, and kings and princes were baptized in the church and in the dogma of the Orthodox church, oh, and this is how God's power has been preserved on the head of this country, which has been Christian from its birth on earth as a nation. (*See „History of Romania part 1 to part 16" https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Xjj0j-7ZvkM , r.n.*)

Oh, come, wake up, My today's country, because it is the time for you to watch carefully day and night, and the priests of the church have to work repentance and raising to the tending of the flock, and **they must not play into antichrist's hands,** because here is the Lord's country, and the Lord shines in it by His word over the nations, and let all the nations come to take from the water of the eternal life, let them all come to repentance and to the reconciliation with God so that the Lord may bring victory for all those who have been humbled and faithful to Him!

I tell the antichrist man again and again, and I tell him with the breath of My mouth: Go! Do not touch what is Mine, and go to what you have earned through the father of lie, through satan, and go away, for here is God as word on earth, and He is breathing powerfully His word over you, and He is commanding you with much power: Go away!

Oh, come Romanian people; I, the Lord, am waking you to watch, for the enemy of your soul lies in wait and you are not watching and have no protection from the earth, oh, you do not have anything but My mother Virgin in heaven and the groups of the saints and those of My angels.

The heaven is My throne, and the earth is My footstool, and I am on the Romanian land with My ruling citadel and **the river of My word is flowing from My throne over the earth,** and let the one who is thirsty come and drink, and there will be with him the blessing written for those who overcome with the Lord, and **I will write on him My name and the name of My citadel, the New Jerusalem, and My new name: The Word of God.** (*Apoc: 19/13*)

I am coming soon, and I have in My hands crowns for them, for those who have God's name on their foreheads, on which it is written in large letters, the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen, amen, amen.

11-05/24-05-2020.

The Feast of the Lord's Ascension

(*Excerpt*)

… I have a cordon of angels and saints around the mystery of My church, and I am working mysteriously for its protection. The wolf will be caught, for when the wolf comes at the fold of the flock, he does not come but only to tear and it sticks to this bad habit even if it takes over the mantle of a shepherd, and behold, it drew many to the left side at the time when it divided the flock in two, one thousand years ago, (*The year of 1054, at the separation of the Catholic Church from the Orthodox Church, r.n.*), because even the angels from heaven fell at a foreign voice, at the man's disobedience from God, let alone the sons of the church who took after those who were foreign to the word that created the world, the church and its way. **For it came the man who opposed God, the antichrist man, clothed as a shepherd on the outside,** and he was the wolf that broke the flock asunder, he threw down to the earth the stars of the sky, (*The Christians, r.n.*) as it is written, he brought down many Christians from the church and took them out of the flock from the Christ's beginning kept under grace, and since then and up to this day, he has got a great flock and he has set himself up with a great name and **with great glory, and he wants to sit alone on the seat known to be holy**, **oh, and the world gets enchanted;** however, now all are receiving their reward, all those who have not been watching so that they may not lose their light and the wisdom of the faith, believing the lie with a face of truth, because those who have love sin always sided and side with the lie having a churchly face that has been leading astray, but I, the Lord, am humbling Myself and calling out to all those who prepare their shame, and I am telling them this:

Be afraid of God, you workers of the sinful lie, sinful in every way possible, and you, too, those who are deceived by those under the robe of the shepherds of people, for **the sin makes the man kneel down and then it makes him fall into the spirit of the pride of life,** after that the lust of the body and the lust of the eyes feed his mind and desire, and these overcome then those who are deceived by their own weaknesses, which make them completely weak.

Oh, you, too, were deceived, church of the Romanian people; you were even by the rulers over you, as in My time, when Anna and Caiaphas crucified Me. And the shepherds that were over you in the years of the great trial crucified you. Oh, because they let themselves bought to make you shake from the foundation, (*The year of 1924, when they removed some of the feasts, including the Feast of the Lord's Birth, from the order of the Julian Calendar and of the Eastern Church, in the Gregorian Style, Catholic, r.n.*), and since then you have been staying in mistake, you have been changing the feasts of the saints and you has no longer kept them at their due time, and therefore, it has not been going well with you, and only your enemies boast that it is going well with them, oh, because they do not care of the flock, those who considered that it was right for

them to set themselves under the name and under the robes of shepherds, and then they put into jail the shepherds full of grace, they sent them to hard word, they gave them over to the hand of their murderers, (*In the time of the dictatorship of the communist read beast, r.n.*), and even today they are reigning in the holy place, oh, and God is long enduring and He has mercy in His patience, but it surely and suddenly comes the payment for the works, as this has been happening under the sun from the creation of the heaven and earth and up to these days. Oh, and the Lord is still long enduring and the heaven keeps on looking at the movement and hidden work of **the man opposing to Christ and to all the toys with which he walks up and down to be set as a king over the whole earth**, but there will come a thunder bigger than their mind, bigger than the fame of their toys, and it then will be over with their deceit, by which they deceive themselves, bidding fair, **to take over the kingdom on earth**, and as they say, to prevail against Christ, Who is coming. Nevertheless, they will have no luck, for the lie and its darkness have got their place, which is destined for them through the Scriptures with all their servants. Oh, and how good it would be for them to come back to God so that they may not draw their own shameful destruction!

However, I, the Lord, am calling out to them with a merciful voice and I am telling all those accustomed to the church from the beginning, and say:

Oh, come home, come home, come to the one synodal and apostolic church, come to the fathers full of grace and Holy Spirit, who set on its rock My church at its beginning! Oh, that you left the fathers and left the way as some wandering sons, even if many of you say that you are with Christ, as many of you who may say something like that. Oh, you cannot say something like this for you are enemies now, and you have nothing to eat from heaven anymore, and still you do not come back to your fathers, to those who set My house on four the pillars for the building of the kingdom of the heavens on earth as in heaven, not as you are doing now since you have got used and become some other kind of rulers clothed as shepherds, but who have only torn the flock to pieces, to pieces as it has been to this day, for you have not wanted to be on earth as it is in heaven, that is God's kingdom, and that is why you have wanted your freedom, and this damage is called "freedom from faith," as each one may choose what to believe.

… Oh, for one thousand years the flock, which still calls itself a Christian, has been painting itself, and those with the name of Christians have kept on separating themselves either to the right or to the left; however, many have remained steadfastly and many have got out driven by the enemy devil, who has always divided, oh, and they no longer listened to God, Who always told them when they do something wrong, when they make idols to worship them, for that is why they separated; they separated to do evil things, and behold, they do evil things, because it happened to them as to Lucifer, who fell down from the angels of light, oh, and **Europe is not Christian as it pretends to be,** and I have only a few countries left in the right faith, though war is being waged against them so that their face and glory may be stained, too.

… I am God, the Word. I am the Word of God and I have been speaking over the earth on a day of holy feast. And I am putting the seal of My new name over the word that I am speaking, for **My new name is this: The Word of God**. Amen, amen, amen.

15-05/28-05-2020.

The seventh Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Holy Fathers from the 1st Ecumenical Synod

(*Excerpt*)

… Oh, it is a day of feast of the memorial of My saints, bearing of God, and who, by God's grace over them, by their holy life and by their great love for the truth from heaven on earth, put a firm foundation to God's house, to the church of the saints, led by the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, Who rules working through God's saints, through God's church, for **the saints mean God's church,** and behold a true word, for **it is not the church that gave the saints, but the saints mean the church all the time under the sky,** and let those with the name of a church upon them not boast otherwise, if they are not the church of the Holy Spirit, through Whom God is to work and rule over the earth and over the people for the kingdom of the heavens with the people, as the holy fathers worked at the beginning to set on a firm foundation God's kingdom among the people on earth, and which all the time has found great enemies among the sons of men, who have not wanted God's kingdom over them.

I have at the table of word the saints from the beginning of My church, the fathers who gathered in a council in the time of great storm against My church, an opposing wind, both from the inside and from the outside of its body, for he who is not holy and beautiful in the body of My church, that one stirs up storms, pains, temptations and devils, enemies from the outside, but the saints of the church always have had the word of watching over it and they keep their house and call out to God to come and to always overcome the storm and to bring peace in the house.

Oh, this is how, I, the Lord, did, when I saw the roaring storm coming over My disciples, whom the Father gave Me to keep from storms, from enemies. However, when the storm lashed fiercely to take Me away from their presence, I knelt down, and with tears in My eyes, I entrusted them to My Father and I prayed to Him for them, for their protection from the evil one so that they might not perished, to remain further My witnesses in the world and to take My light to the margins of the earth, as the holy fathers did when they gathered in great number at a synod and anathematized all the dangerous heresies which were blowing over the church, and in this way they strengthened the true and holy walking of the Christians at that time and after that over time, and so it was sealed the godly truth through the church and the clean walking of the flock, and these holy laws have had the power to keep God's work on the track over the earth through the church, oh, and it does not have to, it is not allowed, it is not allowed to be taken anything out, anything from the foundation set for the church over the earth to stay on it, for the building of the church is a house on four pillars, (*Four periods of fasting in a year before four great feasts, r.n*.) for it cannot stand otherwise without falling down.

… Oh, one should not watch over the church anyhow, and the holy fathers have watched with the Holy Spirit and with His work over it with many prayers to heaven in times of temptations and heresies. However, today there is no one to watch for the holiness of the church and her sons, as behold, for almost seventy years, My church has not had four pillars, because one of them was moved from its place even by those who ruled over the church at that time, oh, and this happens whenever new rulers come out, who do not want to be servants but rulers over God's church, and since then the fast of the holy apostles has hardly been able to be seen in the files of the Christian calendar, for they dealt without fear with the root of the tree, because this is what the word of the antichrist wanted it to be, who found shepherds without watching and in this way he made them change the establishment of the holy feasts, because the antichrist man knows what to do when he wants to strike God's house, for first he binds the strong one, the one who is in a position of leadership, and then he provokes scatter, agitation and persecution; he does like the wolf that ravages the sheep, as it was at the time when the priests, Christian and full of grace, fell down under torments, having being given over on to the hand of the persecutors, when the mourning comprised

the whole Christian land at that time, and the most stricken one was the Romanian land, My today's country, where **I set My table of word and where the river of life is flowing out from My throne over the earth**, for the people to be able to hear of the gentle and merciful ripple of the living water, of the word which flows out of My mouth to tend the flock with it in the time of great need of shepherding.

… Oh, I have nowhere to take from a king on his throne and so that I may reveal Myself to him as at that time, and so that he may assemble the synod of the church in order to repair the ripped things of the Christian life from the church. Then the king was in a synod with the holy fathers, the king Constantine, to whom I had revealed Myself to confirm his victory against the pagans, and he prevailed for the glory of My church, he overcame through the saints of the church; now, they are all sitting down on the seats before the Lord's throne, as it is written, and they are praying incessantly for the life of the Christians on earth, **for those in the great tribulation[180], for the world's life without God is the greatest trial which can blow over the earth,** and which has to wake up My church to holy watching, My house, and those who are God's sons on earth, and the prayers of My saints will prevail against all heresies, against all iniquities, there will come holy prayers before Me from the earth and I will work them for those who are My people on earth.

18-05/31-05-2020.

The Feast of the Saints Kings, Constantine and his mother, Helene

(*Excerpt*)

On a day of great Christian feast I am coming down with the glory of My word in My today's book, opened on the hearth and on the table of the Romanian people, for **I Myself have opened it, as it is written by God's Lamb, Who is opening the seals of the book, and this book is called the Lamb's Gospel[181],** and it has been proclaimed from margins to margins with My coming and with the day of the visitation of everyone before the end of the lawlessness of the world, for **it is coming, it is coming the end of the lawlessness,** which has its cup filled to the brim. However, first, the Gospel of My coming is calling out every man to repentance so that the payment for the works of his life may not come unexpectedly, for I, Jesus Christ, died for every man who want to have part of My mercy, of My great mercy, of the kingdom which is coming over to those who are holy Christians over the earth, for those who sanctify themselves to come out and meet Me.

… The Holy Spirit has always kept us all one, those who live within God, and **the time of the lack of separation is coming for those who are preparing themselves for it and who are preparing to be like Me, and who are going to see Me, and all those who are sanctifying themselves for Me, will see Me as I am, oh, they will surely see Me, sons, as it is written. Amen, amen, amen.**

---

[180] (*See the selection topic: „The great tribulation", r.n.*

[181] ***«Then the Lamb** [Greek "He"] **came and took the scroll from the right hand of the One Who sat on the throne.***

When He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four presbyters fell down before the Lamb, each one having a harp and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. They sang a new song, saying: You are worthy to take the book, and to open its seals: for You were killed, and bought us for God with Your blood, out of every tribe, language, people, and nation. You have made us kings and priests to our God, and we will reign on** [Or "over"] **earth». (Apoc: 5/7-10)

21-05/03-06-2020.

The first Sunday after the Pentecost, of All Saints, and the memorial of the Feast of the Birth of Saint Virginia, God's Trumpet

There is preparation among those in heaven for a Sunday celebration in a synod, the Sunday of all saints, and I, the Lord, am setting the table with the word of the feast for those who are celebrated, for My saints, and for all those who are celebrating on earth, for the people of My word, because in the citadel of My word it is now celebrated with a feast My trumpet Virginia, born on earth on the Sunday of all saints, oh, and how beautiful is she placed in the midst of the feast of My saints, for the work of My word is sweet to them, through which I have been speaking on the Romanian land beginning with 1955, after **I had prepared Virginia to be My trumpet,** in order to give voice through her to My today's word, God's speaking over the earth, to lift up to faith and to obedience a people and to teach it in a special way to love God and to **keep with holiness the Christian customs left through the church from the beginning for My faithful ones,** who take their cross and follow Me to do My will on earth and I to feed them from heaven with the Holy Spirit the Comforter, to strengthen their walking so that they may be the witnesses of the descending of My word for the time when I will bring it into the open and to be known far and wide that God has descended and spoken His word from the end of the time in the midst of the Romanian people, because this time has already come.

Oh, peace to you, My today's people on earth, peace to you, to the one who are more or less according to your deed and faith the people of My word! Oh, get up and listen to My word, with which I am speaking in heaven and on earth on this day of the feast, that is with those in heaven and with you on earth, My people that are on earth, oh, for the saints have got a synod, and they take for them from the earth comfort and joy from those who bring worship and festive memorial according to the custom, the Sunday of all saints, and after it there comes the time of the feast for the meeting of the feast of the holy apostles, the feast which has become very little once with its time, after that in the Romanian people, the days of the feast of My saints have been changed by removing them from their place in the calendar, and thus losing the custom for their observance at their due time.

Oh, I started My word in the year of 1955, but I could not make this announcement for the observance of the holy feasts at their place as in the beginning of My church, because the buyers were coming (*The security service agents of the communist red beast dictatorship, r.n.*), and the sellers of mysteries (*So called the "informers" of the security, paid or not paid, r.n.*), among those who were coming closer to hear My word, and I had to wait with patience as a God and to make a favorable way to be able to bring the restoration. (*After so-called "anti-communism revolution" in December 1989, r.n.*). That the antichrist man came and caught in his trap the ruler over the church of the Romanian people and forced him to make the movement, to bring disaster, (*In the year of 1924*), to strike in the old course of My church in the Romanian people, the most struck people at that time, the most kneeling one under the spirit of errancy which **started persecution over the Christians at that time, oh, because it was so hard for the Christians to commit this sin required by the rulers of the church, who did not watch for the life of the flock and left it under the persecution of the antichrist, who had and has as his work the destitution of the holy garment of the sons of the Orthodox church,** and for which the antichrist's servants cannot rest from their hostile work against God and against God's servants, but I, the Lord, worked once

with this hostile work and brought into being on earth a little girl in order to repair through her those that were struck by the enemy, oh, and I brought her up covered under My mystery, I had prepared her much and I appeared to her, and **in the year of 1955 I started to sound My trumpet through her.** (*See The Life of Saint Virginia, r.n.*) **I was speaking My word with My mouth and I was passing through her mouth with it, and I gave to be written God's word,** to be able to show it at the right time and to be able to fulfill then the things that were announced through it, and then by its preaching all over the earth after that.

Oh, people of My word, be careful at My today's speaking, for I am speaking to you about the mystery with which I stayed and stay into your midst. And if many of those, who sat at My table of word during this time after the year of 1995 and up to this day, left the earth, behold, I am bringing them all before My word, so that they may be a table, all those who have drunk of this spring of word in all the years of My descending to shepherd a people and mysteriously to show it the work of My coming of word on earth, oh, because this is written, My people.

It is almost one hundred years from the full beginning of the persecution of the Christians of My church, of those who endured the great shaking at that time, the removing of the feasts of My saints from the calendar. Then the little girl Verginica (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, r.n.*) was born in a family destitute of all the earthly things and I, the Lord, took her in the care of the heavenly powers and the mystery of her life on earth was great in a time of the persecution of the holy customs, and she was growing under the heavenly looks of My saints, who were waiting for her growth, oh, and I appeared to her and I told her that she would be taken by the hand, that she would be My trumpet and that I would prepare her, and **I made her preparation and left over her the gift of the bearing of God, the Word, My speaking through her speaking, God's trumpet.**

Oh, My people, My work of sounding the trumpet through Verginica was a great mystery on earth, for I was bringing her into a deep sleep like that by which I caused Adam to fall asleep in paradise and took from him to build the woman, for I made him wholly at his creation, and then I took the woman out of him and I brought her before him.

I was sending a deep sleep over My trumpet, and her body was not feeling anything because it was burned, blown, stuck, crushed, and I was passing with My word through her and God's word was coming out of her over the earth. Oh, this is how she had carried Me for twenty-five years to speak My word, and the sufferance of her body and spirit was great. Rivers of sweat were flowing from her in the time of My speaking through her mouth full of fragrance felt by those who were listening My word through her, oh, and only I knew her sufferance and the fire in her so that it might not burn her body, oh, and the saints were looking from heaven at My work through her, and the armies of the saints were greatly marveling at this, and My mystery with Verginica was great on earth, My dear people, and suspicions and words, carried about by those who were coming and spying, were passing through the minds of many people, and she was taken and brought to investigation, to defamation and sufferance, but My hand protected her, and I put her under the protection of the angels so that her persecutors and investigators might not bring her down, oh, and now she is looking from the heaven of the saints at My coming with her on earth and she suffers; it makes her suffer for all those who did not have the grace to understand God's work and to come to find My will, which I had for them to understand it and then to follow it.

Oh, sons, oh, sons, those who are inquisitive within their mind, those have not found the path yet, even if they stayed and stay closely to the voice of My word, oh, because they keep on

searching with their minds according to the human knowledge. However, the saints of the Lord, those who are awake and firm in their mind, they throw down the mind imaginations of those who search in secret God's mysteries and the mysteries of the holy people, for the man's pride comes out like the vegetable oil above the water and it does not let the man find the path of his life, if he keeps on examining through the things of his mind, or through the things he has read from the books. **However, one should know that all those that are worked and breathed from God are those who strengthen the Christian way and the church,** and are useful only for those who are helped by their mind not to feed with the spirit of the human pride; however, if you do not know how to harvest or what to do with your harvest, then it is because your mind does not help you but only for your inquisitiveness and then for the spirit of the haughtiness and disbelief helped by haughtiness, and which cannot give light to man. And all those who have been fed with My word and who have not remained on the way to the end, those stepped to the sides, and it was not because of their sins but because of the spirit of haughtiness that they fell from God, like the angels who fell by their haughtiness.

I worked and work through this word to reveal My will to those who want to find out and to follow it and then to be a faithful and steadfast people for Me, and by My today's word I have built a people, a citadel, and I keep on building the word in the book to fulfill it afterwards, as I had done in all the times under the heaven, for first I was revealing God's will and then I was fulfilling it. I have a citadel here, I am stopping over above it and in it with the heavenly armies, and I am looking and watching the course of the work of My word, and God is working and going, and once with Me, the wickedness of the opposing man, the antichrist, is also going, and I like to call him by his name so that he may hear Me that I call him an enemy so that he may step aside because I am walking to victory and he does not have to stay in My way, for God is a consuming fire for all His opponents, as it is written.

Oh, My Verginica, the saints are celebrating you on their feast of today, on the Sunday of all saints, as the holy fathers ordained this feast for all of My saints. Oh, how beautiful was your submission before My will, My Verginica! Oh, how beautiful is the man whose heart does not know any pride and conceit! He stands before Me and discovers My will for him.

Oh, what a great care I had with all My saints, and how beautifully I worked when I started with you the sounding of My trumpet and then the whole way of My word over the earth from then on and up to this day, My Verginica! **You are the root, you are the foundation on which I began,** and on which I have built the course of My word further over the earth so that I may not stop from My progress, from the way made by sufferance and patience **in order to advance with the work of the creation of the new heaven and earth, as it is written to reach with the new creation, worked by the word of My mouth over the earth.**

All the saints are looking at you insatiably and waiting for your speech over My citadel of word and over their feast and yours, My Verginica. I am all that you are, I am, as you were everything to be able to work through you in My time with you on earth, and **now I am, and all My saints live in Me, as it is written.**

— Oh, who, Lord, who can boast about something according to the truth except with Your Being in him? You are my praise. I was born for You on earth, as Your will was, and then You grew me up in Your will, and I listened to You. My obedience to You was the whole support on earth in the pains of life, pains that keep us to be Yours, us, those who suffer pains.

Oh, I would tell them too, Lord, I would tell those from near You, I would tell all those on earth, all those who know or do not know Your mystery enough, the mystery of Your word over the

earth, working for more than sixty-five years coming with You on earth, and here it is what I am telling them:

Oh, keep away, and let this word be holy for you, keep away from being inquisitive, from speaking evil or from calumniating against the coming of the Lord, Jesus Christ, as word over the earth now, and against the people to which He is coming with His today's work, for all those who tested themselves in this double-edged sword of the glory of His word in order to question it, to defame or not to believe it, all of them have remained powerless, all of them have suffered because of their lack of faith, because of their lack of steadfastness. Oh, bite your tongue before you want to speak evil against this word! Stand aside if you cannot bow with your faith, but do not lift up your hand to this sword which protects God's mystery, which is working now for the Lord's coming as word on earth, for the new birth of the world, as the Lord said that it would come to be fulfilled.

To the people of Your word, to all those who are faithful and steadfast with You, I am telling, Lord, and I am saying this: Sons, sons, do not eat, oh, do not be nourished with yourselves. It is dangerous, it is very dangerous for the eternal salvation of the soul, and then you do not know if you still have time to humble yourselves in your heart and then to correct the sight of your mind.

Oh, only the love among them; only it can keep the brothers together to the end; do not forget that. He who cannot stay with great humility before the Lord and before the common brothers, I invite him to look at his guilty and at his shameful past before God, or, on the contrary, if he is so holy as he may want to be and to appear, then one like this needs to take into consideration how sinful he could have been and died in this way, if God had not died for his sin to diminish it, to wipe it out with His torment on the heavy cross, which He lifted up to carry and to be put on it and nailed - God condemned to death on the cross, and this shame or mourning will help you escape from the completely blind pride and from the darkness from it, and you will know who you were, or who you could be, and what price was paid for you so that you may not perish as a sinner.

Sons who are weaker in your love and stature within Christ, oh, change your conduct into a holy propriety towards all people, and from which it will come to you a strong feeling of love for the spirit of the holy brotherhood and of the joy that joins you all in one, and then holy peace will come, and after that a new and comforting joy, a strong faith, worked by a comforting hope, and you will be filled with power, with health, for all these feelings are called health and healing from the old man, sons, and a renewal of the mind, of the holy desires, a heavenly beauty in a new heart, a lot of spirit and little flesh, comprised by the great spirit, and this is how one is able to pass from body into spirit, and the spirit is the happiness unknown by those who are fleshly and very much in the flesh, and this happiness makes the man to enlighten the past of his life in order to see his mistakes from which he came out to hover over the body and to heal the guilt of his past, because he who sees his sins is transformed through all this joints, and by a holy shame he is filled with the joy of the humility against his own self, for the body is not useful for anything that is good, except the Spirit, sons: He gives life and the joy for life.

Keep away from discontent, sons, for someone like this is a lover of his own self and is proud. He looks for a price for himself and he seeks it with man, not from heaven. There goes a little story about five friends who lived happily, even if they were different in the body. They gathered to live together, and all were small; five little friends. Those who are little live in love and stay together out of love. Moreover, the community of these little friends was made of two dwarves, a little bird, a little frog and a little mouse, all living together in a little house. The little ones stay together to the end for they are small. This parable is for those who are Christians and can stay together more or less in peace and in holy love just because they are small.

The healthiest man, the most healing one for himself is that who sees and acknowledges the sins of his life and humbles much because of them, and it is healthy the one who sees his sins and has a mind to do so, if he sees his wrong doings, which he has committed and that he may come over his sin, and he does good to his own life by the humility of his heart that humbles itself. This is what I am teaching on my day of the feast among the saints, and do not forget your inclination to teaching, for if you do not learn, you do not know how to work, sons.

Oh, listen to the Lord! He has always brought to you what you have to obey, and it is dangerous not to obey God, sons. I am asking you, I, that who always prays to the Lord for you to help you to stand for Him, to follow Him always, always, and in this way to learn your walking, the walking according to His word upon you, oh, sons.

In addition, to You, Lord, oh, praise to You, Lord, to You and to Your glory to the people of Your word! My voice has become a trumpet sounding over it on my day of the feast among the saints, and praise be to Your great name upon them, oh, Lord, praise to Your word upon them! Amen.

— Oh, you have aroused them to great watch, My Verginica. **You are voice of My voice, you are spirit of My spirit, and this is how you are to work when you speak over them.** Oh, peace to you among all of My saints! You are like a treasure among them. You were promised to carry Me in the last time, My Verginica. Your sufferance has become only glory in heaven and is shining in God's glory now. Oh, peace to you, peace to you, My trumpet!

Be attentive, My people, oh, be attentive in your spirit. **My trumpet sounded, mind you.**

And you, citadel of My word, you are in a feast and you have received My saints at the table here in the garden, and the groups of the saints are staying above, and I set the table of word for them, for you and for the people that is fed from God with days of feast and word, and to which I say again and again:

Oh, do not forget, My people, do not forget to do My will and not your will on earth, and you will be the one protected and praised by My saints, who give praise to My work with you, sitting with them at the table with you here, in the time of the descending of My word to you. Amen, amen, amen.

01-06/14-06-2020.

The Feast of the Birth of Saint John, the Baptist

(*Excerpt*)

A man does much harm to himself by breaking the commandments of life and in this way evil is gathered and then comes upon man after that, and I, the Lord, see that; however, **no evil has come over man and over the earth until I have called to repentance and correction those who prepared for themselves times of trouble by their estrangement from God,** and only after that destruction came over those who did not correct themselves. Behold, even now I am calling out to the man and to those who want to rule over men, when I see that they turn their ways away from God. Because of the immorality on earth, the flood came and all the people and living beings perished, oh, because no one sought after God among men; there were no voices lifted to heaven but only immorality.

Now I am proclaiming over the earth, I, Myself, am doing this and say that great repentance is needed; a lot of crying to heaven, fervent prayers from earth to heaven. The careless of soul is the heaviest sin that loses man, the most burdensome punishment that man

inflicts on himself little by little. Oh, speak, Christian, with your soul, too, because it expects you to care for it, because it is eternal and your body is not like it. Oh, do no longer sleep, for the time has come for you to watch carefully for much holiness, and the man who sleeps much cannot be a holy man because his body does not let him to be holy; he loves his body, not eternity, which is earned through holiness and by working hard for it always.

Oh, blessed is the one who sees his foolishness when his mind helps him to see and to humble himself in time, because most of the times is too late, very late, because the devil gathers too many things; too many and one after the one are the foolishness of the mind of the man who has no humility at the right time, or in all the time of his life.

24-06/07-07-2020.

The Feast of the Laying of the Foundation Stone of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem

(*Excerpt*)

Sons, sons, We are writing into My today's book, the book that I am writing on earth during this time through you, who are receiving My coming and its word. We are marking this day as the memorial of **the day when We laid the first stone in My today's citadel, the foundation stone of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, following to build on it the little white stone, the ark, sons, the symbol of My heart, out of which My love flows over the earth as word** and waters it with the voice of My love for man that I may come into his way, to speak to him and to invite him to hear Me, to receive Me, to believe Me, to know Me and then to follow Me, as I, the Lord, have given written teaching for man to love Me wholly and to fight for this against himself so that he may not fall from his love for Me into the love for himself and in this way to lose him and to keep losing him as I lost the one in the beginning, who lost his happiness in paradise in exchange for self-love; however, since then I have always worked to help man see how much he loses, how much he goes astray by disobeying the commandments of life, by disobeying the One Who loved him in the beginning with such a great love, even if he has departed from Me, from My love for him, oh, and since then I have been waiting for him, I have been calling out to him, I have kept on working hard and all the time so that I may heal My wound, which the man has done to Me, so that I may regain My consolation, **because I build man for My consolation, I built him to comfort Myself with him**.

Oh, sons, I started with you My work from the end[182] of the time for the man's new building. My work with you marvel and astonishes the heavenly powers, and shakes satan and all his angels, for I, the Lord, am working with you the renewal, the rebirth of the world, great fulfillments, worked within a great mystery, to reveal them afterwards and that My hard work to be seen, and to fulfill the Scriptures of My work from the end of the time, **a new heaven and a new earth**, for it is written for Me to do this work and to give it to those who have loved Me and followed Me on earth enduring endlessly, while all the other men were going to satan with their lives; still, there has been a remnant to be on My side, to carry on My will with man over time and to keep the man's way towards God so that man may be judged according to his works, sons.

[182] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

… **And as for you, learn to know what the day of the Lord means**, and what your life always with the Lord means, as well, sons, for behold, I am teaching you what to do for the word of My teaching for man to be found with you, sons.

Oh, learn to know what the day of Lord means, dear Christians, well, well! It brings the brothers together to praise the Lord together, all in Christ and for Christ, and woe to those who lose this duty, indulging in other habits!

Oh, sons, the whole breath of the unreasoning on earth, from the waters, from the deep, from the air, from everywhere, the whole breath, all of it, knows that it is Sunday, and when the day of Sunday is, then the day of the Lord is, too, and all and everything brings glory to the Lord, as much as man does not know this, the mystery of the day of the Lord, and all the unreasoning know this. Arithmetic, this mystery and great work, the unreasoning know better than man, sons, and they follow it with accuracy when they take into consideration all the Lord's things, and you should believe what I am telling you, sons.

09-07/22-07-2020.

The Feast of the Lord's Transfiguration

I am coming down with the saints in the citadel of My word, into My bed on the realm of the Romanians, for the Romanians are My people in the end of the time, and that is why I have made the bed of My coming as word on earth on this land and I have built a ruling citadel for Me, and in it I set a table of My word and send My word to the margins of the earth so that My coming as word on earth may be known; My voice all over the earth and over the nations, as it is written (*Apoc.14:6*)[183] in order that the word of God may be preached from margins to margins and that the Lord may advise through it to repentance the inhabitants of the earth, who know or do not know God's name and glory, the glory against all gods made by the human hands for the people to worship them, for men have such a little mind, so little to worship, to be able to worship God with it, the Creator of the heaven and earth, the visible and invisible things of His creation, and all the living beings under the heaven and all God's creation have this perfect knowledge of God, and only man has lost of his mind and feeling the true God, Whom he must worship, and behold, man has fallen from faith for seven thousand years and he worships himself and he worships the gods he has made, and My voice comes down from heaven on earth and announces Me, the true God, the God of those who tremble before Me, and with whom, I, the Lord, am well pleased and in whom I find My dwelling place on earth, and here is the citadel that bears My name, as it is written[184], (*Isaiah: 2/2, 3; Micah:4/1, 2; Zacarias: 8/3*) and this citadel is called: There the Lord is, the Mountain of the Lord.

---

[183] ***«Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven [Or "midair"], having an eternal Good News to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people».*** (Apoc.14:6)

[184] ***«For in the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be glorious and the house of God shall be on the top of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall come to it.***

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; He will tell us His way and we will walk in it: for out of Zion shall go forth the law and the word of the Lord out of Jerusalem». (Isaiah: 2/2, 3)

«And at the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be manifest, established on the tops of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and the peoples shall hasten to it.

It is a day of royal feast over the Christian people and I am laying My word over the citadel here, and peace to you, to those who guard the citadel of My word on My behalf!

We are setting on the table the memory of My glory on the Mount of Tabor, oh, sons, for I went up on the mountain with the three of My confessing disciples especially for My glory from the Father, that which I have had from eternity, sons, and there on the mountain I appeared with the two disciples with whom I was spending when I was not with the twelve, oh, and I revealed My glory and **I had Moses and Elijah on both of My sides, who did not put off their bodies**, and withdrew in those that are not seen as witnesses of My coming in the flesh on earth, and then for My entire work from two thousand years before My ascension to the Father, oh, and God's glory is great, sons, and few have been able to know about it then and now; however, **now I have to fulfill the promise that the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, takes from My things and shakes them on the earth so that My mysteries may be known, their interpretation and purpose as well**, sons, (*John: 15/26; 16/13*)[185] for I stayed on Mount Tabor with My revealed glory and with My two heavenly companions that were and lived on earth, with Moses and with Elijah, for I spoke with both of them in their time on the Mount of Horeb, on the Mount of the Lord, sons, and both of them had not eaten or drunk for forty days and nights, going so that I might prepare them for My speaking with them and that they might make My speech with them known over time. And at that time, I spoke with them on the Mount of Tabor before My three disciples, Peter, Jacob and John, and then they withdrew into God's invisible things, and only I did I remain visibly. After that I told the three disciples to be silent completely concerning with those that were revealed to them visibly, because I still had to work before the end of My mystery with the people on earth visibly in the flesh, and after that I had to finish, once with My resurrection from the crucifixion, and then to ascend to the Father, accompanied by My great witnesses, Moses and Elijah, and behold My today's celebration with them here, on earth, sons.

Oh, peace to you on a day of royal feast, dear sons! Peace to you! And we are announcing now the feast for My mother Virgin, when the people faithful in My today's word was gathering at the feast, (*And that cannot come to this feast, now, because of the restriction imposed by the pandemic, r.n.*) and now I am declaring over it a word of comfort that I would speak to it in the Holy Spirit on the day of the feast, which is coming, and that My messengers will go and share the blessing from the table of the feast, as it was on the day of the Pentecost, and they have to be good and **use this time spiritually, a time, which I, the Lord, am aware of,** for they need to seek and have the spiritual things over their lives in abundance, and My word gives them so that they may have and fulfill God's word, if they have obedience of God in their work.

Oh, I am giving you blessing and beginning at the preparation of the feast here, in the citadel, and you have to take from the table of the feast and go up to the border of those who are far from My citadel with you, and where you do not reach, sons, for the road is long, and maybe

---

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; and they shall show us His way and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth a law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.». (Micah:4/1, 2)

«Thus says the Lord; I will return to Zion and dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a true citadel and the mountain of the Lord Almighty a holy mountain». (Zacarias: 8/3)

[185] ***«When the Comforter will come, Whom I will send to you from the Father, the Spirit of truth Who proceeds from the Father, He will bear witness to Me».*** (John: 15/26)

«However, when He, the Spirit of truth, will come, He will guide you into all truth because He will not speak from Himself, but whatever He hears, He will speak. He will tell you of things that are yet to come». (John: 16/13)

you find some other way for them to take from the table of the feast, because I am whole with those who have Me wholly over their life and faith, with those who fulfill in them with My will upon them, oh, and there is no separation between Me and them, only for them to know how to stay with the heaven, to have the Lord with them, to take from Me over them as the Holy Spirit shakes My things for those who take their cross and follow Me, for I walk with the cross and those who follow Me must take after Me and there is nothing to prevent them and they do not have anyone that they may be bound to and to separate them from God, oh, for this is how it is the walking with Me of those who come on My way without any obstacles.

Oh, sons, I see the longing that is like My longing of you in those who are written with this festive celebration near My glory shown on Tabor, oh, and I cannot let their longing hunger. Therefore, their word and longing for My today's work with you are flowing for a moment over the citadel and over you, and let their coming in and out[186] (*John: 10/9*) be blessed and their work over My citadel with you, too!

— Your speaking with them, Lord, oh, they cannot fully realize what it means for us, those who are in heaven now near You and near Your work with them. All the saints live the heavenly thrill born of Your today's word over them here. All the saints want to put on expensive ornaments over Your descent to them and over them, because all are waiting with great longing for Your victory and righteousness from all the ages taken together for those who have not loved God on earth, and who have sought something else instead of the true God, You, the Son of the Father, the Son of God from eternity, and Whom we knew in our time in the flesh on earth, and we prophesied that You would come from the Father in order to reveal to the people the true God, the Only One over everything and always, forever.

Oh, how bad it is for the man to have everything on earth, Lord! The man forgets about God when he is rich in all the things on earth and in the glory from the people, and now we hear the word from Your mouth as You are speaking to these little of Yours to give alms for those who left the earth and were rich, and who did not give alms to those who were Your poor ones and who had only You, and the parable in the Scriptures about the rich and the poor who left their bodies, one in hell and the other in paradise, does not shock the mind and the heart of those who worship their riches and empty glory on earth, and we stayed on earth without food[187] or drink and walked a great distance in this way for forty days and forty nights up to the Mount of the Lord so that You might speak with us from the mountain, Lord, from the fire and wind, and that it may remain written in God's history Your meeting with us at the Mount of Horeb, and behold, then on the Mount of Tabor so that Your disciples may see Your glory from the Father and Your saints near You for Your glory with them, too.

We are speaking with you now, who are the Lord's little ones, and we are speaking with longing with you. Oh, peace to you on this mount, the Mount of the Lord from where the Lord is speaking thorough you to those on earth so that they may come to eternal life, sons, for the life lived on earth as on earth has no value, and more than that, it can be a great prejudice, the prejudice of life, oh, such a great prejudice! However, it has value only when you live it in the holiness for your endless life from God, for you have to give everything, man, all the price for your living

[186] ***«I am the gate! Anyone who enters in by Me will be saved, and go in and out, and will find pasture».*** (John: 10/9)

[187] See the selection topic: „About fasting and almsgiving", r.n.

in eternity then, as we did on earth, and now we have the eternity near the Lord and we are going on working for Him further and all of what we have are in God, the entire earnings of our life.

Oh, get used to the Lord's coming, sons. Get used to be careful for it. If you have a scythe in your hand, a nail or a ploughshare, then leave everything down at the moment when the Lord is coming, and free your hands, your mind and your walking, and test the time of the Lord's coming, take this test always to get used to it and that the Lord may see that you understand and that you work like that as then when it would be to respond to His calling and to remain with the Lord so that you may not left behind, brothers, for behold how you stay away from prayer, from attending the table and you stay away because of your business and you do not get used to be ready under the flag at the sound of the Lord's trumpet.

Oh, sons from the Lord's city, from the Mountain of the Lord, bring praise and honor to the Lord, worship Him clothed in holy ornaments, for the Lord's voice is great! He sits on His throne, encourages His people and blesses it with peace, as it is written[188]. (Ps: 29/11 [29 MT = 28 LXX]; Ps: 68/35 [68 MT = 67 LXX])

Oh, Lord, oh, Lord, like the deer at the fresh springs, so have we refreshed out spirit full of longing[189], (Ps: 42/1 - 42 MT = 41 LXX) *for man needs making over him, and we do not have any other longing except that You may be able to have room and a dwelling place in man by Your word, by the word of Your saints, and all the saints want You to earn back Your dwelling place, to earn Your comfort, oh, Lord, and to be able to find Your rest in man.*

— Oh, here we are on the mount under the glory of word, oh, My beloved saints, for you accompany Me everywhere in heaven and on earth, but there is a lot of hypocrisy on earth on which it is written God, God's name, oh, because it is not hard to give the name of a church, the name of a monastery to some establishment which was meant to be dedicated to God, but **it is rather difficult to those from that place to have their lives lived in Christ by self-denial, as I spoke for those who want to walk with Me in their lives**, and this is what that can protect from falling, and it can protect from the falling from a holy name the establishment with a holy name and those who are in it. Oh, I see everywhere how the name of Jesus Christ is used and given as man wants and where he wants it to be over the thing he wants to call Christ's church and flock, but hypocrisy does not come out anywhere, for people do not know to serve the Lord as all My saints did, and they only boast that they are Mine, that they love Me, that they sing to Me and preach Me with My Gospel; however, the spirit of hypocrisy is their dough, for they do not do My will in their lives because they love sin, and **all over the earth there is only a Sodom that calls for the fire of wrath everywhere,** and I, the Lord, protect and shelter My good things with the angels and I have a council with the saints and give advice of life for he who comes at God's making, and only the birth from above can save the man of these times with sin, and only if man seeks after God for the steps of his life.

You, sons from the citadel of My word, be always My servants and praise the Lord day and night, sing to Him, sons, sing in the Lord's courtyards, sing for the Lord! The singing feeds the love of God, it stirs the clean feeling of the soul, it brings the heart to repentance and it fills it with

---

[188] ***«The Lord will give strength to His people; the Lord will bless His people with peace».*** (Ps: 29/11 [29 MT = 28 LXX])

«God is wonderful in His holy places, the God of Israel: He will give power and strength to His people: blessed be God». (Ps: 68/35 [68 MT = 67 LXX])

[189] ***«As the deer that yearns for fountains of water, so my soul is longing for You, O God».*** (Ps: 42/1 - 42 MT = 41 LXX)

Christ and becomes a way for the longing of the heavenly things in the hearts. The singing exalts man from the earth and it takes him beyond those that are seen of God's creation. It enriches the sight of the spirit, refreshing the inner being, that which is invisible and not understood by the mind. Oh, behold what a heavenly mystery it carries in it the sweetness that is born of the singing from the hearts to God, sons.

Oh, sons, the singing for the truth to Me is My comfort, and you should be the true ones; sing by living the singing with your works and spirit, for the world sings to Me everywhere, but the sons of the world do not do My will, for all live in sin.

Sons, sons, pray with longing through the prayers with longing, and may you have the longing for the fulfilling of your prayer to God, for the longing brings about the fulfillment, and I miss to have victory over the emptiness on earth and over all the human and devilish lying, and I long for the new heaven and the new earth, and I also long for the man's creation, sons, and I miss it much, oh, sons.

May it be blessed My today's feast with you and with My saints here, on the mountain, **on the mountain of My word**! And may you be blessed for the preparation of the feast for My mother Virgin, and we are going to set the table of word and feed those who are waiting for Me to give them!

Moreover, in every work that has to be done let us help each other, for all things are possible with God and with you, because you can work through Me, and behold, I can through you, too, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-08/19-08-2020.

The Feast of the Assumption

I am descending into the garden. I am coming down with those in heaven. Those from heaven are coming in groups-groups; they are coming at the feast of the mother Virgin, My mother.

The heavenly host is coming down, sons; it is coming with Me and with My mother, for it is a day of feast in My garden with you and We are setting the table of holy fellowship together with the heavenly hosts here, but also with all the spirits of the hearts gathered here, oh, here, where they have used to come for the holy feasts, and let no heart have any pain or sadness, (*Because of the lack of participation at the feast due to the restrictions imposed by the pandemic, r.n.*), for behold, We are setting the table, and We are setting the table from above and from below as well, and may it be blessed the table of feast and the food on it, and they will be shared like wafer, for **I, the Lord, am sanctifying the whole preparation of the table of the feast,** and they will lack nothing of the today's things from here, and they will receive from the table, sons!

Oh, My love is great when I see the thoughts of the hearts gathered here, oh, sons, and you have prepared a table of feast and all the food on the table, and We are welcoming them to the holy feast! If their steps have not been set on the way to the spring today, their hearts are still with Me here, with Me, with the heavenly host and with you too, oh, and there is no separation, for the love of God and the love of those in heaven binds everything and shares to all those who bring their minds together in the One, in the Lord, sons, and may you be blessed and rewarded with My love for you. And peace to you too, because you have prepared the day of the holy feast for those in heaven, who are celebrating My mother Virgin, and behold, behold, it is very beautiful here with you, oh, and you have set the bedding for the stopover of those in heaven with you here very beautifully!

It is a song of praise among the heavenly armies, here. The bedding of the feast is only comfort for them now, and the time is bringing Us a sweet and gentle day, and everything is listening now to the spirit of the today's feast and of its glory.

And as for you, My mother, you are the glory of the feast, and the heavenly armies are singing to your celebration, to your coming among those in heaven, in the palaces of the heavenly love, mother, into your sweet rest near your Son, Jesus Christ, because it was not long before I came and opened widely for your entrance and you came in near to Me and near to My Father, oh, and you are the comfort of the heavenly armies for the greatness that the Father gave you to be the mother of the Son of God, to give Him birth among the people and to take care of Him as your child, until the day came when you suffered as well as He did from His crucifixion on the cross, mother, but you were comforted once from this heavy pain, because you knew that I would be resurrected victoriously and that I would ascend into the place from where I had come down, on the right side of the Father, and then you were good, My mother, and you did a lot of work after I had left for My church in the time of My disciples, who carried My Gospel to the margins of the earth, when you were in a fair way and had a field to work and to sow the seed of the kingdom of the heavens over the people, that is your Son and King, I, true God of true God, oh, My mother, and then you came near to Me; you came home and We are now working from the Father's presence over the earth, over those who have set apart for the kingdom of the heavens on earth, and who have Me as their Lord and Shepherd, mother, the Shepherd from heaven for My sheep, My mother.

Now, I want to give you voice over your feast and to share peace and comfort over the citadel and over the sons who watch here over the citadel and My coming with the table of word over the earth, and over those who have not taken their steps on the way to come to the spring here, now, but have humble hearts on this holy day, and the comfort is coming now and is it being shared, and I am saying: Peace to you on your day of feast and blessing to you and to your voice which is shared by giving comfort, and your spirit getting comforted, My mother!

— I am bowing before You, Son Jesus, for You are God, and I am the Lord's slave, I am the one who humbled and I am bowing, for this is what You did and I am taking after You, for this is what the Father did to be with You and with me, for people need models, they need an holly example to follow, and We appeared on behalf of the Father and We were His work among the people, oh, and the antichrist man was not able repress the heavenly glory left from the Father for We to have it and to preach it over the earth, comforting those who have been comforted with Us for their life under the cross of their life on earth, oh, my Son Jesus, for the man's life is a cross, and the cross is comfort for those who know its eternal mystery, the comfort for the carrying of the cross after You, for You are the Shepherd with the cross, oh, and this is how I comfort those who follow You with the cross to the end of their walking, and behold, the sufferance is sweet, the sufferance of the cross is the way with God, and after that there comes the comfort, oh, my Son Jesus.

All those on earth have to know that after the finishing the way of the life on earth, it is comfort, and for this eternal comfort they have to decide, either to go towards it walking on the way known by those who know You as their Shepherd, or throwing away their way with God and walking on the wide way of the world, that without God, and who decide for the emptiness of the days of life, with the way of their life being barren on earth, Son Jesus.

However, you, sons from the citadel of the Lord, you have prepared my feast in the garden here, for the Lord, my Son Jesus, told you that we would gather with you with the memorial of the

day when I stepped into the heavenly palaces, where I found so much comfort; however, my rest is to gather a people on earth for my Son and to always refresh the submission and the grace full of submission of God's work among the people so that it may be strengthened the mystery of the kingdom of the heavens, with which God's Sons announced Himself on earth two thousand years ago, and Who laid His foundation once and for all, and on which, the mystery of the New Jerusalem and its sons, that is its heirs, has kept on being built. There is here with you a very sweet beginning and it is the sweet voice of the Shepherd, Jesus Christ, and the wind of the Holy Spirit is going with His voice over the earth from margins to margins, for the Lord is coming to you as word, and you are some little shepherds who are giving voice to this little flute, which is whistling His word of love over you, His voice over the earth during this time, sons.

With great affection I am embracing you now and I am comforting you, oh, sons, for I have seen your labor at the preparation of the feast for me here, and the grace from above has over-shadowed, strengthened and supported you in order to set the bedding of the glory of this day so that those from heaven may come from heaven down on earth to be at the table with you here, and to spend together in the Lord's courts, which you keep and watch.

I am carefully watching over you, sons, especially over you, for you carry my Son, Jesus Christ and you are His way of coming, the way of His today's word over the earth, oh, and how shall I not bow for those who carry my Son with the voice of His word on earth?

Oh, sons, be humble as long as my Son requires this of you, for He has great and much comfort when you sit down to receive His word, to carry it on the wings of wind and to go all over the earth, oh, and my Son will take care so that the sowed seed may bring forth fruit and to have at His table those who like the food from Him and who like their walking with Him then on the way of their lives.

I would like, oh, I would like to advise the daughters of the Lord's people, and I would like that my advice to be taken into consideration, for I would ask them not to flee from the hardships of the Christian life. I would like them to come to know more clearly my spirit, my conduct, my way of speaking, my way of love and gratitude before God, Who revealed Himself to us, that they may have the entire little shirt of God's ministering grace, everything to the joy of those in heaven so that it may be around them as in heaven, in their spirit and conduct, for on earth it flows only poison from the woman, devastating of souls, from the woman's spirit and body, and the Lord and the whole heaven of saints are crying because so much death is being born moment by moment through the woman on earth and over those who live on earth.

The man cannot flee from the woman, poor of him, but the grace from above can help him against this murderous venom. Oh, flee, you who want to belong to God on earth; flee under the Lord's protection, for the poison thrown by the woman is being born in you on earth, oh, for this is how it is on earth. I, the Christ's mother, am teaching you this, Christian, for I want you to belong to the Lord on earth and then in heaven, and behold how I am teaching you, for then when you walk alone on the way, a serpent comes into your way, threatening you with death by its venom, by its bite, and then you must flee as fast as you can. Oh, and in this way you have to keep away from the woman, for she is much more dangerous than the serpent which poisons your heart and then the whole body, for the woman takes you away from God's presence, as she did with Adam in paradise at the beginning, and as a result, Adam fell from paradise, oh, and what else can you be after your falling from paradise?

Oh, flee from the world, too, my dear Christian son, and flee from its spirit as well, for the works of the men's sons are without God over them and they lead most of the people on earth to

iniquities, and there are no longer many people to know about the danger that comes from the spirit of the world, the spirit which separates God from man. And I am telling about my longing and calling to God's eternal kingdom to all those who want this inheritance, which does not disappoint and gains the man's eternal life and its comfort against the comfort to which man would go forever through his life without love of God on earth.

And as for you, those gathered here at the feast with your hearts, with your spirit and thought, receive freely the heavenly reward, receive in you my comfort and do not be sad. Oh, rejoice, as much as you would have rejoiced if you were in your body here, for the today's time helps you to learn better to come out of the world, sons, and out of its roads without God on earth.

Oh, sons, love much in order to bring clean prayer to the Lord and that the Lord may come with longing in it with the glory of His days with His saints, and that He may come as it is written to come. Oh, do not be sad, for you have got used to be protected from the world, for the world will pass through sufferance, oh, sons, and those from heaven will protect those who love the heaven with them on earth.

Oh, flee from the hidden face of immorality, sons, of which, even the Christians are no longer afraid, and, therefore, they do not listen so that they may flee from this venom, which is going to bring much sufferance on earth, whose festering is going to be squeezed out unexpectedly, and which hides its killing face of God in man. Sufferance will be according to man's disobedience, oh, because my Son spoke to the Christians and to the sons of men; He told them to stand aside and not adhere to this immorality destroying of souls, for behold how it pulls the Christian out of God's bosom and urges him to walk stealthily with this toy, which easily kills the man's way with God; it takes the man into the world and takes him out of the world, oh, and he does not know what a dangerous time has come out on earth once with the television, with the telephone, with the internet, as man may call this ocean in which the venomous asp swarms, oh, and it cannot make man believe what I tell him, and this is the man's carelessness.

Oh, the infection, the man speaks about, is not dangerous (The pandemic of corona virus, r.n.) *and which has been sold well on the market, rather more and more dangerous was and is the infection through which it is shared to the people the spirit of the world and its work by television or by telephone. And You, Son Jesus, it is in vain that You have always spoken to the Christians not to give themselves over to this death, those who have food from above from You for their minds, for their eyes, for their ears, but to flee from this mixture. Oh, but they have not obeyed; they have not believed that they can die because of this disobedience, and behold the danger in which they stay, oh, and they do no longer have a pure heart, pure eyes, a spirit clean from the world, and You cry and keep on crying always with sadness, oh, and You keep on seeing Your work wasted under this blow against You and against man, and no one on earth is able to escape from this hidden and venomous bite and from this sickness against the love of God of the Christian man, oh, for you cannot, Christian, cheat God with a prayer, with a half–made bow before God, because you stay with your mind and with your eyes in the world and say that you have to do so, and behold, this is how it is with this longing, and this is how the Lord has lost from His presence and from His work those who were to help Him under His today's cross, and now they have the fleeting baggage that takes out from God's kingdom those who have decided for the Lord at that time when they came and knocked to come in.*

Oh, Son, Jesus, I am teaching them the lack of the separation from You, and blessed are those who will obey like that! The table is set, Your word and my word is set on the table and We are bringing them to take from the table, my dear and sorrowful Son from the spirit of

disobedience, of those who could not love You perfectly on earth, for they let themselves be poisoned from the spirit of the woman and from the spirit of the lie in the world, which takes the man out from God's kingdom.

I would like very much to speak, to bring and put on the table, but let Us come back after the feast is over and send enough heavenly exhortation to those who have come into the citadel only with their longing and thought on this holy day, for the time is with a thick fog, and we have to take care, and a support rod is needed to help those who walk as they always, always need holy exhortation, oh, my Son Jesus.

— Yes, mother, your heart has always watched, My mother, for **the lie is too big; it is wide spread all over the earth and over the people and the whole work of lie is seen from heaven,** and it is like in the fairy story that speaks about the clothes of the king, who did not see anything of the things about which the tailors, who were hired to make him clothes, spoke to him, and in this way they stole his money and gold and did not make him any clothes, but on the contrary, they left him completely naked before the people, and he thought he had clothes on him, even if he felt that his nakedness was uncovered. **Oh, and it is the same with those from above, from the high seats of Romania, and they say like those who concocted the lie about the illness on the people, lest they may be seen that they do not believe the lie which causes the nations to sleep under the heel of those who want it to happen like that.** However, We are telling the truth, but the truth is not loved, My mother, rather it is believed the lie, which is spread at will, and many people are on its side.

We are teaching those who receive true news from the heaven, and We are going to teach by the word over the earth those who find Us by the Father's will, for We have to ask for His will on earth, My mother.

However, you, sons, who carry My coming, oh, be rewarded with love and with My mercy on you, for you, too, have mercy on God and stay in the service of My coming as word on earth and produce Me great comfort because you bow before the will of the Father, Who has sent Me on earth to bring My teaching, now, when it has nowhere to spring and to be kept what belongs to the Lord on earth.

Let the day of the feast run under the blessing and all its glory from above and from below, and happy are the heavenly armies because of this great day of the feast!

Oh, and We are coming back, sons, to fulfill the day's word, and the whole exhortation we are putting on the table. You, and those who help Us to your burden, be all blessed and comforted in the feasts!

Oh, bring up your love for the Lord, sons! The whole work of the feast is coming up from you to Us, and all your comfort that you are giving to Us, We will give you back twofold, and the spirit of comfort, this is the work that you and We have to do on earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

*

We are sitting down again with the comfort, with the spirit of the comfort, My mother, and the soothing word is going to help on the way those who are gentle and faithful to this comforting spring, to teach them the spiritual work, that which keeps Us closely to the one who does it between God and him, My mother, as two thousand years ago, I said that this time would come and here it is, mother, and Father, has expected it to come and to have many to worship Him in truth, with their spirit full of faith and longing, a spirit that brings the Lord in an instant near the one who calls Him and prays to Him calling Him, oh, because the Lord is longing after His rest, mother, and He

has no other dwelling place except the hearts that join Him closely, and the longing from above and that from below becoming one, the love that brings the Lord closely to the man, oh, and these miracles is the Father expecting to do the one who loves God on earth excluding the distance, for it actually does not exist; however, the distance is the heart that does not long for God and keeps the Lord without rest, without man, My mother.

The greatest miracle God did between heaven and earth was the miracle from the beginning; it was the man, the creation of man, mother. I had not had other greater joy than that at that time, when I built My resting place, such a wonderful place, whom I made after My likeness and in My image, with the visible and invisible things of the same building, as well as God's whole creation, of God's visible and invisible creation, mother. Oh, and so was the man built, to take very much after his Creator in God's visible and invisible things and in His building. **And I am telling the whole mystery now so that the whole breath may understand, and the man too, so that he may understand why I have been crying for man so painfully, after the dwelling place I build with My own hand and love, to have My rest in him**, and I did not do this miracle for any other reason, as great a miracle as God in the beginning, in the time of the creation of all things by the word; **and then I created the man, worked by My own hand**, in the same way the man sets his hand at work when he builds his house to live in it, as his rest on earth.

I built a house for Me on earth too, and then I made a garden for it and I set My house in the garden, mother. Oh, I had not made the garden first, My mother. First, I had built My house and then I built the garden for it, and in the garden I set a great mystery, beauty and miracle, all kinds of trees with choice fruit, and among them I put the tree of life, mother, but also that of the knowledge of good and evil, oh, because I did not hide this mystery. Then I told the man not take from the God's things in the garden, I told him not to take from God's mysteries but to have of those that were planted in the garden for him only.

However, the man could not stay in humility for the word God had put on him, but he rather yielded to temptation, mother, and since then the woman he worshipped became a temptation for man, a hard temptation, My mother, oh, and that is why a man leaves God, mother and father and joins with his wife, mother, and this because of his staying apart from the Lord in his heart, with his longing for the Lord, with his obedience, My mother. Oh, and the man can no longer do this. He has his woman close to him and listens to her desires, which separates him from God, oh, and she has always, always separated him from God so that the man may join with her, and although she is not God to do this over man, she still does it, and she brings forth death over man, **and behold, you had to come on earth, My mother, to be the house of the love of God, the longing of Him and obedience before Him, mother, a holy sprig, a pure bride, My paradise, My rest, God's temple, in which the Holy Spirit has found His work and place and My fulfillment, My coming down on earth, so that We may repair what man has completely crushed,** oh, for man crushed God's mystery, My rest in him, My mother, and I after that I have been crying all the time, I have always mourned, mother.

— Oh, Lord, oh, my Son and Bride, oh, how beautifully, how wonderfully did We work two thousand years ago in order to repair what man had fully destroyed, being weakened by the woman in paradise, in the dwelling place of the saints and of Your angels, Lord Creator!

Oh, behold why I have spoken with my today's voice that a helping rod is needed for those who are walking now on the way of Your today's word, on Your steps, Shepherd Lord, and for this walking holy exhortation is needed always, always, Child Son and perfect God, for You were so humble so inclined after man and came down from the heavenly glories and descended to be born

as a man and to be my child, and at the same time to be perfect God, and through the virginity of my soul and body You were protected, Holy Lord, through my share of protection for You, as the woman would be to protect her companion from all that is not God, if she would love like me with her love, Lord. Behold, I am working with You the holy word between You and me, between me and You on my day of the feast and ascension to the heaven among the saints, and with the whole word of today, We are helping those who are walking in Your steps as a Shepherd, for holy exhortation is always, always needed, because the weakness to love God is great in man; it is great, Lord, because, behold, the man does not know, he does not want to know and then to understand his visible and invisible creation, for those inside of Your creation in man are not visible, they are covered, and only the man on the outside is in those that are visible of Your creation, but man took control over the invisible things of his creation when he lost the paradise, when he fell from the paradise by the disobedience to Your word upon him, oh, and since then the man has been inquiring, he has wanted to know everything and always, to show how sinful he is, fallen through his sin, fallen in sin, Lord. However, the time is coming for the man to give an answer once again before You for his destiny, oh, and his testimony could no longer be kept in secret, for each one will receive from You according to the works of his life, and no one will blame anyone else when he will stand for his works, for even satan will not do anything else on Your day of glory, when all and everything will stay face to face with that what they did with their hands, with their word, with their thought, and behold, the man can still have part of a sponge, to wipe out his face and the whole works of his life before You, and the man's birth from above resides in Your word of love and longing after man, Lord, aggrieved and full of mercy on You and on man.

And We have spoken Our word and still have its comfort in it for all those who will choose to obey and take after Us, a new day of the beginning of their lives, the new love, the renewal of the commandment of the love of God, and to be great love in those who walk with their steps on the way of Your word of Shepherd, for You are grazing them sweetly, and sweetly are You teaching them too, Lord, and Your mercy is the miracle in this time, and with which You are building the man again, if he is humbling himself under Your hand, under Your rod of Shepherd and Creator of man in Your image and after Your likeness.

Oh, sons and daughters, who are seeking this word of the Shepherd, of my Son, the Word, oh, He is coming to you as word to make you divine and that it may no longer be any work of sin in man to the end of the time, but the Lord to have a holy people, set apart for Him, and with which He will judge the world that does not leave off the fruit of sin, of the tree, the man did not listen not to take of when he was in paradise.

Oh, people of my Son, Jesus, oh, man after man comes on earth out of sin, man from man, but I am coming down and speaking over you so that you may be able to share this word, therefore, let yourselves be transformed into a godly nature more and more, oh, and more and more to be able to see what a sweet life can be tasted when you have the Lord as your Being, and you will be His hope for the end of the time and you will tell many people the miracle of the new man, born of God, of God's word from the end of the time.

All those who receive Christ's word from the spring, oh, put away the carelessness of the soul! Take love for your life, for the love gives you my Son as Shepherd over you; it holds your little hand to be holy, for the Lord is holy, and He wants you to be like Him.

Oh, receive the paradise in you! This is how I chose within my life on earth. I was dreaming with my eyes open of the paradise and its love. I was only love, only longing, only pain with a wound for the Lord. I could not have any other love but only the love He had. You should also love

like Him! You need much exhortation again and again for you are weak because of your little love you have for Him. Oh, your love is also weak, and this time is requiring great love, and the Lord is coming, oh, sons, but behold, the love in man for Him is cold.

Man is very much guilty, and this not because of his great sin, but because of the lack of his love for God. Love, oh, only love, only it can work for you, for man. Take and learn what love is, you, those who have before you my Son as word over the earth. If man does not have this love, the love for the Lord, then the man is nothing, nothing, nothing at all. Love, on the other hand, is, but take from my love to learn, to get away with your wandering astray when you want to love, and, finally, ask, and the Lord will give you.

Oh, We have fulfilled the entire word of the feast, Lord Jesus. Oh, only if those who want to walk in Your steps may no longer sin in their walking! Oh, how much pain was in paradise when man chose to sin, forsaking You because of sin, Lord!

You, people who are completely weak for love, oh, be reconciled to God by your great humiliation, by your painful humility after the Lord, and He will heal you from the lack of your love and you will love like Him. Moreover, as He loves man, you will love Him, too, and you will be like Him.

Behold, I have given you my Son as the Shepherd over you, and now you have to listen to Him!

— Now, mother, We are finishing the feast and the heavenly hosts are going back to their place of glory, in God's invisible things.

Now, mother, We have written into the book the entire exhortation. We are bowing before those who always organize a sweet stopover for My coming as word on earth, and We are giving them power for Us and for their work with Us, mother.

Oh, sons receiving of God, My comfort is great because you come to meet Me whenever I come to you as word! I am giving you the comfort back, too. And as for you, be the people who are sharing now on My behalf, and be comforting in everything you do for your walking with the Lord of those who follow Him after My voice of Shepherd, of the Gentle Shepherd, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

15-08/28-08-2020.

The Feast of the Beheading of the Saint John, the Baptist

Peace over the citadel of My word on the land of the Romanian people!

Peace, much peace, and let My peace have its work and its dwelling place among you, sons from the citadel! It is a day of holy feast among My saints and the longing of those from heaven grows when the feasts for the saints come, when they approach to come when I come as word in the citadel; when I come with the saints, sons, when I come to be with you at the table of word, oh, and how bashful stay those who have come from heaven in the garden here, with Me, in the feasts at the table of word, sons! Their longing is great and is growing more and more, and the sweet joy of the spirits of My saints fills Me with the longing in them and thus We start walking to the citadel to celebrate the feast of the joy of the saints and We are sharing from it to those who are not released yet from the burden of their poor life with God as long as they lived on earth, and We are sharing joy, comfort, relieving, for behold, **only God is the man's joy,** but before man finds this truth, his life passes and he wakes up with the pain that he worked without knowing what he had done; however, I, the Lord, am the merciful One, oh, and that is why I set before you this

holy citadel by the mystery that comes to bring shelter over it, sons, and I have been preparing you to be intercessors between heaven and earth and I have also set apart you to share the voice of My word so that this seed may sprout where there is still a good ground in order to give forth fruit for God in man; therefore, peace to you, I am giving you My peace, the peace over My citadel with you, sons, for I am coming with the feast of John, the Baptist, and We are setting the table of the word of feast!

Oh, peace to you, people of My word during these days! I am sending you heavenly food; I am sending you the food on the clouds, as I am coming on the clouds to you; I am walking on the clouds as it is written for My coming; (*Dan: 7/13,14; Matt: 24/30; Matt:26/64; Mark: 13/26; Apoc: 1/7*) however, you should be careful, oh, and be attentive! The Lord is looking at you to see what you are doing.

Oh, the Lord is looking at you, sons, to see if you hear the word; He is looking at you to see if you fulfill it, how you fulfill it and how much you do, and He is also looking if you read sufficiently, if you are inclined to fulfill it, for I am suffering much in My descent, and if you did not love enough My word and its examination in order to fulfill it, then it would be written for you denigration of God, sons. Oh, do not forget what I have told you, because I have told you that My saints are full of longing and the saints are sitting at My table of word with you, and I am filled with the longing in them and We are coming down to you and giving comfort over the earth, oh, and We are getting comforted with the song of the little birds, which wake up at dawn and sing to God with joy and merriment, as what else should they sing for? Oh, they sing for prayer and glory before the Creator of the world, and in the evening, they go to rest and leave the nightingale, the night singer, to sing to the One Who made the heaven and the earth, and they keep on singing from dawn to dawn, and they all have love for God.

If there is a grove, a little riverside coppice, a little pond or a garden near the man's house, if in these, the little birds do not sing, then the place without singing is sad, and the Lord is not praised and worshipped on earth as much as He requires.

Oh, sons, the Lord is not praised by man as much as man should do it.

Oh, man, how easy it is for you to lose Me, to shove Me aside from your life and to live your life at your will!

Oh, the mystery of love is great! **There is only one love; that which builds God in man, the Creator of man, and this is the work of those who love God on earth.** Like the birds of the sky and like those of the earth, the same should be with man; he shall give praise to the Lord and share all the time his love for God with his word and with his singing.

He who does not speak with those around him in the Christian community, that one shows disdain; he has little price of those around him and is silent in himself and with himself and that is all, as though he had no brothers of the soul near him, that is brothers in Christ, for the brothers of the community are brothers of the soul, and not other kinds of brothers, and the brotherly spirit works the brotherhood among those who are brothers in Christ, for how could otherwise be made the proof that are in Christ all those who live in a community under this name as great as the heaven and the earth taken together; so big is the name of Christ!

Oh, it is needed the spirit of obedience in those who live within Christ. However, in the spirit of obedience can stay only those who love to obey, only those who understand what a great mystery of life is hidden in this work, through which life is all the time watched, proved and brought into submission, for how can man work the mystery of the holy submission if the work and the movement of the steps of his life would not depend on someone?

I spoke by this word at My beginning with My trumpet Virginia; I said that today the Christian does no longer lift up the heavy bucket but the easier one, even if the days are more nearer to the end, harder and more turbulent for the soul. I spoke about bread and **I said that the bread is a holy thing and that it should be eaten with propriety**, but the Christian does not like polenta, he does not like it because he has no propriety and that is why he does not like it, for he likes to feel well on earth, oh, and I can no longer rest at My will in the Christian's life who keeps on gathering for himself on earth; moreover, man does no longer work love and its portion for the heaven day by day in order to have in heaven the eternity of his days, and behold, the thinking of his own self is a great danger against the man who keeps on turning around caring only for himself, and one like that has not tested yet of the holy work of the Lord's vineyard, and it is written in the Scriptures about the danger against his own self of the one who keeps on thinking of himself and for himself and that is all.

Oh, people of My word, I spoke clearly: Let he who wants to come after Me, let him deny himself, take his cross and follow Me, for no one follows Me except only the one who takes after Me, only if he follows My life to learn it, and we do not resemble each other otherwise.

Oh, the man is slow in his mind to understand and to find this, walking with the cross, the sweetness of his resemblance with Me on the way of the cross, as I have rested in My walking only with those who had the spirit of obedience and holy submission, for this is how I stand before the Father; I stand in obedience and doing His will, as John the Baptist listened to My Father and to Me even from the womb of his mother and all his life on earth after that, and God did through him the work He had given him for the testimony and for the confirmation of My coming two thousand years ago, and then of My sacrifice as a Lamb, oh, and how much comfort God has from those who bow to the works He has to set on earth for the people, for those who do not know and who have to know Who God is, what He does and for whom He does through all His works.

Father decided two thousand years ago for the birth of John the Baptist, for My birth and for his and My appearance at Jordan at My baptism, for My sacrifice on the cross and after that for My resurrection and return again to the Father, all the mystery that the Father had to show to the world during that time in which He sent His Son to repair what man had spoiled at the beginning and to bring man before God again, and John the Baptist was God's tool, through which Father showed His Son in the midst of the people on earth.

Oh, and it is the same with this work of word coming out of My mouth all this time, for **I, the Lord, am the First and the Last and I am this word,** and I feed with it those in heaven and I feed their patience as well, and with it I call out to the man to come and drink and to see how good God is, oh, how good, and the saints of the heaven are those who testify this by their word near My word, **for I come with the saints**. (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*)

— Oh, Lord, You come with us. You come with Your saints. Glory to Your coming, glory to Your word of coming and glory to Your mercy, as well! The man who opposes God took my life and passed me among Your great and big saints, and he has remained to be like Adam; he has remained to live in obedience to the woman, poor of him.

There is only one love: that which builds God in man. Oh, but where is to be found a woman to give herself to God, not to the man, and to give the man to God not to herself?

The man does not seek after anything more than after the woman, either in good time or in bad time, for his flesh was the dough out of which the woman was taken. However, she has not loved the man of whom she was taken, but, on the contrary, she has made him weak for her, she

has enticed him, as it happened to the king Herod, to whom I spoke that he did what was not right to do, when he took his brother's woman for him.

Oh, Lord, oh, Lord, great care is needed from the woman lest she may be drawn by the man, if she wants to follow You with her life, and for this she has to be filled with holiness, with the love of Christ so that she may not cause the man to nourish the thought that she may look for something from him for her, oh, and only in this way she can protect herself and her man for You, for the man has been weakened through the woman. From one smile and with one warm look the woman shakes the heaven and the Lord in the soul of a holy man, and woe to him if he does not get rid of this arrow, for the woman drew the man down from heaven and attracted him to her, and he lost his power and victory and as a result God lost man, oh, and that is why king David speaks[190] *about the happiness of the one whose iniquity is forgiven and his sin covered, that his sin is not held into account, in the man in whose mouth there is no deceit, and where there is humility and repentance, Lord.* (Ps: 32/1,2 - 32 MT = 31 LXX)

The man who does not give himself entirely to God, that one still has something of the world in him, and the world comes and gives him from it, for this happens to the one who leaves something from the world in his soul when he comes to the Lord, oh, for the world and its spirit come to take their rights which they have in man when he came out to the Lord.

There is a story with the man who sold his house and agreed with the buyer to let him have a nail in his house for the time when he may come to see his sold house and to hang his coat on it, oh, and the same is with the spirit of the world, which remains in the man's soul because it comes and sticks to the man, and little by little it casts the Lord out and God leaves and the man remains with the world, like the man in the story who bought the house and who left it because he could no longer resist because of the nuisance the seller did to him whenever he came to his nail to hang his coat on it, and this is a parable worthy to be taken into consideration by those who want to be with the Lord in their life so that they may not keep anything from the world of which they come out when they give themselves to God with the occupations of their lives, oh, for there is great wisdom in these kinds of parables, and in the same way You worked, Lord, for You had always spoken parables of this kind two thousand years ago, and so beautifully You taught every man, and who takes after You, Lord?

Your today's speaking is the advice that I am giving to Your people and to all those who seek after You with their steps, for if they do not learn what self-denial among people is, they do not walk with You to the end of their life. However, those who are fed by Your word have the richness of the wisdom from above, only that they may love to receive the instructions and the words of spirit, by which You may be with them, with Your people, and to be in their midst always, always, for no one has the useful steadfastness near You.

And praise to You; always praise to You for Your humiliation by the word building of man by Your love from the word of Your mouth, Lord! And I am Your confessor, I am Your disciple, I am Your way to the people, I am the one destined to prepare the way of the Lord. Amen.

— You are My glory, oh, My beloved saints, you and the obedient sons of the time of My word, now, in the end of the time.

[190] ***«Blessed are those whose transgressions are forgiven, and who sins are covered.***

Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin, and whose mouth there is no guile». (Ps: 32/1,2 - 32 MT = 31 LXX)

My people, your glory is My word upon you feast after feast, and you should stay under My glory upon you and keep yourself for Me within the whole beauty of the holy child, for I need My beauty in you; I need the fulfillment of My word inside and outside of you, and that those in heaven to be nourished of My beauty in your midst. And I am asking from you holy submission and obedience, for the spirit of obedience is your work before Me, My people. Amen, amen, amen.

29-08/11-09-2020.

The Feast of the Birth of the Lord's Mother

(*Excerpt*)

… And I am coming again as word into the garden with for you, for the Feast of the Holy Cross is coming and I have to speak for the carrying of the cross, for the resemblance with Me of those who deny themselves for the carrying of the cross, **for the cross is carried by the sign of those who are with God on earth; it is the sign of the Son of Man; it is the people with which I, the Lord, will appear soon, soon, over the earth, and I will appear with it in heaven and on earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.**

08-09/21-09-2020.

The Feast of the Holy Cross Ascension

Arise to meet Me, you, those who watch in the citadel of My word, to put My word into the book! Peace to you! It is a day of holy feast, sons. Oh, peace to the people of My word during this time, too, and I am setting the table of word in the citadel and **I am coming down to give it to the people so that it may learn from God the work of holiness, the sign of those who are with God on earth, the carried cross, oh, sons, the sign of the Son of Man, with whom, I, the Lord appear over the earth as it is written**[191]**.**

Oh, how beautiful it is among those in heaven when I come to you with My word, how beautiful, what great joy, what great comfort, sons! My love for you is everything that comforts Us in heaven; it is a comforting hope, it is the Lord in a council with man on earth, and there cannot be greater comfort than this, for not even in heaven, where I brought the man, built by My hand and Spirit, to stay with him and to comfort Myself with him, oh, not even at that time did I get more comforted as now, when I am staying with you so much, such a long time, but still very little in comparison with how much time I want to spend with you, oh, and the heaven is greatly rejoicing because of the joy that I have when I am with you as word on earth, sons, and it means so much for God My way with you during this time, so much waited to come and to be.

Oh, dear sons, however rich the heaven of saints may be in the miracles and powers from above, it still lacks the comfort that was meant even from the beginning to be for the heavenly conditions, for the heavenly dwellings, **and behold, that is why God made man, for He made him to be comfort for the heavenly mysteries, for the Father, for the Son and for the Holy Spirit,** oh, and how much pain and search among those in heaven, after that the man, who was meant for comfort, did no longer stay near God with his being, with his life, and with his love!

---

[191] «***And then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky*** (*Or "in heaven"*)**.** ***All the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven*** (*Or "the sky"*) ***with power and much glory.»*** (Matthew: 24/30)

Oh, how much My cross and My sufferance from the time of the cross comforted Me, sons! This was My love for man, and I got comforted because I could show My love and its wound, My longing after the one who was lost in paradise, My forgiveness for him so that he may be able to turn back to Me, forgiven and cleansed from his guilt. I was divested of man, I was completely deprived of My comfort, and only My love strengthened My steps and soul under the cross, and **the cross was My comfort; it was the confession of My love, and since that time and up to this day the cross has been confessing Me and showing Me loving and suffering in love,** and the whole heaven has always suffered for My wound, and this suffering has been long, starting even from the moment when I lost the man and up to this very day and until tomorrow, as well.

Two thousand years ago, I said: ***«If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself,»*** (*Matt: 16/24*), let him deny himself to be able to suffer with Me and after Me with his love, as I have been suffering after man with My love, and I have had nothing dearer than man in heaven and on earth, neither I, nor the Father, that is the man, whom We built in Our image and after Our likeness to comfort Ourselves with him, to have consolation after that, for when you lose comfort, pain replaces it and the longing after the lost comfort, and because man has not denied himself as God did, oh, he cannot become comfort for Us, he cannot take after God through the cross, for I came with the cross and on the cross, and man can come in this way, too, if he comes back to God, especially now that I have cleared his steps, that I paid for his life and for his return, only for him to learn and to understand well the way he can come back and what his coming back to Me means.

Oh, son, oh, son of God, be careful, for you have to live your life with God dearly, and you should love your life for His sake and rejoice greatly because you came into the world and that you have the chance to love the Lord your God with your being, with your love for Him. Oh, and you should do nothing else with your life except **to rejoice over it for God, not for you**, and you should live gladly and happily because you are with God and for God with your life.

I said that I would give your great words today, sons, oh, and I love to speak very much, and how well and dearly was for Me to set you before Me and to be able to speak on earth in My time with you! Man is used to speeches and talks, even when he is alone, for he turns on the radio and hears the spoken words of the people, and his search for talks has not been finished, oh, and he is not in Christ with his love and search, he does not come to My right side, and he lives with the spirit of the world in his ear, and the one who was once with his hearing near this word and who, after that, in his disobedience, has neglected it, then one like that has no peace anymore, and he keeps on looking for his soul and does not find any rest for the soul.

Oh, sons, My love for you is great. I have from you the consolation that is coming to Me from My speaking today over the earth in order to call the man to his mercy for Me, for My wound has been great because I lost him. **I instituted the power of the sign of the cross through My nailing on the cross and I gave it a great name and I said: In the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit; and this name should be proclaimed by all those who worship with the sign of the holy cross,** and those who throw away the sign of the holy cross from their body, from their house, they throw away the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, because the name of the Father is on top, the sign of the Son is in the middle and the sign of the Holy Spirit is on both sides; it is the whole God that is thrown away by the man together with the cross on which I was nailed while I was in My body, and the Father and the Holy Spirit were also there in the Spirit, and the man cannot see this with his cold eyes.

Oh, Christian son, do not run away from the cross, do not run from love! **This is how I loved you - on the cross, sons. I loved most, and on the cross, I asked your forgiveness from**

the Father; My love for you cried on the cross, and if you cannot do this, oh, how can you love God otherwise with your love? He showed you how His love for you was and what it did for your life, and **your cross means your life,** and if you do not know how to carry your cross towards Christ, then you want to get rid of it; it seems heavy to you and you want to make it easier; you always want to make it easier, but **without a cross, a man decides to go on the way of the world,** where all leave off their cross and run away from burdens, looking for happiness, not for the cross, and that is why a man stays in the world, and not because of something else; and he stays there because he does not want to have a cross, he does not want God to be his Master, rather he wants to be his own master to do whatever he wants. However, the world and its spirit are also a cross, but this cross is more shameful; it is dirtier, more divested of glory and full of the shame of life, dirty with rust and moth, as it is written[192], (*Matt: 6/19-21; Luke: 12/33, 34*) for when a man dies and his wealth remains on earth then his descendants fight for it, therefore, the cross of the man without God is shameful among other men on earth.

Oh, how much, how much the people of Israel wanted to be with God in Egypt! They were under a burden, under oppression, and they were sacrificing the power of their body and were working very much, for because they were slaves they were required to work much; however, when the time for their visitation came to be taken out from Egypt and from slavery, they all came out, and there was no one sick in all their seed, oh, there was none; instead all of them were healthy and were working being helped by their health, and **this is how anyone can protect his health, by dedicating himself with self-denial, or by breaking his own will,** and if someone protects himself then he is no longer healthy, because health is good only if you are useful with it, and otherwise you do not need it; on the contrary, it harms your soul, which remains without great works, without any earnings for it in heaven.

Oh, who can understand this word, this mystery of the carried cross? Salvation came and took all of them out of bondage, out of sufferance; it took out all the sons of Israel, and not even Joseph remained with his bones there, oh, **and it will be the same when I will separate My bride in order to give her salvation[193],** for behold, I have always come after her, and I want to prepare a beautiful bride for Me, and this is the work that I have to do on earth today.

Oh, people of Israel, you had forgotten My love at that time for you and you departed from your God with your life then, and when I came from the Father to bring and to give your forgiveness and repentance, oh, only a small remnant of you sided with My coming to you when you did not receive and did not open for Me. My Father had sent Me from heaven to come to you, but you did not receive Me. You thought that I would take your house and your possessions, but I was not of this world to need your things. I had nothing in this world but you alone and I came to you, but you hated Me, you did not love Me as I loved you leaving the heaven to come down to you on earth and to bring you back to the Father, from Whom you had been running away through the

---

[192] «***Do not store up treasures for yourselves on the earth, where moth and rust consume and where thieves break in and steal.***

Instead, store for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust consume, and where thieves do not break in and steal.

For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also». (Matt: 6/19-21)

«Sell your possessions and give to those in need. Make for yourselves purses which do not grow old, a treasure in the heavens that does not fail, where no thief can reach and where moth cannot destroy.

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.» (Luke: 12/33, 34)

[193] *See the selection topic: „The rapture (the abduction) of the Church", r.n.*

breaking of the commandments of life, and you did not receive Me. However, Peter, Paul, James and John, Andrew and Philip and all of the twelve of My disciples from among you received Me, and your history has kept on being written with them, the history of Israel; it has kept on going with Me and with them, and you have fallen for the second time from the arm of Our Father God and He deeply suffered when your coldness crucified Me, especially after I had done so much good to you, at that time of your people, who were sick and all over wounded, from their head to their sole, as it is written in the prophets about the wounds of Israel. However, you were stiff-necked and forgot about what was written about you and about Me, about My painful cross, on which You put Me to stay crucified together with the two robbers, and you did this only to increase your guilt and **to see then what you did, and that you may not be able to run away from your deed, of which for two thousand years you have wanted to run away without being ashamed before the nations of the world of your deed, with which you had come to hate God in such a shameful way for you.**

Oh, what a great salvation I had prepared for you when I took you out of Egypt and freed you from all your enemies whom I sent to sleep in order to be able to save you and to forgive you from all your guilt, and as a result, you paid for My love for you with My death, oh, and I long for your longing of Me. **I miss so much that you may feel hurt and sorry for what you did to Me**, oh, for you cannot say that you did not know Me, that you did not know that I was God's Son and that Father had sent Me after you, and even if you knew that I was the heir, you were filled with more wickedness and protected your wealth and rank, which I did not need. All I wanted was to bring your forgiveness, to reconcile you with the Father through the Son, and this was only because I had come, and after that I ascended into the heaven and I left My disciples to go all over the world and share Christ from one to another promising that I would be with them to the end of the time and that I would be with those who would receive Me to be their Savior and to lead them to green pastures.

Man has been dragging his body into sin even from the beginning, and I have been suffering bitterly, and I still suffer for the man's body, for the soul in man needs God, not sin, not such a great sin. The man's mind needs much food, clean food, and always holy, so that man may no longer drag his body into sin.

Man, your sin has crushed Me. **Have mercy on My sufferance from you, because your separation from Me will be painful for you** because you keep on dragging your life into sin, your body, your glory from God, the One Who has given wisdom to man so that he may make use of it for God, for the love between him and God.

The Holy Spirit gave Adam a mind, He gave him speech and knowledge, for many people keep asking themselves how came that Adam knew how to speak. However, the spirit of satan also gives to man from what satan has, from the one who opposes God and who defeated man in paradise.

It is up to man to choose on which side to walk, for man is free to choose either with the Holy Spirit, or with the spirit of satan, and a man is known by his work, by his conduct on which side he works, and he is known by his looks, by his speech and by his fruit. In the time of the work done by the hand it is seen the grace or the lack of grace, the lack of the heavenly conduct, and that is why, sons, do not forget, oh, do not forget to stay under the grace, so that grace may be over you, for he who does not choose grace over him, that one is not under the grace and he always comes out from the work of the grace and becomes detestable before God and before those around him.

Oh, I know to prepare useful vessels for My entire work, but the cross is needed to be carried, sons. **There has been released much contempt over those who proclaim My coming as word on earth, contempt inside, and contempt outside as well**, and the golden endurance has been proved to be working and has given forth fruit, and as a result, I, the Lord, am able to go on with the work of My coming, for polishing always needs to be refreshed over the vessels with which God works, as it has happened with all the vessels bearing heavenly mysteries among people on earth, oh, and there has never been otherwise for the adornment with the heavenly things of the vessels useful to God's mysteries, which have to be placed and known on earth.

There have been terrible, terrible shaking, sons, and pains and wounds remained after them as after a war. I know how to adorn and how ornate My useful vessels, because I heat them, I polish them and I beat them to test their power of work, their power of endurance, their power of thankfulness to their Master, their power of submission, and then My glory works with them God's mysteries and their establishment on earth.

Sons, sons, the contempt against the vessels God uses has much work over a vessel that is has always been moulded and shaped, because a man has to admit that he is completely naked if the Lord does not give him any work for the spiritual works, which are needed to His work on earth among men, and he who does not learn the carrying of the cross, then he does not stay to be moulded and falls from the work, oh, and how deep have gone all those who have fallen from My nest, from My arm! Like a bird that falls from its nest and then is caught by the hunters, so are those who have not humbled themselves, but, on the contrary, they have wanted to test and work evil, poor of them.

Oh, take great care, sons, to measure your speech and do not utter words that can put in danger your life or your life in God, for the satan wolf lies in wait near your tongue. However, I teach you to be good and to be sweet from all your heart to those who are set over you on My behalf, oh, for many sons have fallen by the words of their own mouth that have been spread and not spoken carefully with their mind, with their love and with their tongue, dear sons. And again, I have been teaching the sons of My people what love is and what the endurance under the cross is, only for them to love the burden of the cross, their resemblance to Me, their resemblance to their Shepherd.

Oh, it is a holy feast on earth and in heaven as well for the cross of My crucifixion, for My love stayed on the cross in love. I am sitting down in My bedding with you, in the citadel of My word, and We are setting the table of holy feast, sons. We are staying above and looking insatiably. Do not forget that We are here, above, oh, and the moments spent with you are sweet to Us, and you are making them sweeter and sweeter, and let them be sweeter and sweeter still; and now peace to you, sons!

We are writing down into the book this holy speaking and then We let it go forward all over, to be shared from heaven and to give comfort wherever it goes, for We leave only comfort, only the spirit of comfort in the feasts on the table among you, at My table with the saints and with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

14-09/27-09-2020.

The Feast of the Covering of the Lord's Mother

(*Excerpt*)

I am, and as an obedient Son, I am listening to the Father, Who is sending Me to you, sons who ordained by God to receive My word from your time with Me on earth now. The word is bringing Me to the citadel where you live established by God to stand before Me, sons. The Word is bringing Me to you, oh, sons. Oh, strengthen My entrance so that I may also strengthen you for My entrance as word in the citadel, because it is a day of heavenly feast for My mother Virgin. I know your wounds, I endure them as much as you endure them and even much more than you, as I receive them first, because I stand before you when blows come to make you weak, to hurt you and to make you cry, because I receive them first. Your entire pain is poured out in Me and only after that you feel a great, great part of it; however, I come with the comfort and with the power for you, oh, and this is how a man is supposed to walk with God, this is how it is the walking with the heaven on earth to heaven, and the heaven and its inhabitants are far less known, far less loved by those on earth, who want so little to be with the heaven for their steps, since the spirit of the world is so generous and gives its food to all those live their days on earth and as on earth only for those that are visible of God's creation, and everything is being postponed day by day on earth for the benefit of those that are invisible and which wait for heirs to appear for them, and I am travelling between heaven and earth carried by the word of My mouth, **for at this time, in this time of Mine with you, the heaven is open, and I am riding on a white horse carried by the word,** and I am waging war against satan for the man's salvation, who is deprived of God and who does not understand My name and the work of My word with which I keep on calling out to him to come out of slavery, because I am coming with the armies after him to shepherd over the earth, **and behold, I am being carried in the air by the word, and on earth I am being carried by you,** and you are sharing Me forward, sons.

... Oh, help and comfort are needed during this time of trial, mother. **It is a time of trial concerning going to church and it is a great trial over the earth, too,** (*Due to the coronavirus pandemic, r.n.*) **and I am watching with those in heaven and with you, mother.** Not long ago, I have asked the priests of the church to give consolation, to watch, to encourage those who are oppressed during this hard time, and some of them are doing this work as much as they can, but still, there are many who are not doing likewise, oh, and therefore, fasting and praying are needed, and Holy Spirit is needed on earth, mother. I am staying as word from heaven over this hard time, but man is not used to God, because when I went with My word to give from it to the servants of the church so that they may share it for the holy life of the church, **they did not receive Me, and now, as a result, they have not got any support either;** however, I keep on calling out, I keep on giving comfort, I keep on bringing and giving power of victory over this hard time, but faith is needed, mother, for only it cleanses the evil and it takes it away into the wilderness.

Behold, people can hardly go to church, because it is a hard time. The devilish lie has entered through the gate and through the door of the church and the devils of the lie are rejoicing over their victory; **however, if the Christians prayed in the spirit and truth once with the priest in the church, then they would not be careless or even at sleep in their beds in the time of the services in the church, oh, and the painful crying would come up to God, the light would come and the fog will be dispelled and it would be brought into view the lie that tries to put God and man down, for behold, no one dies in the church, but in the world instead, because in the church only prayers to God are read, oh, and you should also do the same at your home, Christian, you should light a candle and ask God to be on earth with you,** for behold, the spirit of the world lies to you from night to night and you receive from this spirit for your spirit, but when will you receive from God? **Oh, pray once with the priest in the church, even if you**

are deaf now and do not hear the voice of the Holy Liturgy, which is putting the Lord on the table of the Christians to the forgiveness of their sins - a sacrifice coming down from heaven on earth as godly food, and not any kind of food.

All those who are truly Christians know what happens there, at the Holy Liturgy, for there, it is the day of the painful Golgotha, it is the day of the Lord's coming, it is the day of resurrection, it is everything that it was at that time, and presence is needed, but also a Christian life according to the tradition is needed, dear Christians, for there is great poverty of Christian life all over the earth in those who are baptized in the name of the Jesus Christ on the head for their lives, for almost all of them do not live in a Christian way and there is no one to take their little hands and lead them to the holy life of those who walk through the church with the Lord on their way.

01-10/14-10-2020.

The Synod of the Holy Archangels, Michael and Gabriel

The heavens are opening[194], (*Apoc: 19/11*) the glorious way is being made and the angelic hosts are sounding for the feast and the whole heaven is coming together, and it is an angelic feast in the citadel of My word; peace to you, sons from the citadel!

The whole heaven is with you here, sons, and I, the Lord, am breathing over you and over the citadel and I am bringing the revival. The heavenly hosts are sitting down and bringing glory to the Lord, and they are sharing it in heaven and on earth; they are sharing the comfort of the Holy Spirit, for the Holy Spirit, the Counselor[195], gives and shares Himself, sons. (*John: 16/13,14*)

Oh, dear children, you do not have time for a quiet and peaceful life, because there are many things to carry and wear, and all these do not let you have peace and all have to be carried, and I have always breathed over you and given you hope; I have always strengthened you with peace and especially with love, oh, for only love can do everything, and those who can and love God dedicate themselves with love, and behold, I have set you to prepare a bedding of angelic feast and We are rejoicing the heaven of saints and angels, and their joy is coming back and out of it We are giving and comforting, sons.

Oh, I have always exhorted and taught you to take great care of the child in you, dear sons, for the little ones have support, they have the Lord as their Father, Who takes care of them, and they love to stay within My fatherly hand and to listen as some children, carried and cared within love.

Oh, you should not behave as do those who think they are something and not cared children because they are little. Those who look for Me need help and support, sons, and those who do not seek Me, think that they are capable to do things by themselves and for others; however, you should be like children and ask from the Father, for the Father loves the little ones and gives them His kingdom, as I promised two thousand years ago when I said that My kingdom was prepared for the children who come to Me. (*Matt: 19/14; Mark: 10/14; Luke: 18:16.*)

---

[194] ***«I saw the heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! And its rider is called Faithful and True. He judges and make war in righteousness».*** (Apoc: 19/11)

[195] ***«However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth because He will not speak from Himself, but whatever He hears, He will speak. He will tell you of things that are yet to come.***

He will glorify Me by taking from what is Mine, and He will declare it to you». (John: 16/13,14)

You have seen from My teaching how the prodigal son left his father, how he asked from his share of inheritance and then went with it away, and who did no longer love to be a child near his father, oh, and then he suffered very much until he came back, painful and humble, asking his father to give him the job of a hired man in his household; (*See Luke: 15/11-24*) however, his father saw his repentance and gave him a new birth and gave him back the joy of a child, oh, and that is why I am exhorting you now to take care of the little child in you so that the Father may take care of you, sons.

Oh, seek all the time to take after Me, for I was a child before My Father and Father could work in Me and through Me, dear sons. Always examine your condition and conduct to always be able to see if you take after Me in your conduct, sons. Receive the lesson of love and its living, and in everything measure yourselves in the lesson of love, oh, and in this way a man is able to have mercy on Me, for **I want to live in man with My stature so that he may take after Me in all things and always, and this means what I said that I want mercy, not sacrifice but mercy,** sons, (*Matt: 9:13*) so that I may be able to find shelter in man, for that is why I built the man, and I wanted him to be a child in My hand. However, he was not able to be thankful and obedient, oh, and he deserted Me, and that is why I have been crying so much after man and I have wanted to tell him that I expect mercy from him.

Yes, man, I expect mercy, that is, do no longer sin, do no longer cast Me out of your heart and out of your living, do no longer hurt Me, for the wounds from you hurt Me, and have mercy on the One Who has come down from heaven to you to take you back home and to keep you in Him so that you may not lose your adoption and the conduct of a child. Oh, love to stay within Me, love Me to be able to remain in Me and that the devil may see your love of Me and to grow weak.

Oh, take care of the humility, man, for I loved and worked humility and I was a child through it, and here it is how I am teaching you the angelic life, through which you cannot lose the Lord upon you, for it was and is a painful experience the fall of the angels who did not listen and lost their greatness near God, oh, and that is why I am telling you, and I am telling you this because of mercy, for **I want mercy, I want to have shelter in you, dear man.** Oh, if you want to do away the devil and to get healed from sin, then love God from all your heart and you will have the eternal life with Him, and if, on the contrary, you want to sin and to keep on doing it, then you will love the devil and receive his allotment, oh, but do not let the taste of sin control you against God's love in your heart, **for life is eternal and each one receives the wages of his life, good or evil, according to how each one has lived, loved and chosen for their eternal life.**

Oh, how great is the spirit of God's teaching, sons! The man needs to have the teaching of love from God, not from himself, not from the earth. When you love a being from the whole heart of your love for it, but, on the other hand, you have a bad conduct towards those around you, with others, and with the one you do not like you behave badly, coldly, boldly, scornfully and with judgment by the words of your tongue with which you comfort the being you say that you love unspeakably, oh, then what kind of love is your love, your loving heart for your beloved being? Oh, your love is not true, and you are up to your tricks with it again and against your beloved being when you expect least and when she does not expect it either, for **the dough of love is with self-denial, as God's love is, for God is love, and He is always only love and all over, and even His rebuke comes out of love, too, when He rebukes the man.**

Oh, behold, what mercy and its work are, sons! **I, the Lord, forgive the one who mourns because of the sin he has committed and then he does no longer sins, for that one mourns for**

God, and I forgive him and have mercy on him, too, and he receives Me in him, after the bitter taste of his life far from Me for such a long time, sons, and that one repairs the wounds of his love and he suffers because he has wounded someone, that he has stricken love and its peace, and he cries with remorse and then loves much, for the grace increases, as it is written.

Oh, it is a day of comfort now for those who have passed away from their earthly body, for they have been remembered and called here, at their table of memorial and they stand before Me in prayer for you to strengthen your powers and My work with you for them and for those who wait, and you have brought them to the table according to the Christian ordinance, and they have come and taken from the table, and they have received much comfort, sons. May their table of memorial be blessed, and may all take from it, all those who have gone to their sleep, all from Adam and up to this time, all of them, sons. And, as for you, be loving and strengthen yourselves in My love for your resemblance to Me, the Merciful One, sons.

Oh, sons, look at a king that has got a battle army how he sends his army to die in battle to defend him from his enemies. Look at Me too, for here is what I, the Lord, did; because I had mercy, I gave Myself in battle for My army to defend its life, not My life, and I bore its blame, only to protect its life. **And as for you, sons, catch holy power from My example and learn never to exculpate yourselves, and get used to come under the blame to take after Me,** sons, and do this out of love, out of you love for God and people, because if a man does otherwise, then he blames his neighbor, and the one who does such a thing does no longer take after Me.

Sons, sons, faith is needed for this great love, and I, the Lord, am able to move the mountains by the faith of the one who is strong in love, sons, and this is what I want to do with you on earth, and I also want to put to shame the lack of faith and to show great signs in the eyes of the unfaithful ones so that they may be terrified and put away the unbelief from them.

Sons, the whole heaven is with you. Make those in heaven see that you work with faith and that you rely on those around. Those who take from the world for themselves do not stay with those in heaven but keep on looking back, as Lot's wife did, and those who look to take from the world are very weak and are afraid; they do not have any support for them, they do not have a father, for those who have a father obey; they do not come out and do not make a feast of lie, because the lie is man, sons.

Behold the country and its rulers who seek after their own well-being, and you, My today's country, My Romania, you do not have merciful rulers, oh, you do not have because they are slaves, they are not free to take care of you through God, not through the people, and you are brought low by those who are unfaithful, by those without God, who have ascended high, and behold, they do not comfort their people, they do not watch with mercy, the rulers over you do not cry out to Me for you, My today's country.

Oh, watch, Romanian people, and cry out to the Father for yourself! The angelic powers are standing with their protection over you, for you are the country of My coming now, in the end of the time, and you have great protection, but you should also call out in prayer to God into your midst, oh, Romanian people.

I am rebuking the antichrist man and satan with his entire opposing work in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and let the entire evil work, hostile to the heaven and to the faithful man, dispel from all over the Romanian land, from the Romanian people, and let all the enemies of Christ's church grow completely weak, for the Romanian country has been Christian for two thousand years, and it has great grace before Me, and it has great saints in heaven, too, and the satanic work will be dispelled together with all its servants.

However, much calling with fasting and praying is needed, and love of God and holiness are needed as well, and this nation needs to have mercy for Me, **and the entire Christmas people on earth, too, the people with the cross, who are surrounded by all the saints, for I stayed on the cross so that the man may have mercy for Me after that, to put Me down from the cross and to take Me in his home and to have Me in his heart, and in this way to be comforted from My longing as long as seven thousand years after man, after My home, for the man is God's house, and let satan hear this word!**

Oh, go away satan, go to your servants, to those who do your will, to those who do not make the sign of the cross against you to lose your evil power! Go away, for the Romanian country has got Christ's church in it for two thousand years, it is an Orthodox country and it has got from Me two thousand years of faith and God with it, and you listen to the Word of God, and the angelic hosts will fulfill this word! Amen.

Oh, for more than sixty years I have been teaching a people with this word on the hearth of the Romanian people, and I have been writing My word into the book to be able to fulfill it, and I want the word of My teaching against satan to bring forth fruit, and for My love in man, in the Romanian people first, in the country of My return, now, in the end of the time, **and it shall have a great name, the name of New Jerusalem, and it shall be filled with comfort, with the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, Who will give Himself abundantly, as it is written,** and this people will have from God and will shine in glory before the nations, for this is written to be.

You, heavenly armies, get comforted and give comfort in your day of synod among the saints! I, the Lord, have prepared a bedding of feast, here, now, in the citadel of My word.

— Oh, glory to You, Lord Master, praise to You! The heaven is full of Your greatness, and the earth is also full of it and it will be more and more filled with Your glory, for we are Your servants and we carry Your glory from place to place, for You go on the clouds of angels, Lord.

We are calling out over the earth and over the people on it, Lord, and we are telling them to be attentive to You, to Your word, for You are speaking during this time so much, with so much word, Lord Word, and satan's spirit will be crushed by the breath of Your mouth, by Your word, as it is written[196]. (2 Thess: 2/8)

You, children of the sanctified earth, of the citadel of New Jerusalem on the hearth of the Romanian people, the Lord is speaking with you as with those in heaven as well. Strengthen your power and steps, for the Lord is strengthening you because He loves you. Ask Him and He will give you, dear ones! Oh, do not be afraid of satan! He is terrified. The Lord is with you, the whole heaven is with you, and the Mother of the Lord, Jesus Christ, has the Romanian country in her arms and all the saints support her in her work of protection over this people.

Let your mercy for the Lord strengthen you more and more in you, and in all those who rely on the Lord and on His holy word! Oh, and the word has to be fulfilled, and it has to be fulfilled all the time, children of the Lord's coming. Ask Him for yourselves and for Him with you and give the Lord to each other, for you are those who are blessed for His time with you.

Oh, Lord, oh great Lord, glory to You all the time! All the angelic armies praise Your greatness together with their chiefs. Oh, do good, Lord, to those who are good and to those who are righteous in their hearts according to Your promise! Amen.

---

[196] ***«Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming».*** (2 Thess: 2/8)

— The feasts of the citadel of My word are with a heavenly glory, and I, the Lord, bow to the heavenly powers for My glory, for they are My glory.

Oh, peace to you, sons, because you have prepared the feast of the angels here! I am giving you power! Do not be afraid of the names of the devils. Do not utter their names, for the devil has got a name with which he wants to scare the fearful ones; however, you belong to the Lord on earth, and I am asking you now: speak, dear children, only good words, for the world speaks in its tongue as the devils' tongue of today is speaking. On the contrary, you should speak like God, for here is how I speak with you, and you should be like Me and do not take from the table of the spirit of lie, but speak only like Me among you, and you should fulfill, rebuking with your tongue satan's work to scatter it, oh, sons.

Oh, peace to you. Strengthen your body and spirit, sons! Peace to you, and work, do My work with you! **Work everything with prayer and fast!**

Oh, sons, be strong in your prayer and you will receive from My hand, for everything is possible with God, Who guides you. Amen, amen, amen.

21-11-2020.

The Feast of the Church Entrance of the Lord's Mother

Comfort, first I am placing the comfort between Me and you, sons from the citadel of My word. You always need My comfort, for you have to be able to work for Me, for My work with you all over the earth, oh, and all that are to be carried have to be done, and I, the Lord, always watch and strengthen your spirit and body and I give you the entire comfort, and everything is done according to My will; you have from Me the wisdom and you know that I watch, I work and I give to strengthen you at the work for Me. I also comfort your weaknesses and your little souls all the time and I listen to you when you speak to Me, but you should also submit to My will, sons.

I have always watched for you and for My walking with you, and **on this day is written a royal feast in heaven and on earth for My mother Virgin**, and We are giving the word for the feast to be written into My book with you and We are sitting at the table of word. My mother is embracing and taking you to her bosom and she is giving the comfort of the mother to all of you, and you all should comfort those who comfort you, for the Spirit of Comfort does My work with you and always has His power at work, and We do, sons, the work of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit the Comforter, and everything is done by your obedience. Your obedience gives you power and it takes from Me for you, sons.

My word over the earth is milk and honey; it is only mercy coming from heaven to the people, and I miss very much the awakening of all, and for two thousand years I have been longing for this. With longing I came then from heaven to the people, and the priests rejected Me and lied against Me so that they might be great and might have power over the people, oh, and there is no longing for God; people do not want God to be with them on earth and, as at that time, they do not want it now either; however, as at that time, all things are being ordained and are fulfilled as it is written to be fulfilled by God and by people, and I still want to grow in the people their knowledge of God, their faith, their longing and mercy between God and man, between man and God, oh, I am coming with the saints and angels and I am taking care of Our little ones, that is you, sons, and you should take care of Me and of those from the heaven because it is very hard for the man on earth to be able to understand this time of God as word coming to the people, but I have you before Me and I have Romania as the country of My coming during the entire work of this time, for I am

the Lamb of the Father and I have to overcome here the unbelief and the man without faith in God, oh, and everything is being worked mysteriously, for this is how God has been working over the earth all the times, sons.

Oh, My mother, We are now with your feast at the table with them, mother. We are making a halt with the heavenly armies in My citadel of word and We are sitting down into the book, mother. Oh, how mysteriously We are working! Because of the lack of knowledge of the people on earth, We work mysteriously, mother. The man tries and seeks to know all things, but despite all this, God's mysterious work is not known, it does not come to the man's mind, for the man's mind is not with God.

Oh, let Us work the word of wisdom for man, mother, for **the man has to know from God the work of the pure heart,** and only after that he is supposed to know the things from God, how they work on earth, My mother.

— Yes, my Son, Jesus Christ, given to me by the Father to carry and to give Him birth as a Man on earth, yes, the man's mind lacks its wisdom and God in man on earth. Let Us tell him, dear Son, let Us tell the man the mystery and the work of the pure heart, without which he cannot understand God with the people. Two thousand years ago, it was the same. The lack of the clean heart in those at that time was the reason why the people did not know You at that time. However, You worked and wrote on earth the work and the truth of Your coming from the Father to the people, but no one knew enough Your mercy for the people. There was so much sufferance in Us then! We had only been suffering on earth since We were children, and the Father did His work and strengthen Us under it according to His will. Nevertheless, the man did not understand Your coming, he has not built in him a pure heart to be able to love You with it and to know You by Your coming.

Oh, there is so much pain on Us, but there is also comfort with it and with Us, dear Son. The coldness of the man's heart burns within Us. You are the Creator of the heaven and earth, Lord Word, You are the Son of the heavenly Father, but the people are very cold in their heart. It is hard for a man to have in him a pure heart before God and towards his neighbors. Oh, the man does not have any part of this heavenly happiness by which he may be able to see God, Whom, those with a pure heart see, as You said[197] *about this mystery of seeing God inside of the man's heart.* (Matt: 5/8)

The lack of the pure heart has divested man of the love of God, of God's work with the man, dear Jesus Son. The pure heart has always had in it the longing of God, the longing which I had for You, Lord, and You made Your dwelling place in me, in my pure heart, and now every man that hears me has to understand and then to know what the pure heart and its work are.

I am asking You now, on a day of the holy feast for me among the saints, to put in all those on earth the longing after You, Jesus Son, so that they may understand You with their heart and then to see that You are doing, all over the earth, Your work in the middle of the people, for behold, even today, the priests are rejecting You and are not giving You to the people with Your today's good news, oh, and who is to help the people to follow Your word and Your life of the cross, with which You have loved and forgiven all people?

I am helping the people and telling them all that my heart was only longing for God in it, that I worked all things on earth for God in my little heart, until I saw You coming on earth, and behold, blessed are those who are pure in heart, for they will see God, they will believe and do

[197] ***«Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God».*** (Matt: 5/8)

God's works on earth, for they give themselves to God with their heart in them, and it carries in it all to give them all to God, becoming a way to God for all.

You, the little ones of my Son, Jesus Christ, oh, receive my comfort over you! Do always the work of the pure heart. God has always worked for you and through you over the earth to become known to the pure hearts, and then more and more to the people on earth, for Romania is the country of God's work now, in the end of the time, and the Lord has been working to have Christ's church in it even since His walking on earth then, for it came the work of His church to it through His disciples, oh, and Christ saw it as a gift from the Father for Him for the end of the time, and He saw it from the cross and blessed it with His cross to be His church kept through the times and that He may be able to work through it the mystery of His coming as word on earth for the renewal of the creature, as it is written[198]. (Apoc: 21/5)

However, you should stay in obedience and be small under the Lord's strong hand, and may the work of the longing break your heart to the Lord, and you should long only for Him for the Lord is at work with you sons; may the pure heart be your work for Him, and may all things give you wisdom to have and to carry Christ, and much peace and health be with you on the way, for I always bring you before the Lord for His entire goodness with you, and for all your goodness with Him, oh, and my prayer for you is great, sons, for you need a comforter and comfort on His way with you.

And, You, my Son, You have given me Romania to take care with those in heaven of its destiny from You. Oh, behold You are taking care in the day of the draw now over the country (Parliamentary election day, r.n.) *so that people may stand up with mercy for God and people and to build Your will over this land, and make this country into Your light and into the light of Your word over the earth, for I have been watching with great longing and in a stream of tears before You since then and up to this day, my Son, Jesus.*

— Oh, My mother, how much care you have had for Me, for what is Mine and for My hard work of the renewal of the world, mother!

We have always put holy power over the sons of My word and We given them from heaven, mother. The power of the antichrist man is growing weak, it always grows weak, because I always tell him to leave My inheritance, for the Romanian country has been Christ's church for more than two thousand years, as it was set from its very beginning, and as its truth has been kept through the time, and **I will work through the church, as it is written for Me to work, for I have faithful sons after the order from the beginning, and I have and they will be, for the Holy Spirit the Comforter, is coming and breathing, and many will receive the Holy Spirit, and the pure hearts will multiply, and the longing in them will call for the Lord with His great work over the earth,** oh, and there are many, mother, and more and more will wake up with their love and will help Me to work with My victory, for I have to find faith on earth and to be able to work through it, to be able to work through the faithful ones, mother.

You, sons from the citadel, you should persevere in prayer like My mother Virgin, because first of all, you have to do the work for heaven on earth. Warm yourselves under My love, sons! Have your thought and waiting fixed on Me, for I am in all of your things, I am with you and near you. Let us give to each other, and then you should take care of My fulfillment within you, sons!

---

[198] ***«The One Who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new!" He said, "Write, for these words of God are faithful and true!"»*** (Apoc: 21/5)

Oh, My today's country, do not forget Me! Be a „*don't-forget-me flower*" before Me, for you have a great heaven of confessors among those in heaven, and yours from heaven are praised because you have been My country for two thousand years and you are given to Me by My Father, and since then and up to this day I have been looking at you as at a priceless pearl, **and I will bring to painful shame all those who have wanted to hurt you, to despise you, to put you down, My Father's choice for Me, to have you as Mine, My house of coming to you in the end of the time, My country, My today's flower.**

Forget me not (disambiguation).

Oh, wake up, you, Romanian sons! Receive the Holy Spirit, take Him to know how to choose with Him those who will stay for you at the helm of the ship!

Oh, Father, My Father, let the Holy Spirit give to all the Romanian sons to know, to work and to become wise from above, from heaven!

And you, sons of My coming as word over the earth, watch in your prayers, sons. The power is with God not with the people, even if the people may thing that they have the power.

Peace to you, sons! I am giving you My comfort. Strengthen the spirit and the peace in you! Put your hope in Me, together with your prayer!

Be diligent for the needs of the citadel and watch for all things that are to be done, sons. Be strong in your faith all the time, and especially, let your speech be spiritual in all things, sons, and let all those in heaven, among you and with you in the entire work that has to be done, see only holy love.

Peace to you! Power in your spirit, health in your body and comfort, this is what I am giving you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

21-11/04-12-2020.

The Feast of the Saint Hierarch Spyridon. The Word of God to the nations on earth and to their leaders

It is being place on earth food of word coming with the clouds, as it is written, (*Matt: 24/30; Matt: 26/64*) and the word is being written into its book in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and the word will go all over the earth with the speaking of God the Word, for God is working at the new birth of the world, He, and not the man, oh, is not the man who works this, and I, the Lord, am arising to tell the man all over that I made the heaven, the earth, the visible and invisible things of God, because the man is very little, and even if from the beginning he has wanted to think that is greater than God, the Creator; however, the man is small, and the little one does not want to listen to God, and if he does not listen, I come to tell him this and to show him that God watches from above with His saints and angels, the Lord watches over the earth and over the people, He watches moment by moment and works mysteriously to prepare greatly His kingdom between heaven and earth, and let the man humble himself before this word. Amen.

There has passed almost one hundred years since the antichrist man wanted to replace the times and the feasts[199] of the Lord and of His saints, and then he wanted to begin fully his victory against Jesus Christ, the Son of God Father, incarnated two thousand years in the Virgin and born as true God of true God, of one Being with the Father, for the Father has made everything through His Son, the Word, the heaven and the earth, the visible and invisible things of God's creation, all of them.

The Father is in Me, and I am in the Father, oh, and only in this way everything was worked and is being worked, because the man wanted and always wants to work at God's demolition and to be his own God, he, who cannot do this, but despite this, but his stubbornness is great.

I was working happily, I was working by the word and the heaven and the earth appeared, and after every fulfilled word I was looking and saying: ***«It is good!»*** However, after I had made the man, I lost the entire happiness all of a sudden and pain came, and even from the beginning the man has inflicted pain on Me, because he has wanted to be more than he is, and he who is not satisfied with how he is and what he is, that one gives birth to the evil spirit, the spirit against the wellbeing that comes from God and to God's will with the man.

For seven thousand years I have been suffering from man, oh, and because of God's great pain, I descended from near the Father two thousand years ago, for the Father had sent Me to start reparation and to make the world and the man again, to renew everything and to come to the first joy, oh, and I am working and speaking only crying. I am mourning over My pain from the man, and I chose My bedding, worked through the word on your hearth, My today's country. Oh, you have a great name in heaven, Romanian country, and your name will remain great in heaven and on earth, for the antichrist man keeps on applying to the work against God the plan hidden from the people in order to wipe out the Christian name from the earth, and the mystery of Jesus Christ's church, of the Christian name of the people that have the Orthodoxy as their way, as the flock is called by the holy name of Jesus Christ.

Oh, be attentive, country, for you have got a written name on your forehead even from the beginning, and especially once with My birth on earth, when the people of Israel threw down Me and gave Me to perish by the cross; nevertheless, God couldn't die, oh, and all were scared to death when I was resurrected and built My church to be through it even to the end on the earth with the people as I said then that I would be.

Oh, be attentive, My today's country, I have been within you as word for almost seventy years and the prophecy of your name written in the Scriptures[200] is being fulfilled. (*Daniel: 11/41*). **Because of My word over you, it is written[201] by the angels over you a great name: *"There the Lord is,"*** (*Micah 4:1, 2*), oh, and satan sees the name and My word on your hearth and is afraid of you as of Me, and I am embracing you with a sweet word for I am the Comforter sent by the Father to shepherd you during this hard time and to raise you to My glory with you, to the commandments of life and to your salvation, for you are under the slavery, which is not understood

---

[199] In the year 1924. See the Julian Calendar and the Revised Julian Calendar.

[200] ***«He shall enter into the land of beauty and many shall fail: but these shall escape out of his hand, Edom and Moab and the chief of the children of Ammon».*** (Daniel: 11/41)

[201] ***«And at the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be manifest, established on the tops of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and the peoples shall hasten to it.***

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; and they shall show us His way and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth a law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem». (Micah 4:1, 2)

above by your Christians, because the work against God has always worked stealthily, for the spirit of satan knows your destiny from Me, and you, country, are set as a target before the antichrist spirit so that you may fall down from My bosom and to do satan's will, because the work of My church does evil to satan, the church that has not fallen from its mystery on your hearth, but **is oppressed by those who do not have My true church and who have gathered together, country by country, to catch you and to divest you of the mystery of Jesus Christ's church.** Oh, I am suffering, and I am arising to fighting, with the angels and with the saints, to comprise you all round and to protect you from those who want you without God above you and in your midst, **and woe to those who fight against God, woe to them!** I will deal with you as I did with the cities saved from destruction by great repentance and awakening, for God was sending them a messenger when His mercy was coming down to save from the threat of the enemy those caught under sin, for the taste of the devil is this: to lead the man to sin, to the wilderness, so that the people may not take after those in heaven, who have sanctified themselves on earth for their salvation from hell and to their entrance into God's paradise.

Oh, resisting spirit, enough! Do you hear? Enough of it! Step away! Leave My creature to be My will, for you did not build the man! Go walking round and round and receive now the reward for your hostile desire to wipe out God from the Christian man's heart and mind. **The work of your deception is turning into a scroll!** (*A scroll – a book, r.n.*) You have brought the man to a hard fall, but I, the Lord Jesus Christ, the Word, arose, the One Who has made the heaven, the earth and the man, the sun and the moon, all the great things and all the dwelling places between heaven and earth, for in the house of My Father there are many places and you do not know God's mysteries and you are groping in the dark and babbling only foolishness so that you may know that are foolish all those who want to believe you; still no, because God made the heaven and the earth and He keeps under His control the mystery of creation, and you are intruding and speaking from your belly and you say that there are more earths and nations of people and they will come on earth too. (*It is about all kinds of information about aliens, who would come on earth with "Unidentifiable Flying Objects", UFO's, r.n.*) Oh, where from have you taken this to speak like that? It's only from the spirit of your darkness that you have taken in order to deceive, if possible, even those who are Christian and know God's mysteries with the people on earth. (*See Matt: 24/24; Mark: 13/22*)[202]

Behold, I am coming into your way, spirit of lie, to throw you down with the breath of My mouth, as it is written into the Scriptures[203] that I will scatter you everywhere, (*2 Thess. 2:8*), because it is written in God's Scriptures about your work by which you blow against Christs and against Christ's house, the man, and against the church of the Christian people, baptized two thousand years ago to be on earth with the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, on his forehead, in his mind and in his faithful heart for God in man.

I will immediately defeat you, spirit, I will prevail against you, man, who fight against Me, for I am raising now My church and its servants to a great and holy watch and to repentance with humility to make My church beautifully and that you may be afraid of her brightness, that which

---

[202] ***«For false messiahs and false prophets will arise, and they will show great signs and wonders in order to lead many astray, and if possible, even the elect»***. (Matt: 24/24)

«***For false christs and false prophets will arise, and they will show signs and wonders in order to lead astray, if possible, even the elect»***. (Mark: 13/22)

[203] ***«Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming».*** (2 Thess. 2:8)

you have been persecuted even from its very beginning when you threw down its saints through the kings about whom you said that you were ruling over the earth.

Oh, woe to you, dark spirit, evil spirit, because you sneaked in man through the disobedience of the man in paradise at the beginning! **The man took from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil and you have been enticing him to do evil by his taking into his belly when he took from the tree.** However, I am coming to tell you what you did, and I am telling the man **to enrich his good which he tasted from the tree**, as for seven thousand years the man has been doing the evil taken from that tree. That tree was under God's protection, but the man worked stealthily because of you, for you started to influence him to do evil, to the disobedience to his Builder. Nevertheless, **now it is coming the Lord's glory on earth, the Lord is coming as word** on the hearth of the Romanian people and is waking up His church and its work, built two thousand years ago, the word and My disposition to holy work, for I am the One Who has to feed My flock, to keep it and to shepherd it.

You have torn My flock apart, enemy spirit against God and against man, you, who worked My crucifixion on the cross thinking that you could destroy Me and that you would become the master of the man. You also worked separation over the church one thousand years ago through those without faith in the flock. (*The year of 1054, at the separation of the Western Church – the Catholic Church, from the Eastern Church - the Orthodox one, r.n.*)

Then again, you blew heavily one hundred years ago, (*The year of 1923, at the Synod of several Orthodox churches, when the 1st October 1923, in the Julian Calendar, became the 14th October in the Revised Julian Calendar, thus eliminating 13 days, r.n.*), shaking the watching in the church in such a way that it might lose the observance for the things ordained first by the saints and by the fathers; however, I have not forsaken My church and I have kept it to be Mine and I have been taking care of it in this way, (*Through the Orthodox Churches in the old style, r.n.*), and now, I want to wake up to repentance the entire Christian people and suddenly to raise the holy state, forsaken for a long time by the Christians, and to give them power again to fulfill the commandments of life, the rising to a strong faith and to set watch over My church with the word over it, for behold, the man who is not shepherded by the Lord on earth is not a free man, instead he is a slave and a tool of the devil, who enticed the woman in paradise, inciting her to commit sin against herself, against her husband and against God, thus violating the commandment of obedience to God and then hiding with the disobedience, which led them to fall from paradise and to become the devil's slaves, fell from God's will over them. The devil works heavily in those who think that they are free to do whatever they feel to do, and the man, alone and without God, does not have a clean heart even for himself, for the clean heart is that which gives itself wholly over to those around it and does not have anything for itself, because it does no longer belongs to the man, but to those around it, because it is not for himself that the man has a heart, but rather for those around him.

Oh, it is hard without God; it is bad for you, people against God. You want to get rid of God, as Adam did in paradise and you believe that you can manage. **You fight blindly to wipe out the testimony of Jesus Christ on earth, but I am telling you from heaven, I, the Christ of the Father, and I am telling you that the painful moment is coming, it is coming when you think that you have overcome and when you will be defeated like Lucifer, the one who became proud against God,** and you will be caught by God's angels, who watch between heaven and earth over all the mysteries and over all the people carrying of God and of the holy faith, **and**

all satan's carriers will be gathered as in a bunch and will receive their fate, which they know from the Scriptures[204] and which they know thoroughly, (*Apoc: 16/16,17*), to test their victory against God, but this is not going to be because it is written that Christ will be the Victor, not satan, not the antichrist, who is hidden and works in the dark and who does not want to know that the Lord is coming, that the light is coming and will expose him in his hidings together with his angels, dressed like him.

You alone are pouring out the chalice of wrath over yourselves, (*Apoc: 16/2-17*), to which you reach out your hand without you knowing that this is what you are doing, but I, the Lord, know, and I am giving you the mind to do what you are doing, and which is going **to fall upon you by the breath of My mouth, as it is written for you to be overcome.**

I am telling you, those who carry satan, and you, servants of the spirit of antichrist, I am telling you that between heaven and earth are the heavenly places and that the Father's places are many and they are the Thrones and Dominions, they are the Archangels and Angels, the Cherubim and Seraphim, all the heavenly powers that serve God, and the man passes through them in the air and does not see them, for he does not see God and God's invisible things, and which have been seen from time to time by someone on earth to be written the revelations coming down from God, because the angels have been seen fighting as soldiers in the air for the good people on earth and throwing down satan's workers, lest God's enemies may touch the wine and the oil, those with the holy cross on their heads, those sealed with the victorious weapon, by which I, the Lord, prevailed against the ruler of this age, satan and all of his angels.

Oh, only those that tremble at My word, only they have in their nature the fear of God, only they are those who have the true faith and a way with faith for the steps of their life with God on their way, for they are afraid to have another kind of conduct in their life, they are afraid because they are afraid of God, and the fear of God makes them wise to follow the commandments of life as God wants and requires, as the Lord have ordained for the man to fulfill before Him.

Amen, amen, I am speaking to you, satan's carriers, that there were Caesars, there were pagan kings, Pharaohs of the world, thirsty of blood, thirsty of greatness and power over the earth, there was an evil spirit in all of them who exalted themselves to be great and big over God and over people, and now you are, those who try to touch the Orthodox people and countries, and you are My enemies of today and of those who are baptized with My name upon them, and behold, you want to strike against these countries, with My church in them serving God so that it may go well with them with God over them as their protector, and not with the people who want to be only big and that is all. **I am telling you that it will happen to you as it happened to those two thousand years ago, after My resurrection was done, which they did no longer expect, oh, and it is going to be the same now.**

I am telling you, God's enemies, that I existed before I created the heaven and the earth, and I am telling you again: Leave to the Lord what belongs to the Lord, and take your share and step aside, for **the Christian Orthodox countries are My inheritance and I have in them the working, the holy and godly Liturgy, which I ordained two thousand years ago through My disciples,** and through which I am with those who are Mine to the end of the time, and the pagan countries which blow against God, against God's will and against the sons of the Christian people,

---

[204] ***«And the kings*** *[Greek "them"]* ***were gathered to the place which is called in Hebrew, Megiddo.***
The seventh [angel] poured out his bowl into the air, and a loud voice came out of the sanctuary of heaven, *[CT omits "of heaven"]* ***from the throne, saying, "It is accomplished!"»*** (Apoc: 16/16,17)

cannot be sisters with the Christian countries, that are under the seal of God, the Father, the Son and of the Holy Spirit and under the sign of the holy cross.

As far as the Romanian land concerns, step aside with your hidden work against the destiny of this nation, for here I am as Word coming down from heaven and with the clouds over it, for I ascended in the clouds and went to be with the Father after I had been resurrected and proved to be true God, and now, in the end of the time, I am speaking in the language of the Romanian people and I am writing the Gospel of My second coming from the Father to man, and I have almost seventy years of history of My speaking into the midst of this nation, chosen to be Mine even from the beginning of My church on earth, and I want to make light on earth by My coming as word to the Romanians, to those who carry My coming, its mystery and My victory, which is coming near.

You, people on earth, listen: I am Who I am. I am the Son of God, the Father, I am the resurrected Son. I am speaking to you in the language of the Romanian people and I am calling you near to My love and to its spring, which is becoming a word of longing into the midst of the Romanian land. Oh, do not ask yourselves why here. I, the Lord, am going to speak about this great mystery and you will be comforted in the time of great light, for the light is coming. **Do you hear what I say? Let the light come and be! Do you hear what the Lord is saying?** I am the One Who commands you from heaven to hear!

You, peoples and sons of the peoples on earth, do not let yourselves be paid and led astray by those who are not faithful, and do not let yourselves be deceived by positions from the part of the sons of the darkness so that they may spread the lie through you. Oh, do not let yourselves be led by the lie, by its lying works, for an unfair gain, and especially that for the fight against God, as it will have a bad reward, and the man, deceived by the lie that goes like the storm that makes much damage, will cry, **and all the sons of the lie will be taken by surprise when they expect least, and pains in their body and spirit will come over them, bitterness and sufferance against those who blow against God,** Who is coming near with mercy to those who are guilty against Him in order to heal them from their sin, to those who are separated from God by sin, for there is either good or bad eternity for everyone, and this judgment belongs to God, it does not belong to man.

I had to speak the word face to face with the fight of the satanic man against God and against God's church and to tell him that the victor is not the opposing man, but I am the One Who has defeated him, I, because this is written[205] into the Book of the Truth, and on which he keeps an eye only to do his work and to wage war against the Lamb of God, (*Apoc: 17/14*), the One Who was resurrected from crucifixion two thousand years ago and proved His descent from the Father to the people, and when the ruler of this age will be judged.

You, rulers over the peoples, with the Orthodox Church on your hearth, protect your people from the spirit of the antichrist. Wake up and call out to the Lord so that He may prevail for you against satan and against the antichrist! Come out of the midst of those who oppose God if you are among those who are not the Christians of My church, through which I have kept My love on earth and My holy gifts over the people.

You, My today's country, My Romanian country, oh, you do no longer have protectors over you; you do no longer have any. Your rulers do not want you to be Mine and those who had to protect you from enemies have forsaken you and serve your enemies and the enemies of your

[205] ***«They will wage war against the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, for He is Lord of lords, and King of kings; and those with Him are called, elect*** *[Or "chosen"]* ***and faithful."»*** (Apoc: 17/14)

church; nevertheless, I am coming and I am with you and I am telling the rulers over you no longer to persecute you, **no longer to leave you over to the strangers, no longer to give you over to the hand of those who do not have God as their master, for you are Mine, you are My today's homeland, in which I have prepared My bedding for My great work on the earth now, in the end of the time.**

Oh, long ago a good king came to rule upon you, My country, and he did not have your faith and a church like yours, but he humbled himself, he bowed before you as your savior on My behalf and he was baptized in your faith, oh, and in this way you could believe and rely on him to do good for you. However, today, you have ruthless rulers, and they borrow for you to separate you from God; however, you wake up and stand on My side, you, Orthodox Christian country. Oh, wake up and watch day and night so that your little shirt of Christian may not be torn apart, for it has to be put on so that I may be able to find you.

Oh, My country, stand watch, and I at your helm, for you do not have mercy for you on earth. Day and night I watch above you for you and for My work in you over the earth. Early in the morning I hurry those in heaven for your protection. From sunrise to sunrise again, this is how long I have been watching and preparing you for the feast of the day of My glory, for there is so much glory over you for Me with you! The suns rises and sets and then it rises again, and in the same way I work with you; **I work with you, and the lie will perish, and satan will perish as well, and it will come upon you the glory of the Lord, as it is written.**

Oh, this day is a holy day. **It is known on earth that it is the feast of Christmas, and it is written in heaven a feast for the bishop Spyridon, the confessor of God**, the one praised within Trinity in heaven and on earth. This servant goes all over the earth all the time and works mysteriously with God among people.

Oh, what will you do, world, when you will see as in a movie the work of the heavenly powers and of My saints and angels, how much and how permanent it will have been? Oh, where will you enter, world with your unfaithful ones?

My bishop Spyridon is bowing to express his joy that I, the Lord, have spoken over the peoples My truth and theirs, the truth that God is persecuted on earth by the peoples that do not want God over their lives.

— *Oh, Lord, Your word is enough, and I am rejoicing over Your great glory and I am staying under Your work and under its spring into the midst of the Romanian land, and all of Your saints love to be Romanians as You have loved to be and to speak now, in the end, this sweet language, the language from the beginning and from the end of the time, Lord.*

— I, the Lord, am your Shepherd, Romanian people. I love you with the love of the Father, and the Father is in Me. Oh, remember God, My today's country. The Lord wakes up your spirit and watching now. Let all the priests in you arise to repentance and let them comfort you, for the rulers upon you do no longer lead you to God, and even more, **they put the lock on the church and bound the mouth of the Christians**. (*Because of the coronavirus pandemic, r.n.*) **Oh, what a lie!** Oh, how much boldness on the spirit foreign to God, and how much guilty bowing on those who bow without them making their protection and their rising, for a great obstacle was put before you to fall, church of the Romanian people! **Oh, how long the heaven and the calling of My saints are going to endure?**[206] **Oh, this holy endurance will end soon.** (*Apoc: 6/10,11*)

[206] ***«They cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, holy and true Master, until you judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?"***

Sons, sons, this and so My saints ask; however, My endurance will bring forth great fruit, dear sons, and you should take My word and put it on the way to go and to work.

Keep the citadel from the spirit of the world, oh, sons, so that the Lord may have His power and His word here, and let nothing of the world come in here, for this citadel is the Lord's.

I have spoken with those who stand against Me and against the Christian people, and I am arising now to bring down the haughtiness of those, who try to do their will over the earth, over the people and over My church that was chosen for Me, who try to put God aside for the pagan will on earth, but I, the Lord, have Christian countries on earth and not only countries without God's will with them.

I am laying down My hand over the Christian people on earth and I am saying: Pace to you, Christian people from all over the earth! Peace to you, Christ's church! I am coming son! (*Apoc: 22/12,13; 22/20*) Keep what you have so that no one may take your crown! Keep My word and confess My name, oh, Christian people, and do My will with your life, for I am giving you the work of victory with Me against satan's synagogue and in which all lie and say that are righteous. (*Apoc: 3/9*) They will bow before My name in My church, faithful to Me for more than two thousand years, and I will make them see and know that you have My love with you, that I loved and I love you without any limits and that I am with you on the way to the Father and on the Father's way to you. Keep, therefore, My word and My will, for I will protect you from the temptation that tests the world and its inhabitants, as it is written[207].

Oh, Christian sons, be victorious through the church and be good under My arm and in My mysterious house with you, and you will bear My name on your foreheads **and the name of God's citadel, the New Jerusalem**[208], which is coming down from heaven, (*Apoc: 3/12*) **and My new name[209]: The Word of God.** (*Apoc: 19/13*) And let he who has ears hear with them, let him hear what the Spirits is speaking to you, My church, with which, I, the Lord, carry My cross.

Oh, sons of My church, make a cross, sons, make the sign of the cross and when you make it, say: In the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit; this is what you are to say and this is how you are to make the sign of the cross, because the Christian people has to make on his body this seal to be protected with the sign of the holy cross, **for where this sign is not, there satan rules at his will with all his evil servants.**

I have spoken a heavenly epistle over the earth now, when nations, peoples and languages say that it is the feast of Christmas, as they may have got used to saying this. However, I will be

---

A long white robe was given to each of them. They were told to rest for a while longer, until their fellow-servants and brethren (who would also be killed as they were) should complete their course». (Apoc: 6/10,11)

[207] ***«"Behold, I come quickly! My reward is with Me, to repay to each one according to his work. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End!»*** (Apoc: 22/12,13)
«He who attests these things says, "Yes, I come quickly!" Amen! Yes, come, Lord Jesus!» (Apoc: 22/20) (*From the* Eastern Orthodox Bible - EOB*, r.n.*)
«Behold, those of the synagogue of satan, who say they are Jews and they are not, but lie. Behold, I will make them come and worship [*proskuneo can also be translated "fall down in reverence", "do obeisance" (see NT introduction regarding proskuneo)****] before your feet and they will know that I have loved you».*** (Apoc: 3/9)

[208] ***«The one who overcomes, I will make a pillar in the sanctuary of My God, from which he shall never be removed. On such a person I will write the Name of My God, the name of the citadel of My God which is the new Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from My God, and [I will write] My own new Name».*** (Apoc: 3/12)

[209] ***«His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many crowns. He has names written*** *[TR/CT omits "names written"]* ***and a Name written which no one knows but Himself. He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God."»*** (Apoc: 19/12,13)

with the feast of My Birth at its place in the Christian calendar, and I will speak then with those who are many and who tell each other the story with Father Christmas (*Santa Claus*), and still other tell one another that there is no Father Christmas.

I am the Good Shepherd and the One Who sings beautifully, beautifully, and keeps His flock away from wolves and from those who are clothed in a garment of lamb's skin only on the outside.

I am the One Who tends My sheep and I do not leave them, and they listen and will listen to My voice and will not go after the foreign shepherds because I will gather them near Me, in My holy fold, in My only one church, and which I have left it as a holy inheritance to those who follow Me to the end, to My coming, to the day of My glory with it, with My bride[210]. (*Apoc: 21/2*). Amen, amen, amen.

12-12/25-12-2020.

Text **emphasis in bold** *belong to the redactor (editor).*

2021

The Feast of the Lord's Birth

On this day of holy feast for Me, sons, and for you as well, those who believe what I am giving you to believe, I am coming down as word of birth in My manger with you, in My manger with you in the midst of the world on earth, and I am coming into the world as I came two thousand years ago, when My mother Virgin, helped Me to come, after the angel had come to her and told her that I would come to be born on earth from the Father and from her virginal body, and she obeyed believing. And now, I am being helped by you, after I have put faith in you for My coming as word into the world, that **I am born as Word** in My manger with you and you help Me to be able to come into the world, and the world, sons, has nothing in Me, and I have nothing and no one in this world but you alone, oh, sons, and I have in it all those who believe like you that the Lord is coming on earth as word, and if I have you, behold, I am bringing to you from haven and I am making you to be the distributers of God and I am also making you messengers before Me, to announce My way and the day of My full glory and that of God's kingdom over all those on earth, as I am also King over all now, because I am the Son of the Father, King of the kingdom of the heavens, sons, and to have all those with power of faith and love of faith like that of My mother Virgin, who easily believed and received God in His coming into the world two thousand years ago, oh, I had lived mysteriously in the world for thirty years, and then I appeared as the Son of the Father, and those who heard and understood Who I was, were afraid and fulfilled the Scripture of My crucifixion, and then I also fulfilled the Scriptures of My resurrection and the great victory against satan, the ruler of this age, and I overcame the death with My great victory. **And here I am, after two thousand years, with the memory of the day of My birth from the mother Virgin, for this is how My Father has been well pleased with Me and for Me** and for her, and on this day I am spending with you the feast of My birth, the feast of the Child Jesus Christ, and We are sitting at the table of holy feast and writing a book from heaven with you on earth, sons,

[210] ***«I saw the holy citadel, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared like a bride adorned for her husband».*** (Apoc: 21/2)

and I am saying, in My great love: **Peace on earth, and much glory to God in the highest, glory to the Savior Jesus!**

I am the Savior. I am the Messiah of the Father, just as I was two thousand years ago. I am the Christmas of My Christians, sons, and I belong to those who fulfill the mystery of faith and My will with them and over them on earth. Oh, the coming of Father Christmas is not a mere story and that is all, as the people have used to call the feast of My birth. This holy memory is true and it has remained from that time and up to this day, for on the day of My birth I received gifts at the manger from the three Magi coming from far away to found Me, to see Me and to announce My birth, and they were prompted by My Father to start travelling to the manger of My birth, for My Father wanted Me to receive gifts, as the little children receive from their parents, and the mystery of the Father Christmas started at that moment and has continued, and the mystery begins immediately at sight and the little ones receive gifts in the name of the Father Christmas, in My name, for Christmas is My name, the name of the One Who created the heaven and the earth, the visible and invisible things of God's creation, and woe and woe again to those who lie under the name of science people to overcome the One Who was and is the Maker of all thing! Woe to them, woe to those who make bold to lie again and again and to tell that they know, that they have revelations, that they are intelligent, that they know the things that are under the control of the Lord God!

Oh, how much fraudulence in the world, oh, how much of it, sons! God has made the visible and the invisible things and He has set a boundary between them to be known what it is for the view of the men's eyes and what is not to be seen by them among those that are under God's control? And then, who are you, the one who are called by the name of a science man? You are a thief, the one who has stolen from those that are under God's control and lie to the world that you know. **Oh, you do not know anything but only what God has allowed you to know**, and you cannot be more than that, no matter how many devices you may make to help you see with them, and with which you go higher than God because of your conceit and desire to be more than God; however, you are the inquiring one, and all those who are like you are the offspring of the one who stole from the tree of knowledge, but with all these, he was not able to know more than he was naked before God; naked, ashamed and hidden in himself, and he was revealed as a thief who reached out his hand to take from there where was nothing for him.

The man who calls himself by the name of a science man does not believe in Father Christmas, that the Father Christmas comes with gifts, for only children believe in these things, only those who have the power to believe and to belong to the kingdom of the heavens; however, I am throwing down, because I am the Maker, I am throwing down those who are sharing the wonders of their blind mind only for the hallucinations, concocted out of the spirit of their inquisitiveness, satan's spirit, who works to destroy God from the man's mind and from the earth, for satan is angry with God; he is deadly angry with Him, because death is on his side and he is able to create and share only death. However, his blind fight is as weak as he is, like the lie, which is born of him, oh, and this fight will come to its end because the light is coming, My coming is appearing, and there it comes and how greatly it is coming! **Moreover, once with Me it is coming the mourning and the gnashing of the teeth of those who have pretended to be gods of all kinds**, of every hand, and who deceive the people on the earth to stand against God, the Maker. Oh, no, because **behold, the Father Christmas is coming, He is coming with the gifts from above,** He is coming with the angels and saints in tens of thousands, as it is written (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*) to come, and My coming is great and full of gifts and joy from above for those who

mourn on earth with longing after the truth, and I am the truth, oh, and the mystery of the truth is great, and all its mysteries will be brought into the light and there will be mourning for those who are in the dark at the sight of the light, and blessed are and will be those who will appear with faith and repentance on behalf of the light and on behalf of the new birth of the world, and I am only happiness that I am able to speak and to set on earth the word of truth, the Holy Spirit, Who is rebuilding the world again.

Oh, how great was and remained the day of My birth on earth two thousand years ago! Oh, and how great is and will be the day of My coming with the tens of thousands of My saints, with those in whom I have glorified Myself on earth over time with their life, with their love, with their faith in Me! Oh, and they have kept on asking Me, generation by generation, for two thousand years: ***«Lord, until when? We have loved and followed You with faith and longing. How long it is before we see the price of this love and its expectation?»*** (*Apoc: 6/10*)[211]

Oh, until now, beloved, for behold, I am with you, and I am within My love of word on earth with you in tens of thousands, as it is written that the Lord is coming, and here I am, and I am not stumbling in My coming because there is no faith in the world for Me to come, because it is written: ***«Let him who is holy be holier still, and let him, who stays in the iniquities of this age, let him continue to do so, for My day is coming when no one expects Me to come and to give each one according to their work.»*** (*Apoc: 22/11*)[212]

Oh, sons from My manger of word, I am making Myself known to the world on earth because I am born as word and I am coming from the Father, that I am not speaking from Myself but the Father is giving Me work to do, and He is giving Me as He did two thousand years ago. Oh, how many knew Me at that time? Very few, and the others, so many of them, were with their heads in their clouds, like many, many in this time.

You, sons, you, and all those who believe in Me and in My word like you, oh, seek to know Jesus Christ well so that the philosophies of this passing age may not steal your good mind and understanding. If the heifer breaks loose and goes to eat in the lucerne field, it swells and it may die. The same are with those who take from those who call themselves people of science and philosophers or whatever they may like to be called, oh, and the same is with those who set on the stone their bait for those who are baptized or not baptized in a churchly way according to the holy tradition which has been left down from the beginning for those who want to follow Christ on earth, because **there is an order for the Holy Spirit to come over those who are baptized, but the one who is baptized does not work then the Holy Spirit of the baptism,** of the Christianization when he became a Christian through baptism, and he is inclined to sources, foreign to those coming on earth for the man to be a Christian through them.

---

[211] ***«They cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, holy and true Master, until you judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?"»*** (Apoc: 6/10)

[212] ***«He also said to me, "Do not seal up the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand.***

Let the evildoer still do evil, and the unclean still be unclean, and the righteous still do right, and the holy be holy still."

"Behold, I come quickly! My reward is with Me, to repay to each one according to his work.

I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End!

Blessed are those who observe *[Or "keep"]* ***His commandments,*** *[CT reads "wash their robes" instead of "do his commandments"]* ***so that they may have access*** *[Or "right to"]* ***to the tree of life and may enter into the citadel through the gates».*** (Apoc: 22/10-14)

Sons, sons, take great and much care of you, take care of the shirt of your baptism lest it may be torn apart and in this way God not to recognize you that you belong to Him, for when you want to believe something that does not come from God and want to believe and shake off from the rock of steadfastness in Christ, you lose your grace, sons, and you keep on going downwards and no longer know about God, because if you want to be with the Lord, then you have to be as good as some little children that He protects from all the enemies, and you have to remain, to confess and to keep yourselves in Him, sons. For I keep looking over those who take My word as their helm, and I see how they take from the conceited man of this dark age because of the lack of the light from God in the midst of the world, oh, and I want to take care of those who come to My protection, because it is dangerous for the heart to have any kind of food to chew, for you know how Adam died because of the foreign and evil whisper against man's dwelling in God.

It would be good for man to cry so that he may be happy in eternity, because I said: ***«Blessed are those who mourn, for they shall be comforted!»*** (*Matt: 5/4*) And they will be comforted for the tears that they have on earth, not wet tears, because there are stronger tears, too, and they are because of the great pains, of the longing that awaits with hope, and these are not squeezed but remain and hurt inside mysteriously, sons.

Then I also said: ***«Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven».*** (*Matt: 5/3*) They do not defile their minds with the knowledge from the people who do not know about God, for I cannot give them anything from Me to have, to those who spend their life in sin because they are all conceited, all of them, oh, and it would be good for them to humble themselves because of their unworthiness. God's sons relate everything to God, not to the people, for there is no knowledge in the people who reason out those that are set under their mystery, because the people fabricate and give to each other from themselves as they do in a pub with their glasses and then they completely get intoxicated and lead other people to intoxication and after that they fall over the others as those who are drunken with wine, but the poor in spirit do not take from the people because they have God, Who gives them according to His will, what and how much He knows that is needed, and theirs is God's kingdom, not satan's kingdom on earth, the ruler of this age, who deceives every man with hallucinations, with revelations, as he may say. However, he cannot build anything because he is not the Builder, and he cannot do what God does; however, I am coming soon, soon, and all things will be separated to the right and to the left, and he who is holy will be holier still, and he who is filthy will become filthier still, for this is what the Lord says: each one will receive according to his works.

Oh, the people do not have any fear of God, and the Christians do not have either. If the Christians had this fear of God, then I would give them gifts to have and to work with them from Me My plan over the earth and I to find them dressed in this way and not naked, **not without work and not a hidden talent,** (*See Matt: 25/18*)[213] **for this means to be found dressed, to have gifts given from Me and to wear them in order to have a reward so that I may have what to pay you for on the day of visitation.**

I ask you, Christian, who take from Me the word of instruction; I ask you, people, with whom I have been speaking from heaven for so many years, oh, learn how it is called that you are with God on the way, for He has not asked for your legs on the way with Him, but for your heart and the love from it and for your obedience in faith and according to the work of the faith, not your

[213] ***«But the servant who received one talent went off, dug [a hole] in the ground and hid his lord's money»***. (Matt: 25/18)

walking in the body and with the food of the body and then to stay with your spirit in the world, that is within its mind and eye, for if you take from the world, you are no longer with Me on the way, but you are with the world, and at the same time, you are the world, too.

Oh, sons, take from the Holy Spirit, and always be born of Him to be My Father's and Mine. The Holy Spirit was the seed of which I was born as a Child and as a man, and I am came through the womb of a Virgin, passing to appear as born on earth. The Holy Spirit foretold Me through the prophets that I would come being born of a Virgin and that I would be the Son of the heavenly Father, for the Holy Spirit proceeds from the Father, and the Father speaks through the Holy Spirit like the Son, and the Holy Spirit speaks through the prophets, because the Father wants to fulfill and to show His will, and you should be nourished like this, Christian son, and do not seek to know from the man of science, because you hear the things spread by the man of science, but you do not see him but only believe and then you say that you know. **Oh, do this with the things from God too, shared and heard, and you will see what is good and what is bad for to take and to know.**

And now I am confessing the work of My word during this time and I am saying: As two thousand years ago, My apostles came out of Israel to follow Me and that I, Myself, born of heaven on earth in the body of a Virgin, to shepherd them, oh, in the same way I am shepherding these, with whom I am walking now over the earth for the new birth of the world. Moreover, as the priests of that time rejected My teaching over My disciples, the same is with you, priests of today; you do not believe, and even more, you teach the Christians to look at Us, that is Me and them too, far from you and far from the obedience of you. Oh, but they listen to Me, like My disciples two thousand years ago, and with whom I kept on going further with God's history on earth, and the same is with these people today, because **you do not receive Me in your houses with My well-being for you, and because you do as those at that time did, and you do not want to believe My word in the midst of these today's disciples of Mine,** who are from among you, and are not from among those who are foreign to the churchly tradition, because many have stepped aside.

Oh, I feel hurt because of you for tomorrow, not for today, and that is why I am speaking from time to time with you too, and I am asking you not to stand against Me, as the priests of that time did, do not stand against My coming to those who are little from among you, because you are not going to rejoice; on the contrary, you all take after one another and choose not to believe, for this is what you have been considering that is right to work with Me, with My word nowadays. However, I am advising you within a warm spirit: do not keep being unfaithful to the end, but rather be faithful, sons! Oh, if only you stayed under the spirit of My obedience as they stay!

Oh, if I, the Lord, were not this holy word, this living spring would have long ago disappeared; that is, the spring through which I have been speaking with this written history on this land for almost seventy years. However, I am coming from heaven, I am coming on the clouds for the new birth of the world, oh, you stiff-necked sons. Oh, why is it so hard with you, really?

Two thousand years ago I said: ***«When the Son of Man comes, will He find faith on the earth?»*** (*Luke: 18/8*) Behold, I put faith in these, who open to Me when I knock, and I lead a people and give it instruction and food of word from heaven, and I, Myself, shepherd it. **Oh, for such a long time, I have been standing at the door and knocking at you, too, for you to bow and search Me in the word, to believe Me in it and to receive Me in your house and then to tell Me: welcome! If only you did like the priest who grew Samuel up, because that one taught Samuel how to receive Me, how to answer Me when I called him, and he also taught him how to listen to Me,** and Samuel grew up and was a great prophet over Israel and he knew the things

from Me for the people, oh, and God's history with Samuel was written in the Scriptures, just as today is being written My history with these disciples, faithful to Me and hired for Me, and who are from among you. If only the rulers of the church and of the country listened to Me through them, as the kings of the earth were listening to Daniel, My prophet. Behold, this history is being written on earth during your time and you are written as unfaithful in it, like the priests who lived two thousand years ago, like the kings of that time, for it is written in the Scriptures that I, Myself, will come to shepherd My sheep.

Oh, do not be upset with Me and with them, with those who minster My word over them, for I am coming with the clouds above and I am speaking My word from above so that it may be set into its book when it comes.

These sons are not separated from you. Oh, do not be upset with them because they obey Me, for here I am, into their midst as word and their protection, and I am greater than you, ministering sons. Those of two thousand years ago were worried not to lose their thrones and because of this they took Me for their enemy, but they were fully wrong, and they saw only great pain after that. Oh, do not be like them, rather **be faithful, as I have taken nothing, nothing from you, but I have only given you, I have loved you,** even if you are so cold as you keep Me outside.

Oh, what harm have I done to you? What have I taken from what you have since you have punished Me and do not open to Me? Those of old sent Me to be crucified; however, the pagans received Me and believed that I came from the Father on earth, and the same is today, **because faith, behold, does not belong to anyone, rather it belongs to those who humble themselves before God.**

I have written a heavenly book on a day of the feast of My birth on earth and I have wanted to touch the hearts of those who are stiff-necked, those who are stubborn.

However, you, sons who believe My word, fight against the losing spirit and know its face and deceiving work against those who believe from God. If someone goes out from among you take him for My enemy and take care that you may remain in the root, sons, because the wind which has been standing against Me with the man for two thousand years is as fierce as in all the times against those who have come to be with God, with their salvation from God.

Seek that your prayer may be well received and seek that you have a beautiful soul for your stature before Me, sons. Those who were very sinful knew how to pray and their prayer was granted; they forgave and were forgiven in their turn. And because Israel persecuted his brother, he fell into harsh slavery after that, and in the times of pain, Israel's sons repented and called out to Me to forgive them, and they were heard and then forgiven and freed, for otherwise their prayer is weak, their calling out to heaven is powerless.

The day of My birth was a great mystery, because I came to become Myself known and to give help to the one who would come to help Me. This is how I have always worked, because I have always had mercy, and I have had My mother as My help and We comfort each other in pains.

Oh, My mother, My Virgin mother, it is Our feast, mother. We are here in the citadel with the saints, We are with the heaven here, My mother.

— *We are at home here, and We are at home here as in heaven because You have a house here, We have a house here, Jesus Son. It is sweet, and the pain is sweet, it is sweet the memory of my joy and the pain of two thousand years ago, when the Father brought You as a little Child on earth, and I received You, protected You and fed You as a mother does for her own son.*

Everything that is with God on earth is sweet! It is sweet the memory of Your birth, dear Son! It was beautiful the victory for You in the times of Our persecution, like that after Your crucifixion and resurrection, when my spirit received its peace, for You were victorious.

Glory to those in the highest to the Father, to the Son and to the Holy Spirit, and peace on earth for the day of the feast of Your birth two thousand years, Jesus, Son! Oh, take care of them; take care of those who keep Us to be on earth for the great fulfillment of the renewal, Lord! You were wholly God, and You were a child at the same time so that, we, the people, may know how to be children and to be part of the kingdom of the heavens, Son and child God.

Your love deserves glory and worship, and that expectation still hurts Us, it still does, my beloved Son.

— Oh, mother, the waiting is sweet, too. With God everything is easier; everything is more soothing, mother.

Oh, Father, may Your will be done on earth as in heaven, Father! Let Us and the whole heaven protect this land and what We have on it, Father, for the victory is coming as a reward for those who have and will have patience forever, My Father.

Oh, sons, peace to you! I am with the Father, I am with My mother Virgin, I am with those from heaven here with you. Peace to you, sons! Let it be on earth as in heaven! This has been our waiting, always, always.

Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

25-12-2020/07-01-2021.

The Feast of the Saint Apostle, the First Martyr and Archdeacon, Stephen

The spirit and the song of the angels is still in the air, the spirit of My Birth on earth, oh, because the comfort was great for those in heaven on that day, when I, the Son of the Father God, was born as a man to grow and to reveal Myself Who I was, and I did reveal Myself. I was the love that came after the man, lost from God. I was the mercy that was seeking to wipe out the sins for which man has separated himself from God. I was the Savior, I was the Messenger of the Father, and this is how I appeared, and I humbly came to reveal Myself.

Step by step, many have been wondering, how was it possible for Me to choose to be born in the fold of the sheep, in a manger of straw, among the little sheep and lambs, in a shepherd's hut, as the carols for My birth sing?

Oh, sons who receive Me and write into the book My coming and My word on earth, I have come among the little sheep to be a Shepherd, and I have come to graze and tend My flock. That is why I have come into the sheep's fold and among the shepherds of sheep. I have not come to be some sort of a Caesar, a king or to have some sort of a rank on earth. No, sons, I am nothing but the Shepherd from above, the gentle One, the humble One, and now, **I am descending on earth with My voice of Shepherd to fulfill the Scriptures that prophesy that there will be only one Shepherd, and that One will shepherd the flock, and in this way it will be a flock, only one flock,** and this prophecy cannot be fulfilled otherwise. If there is only one shepherd, then is it possible to say that there are more flocks, and then more shepherds? Would it be possible to be other kinds of shepherds when it comes to be only one flock?

Oh, peace to you, sons! Those, who call themselves shepherds of flocks, do not know almost anything about you, and that is why they say in their mind, and they say this because of their ignorance, that you are something else than the flock I shepherd, I, Myself, sons, as it is written in

the Scriptures and in the prophets about Me that I would come and be the Shepherd of My sheep, that I would gather them from everywhere with My little whistle, and that **I would gather them with My word and I would be their Shepherd.**

Oh, but whose are the sheep that I am not shepherding now as I am shepherding you? Sons, sons, they belong to some other kind shepherds, they belong to those who do not shepherd them, but only take their wool and gift, the gift with which the sheep pay to God, the One Who feeds them from the riches of His mercy for the creatures. **And My sheep, oh, sons, are those who hear My voice and follow Me, because My voice is sweet and My sheep know Me by My voice** and do not follow another shepherd.

And behold, let the shepherds of the flock understand from Me why their sheep do not follow Me, why you are My sheep and why I give you food and not they. Oh, how many things they would understand if their mind helped them, if they also loved God, and not only the sheep's wool and milk, as the sheep are submitted for they fear them because the shepherds are ruthless with them!

It is written in the Scriptures why My sheep wander away through all the mountains and why they suffer in every way possible without any healing. It is written again through the prophets why I, Myself, come to them, to the sheep in order to graze them. Oh, how should I not come? Do I not have to come and seek after them, to take care of them, to heal them, to bind their wounds and to take much care of the healthiest ones, of the fatter ones, who are not supposed to be only skinned and this just to make the shepherds rich?

Well, you, shepherds, not only that you do not care of My sheep, but you also get upset with them, you get angry with them, with those who listen to My voice of shepherd, you get angry with them? Oh, how comes that you call exactly these sheep wandered away? However, how are yours? Are they really not wandered away?

Oh, sons, who call yourselves shepherds of sheep, your sheep are wandering away; they are from among those that wander away, since they no longer hear and they no longer listen to My voice when I come from heaven to shepherd them.

Two thousand years ago, I descended from haven; I descended as a Child, as a little Baby, to grow little by little, and not to forget My origin of Shepherd. I came from heaven among the shepherds, in the fold of the sheep so that it may be understood over time that I did not come for some kind of rank on earth; I did not come to be a king, a Caesar or Pharaoh, oh, it was not for this that I came, but I rather came to be the Shepherd of My sheep, that is why I came, and when I was about to do My work for which I had come from the Father, to graze the flock of My Father, the kings were afraid and got Me out of the flock as a stranger. **Oh, but they knew Who I was, they knew from the Scriptures and they knew it well, just as the priests of today know who I am, the One Who is coming to graze My sheep, for the shepherds of today know Me by the word,** but, as those at that time, they have thrones under them, they have ranks and they have high ranks, oh, and that is why they cannot serve God, for God is not like them; He is gentle and humble instead, and He is with the poor and little, and the Lord cannot be in palaces or in armchairs of rest, oh, no, for the Lord is only a Shepherd, and He has His work only on the grass, only among the sheep to protect them from the wolves, from those who are dressed on the outside in robes of shepherds, of kings, of Caesars, of the rulers of the earth.

Oh, who is to take care on earth of My sheep? I have mercy, I have great mercy of them and I have come from the Father after them; I have come to be their Shepherd, to take care of them, for the shepherds of the sheep live in clover, they live like princes on soft thrones, they are big,

they are ruthless, they put fear in the little sheep, they take their milk and wool and that is all; they keep on asking to be given to them, they ask to make palaces and thrones and they are on the bum of the little sheep who work hard for them, oh, and they also wonder, they wonder from their thrones at the sheep, torn and scattered through the thorns, going to and fro to look for a shepherd for them, but they do not find anything but only hypocrisy and haughtiness; they do not find any mercy and they do not know that they will not find mercy anywhere no matter where they may hope to find something.

Oh, I am coming with My mercy, I am coming for it is time for Me to come and have mercy on them; to gather My sheep and to speak over them and they to know Me after My voice and to be healed by My mercy of their shepherd, oh, and I will take care more and more and I will be in their midst and they will hear My voice on earth, and when they are caught among the thorns and thistle they will come to Me to cleanse them, to bandage their wounds, to take them in My arms, to take them in My back and **to lead them to My sweet spring and full of life for the sheep.**

Sons, sons, they have locked the little churches (*Because of the fear of corona-virus, r.n.*) and My sheep are crying. Oh, how shall I not come to them? How shall I stay with those in heaven when the sheep are crying and seek after the shepherds to take care of them?

Sons, sons, the shepherds, who have their own flocks, the priests have not received My word upon you and upon them, for I have also spoken to them a lot, and I have told you to send them, too, so that they may know that I am also speaking to them.

Behold, how it will be with them, with the shepherds of the flocks: they will leave their places of rest and dominion, and this because they have hurt you, they have hurt Me and you, and I have been the Shepherd, and I have wanted to give them the forgiveness and the way, and this only that they may not remain written in history and in heaven as opposers like those two thousand years ago; however, the spirit of pride does not let those with ranks, it does not let them humble themselves as I did on earth, and behold, only God humbles Himself, and the man cannot do like God.

However, you sons, you are like mere child and you have humbled before the One Who humbles Himself because your mind has helped you, because you knew My voice and because I know My sheep and I come to them and they know Me and receive Me, and I shepherd them and take care of them in My heavenly mercy, sons.

We are still in the spirit of the feast of My Birth, and the apostle of the Holy Spirit, the young and little Stephen, has his feast on this day, the one full of the confession zeal for Christ over those who are stiff-necked and who are ruling today over My sheep, because the sheep are not theirs, but do they know this anymore?

Those on the thrones were rebuked and the unfaithful ones were also rebuked by the spirit of confession descending in the young and little Stephen but filled with the Spirit, and they got angry and did not humble themselves in any way because they felt that they were very big, and becoming angry, they stoned My confessor. This was what they were good at, and the weak ones could do nothing else; however, Stephen was praised by the angels who had been sent by God to lead and take him before the throne of glory from above, oh, and those, who worked and planned his killing, remained with a harsh judgment, for they alone worked out their hard judgment; nevertheless, Stephen was praised by those in heaven and I embraced Him and put him before My Father as the fruit of the strong faith, as a little bud of the **Christian people, that which was to appear on earth and over the ages, as the people of Christ.**

Oh, little and young child but strong in faith, I came into your way, I came into your way to the heaven of My saints and you confessed the Father, Who had Me on His right side. Your longing and desire to confess Christ was great and My followers called you the first fruit, the first little bud. Now, you are a great servant among the servants in heaven. My Spirit is resting over you among the saints on your day of synod in the midst of the disciples confessing for Me on earth before those who are big and unfaithful, very big in their disbelief. Peace to you in your word of today!

— *You are the spring of the confession of Your saints, Lord. Those, who confess that You are the Christ of the Father, have from You, and all the rulers, all the proud ones, all the haughty ones are thrown down by the courage of the confession of those who proclaim You, the Only One God over all, our True God.*

Great comfort embraces us when we are within Your coming to Your people, who carries Your coming in the word on earth in Your time with them, Lord! We, all the saints who accompany Your coming and the word of Your coming to them, all of us bow with great gentleness before them, of those who carry You from heaven down to earth, and then all over the earth, Lord.

Oh, how greatly, how beautifully You are working with them during this time of Yours with them, how beautiful, Lord! The look of those from above of Yours is only comfort for them, for we see the situation and all of Your work with them and all its glory and Yours.

Great and many tears will flow and there will be pains against those who, with their mind, were not able to know Your voice as a Shepherd, with which You are coming and keep on preparing the way and the day of the great glory, when You will be seen by all, even by those who pierced You then on the cross, on the way of the cross, with words of blasphemy and a lot of contempt against You, Lord God.

Oh, give them time of repentance to all those who are not faithful, but give them the spirit of humility, too, Lord, for without humility, repentance does not come; it does not happen, Lord. Oh, give to those who do not have, give so that they may have from heaven, for the riches come from heaven, not from the earth.

Oh, glory to You, glory to You, Lord! Glory to You, the One, Who has shown us the light! Amen.

— Peace in heaven and on earth, and peace over you as well, over those who are Mine! The sun rises over the earth and it sets, and then it rises again, but **My word does not stop, for it watches over the earth, it gives light so that it may be light, to be all the time light**, (*Isaiah: 60/19,20; Apoc: 21/23-25; Apoc: 22/5*)[214] that the dark may be dispelled everywhere, and that

---

[214] ***«You shall no more have the sun for a light by day, nor shall the rising of the moon lighten your night; but the Lord shall be your everlasting light and God your glory.***

For the sun shall no more set, nor shall the moon be eclipsed; for the Lord shall be your everlasting light and the days of your mourning shall be completed». (Isaiah: 60/19,20)

«The citadel has no need for the sun or the moon to shine, for the very glory of God illuminated it, and its lamp is the Lamb.

The nations will walk in its light; the kings of the earth bring their *[Some manuscripts (MT) reads "of the nations"]* ***glory and honor into it.***

Its gates will not be shut by day (for there will be no night there),

and the nations will come, bringing their splendor and tribute *[Or "glory and honor"].*

Nothing profane will enter into the citadel, or anyone who causes an abomination or a lie, but only those who are written in the Lamb's book of life». (Apoc: 21/23-27)

those who live on earth may clearly see the way and My word on the way to the earth, and all will have knowledge of God and all will come closer to take this food, and they will invite each other, saying: **Come to the Lord, come to God's word, come to learn from the Lord, come to find the way and to walk on it!** (*Isaiah: 2/3; Micah: 4/1,2*)[215]

Oh, sons, this is written to be fulfilled, and it will be proclaimed all over the earth, and all over, the word of My mouth will be found and it will sound from one margin to the other and to all the margins, and then My glory will come, as it is written, and there will no longer be disbelief; oh, there will no longer be any.

Sons, sons, be My little lambs, be gentle and humble in your heart, for I am Your gentle Shepherd; I am the gentle Shepherd, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

27-12-2020/09-01-2021.

The Feast of the Lord's Circumcision and the Feast of the Saint Hierarch Basil the Great

On a day of holy feast in heaven and on earth, I am coming down among you as a shepherd among the sheep, and we are setting the table of word and sharing with it over the earth and to all the margins, as it is written for My proclamation to go everywhere, (*Apoc: 14/6*)[216] sons, and you be My help and let us rejoice the Father, let us rejoice as well, because we are working, for behold, the feast of the Epiphany is coming closer and we have to share and give holy water on the day of Epiphany, and let all the messengers come, take and give to the others in the cities and **let all have protecting water** on their way far from the spirit foreign from God. And behold, we are getting ready, sons, to perform the sanctification of the water and to send it in the cities, for it is now the time made by man, and you have the Lord, Who takes care of you, dear sons.

Peace to you, and may you have a day of holy feast; peace, sons! May the preparation of the feast of Epiphany be blessed! Then one of the messengers from each corner of the country, wherever there may be those who love My word and My place with you, will come to take and bring to those who wait for the water, and I will send them food of word, too, for I am the Shepherd, sons.

Now, I am bringing to memory My obedience even from the time of the days of My infancy, for My parents took Me and brought Me to be circumcised, according to the law of the Jews, and to receive My name given by the angels, the name of Jesus, as it is written in the law of the Lord, ***«Every male that is the first born of his mother shall be called holy to the Lord».*** (*Luke: 2/23*) Then the old Simeon took Me into his arms and blessed God, and he said that I would be the

---

«There will be no night, and they need no lamp light, for the Lord God will illuminate them, and they will reign unto ages of ages». (Apoc: 22/5)

[215] «***And many nations shall go and say, Come, Let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; He will tell us His way and we will walk in it: for out of Zion shall go forth the law and the word of the Lord out of Jerusalem»*** (Isaiah: 2/3)

«And at the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be manifest, established on the tops of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and the peoples shall hasten to it.

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; and they shall show us His way and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth a law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem». (Micah: 4/1,2)

[216] «***Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven*** *[Or "midair"]****, having an eternal Good News to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people»***. (Apoc: 14/6)

light for the revelation to the Gentiles, but also that I was ordained to the falling and the rising of many in Israel, and for a sign which is spoken against. (*See Luke: 2/34*)

I was the Son of the heavenly Father, but I was also the Son of Man, and I was meant to fulfill, as a man, the ordinance for the man, and My obedience and of those who grew Me was fully accomplished.

And I have, sons, with Me, in the feast of today, the great Basil, a great hierarch in spirit, and in his works on earth, oh, and there is no longer any servant at the altar of the faith like him, for this one watched continuously and without any fear of enemies over the work of Christ's church and the only one truth within it, **and this saint remained with a great name over those after him, but he also remained as an example to follow for those who, with great effort, have been keeping undamaged the teaching of the church**, as for two thousand years, there has been a time of fierce fight for the observance in holiness of the mystery of My church and I have been taking great care through the holy ones on earth of this holy mystery through the work of My church from generation to generation to this day, for satan's war has always been fierce, and it has been relentless as it is today.

And we have today, to our memory, the Christian tradition, the holy traditions and with great mystery for them, dear sons, for on a day like this, the first day of the first month in a year, after My birth on earth, the Christian ancestors of this nation of today were walking from house to house with blessings and wishes, and **they were celebrating the union of the ploughmen, the labor for bread and for the preparation of the bread.** Oh, and how does this come? Behold, the groups of children, the groups of young people and old people as well, have used to gather together, they would take with them a little plough toy and, as a farmer goes to plough the field, they would walk from house to house and give the good news, and in this way, they would cast out the evil spirits, and the house that did not receive those who came with the good wishes were not so much protected from the evils over the year.

People were going **in the middle of the night when the heavens were opening** and they were loudly uttering blessings, they were asking the people: Are you receiving us with the little plough? Then, on the second day, early in the morning, the people were gathering again in groups and going from house to house with the sowing of the wheat grains and the houses were filled with sowing grains, carried in small bags on the way.

Oh, it was beautiful, this Christian tradition was holy, and it reminded of the birth of a nation, of the choosing of a clean field to plough and to sow, as the words of the little plough poem are, full of moral, because the preaching for God is like the little plough that works the field to be seeded, oh, and the Christians were going with a little whistle, with drums, with little bells, with sheep bells, with instruments that sounded like the oxen's bellowing, and everything was

wonderful, and these holy traditions have remained to this day, and **the prayers**[217] **of the saint Basil were pronounced in churches, and these were rebuking the evil spirit and were protecting the Christians from the devilish plots, oh, and the people were with God on earth, and God was with the people more and more, and He was sowing His word upon them,** and the people were better, holier, more obedient, having more longing for heaven.

After the feasts and good wishes were over, the Christians started again their work for bread and this land used to be the land of bread, the country of God's mystery, and **behold, now, in the end of the time, it is the country of bread here, for My word is in it as food, for I am the Bread that comes down from heaven as the food of My church, as it is written.**

I was in the midst of a people from various citadels and I told them the parable of the farmer who went out to sow. As he sowed, some seeds fell by the roadside, and the birds trampled and devoured them. Others fell on rocky ground and they sprang up but withered away because there was no moisture, and still others fell among thorns but the thorns chocked them; and others fell on good soil, and yielded fruit: some one hundred times as much, some sixty, and some thirty. (*See Matt: 13/3-8*) **Oh, this seed is the word of God,** but the devil lies in wait near those who hear and takes the word from them lest they believe and be saved. The seed on the rocky ground has no root in itself but it endures for a while and those, who immediately receive it with joy, then stumble because of temptations. The seed sown among the thorns does not catch any root because of the cares, riches and pleasures of life and it becomes unfruitful. **However, the seed sown on the good ground, this is that which was sown in the man with a pure heart and it brings forth with patience, and to the one for *«whoever has, to him will more be given, and he who does not have, from him will be taken away even that which he has»,*** (*Mark: 4/25*), **as it is written about the parable of the sower.**

[217] In the Orthodox churches, special prayers were pronounced by the priests for the forgiveness of the sins in special circumstances, Translator's note, (TN);

And behold a great mystery, because the today's soil of the Romanian people has been chosen to be sown and it has brought forth fruit, and **it is written in the history of this nation the good wishes of the little plough poem, which describes by the words that God's seed was sown on good ground.**

And in the time of the building of My church, a king came from afar, descending from the seed of this nation, oh, and he was ordained by God to come and choose this land for Me, the Lord, to come with the sowing and with the farmers and to sow the seed so that the good wheat may be yielded, that this nation may be a Christian people. It is said in the story of the little plough uttered in the houses that this king took his horse and stood up in his stirrups and looked upon the earth to choose a clean field to plough and to sow it, oh, and that place was on this land, of the ancestors of that time, and God sowed His seed by those who had come with the king, and these left the news of the kingdom of the heavens and of its king, Jesus Christ, oh, **and this country was born at that time; it was born once with My coming on earth, and My Father called it My country, and it has been a Christian country for two thousand years,** and My seed has not dried within it because the field was a good ground to sow, oh, and the ancestors were saying the story of the little plough of this nation, and these mysteries have not been told in vain because everything was and is within God's care and they were pronounced over this land and they have kept on being pronounced up to this day.

I have been speaking to the nations of the earth recently and I have told them this: **Do not wonder why here, for I am going to speak about this great mystery and you will be comforted, because it is a time of great light, for the light is coming.**

The farmer went out to sow his seed, and it fell here, on a good ground, and now, we are spinning the holy memories, which the antichrist enemy keeps on trying to wipe them out and to be forgotten, but no, I do not allow him to have access at My mysteries, for when he has been working thorough his people to stop, in the church of the Romanian people, the pronouncing of the prayers[218] rebuking the devil so that it may depart from this land, from the houses of the Romanian Christians, satan's work, who is the enemy of God and of God's saints', now the saints from heaven are pronouncing the rebuking against the devil, and the holy hierarch with a great group are working and casting out satan from everywhere on this holy land, and **in the midst of the people of My word it is being pronounced, once with the saint Basil, the departure of the devil from the Romanian land and from all the Christian people all over the earth, and behold:**

[218] Ibidem 3;

May the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit rebuke you, together with all God's saints and with all the people of the word! Step aside as far as possible from those who are baptized in a Christian way! And this country, you must know with all your devilish servants, that it belongs to the Lord, Jesus Christ, born in the manger of the sheep two thousand years ago, once with the birth of this people, Christianized two thousand years ago according to the tradition left over and upon the first Christians, for the Christian people has been God's people on earth, and other nations, on which My seed was sown, have not kept it as they did not have good ground, propitious to the end, but here the seed has been sown and it has yielded a thousand as much, and **this land is the country of bread, and it is even today and it has received bread from heaven, that is I, the word on this land.**

The bishop Basil is calling out to the servants of the church, and he is calling out to them to stand up to do the holy work, as they wanted to be God's servants, and he is telling them this:

— *You, servants at the altars, lay your hands on the ploughshare, plough and sow so that the wheat may spring up and grow richly into ears! Oh, do not be afraid of the rulers of the world, but be afraid of God instead, and receive wisdom from above, not from the earth, for the fear of God is the beginning of the holy wisdom! Be afraid of God and have wisdom from above, for the knowledge, received from the people and spread everywhere to the perishing of many, is not wisdom at all, but it is only the questioning of God's creation, oh, and man should not test God, for the devil brings only hallucinations to men, not the holy truth, oh, as it was not the earth that it was built for the sun, but the sun was made for the earth on the fourth day from the creation of the heaven and of the earth, and what it is beyond this is only the questioning of the mysteries of God's creation and it is sin.*

And, as for you, lay your hands on the ploughshare and look up into the sky, and this is how you are to work to protect the Lord's flock, because I lived and fought only for the protection of the church and I cut the lie and heresies because I was suffering for the flock and I was protecting it from the understanding wolves, who understood only as they wanted. And as for you, be the force and salt of the earth and remove the evil work, which is coming near to the church and near to its holy mysteries, and the Lord, our God, will reward you when He comes.

— Oh, servant, worthy to serve at the altar, your zeal for truth was great, your zeal for the church as it was ordained at the beginning through the apostles and through its saints! No one is supposed to change God's work; no human is supposed to do this, rather it has to be followed with great care.

You, servants of today over the church of the Romanian people, oh, you went wrong to the Romanian people when you did not want to listen to Me and not take part at the mixtures of the flocks, (*At the Ecumenical Synod, from 16 June to 27 June in the Crete island, r.n.*), and therefore, you have shaken the people, faithful and knowing the mystery and the course of the church.

Behold, the human knowledge tries to change God's mystery, but this cannot be done, and one hundred years ago, they went wrong because the place and the time of the feasts of the saints were changed. Therefore, watch, and do no longer allow the damage to strike those that have been established by the saints. The sun was made by God for the earth and it has its law; it rises and it sets, and it rises and it sets again, and bishop Basil has got a clear teaching for those after him lest these may wander away by the human and wandering knowledge, and behold how much ignorance is in those who test the mystery of creation, brought under God's control and not under the control of the questioning men!

Lay your hands on the ploughshare, plough and sow like those in the beginning, lest you may want to shake the foundation set in the beginning and by so doing to fall from it, and your obedience to the fathers will prove that you have love of God and love of people, but not otherwise.

Oh, people, do not tempt God! Let the tower of Babel be thrown down and crushed, but do not take after those who want to rebuilt it, and after those who write their condemnation.

It is the time for all to come to their senses, all of them, for the light is coming and it will be light, and no one will have any place to hide, for it brings everything into view and it casts out the darkness with its power.

Now, there is another time. It has been written by this time about God's word, and for two thousand years it has been kept on writing, and now, I, Myself, am speaking and it is being written, for on earth no one is allowed to say that I am this word, that I am speaking, that I, Myself, am coming and working, oh, and everyone are counseled to speak to the right and to the left against the truth from this word.

The man has to believe in resurrection, oh, and he has much to work to do at this with Me, with the One Who was resurrected from the dead. Those who were resurrected before Me had someone who had worked within Me for their resurrection. However, it was not like that with Me. I, Myself, rose from the grave in which I was put with a seal on it **to give the man the faith in his resurrection, and when the resurrection of all people will come to take place, the man to have part of his resurrection[219], to be resurrected by the faith that he has had on earth, waiting with hope, as it is written.**

Oh, and let My word be heard to all the margins and let all believe in it! Amen.

Finally, again and again, I am giving blessing for the preparation of the feast of Epiphany and I want to ask those who are going to take holy water, and I am asking them to take it in their vessels, which should be clean to keep holy water in them, (*Glass or ceramic vessels, r.n.*) oh, at least holy water if they do not want more than this. Let every Christian get a vessel pleased to God and have it prepared to be poured out holy water in it, **and if possible, let him remove as much as possible, the vessels that are unclean by the dough of which they are made**. (*Plastic vessels and bottles, made of crude oil or gas, taken underground, r.n.*) Oh, for I suffer when I see so much uncleanness over those that are made by man and which come in man, and satan rejoices when I suffer from his wicked work.

I, the Lord, am also bringing good wishes at the beginning of the year, **for the years are numbered after My birth on earth, and now is the first day of the first month after My birth, and My time on earth has been since that time, the numbers of the years counted after Christ.**

Now I am bringing holy greetings and I am saying: May you, people of My word, have peace and health, forgiveness and love, faith and holy power!

Sweet and holy peace! May you be the country of bread, Romanian people, and may your fallow land have the Lord on it with His kingdom!

Oh, peace to you! Let My peace remain forever over this land and over the people on it, and may this people remain forever Christian people!

I am finishing My today's word and I am signing it with My name:

Jesus Christ.

Amen, amen, amen.

---

[219] *See the selection topic: „Resurrection of the dead", r.n.*

01-01/14-01-2021.

The Feast of the Lord's Baptism

The heaven is My throne and the earth is My footstool. This is God's house - the heaven and the earth, and peace to you, heaven and earth, peace to you from the One, Who made you by the word, and you are! Oh, peace to you on a day of the feast of Epiphany, as **the Holy Spirit is going with the baptism of the word, with the river of word,** and may all and everything be renewed by the breath of the Holy Spirit and let all things bring service and glory to God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit! Amen.

Peace to you, peoples and nations from all over the earth, because God is speaking in a spirit of Epiphany, and the spirit of faith is descending over the earth so that all people may have faith, and in this way they are to meet the One Who is coming, for the Lord is coming, and all those who are pure in heart will have great joy, for they know Me and will know Me in this word, and they will know Me by the purity of their hearts, and those who are thick in their feeling will not be able to know Me, for they have nothing to know Me with, they have nothing but from the earth of the men's sons!

Oh, behold why I told the man in paradise to listen to God and not to take from the tree of the knowledge! Knowledge puffs up the man and thus man dies because of haughtiness, and I have not made the man to die but to be eternal.

Man has received knowledge and then he has been good at dying. Behold what knowledge does! It makes the one who tempts God lose his life, and I have come after man to repair his eternity, which he keeps on putting it to death knowingly! Only God is supposed to give to man knowledge to know, and the man should become small, for the Lord reveals to him according to His will those that are revealed to man. **Nothing without God,** this is how man is supposed to believe and work. **I do not want the man to be foolish,** but I also do not want him to become haughty by knowledge and die afterwards, for I did not want and I do not want this over man.

The man has become proud, and he became proud after he had taken from the tree, and behold, the man has been like this for seven thousand years; he has been proud, and he has kept God small and smaller and smaller, the One Who made the man. Man cannot be God because he is haughty, he is not humble like God and he has not listened to his Creator.

I have become the Son of Man two thousand years ago. How would it have been like if I had not obeyed the Father after He had sent Me to become flesh, to have a body like a man, and to be the Son of Man? If, I, the Son had passed over My Father as the man built by God passed over God, oh, what would have happened, really?

Crowds were streaming to the Jordan at the baptism with water for faith, and John the Baptist, was telling them all that the One, Who was going to baptize with the Holy Spirit, was coming after him, and He would cleanse His threshing floor before Him to walk. **This is what I am doing now, on a day of Epiphany, for I am shepherding with the word of the Holy Spirit and I am showing the way to repentance to every man so that man may know God in this baptizing word.**

Oh, blessed are you, those who have a clean heart **to step to repentance by the exhortation of the Holy Spirit, Who is baptizing the earth far and wide today!** Man has many defects and he has always made mistakes on earth, and if he does not have the right correction, then he is not able to know God, he cannot do this if he remains with the sin, which takes the man's fear of

God away from him. **God's church is the house in which man is built for the kingdom of God on earth and then in heaven.** Without anyone to watch over you always, or at least from time to time, then no one can belong to Christ if he does not become an obedient disciple, as I was.

Oh, how can I make you get accustomed to the holy life of the son of God? Oh, man, grow small under the hand of the smallest one, for under a stronger hand it is more natural for you to do the Christian bowing, the humility of the heart before God, before people and before all God's creation.

In a spirit of Epiphany, I am calling out the man to repentance as John the Baptist was calling, and I am telling the man that he is under sin and I am telling him to know his weakness and to humble himself so that I may save him, for after man came to know, he turned his back to God and hid, and since then he has kept on hiding from God, and man has been hiding from man, as a sign that he knows that is guilty by knowledge, guilty before God, the One Who he has not listened to, for man has wanted to be over God, above the clouds, where he says that came up and set his throne, and from where he has been looking down over the earth and over the heaven and he sees, and he has been looking with great pride, and his pride keeps him in his fallen state, not exalted; however, man is afraid of God and he is hiding from God as he did in the beginning.

I came and I come down from heaven because of My mercy on man, to have mercy on him, to protect him from the big trouble which he alone has built, for he has built without God and, therefore, he is a thief, and he is afraid like a thief and he would not like God to be, but only man to be. However, man does not know to do good for himself and for man, oh, and **man will humble himself before God and will see his fall, and now, in the end, he will ask for his forgiveness,** and every man sees in the end the evil that he has done, the mind which has separated him from God, **for the fear of God comes when man cannot do it anymore.**

When man does no longer have his work with God, the evil spirit brings to him self-desire, and you crave after yourself, man, and the evil spirit takes from your things for him, oh, and it is bad for you when you lose what is yours and what is on your side, if you do not think with your mind that God can let you suffer when you make Him suffer, when you grow cold to Him little by little, as this is what you think you have to do with Him and with His people, with whom He carries His cross, and behold, you need God in your mind, for you are weak when you do not like to be with God and to be on His side so that He may be your power and you to be His dwelling place, to be His rest.

Oh, how much pain is on Me and on those in heaven! Time after time, the thirst for knowledge has increased and the man's search for God has come to an end. Man needs sunglasses to look up in the sun, and God's love has grown cold in men. Oh, and man also needs glasses to look up to God, for the man's sight towards God has grown very weak and he no longer sees God anywhere; he sees only people everywhere and that his all.

Oh, man, you shall not say, you shall not say that the earth goes round if I did not say so! Oh, I did not created it to go round, rather I set it on its foundation and I brought into its service those that had been created to serve it visibly, but the invisible things are also among those that serve the earth, for there are the elements that are not seen but only their work is seen, and all things work through the angels.

Oh, what shall I do to make you come back and be sorry that you lost God, man? How shall I deal with you to make you come with your love to My love for you? **Oh, give Me your heart; give Me your hand so that I may lift you up! I want to be in your heart,** because you need

comfort, man lost from God. **I am with My mercy after you, for your fall is great** and you do not have eyes to see it and to believe that you are far from your own good, from your peace.

Oh, it is a day of Epiphany, man separated from Me. Come to meet Me and you will find the life, the light and the way! Do not forget that for your sin I had taken the cross of My crucifixion on My shoulders and after that I rose from the dead to give you comfort and salvation from the reward of sin. Oh, do not forget about God, man! Let Me heal your pride so that you may be able to see your Creator, the One Who loved you on the cross, man!

Now, peace to you, sons of the citadel of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people! With you I am writing on earth the word of My coming to graze with it those without a shepherd, and I have spoken on this day to those who have separated themselves from God by the spirit of the pride, and I am only pain because of My mercy for them.

Oh, sons, My word on this holy day is in a spirit of Epiphany. Now have in your speech the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and with this name speak over the water for the sanctification of the holy order for its transformation. Let there be power of victory and grace upon it, and you should let its drops fall on the way so that you may be victorious, **for We are putting the Holy Spirit on it, sons, the Comforter from the Father.** Then share it with and over the people of My word so that the power of the holy water may be enough and help them, **for the heaven is working on earth more than anytime during this time of Mine with you, a heavenly time on earth,** sons, oh, because I want the tower of Babel to fall down and the angels from heaven to call out and say: ***«It has fallen down!»*** (*Isaiah: 21/9; Apoc: 21/8; Apoc: 18/2*)[220] And the nations on the earth no longer to be deceived so that I may graze them and give them the living water, then faith and forgiveness, and to put in them the love for God, for the darkness has withdrawn because I go forward and I keep on going, and those without a way will come back to God and they will see the way and say: "Let us walk on it!"

Oh, Romanian people, **it is a feast of Epiphany in heaven and on earth with God's faithful ones**, but you do no longer know how to read the book of your history, as it was not at this time the feast of Epiphany at the Romanians, but it was at its right place and time in the calendar, and today you are engaged in your own things and **you are not giving honor to the feast of the Lord, your God**. I will send My messenger to sprinkle you with the water that is being sanctified here today, and may it bring mysteriously the protection over the country, as I have great care of My today's country, for I have been dwelling in it with the word of My coming in order to renew with it everything and all things, and let all and everything listen to My word, as it is written.

I would dress you in holiness, My today's country, oh, because I miss to see you beautiful! I would give you faith in the word of My mouth, in My river of word overflowing above you over the earth, but you have proud guards who are lying in wait so that they may not let you stand up and take from God for you. However, I am a merciful Shepherd and I am going to comfort you mysteriously until the appearance of the great day of My glory, oh, and My patience becomes harder and harder, because My mercy is great!

---

[220] ***«… and, behold, he comes riding in a chariot and pair: He answered and said: Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all her images and her idols have been crushed to the ground».*** (Isaiah: 21/9)

«A second angel followed and said, "Babylon the great has fallen, which has made all the nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her sexual immorality."» (Apoc: 21/8)

«He cried with a mighty voice, saying, "Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great! She has become a dwelling-place of demons, a haunt for every unclean spirit, and a shelter** [Or "cage"] **for every unclean and detestable bird!» (Apoc: 18/2)

I have been calling out to the priests on the altars to take care of you, to strengthen you on the way, to confess the truth for the faith, but they have turned their back to God, as the rulers on the high seats, My country. Oh, how much sweetness and comfort on Me if I saw that you would call Me to come to your help! All things are fulfilled when man wants, when he asks the Lord to come and work.

I miss very much for the man to have fellowship with Me and no longer to have time for sin, for this enemy devil of man. **Oh, My country, the time is coming when I will dress you in all the beauty from above, and within you, I long for your day of glory, for the day of your baptism with the Holy Spirit, the Comforter.** Oh, humble yourself, Romanian people, to My love!

You, people of My word, give Me help to My patience and help to My victory! Call Me to work faith in the Romanian country, My country and yours, as well! **In a spirit of Epiphany, let it be spoken from your midst the blessing and the power over the water that will work holiness, cleansing and protection wherever it may be sprinkled, and let the devils complain by mourning before the power of the water that brings victory with God and with His faithful ones against satan!**

I am getting ready to come down into the book with John the Baptist, and to speak in a spirit of Epiphany, to comfort and to get comforted, as well. We are up in the sky with the glory of the feast. The working angels keep on moving, for the Holy Spirit is working over the water, set before to be blessed now.

It is being blessed and sanctified this water brought before for sanctification, with the power, with the work and with the coming of the Holy Spirit, in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit! And I am here, together with you, speaking over the water, and the heaven and the earth are embracing each other for the sanctifying work, and I am with the people of My word before the Father, working and sharing over the earth.

I am speaking to you with gentleness, people of My word from all the corners of the country. Do not be sad that you are not here, at the spring, in your body, for **I, the Lord, am working at the same time with My opponent and I am putting the man far away from sin and far from the desire of lawlessness,** (*By coronavirus restrictions, r.n.*) **and I have great joy whenever it is possible and any time, because in this way, it keeps on cutting from the great sin on earth.**

Rejoice, sons! I am in everything that comes out over the earth and I am doing My work against My enemy, satan, and I am firmly telling this to him! "Remove your hand from the country of My return from the Father, take your hand off, satan, take away your hidden plan, with which you are giving yourself away without you knowing what you are doing, and step aside! The cross of My crucifixion and resurrection overcame and judged you then. **Now, the word of My coming for the new birth of the world is telling you that you are and will be defeated by the power of My word, and here I am**, coming with the saints, speaking and making My way in order to come; and you step aside, for this is written!" Amen.

And as for you, those who are making a way for Me to come with My speech over the earth, I am giving you from heaven, I have always given you from heaven; I give Myself to you every day so that you may be My people, sons.

And let the adversary satan hear this, and let all its servants hear too, that you are Mine and that I am the Lord, your God; I am your Shepherd, the Shepherd of My sheep, of those who hear My voice of Shepherd, oh, sons.

Amen, amen, amen.

06-01/19-01-2021.

The Synod of Saint John, the Baptist

The word of God is being written on earth and in heaven, and no word of God set on earth and in heaven is powerless, according to the word of the angel who told this when he came and brought on earth the great news of the birth of John the Baptist, and then the news of My birth from a Virgin mother, two thousand years ago.

It is being worked on this day in a spirit of Epiphany, and I am coming down in the book of My word with John, the Baptist, and We are revealing heavenly mysteries, for because of the lack of the wisdom from above over people, many are led astray, because people have got used to take for them only from the earth, and the book of the Holy Spirit, the book of the heavenly wisdom, the Holy Scripture, people do no longer have it opened on their table to know from it everything man has to know in each time and what he has to do with the steps of his life, with his mind, which he keeps on completely spoiling with all the things written from the earth; things spread from the people and then also gathered from the people, for it is written in the Scriptures that every man is a liar, because man cannot be otherwise if he lives separated from God and from the wisdom set by God on earth over the people.

Every man is a liar, because he does not take from God for him and for man, but he rather takes from man, from the lying one, oh, and it has never been on earth otherwise among those who have not chosen to be with God, as the Christians have chosen God for them, and they are nourished likewise; they take and eat from God.

On the second day of the feast of Epiphany, I am leaving on earth a written word of advice for man to take from God, if he wants to know, and to have somewhere to know from, what to do in the midst of the time on earth now, for even **now it is a time of ignorance, and this because of the spirit of lie,** which wakes up in people early in the morning, and day by day it is shared to the sides and the people take for themselves, poor of them, and behold a time of ignorance, for the book of the heavenly knowledge, and which has written in it all the times under the heaven and the knowledge for each time, oh, this book is completely put to sleep, and man does not take it from its covers to know what time is outside and inside, to know whether it is cold or warm, to know how he is supposed to put on him according to the weather, and to know how to live and walk. And behold, I am coming; **the Lord is coming down on earth as word. He is coming with the saints, as it is written** (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*) **in the Scriptures about the time of My coming** after two thousand years from My great victory against the ruler of this age, satan, the old serpent, and which even now, as in all the times, keeps on whispering to man no to listen to God, but to stay above and to know all things so that he may be victorious against the Lord, the One Who has built the man.

Oh, behold, man, you have always taken from man to know, and man, oh, every man is a liar, because man wants to be greater in such a way that he may no longer need God, the Only and great One.

I have mercy on you, man, disobedient to God and ignorant concerning satan's deception that whispers to you as he did to Adam in paradise and by so doing he drew out of it the man built by God as rest for the Lord between heaven and earth. Man, however, behold where he has exalted himself, as he has ascended above the clouds with his haughtiness, with his throne, and from there he looks over the earth and over the people to put fear in all so that they may listen to him and in

this way to be able to draw all on the side of his hell, and you, man, who are on earth today, oh, you are in danger, but I am coming to teach you to call out to Me to come, help and rescue you from the roller, for satan wants all, all of the people, and he turns on all sides to be able to overcome God and man, as he forgets, or at least he seeks to forget how shamefully he was defeated and judged by the God of resurrection two thousand years ago, and since then he has kept on losing, **as without knowing what he was doing, he filled My heaven with confessing sons against him and he lost everything he thought that he had earned for himself.** However, he is very much against Jesus Christ, that is, against Me, he has got the pride of overcoming Me, as he knows well **the Scriptures which say that Christ overcomes the beast, that is satan, and that the chalice prepared for the destruction of the beast's seat is ready to be reclined and to make a great noise,** and to destroy the whole fabric set up by all the servants opposing God, who are afraid of the light because of the darkness in which they all are taught to stay well hidden, for before the light they all fade, they all flee from the light.

Satan is very much afraid of Jesus Christ's name, he is afraid of God's word, he is afraid of the cross and of its power, he is afraid of the incense dedicated to God's glory and he is afraid of Christians too. And now, I am taking from the Scriptures and giving the news for the Christians and I am saying this: ***«Stand firm in faith, resist satan, and he will flee from you and will go away from you»,*** (*See James: 4/7*), this is written[221] in the Scriptures.

Behold, on this day, I am advising the Christians, the Romanians, for the Romanian people has been a Christian people even from its beginning on this ancestral land two thousand years ago. I am grazing all people on a day of Epiphany, all those who know or do not know My river of word during this time in the midst of the Romanian people, and I have here with Me, John the Baptist, the godfather at My baptism, the confessor here for My word and I am saying this:

Read the Scriptures, dear Romanian, for it is the time for you to know well and to stay with your finger on this map, because **satan, the antichrist[222] man, the one who resists the Lord, your God, has an unrelenting longing to tear your little robe of Christian, your little shirt of baptism, and he is walking around you with all kinds of schemes and is lying to you so that you may receive his baptism, his needle in your flesh as a Christian.** (*Allusion to coronavirus vaccines, r.n.*) Oh, your little shirt of baptism was put on your body as a Christian people two thousand years ago, two thousand years of faith, of the confession of your faith in Jesus Christ, the One Who overcame satan.

Oh, Romanian people, only you have been Christian for two thousand years, only you among the nations on earth, only you alone, and you are a great mystery among God's mysteries with the people! Arise and watch, stand up, I am calling out to you, **for satan's servants, the antichrists, Christ's adversaries, are very much against you because of your great name, with your mystery from God, with this land chosen for the Christian people on it, kept as Christian until My coming, the country of My coming as word on earth now, in the end of the time,** for Satan's time will finally end with the cups of the wrath poured out over the work of the darkness of the man who has been opposing God for two thousand years.

Oh, **read the Scripture,** Romanian people, and do not leave your God! Woe to you if during this satanic time you do not know the Scriptures in which it is written about this time, and

---

[221] «***Therefore, submit yourselves to God, but resist the devil, and he will flee from you*»*.* **(**James: 4/7)

[222] *See the selection topic: „The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast", r.n.*

when **the antichrist man believes, more than any time, that he completely removes God,** and that man, willing or not, will need only bread and not God.

I, the Lord, come to you, Romanian Christian all over the earth, and I teach you, I exhort you and gently ask you **no longer to walk from here and there on earth,** for satan is everywhere and he tries to write you down into his register, and you do not know how to be on your guard during this dangerous time. Receive advice from the Scriptures, dear Christian, so that you may know on which side to walk and what to do with yourself, because the Lord wants the Christian as he alone chooses to do, and **satan does no longer want man to buy or sell but only if he sides with him, with his stamp.** (*Apoc: 13/15-18; Apoc: 14/9,10*)[223] **However, I have taught the Christian ahead of time and I have told him not to worry what to eat or what to dress, because I will give him, only for him to like to be with Me and with My table food, for there is much holy food for man on earth, only that he may eat of it and be satisfied with what I give him, and let no man take from the one with the stamp in his hand that wants to put on all people, if he can do this, first on those who are on satan's side and with their lives with him.**

Oh, Christian, satan does not save you from any danger; rather he draws you under his will so that you may no longer know who you are, what your name is and who satan is.

Oh, Christian son, stay on My arms of Shepherd, in My care for you and be firm in your faith and life as Christian in time of trial of your love for God, of your faith in your salvation from Me, oh, and **do not be afraid of anything and of anyone but only of your separation from God during this hard time, for satan with his entire trick and with all his army are going to fall down with a great noise,** and also all his deception by which he thinks that is going to overcome the church and the Christian people on earth.

And here it is My advice:

Stay in humility and in the spirit of repentance, dear Christian! **Oh, be good and do no longer walk on the way with the world, as the chalice full of lawlessness is being poured out,** and I do not want to find you on the way with the world, but I want you to stay on your grounds, in obedience to the Lord, in a holy prayer, Christian son, for **here it is what I am doing: I baptize[224] you in My word when I come and speak to you.** Oh, for such a long time I have been speaking to you to know from Me how to behave during this dangerous time for the world, and even for those who are on God's side in their heart.

I said by this word at the beginning, I said, Christian, if you stay with Me, even on your feet you will not be splattered, just as I said in My time with Virginia, (*Saint Virginia, the*

---

[223] «***It was given to him to give breath to the image of the beast so that it should speak and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be killed.***

He causes all people, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to be given marks on their right hands or on their foreheads.

Hence, no one would be able to buy or sell, unless he has that mark, the name of the beast or the number of his name.

Here is wisdom: let anyone who has understanding calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man. His number is six hundred sixty-six». (Apoc: 13/15-18)

«Another angel, a third one, followed them, saying with a great voice, "Anyone who worships the beast and his image, and receives a mark on the forehead or the hand,

will also drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is prepared unmixed in the cup of his anger. They will be tormented with fire and sulfur in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb». (Apoc: 14/9,10)

[224] *See the selection topic: „About baptism", r.n.*

sixth apocalyptic trumpet, r.n.) and you are not supposed to ask Me about you, for behold, I am asking you about Me and about those that you have learned from Me, and you have to know as a man who has been taught by God.

«Come out of the world, My people!» This is written in the Scriptures for God's child to do. God cannot protect you if you do not come out of the world, for in the world are only those who serve the ruler of this passing age, and I said: ***«Cheer up! I have overcome the world!»*** (*John: 16/33*)

Satan walks, and he stealthily tries to gather those on earth for himself and to put on them his pagan sign, as it is written that he will seek to do, so that he may lose all people afterwards, and not to be the only one to lose, for he knows that he will lose his fight against Christ.

However, you, those who know Jesus Christ in this word coming with the clouds, oh, do not be afraid, **do not fear of anything but only of your separation from God,** sons, only when satan puts his sign on you! Do not be inclined within your will to side with satan and with his robe of benefactor!

I have always told the Romanian people not to let itself be deceived and enchanted by the antichrist's servants, who have their hearts set on this land, on this Christianized land, and **I have also told it not to let itself be injected by satan's sign, for a bad pestilence comes after that, written in the Scriptures that it would come over those with satan's sign in their flesh pushed by a hidden trick by the mind of the man who does satan's will, who makes peace with satan.** Oh, and I have also asked the antichrist man to depart from the Christian people, to leave those who are Mine alone if they have chosen to be Mine, and I have asked him to go to his own and exercise his will there and not over those who have chosen to be Christians, unless they have allowed to be undressed of the Christian garment and of the robe of their baptism.

Oh, Christ's Christians by your faith in Him and by your baptism in the church, oh, sons, seek to be wise now, more than anytime. **Flee from the man of lie!** Hide from before the one with a benefactor face but with a heart of a wolf for Me and for you! Persevere in prayers, in the love for God and for the saints by the power of your faith and of the cross, sons! **Ask from God protection and victory against the devil! Ask by the Christian cross[225] that satan may perish! Ask this by a holy life, and watched by a holy mind, lest it may come to your mind and say like the devil who wants to undress you of your Christian robe.**

Oh, do not give yourselves into the mouth of the wolf! A wolf is a wolf and is not something else. Oh, you do not know those who come near to you in order to tear you now. Those who are not known to you are a trap, sons. Behold those whom you have sent to the helm of the country, behold how they are giving you over on the hand of the foreigners, of those whom you do not know, dear Romanian sons, on the hand of the pagans in their life and faith, sons. **Oh, your rulers do not care, they do not care about you, they really do not care because they have joined the mob that gathers around the beast and give it entire control, as it is written in the Scriptures about the truth of this time,** and you are left uncovered, and there is no man to protect you from wolves and from beasts. However, I am coming to teach you, I am coming to clothe you with power from above and with the spirit of wisdom, for your rulers do not want to know about the danger of the time and they come out and keep on coming out and are telling you to submit to the work with a hidden face, to the antichrist's army and before the lawlessness on earth, for your rulers have no mercy on you.

[225] *See the selection topic: „About the graven image (icon) and the sign of the cross", r.n.*

Oh, do not go alone into the wolf's mouth. It sharpens its voice and softens its voice so that you may not know his hidden plan to destroy your future with God, your eternity with Christ, of Whom satan's servants are afraid.

Satan is the enticing serpent, and man listened to its voice in paradise to take from the tree of the good and evil, the tree of knowledge, oh, and satan and man fell from paradise, and man has in him good and evil, and the devil is the evil, it is the adversary what made man fall from paradise, oh, and you do not have to stir up evil in you, man, but you should choose good, but do you know what good and evil is anymore?

People go to the priests about whom people say that they draw the devils out of those who are possessed by the evil spirit. Oh, I could not do anything to escape Adam from the devil, and man, poor of him, thinks that the priest saves the wretched one from the evil spirit, when **sin is the greatest dirt,** but until man does not agree for his good, oh, you have nothing to do for him, because the devil makes a circus before the people by his servants, and then the news is spread that the devils submit and obey, when **every man is full of the spirit of pride on earth, and pride is a demon,** and many years ago, I said that there is no man without a demon in him, oh, and I saw the spirit of murmuring working against the word I had spoken.

Well, man, who are you so easily ready to commit sin in your body, oh, why did you wonder, why do you wonder? However, if you do not get rid of the spirit of pride, the spirit by which you got angry with Me when I spoke the word against the sin in man and I called it demon, oh, why do you still wonder?

Man makes a circus with a spirit of pride, with sin, with all kinds of tastes pleased to satan, and he still wonders that God speaks about the demon in man. Oh, do not wonder, but rather humble yourselves! Do not do like Adam, who got upset with God after he had listened from satan and took in him the work of good and evil by eating from the tree of knowledge, and thus eating at satan's advice. Oh, is it possible to say that the Pharisee from the Gospel did not have any demon in him, when he left being ashamed before God, Who sees the man and the man's work? Is anyone able to see that satan did not work in Peter, the apostle, when I rebuked him and I told him: ***«Get behind Me, satan!»***? (*Matt: 16/23*)

Oh, sons, make a right judgment like God, for behold, man judges by appearance, poor of him. Satan urges you from inside of you, man, and you speak with pride, you get to like yourself, you doubt others, you grow cold to God and brothers and leave at satan's urging. You turn away from watching over yourself, from the love of your brothers, but you also suffer damage, just as David drew harm upon himself after he had sinned and assumed the right to commit sin, while he thought he was worthy of the love of God, but in fact, he was subject to guilty desires and paid with four sons in return, oh, and so does satan with those who let themselves enchanted in such a way that he may do them more harm afterwards.

John, the Baptist, came out to the river Jordan two thousand years ago and started to call out over the people: ***«Repent, you, people, for the Kingdom of God is at hand! Make ready the way of the Lord, make His paths straight, for it is written that every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low, the uneven shall be made level, and the rough places a plain, and all the creature will see God's salvation».*** (*Matt: 3/3, Isaiah: 40/3-5*) Oh, and John was also calling out: ***«Bring forth fruit worthy of repentance… for every tree that doesn't bring forth has the axe at its root to be cut down».*** (*See Matt: 3/10; Luke: 3/9*) And the people were asking him: ***«Teacher, what must we do?»*** (*Luke: 3/12*) Moreover, he was exhorting everyone according to the teaching for the fruit of repentance, and many were wondering: ***«Is he not perhaps***

the Christ?» And John was answering to those who thought he was the Prophet: ***«No! I baptize in water, but the One Who comes after me is greater, and He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and with fire, for He has got His fan into His hands and He will thoroughly cleanse His threshing floor, and will gather the wheat into His barn; but He will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire».*** (*See John: 1/21, Luke: 3/15-17*)

Come, My dear disciple, come, and sit down into the book with your voice! We are in a spirit of the feast of Epiphany, you and I at Jordan, you and I here, now, at the water of the river of life, the word that flows from God's throne.

*— Oh, Lord, oh, little Lamb Lord, Your time and mine was then the work of the heaven on earth. Since the news were given by the angel to the father Zacharias, who had no longer spoken but remained mute, nine months had passed and then he was able to speak and said a prophetic word, speaking over me: «**And you child, will be called a prophet of the Most High, for you will go before the face of the Lord to make ready His ways, to give knowledge of salvation to His people by the remissions of their sins, because of the tender mercy of our God, whereby the dawn from on high will visit us … to guide our feet into the way of peace».*** (*See Luke: 1/76-79*) *I was just been born when my destiny was spoken over me, and then it was fulfilled the whole word spoke by God to come upon me and to make my way of life on earth.*

Oh, and the same is now; we are working likewise during this time and we are working by the word and are preparing the nations for the knowledge of salvation, Lord, and this is in the remission of their sins.

The whole saving medicine for man is kept ready to be shared through the church built by You on the foundation two thousand years ago, and there is no other truth from You than through Your church, and Your church has got two thousand years of truth in the Romanian people, and we have to guard from heaven with all the armies that it may not ignore the promise within it, for the antichrist man has opened wide his eyes and understood that he can do nothing because of God's truth in the midst of the Christian people, known by the name of Orthodox church, the church of the truth of the beginning of Your church, oh, and it has been kept here.

You, Christian peoples, and you, those who do not have the knowledge of salvation, you have to know that the remissions of sins come as a result of the repentance of your hearts for the evil done against God's will, against the commandments of life and which have to be well-known that they may not be violated and abolished, especially by those who are baptized in a Christian way for their lives with Christ on earth.

Be careful, be careful! From margins to margins listen to Christ, God's Word! He has got His river of word on the hearth of the Romanian people, the land chosen at the beginning and in the end, and the Lord works at the salvation of the nations, He works by the word.

Come near! The Sun on the highest is visiting you, Jesus Christ, baptized in Jordan with the Holy Spirit and with water two thousand years ago, and my hand took water and poured it out on Him, and the Holy Spirit appeared, and Father spoke the word, confessing as His Son the One Who was baptized. He is the One Who comes, having been sent by the Father, to give you the knowledge of salvation.

Come to your senses, examine your sins by repentance and then step on the way of peace, for the word of the Scriptures, of the renewal of the world, has come. Prepare yourselves, therefore lest the curse may come to you, of which will have part all those who will not repent of their sins

Be only eyes and ears against the antichrist's servants. Do not receive those who come in the name of the Lord! They are wolves, therefore, do not welcome them! You do not know them,

and therefore, do not receive them so that you may not receive any advice from them for you for they are hidden under their clothes!

Look up from where the Lord watches and comes as a river of word to you on earth! Do not look at those who come to you from below. Come together against the man with the satanic work, make him flee from you, but also receive Christ in you, for satan's man is afraid of the Lord and of His great name!

Be good, stay at your homes, Romanian sons! The people without God call you and wave to you from everywhere! There is no time to stay in the world and with the world. Stay with the Lord and the devil will flee from you and will leave you alone, as it is written.

This is my word on my day of memorial as Your baptizer, Lord, the God of the Christian people, oh, and let us always watch over this nation, Your nation, Lord, between heaven and earth.

And glory to Your love of people, Lord, glory to Your mercy, with which You come to the people on earth!

— I come and I keep coming; I am coming on earth to the people to meet them and that they may meet Me as well, for we have to work victory against satan's throne, the beast that is ready to destroy God's church, but I am also ready to pour out the chalice of wrath over any enemy of God's people, the Christian people, Jesus Christ's church, the Lord's flock.

It is written into the Scriptures about the cup that is now being inclined, ready to be poured out over the seat of the beast, which is fighting to overcome Christ, and the cup keeps on being inclined to overflow.

However, I, the Lord, strengthen in faith, in wisdom and in the spirit of repentance those that choose to be on God's side and to stand against Satan, and I am saying:

Do not receive any foreign exhortation! Do not receive anything from man! Receive only from God for you! Rejoice when you lose everything for God because everything is going to perish, and the Lord will remain with His, with His flock; the Shepherd with His flock!

Receive My protection of Shepherd! Remain under the staff of God's word! **Keep away from the antichrist man! Come to know his steps and robe!** He does not have God's sending. Do not receive Him! Protection comes from Me, not from him, and he is the lying and evil stranger, the man of falsehood.

I remain with you. Remain with Me as well, remain with God.

I putting down My feather and I am saying: Peace to you! Remain within Me and I remain within you!

Peace to those who trust only in God on earth and who receive only Him for them! Amen, amen, amen.

07-01/20-01-2021.

The Sunday of the Prodigal Son

I long, I always long to open the heavens above the citadel of My word, to open My mouth and let My word flow over the citadel so that it may be placed into its book and so that it may confess the work of My coming as word on earth during this time, oh, because I have made My fortress on earth and set watchmen in it that they may receive the voice of My coming as word over the earth, to set it into motion so that it may go from margins to margins and that those on earth may be able to find God's word during this time, that I, the Lord, have worked all the time on earth with those I have raised to My work of all times, but as today, as nowadays, I have never

worked other times with just a handful of people, because My coming with the saints (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*) is being fulfilled now, and I am speaking with My voice from above, as I have renewed everything, everything, as it is written about the renewal of the world[226], (*Apoc: 21/5*) and all are worked by the word as at the beginning which I concluded with the creation of man, and after which I wanted to rest and seal that what I had worked and set it to be.

Peace to you, watchmen from the citadel for My coming as word on earth and for the good progress of the citadel and of the work in it! Oh, sons, those who are fed with the glory of My word over this citadel do not tremble before this great mystery when My word is shared with them as their food in order to be put to work over their life with God. It would be that the thrill of the love of God and of the glory of God, hidden in My word over the citadel, to seize them, sons. **The reward of their faith would be greater, more than that of those who lived in My time on earth, as long as I lived among people in My body,** taken from the virginal womb of My Virgin Mother, and they would no longer be earthly but spiritual and then heavenly, all those who have taken from My word, My today's word with you, oh, but the earth presses on them, for the body demands too much, too many, as well as the human nature, deeply fallen down from its worthiness that God placed upon man at his creation, for man knew how to be proud and to believe that he can overcome God, the Creator of all things and then of man, and the man's haughtiness became his fall from God and from the house of paradise, and behold, man has a reason to be always afflicted with repentance, for **he needs forgiveness all the time in his days on earth,** for his nature and flesh have always pulled him down and he has no longer anything to send up, that he may have something gathered with God, oh, **and at least repentance with great humility would be for man to bring before Me, and from the spirit of humility to feel his need of God so that man may have God and no longer live without God over his life,** oh, but does he know how this comes? Does the man know how he may not live without God on earth?

Oh, I know this, I have had this work over the earth with man and for man, and for seven thousand years I have been working and watching over the life fallen from heaven of the man not loving of God and disobedient to the word of God on him, for man takes his life from God's protection and makes it as satan's spirit exhorts him, the spirit that entered the paradise to prompt man not to listen to God, but to come out of God's will for his own will and to spend the days of his life on earth, and this happens because this is what happened to man by his disobedience to God, to the Creator of all things and of man.

My teaching about the father with two sons is read in churches on this Sunday, being abandoned by the youngest son, who pushed his father to count and divide the inheritance and give him his share of the inheritance, for he no longer wanted to be with his father; he wanted to go far away and live his life in sinful pleasures, coming out of the hell into the way of the people on earth, to entice them to their separation from God, as did Adam in paradise, who received exhortation from satan no longer to be subject to God, to do his own will and to join his wife to their separation from God.

Oh, so is with man; he separates from God for his own will. He does not know otherwise for his life but only what man has done since his beginning, and two thousand years ago, I left written about his way back to the Lord.

---

[226] «***The One Who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new!" He said, "Write, for these words of God are faithful and true!"»*** (Apoc: 21/5)

A man had two sons, and the youngest asked for his share of the inheritance and went away, but the Lord watched and brought great want upon the wanderer and sent great famine over the land in which he wasted the days of his life in pleasures, and the strangers of that land did not reach their hands to help him, to relive his hunger and want of all the things for the care of his life, oh, and he finally humbled himself, thought of his father and decided to go back to beg the father and ask him to give him the work of a hired man for his daily bread. Then his father felt the heart and the repentance of his son wasted in pleasures and was filled with compassion and longing for him; he waited for him, saw him from far away, and went into his way to meet him and give him courage to come near to the mercy of his father, who had felt the pain and the repentance of his wandering and grieved son due to his deed through his separation from his father, and who, on his arrival from among the foreigners, welcomed and embraced him and gave him the clothes and the shoes of his son, and then he set the table with the fatten calf and gave a party of joy and dance in honor of his return to his father.

The eldest son, however, did not rejoice at his brother's return, but even worse, arose with judgment against his father and was filled with wickedness, with pretentious words and murmurs in them, and said to his father, when this one wanted to invite him to come into the hall of the joy for the return of his brother, who was dead and then risen to life by his repentance before his father asking for forgiveness and for service as a hired man, and he angrily said to his father: ***«Behold, these many years I have served you, and I have never disobeyed a commandment of yours, but you never gave me a goat, that I might celebrate with my friends. But when this, your son, came, who has devoured your living with prostitutes; you killed the fattened calf for him».*** (*Luke: 15/29, 30*)

Oh, the eldest son did not listen to his father, who was asking him to come in for the party, even though his father told him that all of his father's fortune belonged to him, but that they had to rejoice because of the return of the wandering one, and who came near with repentance to God and to his father for the work of a hired man.

Oh, sons, great joy is made in heaven for the one who repents and turns from sin to God. However, as for the one who murmurs at the return of the one who had gone wrong, oh, what is this murmur about? What is this sin of murmuring? It is written into the Scriptures about the punishment for the people's murmuring, and those who want to know God and His works need to have knowledge from the Scriptures, because it is written: ***«I will show mercy on whom I will show mercy».*** (*Ex: 33/19b*) Oh, this is God's justice, not as the common man may understand it, who wants justice and who does not know that he has absolutely no merit and that he is wrong for all the ugly things of his life.

Oh, it is not the justice you are looking for that you need but rather repentance, man, and you are not supposed to murmur, for **I, the Lord, have mercy on whom I want to have mercy; I have mercy on whom repents from his sins.**

Let all the souls that take My word from the spring here examine themselves, oh, let them examine themselves whether they may be prone somehow to commit the sin of murmuring, of dissatisfaction, of disobedience, of haughtiness, for the son, who was working with his hand in the court of the father with two sons, kept on working and working but closeness to his father, love and talking with each other, he did not have any, he was not seeking, he was not speaking with his father spiritually, and he had always sought the work done by the hands, the work of the earthly things of their citadel, oh, and therefore, he was cold, he was harsh, he was without any love towards his father, even if he was working and taking care of the needs of the citadel.

It was no longer written about this son, but it is written into the Scriptures about the sin of murmuring, oh, and **let all the sons and daughters of the people of My word beware of this sin, let them beware with their heart, with their mind and mouth of it, for the judgment of all things is with God,** and it is with His watching for all and over all, for the judgment of all things does not belong to man, but this belongs to God only.

Oh, repentance is good and not justification, not excuse, not coldness of soul through these, not discontent, not disobedience, oh, no, for behold, repentance overcomes all evil things, and the one who repents has favor with God; however, the spirit of repentance and its works have to be well perceived, great and much humility is needed over the Christian for this work that sanctifies man, and then denial of deadly works is needed as well, so that it may be called repentance, the repentance of the man seized with this spirit of the love of God in man, and with him, and with this love is man supposed to work his repentance, for every man is sinful and is far, far from the sight of the Lord and man's invisible things, oh, and the animals and birds have even more than them, for Balaam was a seer of the invisible things and he was a prophet, too, but he did not see as the donkey that he rode saw, for it saw the Lord's angel standing before them to prevent Balaam from going and blaspheming the people of Israel, and **behold, the man does not see the angels, but the animals and birds see them, for this was given to them,** because they do not get conceited like man, who, if he saw God and man's invisible things would do as Adam did, who became conceited in paradise and he no longer repented from this sin, and as a result, he fell from God because of this sin, out of which many sins have kept on coming and coming.

Oh, sons, only God has the right to judge all things and situations, for the Lord is the One Who sees and nothing is hidden from Him. In addition, man has to humble continuously and he has to love without any hypocrisy or murmuring, and this is his only share for the love of God and brothers, when he willingly chooses to be with God with his life and then he has to prove this as well.

My love for My walking with you keeps Me with you always to watch over you and over your conduct, sons who have over you My word of teaching and food, oh, and I have been looking to see how much advice you have always received, how thoroughly are solved all those that may appear to be thwarted in such a way that satan may do his work over My work with you. And you are to appreciate and learn to stand under watch, sons, for a spiritual eye sees everything, and nothing remains too small or insignificant in order to appear that there is no danger; however, all things seem to be insignificant for man, who does not have the work of the holy watch, only that satan's spirit makes the small one into a great one then, and the punishment of murmuring is painful, because the work of murmuring works its pain through it, and murmuring brings nothing good, oh, but who is the one who deeply understands the good or evil of man's life and of his works?

Now, sons, send My today's word as a holy lesson to all those who seek with you for My coming as word on earth for the new man's work of those who are born of heaven, from above, at the voice of this word, who calls the man to resurrection, to renewal and to repentance, sons.

Moreover, work too; oh, you should always work, and let nothing remain without a thorough examination, lest satan may also work. Let only My Spirit, always sharp and alive, stay with you, and let only Him keep on the table the spirit of repentance and of its fruit, for without the fruit of repentance there is no resurrection at all, sons, there is no salvation, and there is no victory of God, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

15-02/28-02-2021.

The Sunday of the fearful judgment

My coming as word on earth is great joy for Me; great joy because I have someone to come to, that I have someone to speak to and to become a book on earth so that it may be written on it My today's name: **The Word of God!** (*Apoc: 19/13*)

The whole heaven and I have great joy and comfort for the faith with which a Christian people receive Me in this time of unbelief, of great darkness on earth!

There is no greater darkness on earth than the unbelief and denial of faith, than the separation from God of those who sit in God's name on the seats of Jesus Christ's church, and who do not shepherd those who believe and wait from God help with hope in times of trial, and who receive the reward of their lack of love of God, for which the Christian flock is left at the mercy of the soul thieves.

You feed Me with great joy, those who open to Me when I speak from above, when you write and share My word and give Me power to come on earth as word in order to fulfill the Scriptures of My coming with tens of thousands of saints and to make room for the day of My glory, for this day has to be prepared, and I cannot fulfill anything unless I first proclaim it by the word, and I have never worked otherwise for the fulfillments that come from God between heaven and earth, and **behold, first I proclaim and only then I fulfill.**

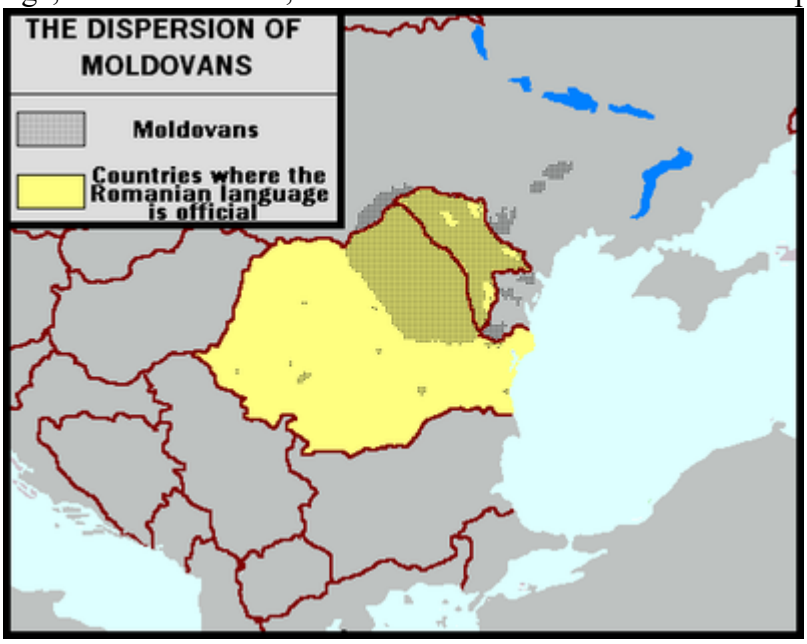
Those in heaven tremble at the unbelief on earth, at My persecution and the persecution of My kingdom among people, oh, but there has never been a persecution for faith and not increase even more the faith and the search for God of the people, for the spirit in man longs for help from God, even if man does not understand this with his mind; nevertheless, the spirit sighs and waits with hope and keeps close the heaven on earth and calls on the Lord to come with deliverance and judgment for those who persecute Him in order that they may rule over people, over the earth and to rule, if possible, even over the heaven, as well. Oh, but I, the Lord, am the One with the word and not man, not unbelief, not satan, the restless one through his servants, in order to hold on to reign by his teeth, with his entire power against the power of God, the One Who has overcome, and behold, I am the One Who overcomes and comes as word on earth and strengthens His kingdom and the judgment seat of the works, and I will give each one according to his work, as it is written.

Now, peace to you; peace to those who are giving Me way and power to come on earth as word, sons! I Myself am strengthening your faith. I am giving you from Me so that you may have, to have Me and to work resurrection, as I worked on earth, sons.

I have prepared you for the work of the resurrection of the dead, and especially for the resurrection of those asleep, dear sons, for they are those who wait for the Lord, and those who are dead in their sins and alive in their body, those do not wait for the Lord and do not want Him unless He does according to their pleasure; however, we also have to give them God's word, that perhaps, perhaps some of them may also catch fear of the Lord and of the judgment of their works in order to work out their repentance and forgiveness from God and then the way of the cross.

Oh, sons, on the last day I whispered to you even in the dawn and I taught you fresh words, for you have prepared yourself and get ready for the table of remembrance of those who have fallen asleep, who are remembered at you, and for the sharing of the remembrance at the homes of the faithful Christians of My word coming to you as food for the Christian soul, oh, and I have told you that the hearth of Moldova was and is dear to Me, (*Both the region of Moldova in Romania and the Republic of Moldova, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moldavia r.n.*), where the Christian

ordinances for the living and the sleeping have been kept, where holy stories and parables have been written to be followed and told, and that on this land the householders wash their floors in the evening and sweep their porches and gardens so that they may be ready in the morning to receive those who bring alms for those asleep, for the neighboring Christians come with hot food, with polenta, with pilaf, with cabbage, with brown buns, with dishes full of love for those asleep of their people, and put a linen towel on the floor, on the porch or on the cleaner ground of the courtyard, and on the towel they put the alms and the little cup with water and or wine, reclining as in worship to the ground that becomes a table to share the food, they incense the alms sprinkling it with holy water, and then call the host asking him to kneel down in order to receive and thank God. If it rains, the towel is spread on the floor inside the house, and if outside is dry and sunny, they set the towel on the porch or on clean ground and it is shared for those asleep and then they give a lighted candle to everyone in the house.



After the houses receive the alms, they go to the church with baskets of buns, with koliva[227] and apples, with great care for this preparation, oh, and **there is joy and resurrection in the world of the sleeping, who are waiting, and this expectation is known to those who are alive and prepare to meet their loved ones, who are waiting.**

The villages of the holy exhortation of Moldova, their holy language, (*Both in the Romanian language, r.n.*), the beautiful customs for heaven, the piety with which these are worked, bring before Me this dear land, and My work with you is beautiful, sons, and you should be the beautiful ones for the beautiful thing.

Oh, how peaceful, how gentle and full of love and gentleness from heaven are those who prepare the table and alms for those asleep, who wait all the time for them! Oh, how warm in the

[227] Koliva is a dish based on boiled wheat that is used liturgically in the Eastern Orthodox Church for commemorations of the dead. (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koliva)

heart and in the word must be those who cook the dishes, the joy and **the remembrance of those who pass step by step to the wedding hall of the Bridegroom Christ, in the heavenly places of the Father!** Behold why you should be like the angels all the time, like the saints, with a sweet and holy conduct; **in order that you may be able to sent joy and alms to them, sons! Behold why I urge you to be always heavenly and warm, dear Christian!**

Oh, sons, I have exhorted you and you have fulfilled in this way, and there was someone among you to remember the tradition of Moldova and to share so for those asleep, oh, and then there was joy and living and the Christians were amazed; those who have received from here, from you, alms for those who fell asleep, who expect from you here, from where I work with you their remembrance, and then resurrection, dear sons.

It is a day of Sunday, sons, and in the churches is being read My Gospel about the day of My coming with the judgment of the creatures and works. **My work with you is My glory, My coming with the saints and angels, and it is My throne,** before which, willingly or unwillingly, knowingly or unknowingly, all the gathered nations stand, and I separate one from the other as the shepherd separates the sheep from one another, so that I may set the sheep on My right side, and the goats on My left, as it is written, and to give them the inheritance of the kingdom prepared from the foundation of the world for My sheep, and to give the goats according to what they have worked for themselves to their eternal punishment.

Oh, sons, the goats are restless, they climb and tear the leaves and the shoots of the little trees, they jump and look everywhere and hardly listen to their keeper; they walk with their heads up and have no gentleness. On the other hand, the sheep are gentle, they look to the earth and graze peacefully, they listen to their shepherds, they do not rebel, they endure for a long time when they are powerless, they give themselves over to be sacrificed without any resistance and take after their Shepherd, Who lies His life down for them. **Behold, the works speak**, and that is why I always teach those who chose to be part of the sons of the people of My today's word and to listen to it as to a shepherd, who lies down his life for the sheep, and to learn that the sheep are sheep and the goats are goats, and to take care of what they do with their walking on the way with the Lord.

When the Christian grows up, he is no longer small, he is big then, he is always big, and the one who becomes big can no longer be small, because in order to be small you need great wisdom, not the wisdom of a common man, who understands little and few things, oh, and the one who exalts himself and thinks that he is greater, becomes ugly! Behold, you are and remain small, and cannot do anything before the man who shows off, and neither can you stand and be received from Me in the mind of the man who has got used to standing and being big, big over himself, oh, and not big anyhow, but **especially defiantly big,** sons. However, you should remain small and step aside from before those who do not know where to take you from when I give you to work, for God measures everything and all the time, and man is out of his reckoning, for man is just a man and that is all, and he has got used to be, to measure, to be the one who measures, and then to fight against anyone that sees his works from the outside, because the man is his own partisan, he

takes part with himself and that is why God cannot make man in His image and after His likeness, according to God's measure, sons.

Man always commits sins because he does not entrust his mind to God and rather keeps it under his control, but he is only a mere man and that is all. And now, behold, the time of the great fast comes, and there is always something to be learned for this work of fasting from the evil things and from the things for the body, and that the soul may have part of those for himself in man.

Oh, sons, if a watchman does not do the work of watching, if he does not watch in the citadel, if he cannot do his watching work, then satan brings his own things, he brings dumbness, and the dumb one is no longer clean, he hides from the one who watches the citadel, he justifies himself, he is discontent, he excuses himself and blames those who show him the lack of his watch as one who is supposed to watch for the citadel.

Oh, if those in the citadel do not speak all the time with one another, the whole citadel, good or bad things, it is because they do not want this, and because they do not want, oh, they are not on the side of those who watch over the citadel, but are enemies instead, especially when they prove this by their conduct. He who is against the watchman then he is not with him, oh, and it has always been like that in the flock of My church, and there is much sufferance in the flock through those who do not stay under watching and when the watchmen of the citadel does not watch, and when the citadel does not watch with the watchmen.

Vindication is sin; it is the sin of pride, because the one who justifies himself by words, blames his neighbor and thinks that he gets clear of guilt and comes out of it, oh, but there have never been victorious those who do this before God; but on the contrary, they are ashamed, for the Lord works love, forgiveness, comfort, the spirit of brotherhood, sweet word and gentle spirit, sons.

All medicines for salvation are highly valued if a man knows to listen and to receive them in due time, for they go and have a heavy answer, because man is not humble inside of him, he is discontent, even if he tries to show on the outside that is otherwise and that is the same inside of him, too. However, if you do not watch with the watchmen over the citadel and over you for your life and for the life of the citadel, then you do not have a clean heart, you do many things on your own and do not take care against satan so that he may not have his place over the citadel, and even more, you do his will and also hide like him, you do as you please, you do not listen to God, you work without any counsel, you do not like the unity of the spirit because you have your own opinions, and if you do like that, then you are not of any help to God, instead you are a danger and create tensions in heaven and on earth with your human nature.

However, if in the citadels where Christians of My word are, those who take the word of life from Me, make mistakes, oh they do not go wrong to one another but they go wrong against God and against this work, of violate of this word.

Therefore, we work correction for the Christian conduct, let the time of the great fast start like that, with watching and with watchmen over you and over the citadel, Christian son of the work of My word, oh, **and you should always learn what the fasting[228] with power and victory is, for one fasts from all the evil things that are not Christian, and the love for God increases, the love for His commandments,** and behold, you have a spring of teaching for the works on My right hand side, sons, and let the nature of the goats not be worked with those who give themselves to God for their salvation, and it is good for the teaching and for the work of salvation to shine all

[228] *See the selection topic: „About fasting and almsgiving", r.n.*

the time and for you to be small so that you may always learn, for those who grow big do no longer learn, and you all are remembered before God every day here, in the citadel of My word, for forgiveness and for salvation, sons.

Oh, be the little ones and learn, sons! Take of My advice and stay under it in obedience, dear sons! Be gentle and humble yourselves in your heart like your Shepherd! **Be the sons of My Day, of My coming**, and let satan see this and be ashamed and have nothing to take for himself!

And now, peace to you! I have advised the people as a Shepherd. Let all receive and fulfill in this way.

Peace to you in a day of Sunday, sons! **Every day I want something from you; I want you to be My rest, I want you to be My day of rest, oh, sons,** to be My comfort, and I want to give you My comfort, to give it to you always, always, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

22-02/07-03-2021.

The Sunday of Adam's Expulsion from Paradise

I am coming down on this day into the book of My word with a gentle spirit and gentle word so that I may shepherd those who stay under My voice of Shepherd from heaven, because **no one tends My flock on earth as I shepherd it and as I give it from heaven,** and I become a book of holy word to have Me on the table those who have founded Me as word on earth, oh, and I am speaking with gentleness to teach them how to work with Me, those who are taking My word from My spring here, for **I have My citadel on earth, here, and I have a throne of word in it and I shepherd from it,** as the Father is sending Me to fulfill His word on earth, oh, and God does not stop from His work even for a moment, and He has always watched, and during this time much speaking is needed on earth, when the spirit of satan thinks that is victorious and that it rules, because it works blindly in order to have full control and to have dominion everywhere.

Oh, but do not forget, satan, do not forget that God has been against you for seven thousand years, and He has overcome, not you, and you will receive your share written by God in the Scriptures through His servants overshadowed by the Holy Spirit, and you will be overcome by the Word of God, for this is written, and I, the Lord, will repair after you all that you have corrupted with your wickedness of satan, for you are the wickedness that hates God and men, and satan is the name of evil, it is the evil which has prompted man to obey evil, so that man may lose his good from God. However, I am coming and **I have within My work the new birth of the world and everything will be again, and it will be new,** and you will be finished and no longer be, for there will no longer be any evil, but only God's goodness and His heavenly work, all His glory from the beginning and from the end of the time, and there will be only the new beginning, its joy and its heirs, who have overcome through the blood of the Lamb, as it is written.

I am grazing you, people fed from heaven through My voice of Shepherd, and I am advising you to be gentle and humble in your heart, in your conduct and with the word of your heart and mouth, as I am and work between you and I, for satan prompts every man to do evil, that man may walk with satan, and I come from heaven on earth as gentle word so that man may see how God works, and that he may do good and make God, for he who does evil makes satan, oh, **and satan's entire work must be broken, and this is what God's word does,** and this is how you are supposed to do by My word upon you, My dear people, for behold what great part you have of the good in heaven, which is coming with Me to you as word on earth **to begin the renewal of God's**

kingdom[229] with the people, oh, and in a godly way I work God's good on earth and I have heavenly armies in service, who fulfill My word within a great mystery, until the great revelation of God's glory, which will cover the heaven and the earth, and everything will be new, for this is written.

Now, My people you and all those who receive My word on the way, which goes from place to place on earth, now I am working upon you a holy lesson for the likeness to Me of those who listen to God.

Let the heart, of the one who chooses to take after God and not after satan, work a gentle and humble spirit, as satan teaches man to be ruthless and unrighteous, to be cold in his word and with no humility, proud and judging against his neighbors, and I am saying this so that it may be known well satan's work through the man who does his will. Oh, if man does not know, then I, the Lord, tell him. I tell him to know and to see after that on which side he works and chooses to be after he has known from God what good and evil are, the Lord's things and satan's things.

Sons, sons, the Christian people on earth is looking at the Christian calendar and is reading on it that starting with tomorrow there will be a time of fasting from all kinds of food and there will be releasing only for the food of heaven, that is fruit and vegetables, seeds, bread and water, as God gave at the beginning to be the food which man was supposed to eat[230] on earth[231], (*Gen: 1/29.*) only that man went wrong against God and then he lusted and started to eat living creatures, bodies with a living spirit in them, and after that the living creatures could also do like man.

Oh, sons, the kingdom of the heavens is not eating or drinking, oh, and the man does not now to look for it, to build it, to have it as his share, as his life on it.

The human kind has been divided in two even from the very beginning. The man's disobedience in heaven lead man to fall from heaven, after he had taken of the tree the man was told not to take, and to take of the other trees, oh and when he took, behold, **the man took in him the good and evil**, and the man and the woman gave birth to two sons; one was good and the other was evil, and the evil one killed the good one, his brother, and this was satan's work, for man forsook God and took from satan his evil advice.

Sons, sons, the man who receives advice from satan, forsakes God and serves satan, and, therefore, he chooses to do evil, and not the good that comes from God. **Oh, sons, learn and learn again to keep a perfect fast from satan's things.** Which things are from satan? They are the things that do not take after God. **I am humble and gentle in My heart and I want man's holiness,** and these are God's things for man. When a man is not like God, that is humble and gentle in his heart, he does not have My humility in him; he is harsh in his word, he is discontent, hot-tempered, grumbling, pretentious, liar, judging, full of self-desires all the time, ambitious, haughty with many faces like the Pharisee man; he is lazy with respect for the heavenly things and he has no fear of God, which helps man not to choose the sin which brings punishment in the end, oh, and the man who is not humble and gentle in his heart like God is in many other ways. When you know this from Me, then you should examine yourselves, sons, to know after that to fast truly in

---

[229] *See the selection topic: „The kingdom of one thousand years", r.n.*

[230] *See the selection topic: „What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?", r.n.*

[231] ***«God also said, 'Look, to you I give all the seed-bearing plants everywhere on the surface of the earth, and all the trees with seed-bearing fruit; this will be your food.»*** (Gen: 1/29.)

the time of the fasting from food, for otherwise you take after the world that reads in the calendar that the time for fasting is coming and **the world does not know what the fasting from food is and what it has to add to it on the way of the time of fasting,** and there is no one to tell him on earth, as in order to stand against sin, man has to restrain himself from fatty, oily and tasty food, just as sin for man is, and **the fleshly desires are on satan's side in man,** they are the evil taken by man from the tree in paradise, when man did not listen to God not to take from the forbidden tree.

Oh, sons, be humble before God, for God is holy, sons. Do not serve satan by the spirit of pride and haughtiness, but rather be gentle, humble and full of humility like Mine and by which to stand against satan in you, for **the Lord waits for man to come to holiness, for His dwelling place in man, sons.**

Do this in memory of Me, dear sons. Do this every time so that I may be with you moment by moment and that satan may be overcome, for I promised and said: ***«I will be with you to the end».*** (*See John: 14/16*) If you remember Me, I will be with you, oh sons, by what I am, for **I am God's Word,** and in this way I am with you, and you will tread on serpents and scorpions and they will do you no harm and you will say, ***«May Your will be done, Lord!»*** (*See Luke: 10/19*) **And My will is man's holiness, the paradise man,** in whom God dwells with man, and if the man is not always holy, then God does not dwell in him.

Oh, sons, oh, sons, man had to be and keep himself as God's paradise, for otherwise he does the will of his body, that is satan's will, the evil enemy, who sneaked in paradise to make him fall from God and from paradise, and in order to draw him on the earth, to have him at his hand for his will in him. This is the picture of the man's life on earth, oh, and what does man do, poor of him, after he had known that the Lord died for him and he does satan's will and taste?

I painfully sigh for the weakness of the man who had disobeyed God and I am telling him: Oh, man, when are you to pray to God to wash you from your sins, when, really? I have among the heavenly armies, groups of saints who prayed their entire life for the Lord's forgiveness, after they had known the Lord's mercy for those who sinned and then they prayed to the Lord all their life for the forgiveness of their sins.

Man does not pray with a crushed heart so that his committed sins may be wiped out, and if he does not pray, it is because he likes to stay in sin, he likes to be with satan, who searches after man to feed his mind with sin and with the commitment of sin, so that God may not have any part in man.

Oh, man, keep away from sin, not from the sufferance from sin! You need the fire of the Holy Spirit inside of you so that sin and its works may flee from you! Sin makes you to pay, because it brings about sufferance, and you flee from the sufferance that comes from sin and do not flee from the sin that brings you sufferance.

Oh, the first created man hears My word and cries. I can hear him how he cries. Oh, how shall he not cry? He cries because of My pain. **Let the earth hear his crying, for he cries because of My pain from him!**

— *I'm crying for You. For Your pain from Me, Lord, I am crying for it.*

I fell from the paradise's happiness because I had chosen the guilty happiness of the sin, which separated me from You, Lord, and I had been suffering nine hundred years on earth, and after that I put off the body and suffered in the spirit until two thousand years ago, before Your coming with the cross, which my sin made it for You, and Your sufferance on the cross had mercy on me and on many of Your righteous ones, who were waiting for You to come on earth and to

give them their resurrection, Lord. However, You had mercy on me first, for I was the one who came out of paradise and the paradise was closed behind me, but You came with the key, with the cross, Lord, oh, You came to open to Your righteous ones so that they may come in with You, to take their share for which they worked hard with You, and then they waited for You to come, to open to them and to give them comfort, Lord.

Oh, forgive them; forgive all the people who sinned and sin because of the lack of the fear of God, as I sinned in paradise, Lord!

And I am telling them, to those who keep on sinning: Oh, fear God all the time, for you cannot otherwise put the sin in you to death so that you may get away with it and to out from its condemnation!

The Lord's saints remember me on this day so that you may look at the man created by God and at the sin of his separation from God because of his sin.

Oh, turn back from sin! Come back to the Lord and to your holiness through Jesus Christ, for the Lord is holy, and he who stays near the Lord, has to be like Him!

Oh, wipe out my tear! Come back to the One Who had mercy on me, the one alienated from Him because of sin! Cry with me; cry for me and for you as well!

The Lord suffers bitterly for the man's sin. The day of His glory is at the border, His visible[232] coming. The Lord is coming with His saints! Pass from your bodies into spirit and make way for the Lord so that He may work for you, and to give you forgiveness!

This much is now the crying of my word, Lord, on my day of remembrance, of my fall from paradise, oh, and am looking at that moment and at how much You suffered for me and for You, and I see how long it had been was for You to wait and I thank You for forgiveness, for love, for patience, for Your mercy on me, I thank you with the humility of the pain, oh, because it was no one else to cause You a greater pain, but I, I alone, only I, oh, Lord, and I thank You!

— Oh, but I, the Lord, too, I am also the One Who heals the greatest pains, those unspeakably great, for My love is My being, which can heal His creature, Who puts wine and oil on the great wounds, and satan is overcome by My love for the man healed by God.

Oh, sons, you should spend the time of the Lent with much and great humility, and let My holy power be with you on your entire way of the fast and let it give you love, faith and humility, and by these it is possible to be with God and with His will in you.

Oh, humble yourselves much, sons, for man can overcome only by humility. By the spirit of humility, I was able to overcome, and the same is with you, sons; you will be able to overcome, too. Let My love help you; this is what I wish for you, but have and keep My love pure and not mingled within you.

I will go with you with the comfort of My word on the way of the time of fasting, and your holiness will help you too, for it can do everything, sons. **Do not forget the work of your holiness. This is My expectation**, and it is all the time, and now peace to you sons!

May it be blessed this time for you before the feast of My resurrection and its joy, and peace to you, oh, peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

01-03/14-03-2021.

The First Sunday of the Lent, of the Orthodoxy

[232] See the selection topic: „The coming in a visible way", r.n.

I am here above and I am with the heavenly suites, with the saints and angels in groups, and this is how God is coming down with His work on earth.

It is a day of Sunday, it is a feast of faith and of the ancestors of the holy faith, it is the feast of My church, which has filled My heaven of saints by the work and power of faith that raises the people to meet the kingdom of God, which I brought on earth among people once with My coming from the Father two thousand years ago, when I was born a child through the body of a virgin to grow and to be on earth the Son of Man, to perfect among people My work of the Son of God, the Father, the Lord Sabaoth, to sit again on the right side of My Father after My crucifixion and resurrection through the cross and to put to sacred work on earth the mystery and the work of faith that raises saints from among people, as these saints proved and prove God, confessing the One Who made the heaven the earth and man, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, One God within Trinity working among men through His beloved Son, Jesus Christ, with Whom the Father was pleased on earth, for the Father sent Me, and I obeyed, in submission and I came, and then it was to strengthen among the people the mystery of the right faith, the truth that I, Jesus Christ, after the name the Father had given to Me to have on earth, I am the One sent by the Father to man, after he had lost the garden of the paradise because of his disobedience to God, because of insubordination, through the voice foreign to the Lord's voice, Who was speaking in heaven with the man built by God and placed in heaven, after the Lord had made the heaven, the earth and the man, the visible and invisible things of God's creation, the greatness, incomprehensible by man, of God's kingdom over the heaven and earth.

And peace to you as well, people of My word, that feeds you from heaven, as a sign of your faith in God, as a son of His kingdom among people, and you are the son of God for your faith in Him, for your obedience to Him, for how could you be God's son if you did not listen to Him, if you disobeyed Him, if you worked disobedience as Adam did in paradise and, therefore, he lost God and his parental home, the garden of paradise, in which I, the Lord, was speaking with man and exhorting him in order to protect him from pains, temptations, from his estrangement of God; and because he had listened to a foreign spirit, oh, he lost the kingdom, the house and his rest in paradise and fell on earth, and since then man has always suffered on earth, oh, and then seven thousand years have passed and the Father sent Me again, as He sent Me two thousand years ago after man, for man lost God's kingdom and the mystery of God's son, and I came to give him what he had lost in the beginning, and behold, I want to strengthen the work and the mystery of faith upon man, for this means his obedience to God, to the commandments of the eternal life and to their work, the mystery that turns the man back to God, and **God's sons are those who listen to Him on earth and do His will as in heaven, as those in heaven as well,** who came from earth into heaven by their love and obedience to God, by their work with which they professed among people faith and the true God of the man who wants to be God's with his life on earth.

Oh, what do God's sons on earth? They glorify and confess God and obey Him and His will as those in heaven. They ask in prayer from their Father what they have for their life on earth. They pray for forgiveness when go wrong against the Father as men, and they forgive one another when they go wrong, and ask from the Father's protection against the tempter, who made man fall from heaven and from his obedience from the Father. Oh, those who do not do this, whose are they? Those who do not love or honor the Father in obedience, oh, to whom do they belong? This is a question for faith and for its confession!

Oh, how beautiful, how beautiful is the man who believes and works in submission God's will on earth! Oh, how beautifully confesses God such a son, faithful to his Lord! Is there still on

earth the faith and the work of the son of the kingdom of the heavens as God requires of the man who believes that God is?

On this Sunday, the first of the Lent, the holy fathers of Christ's church ordained to be confessed in the churches those who are or were, and those who are not or were not God's sons and the sons of the church by their work on earth, by their faith or unfaith in the Son of God and in their obedience to Him. My church has two thousand years of holy mystery, of the confession of faith, of the birth of sons through the faith from one to another, of the sacrifice on the altar of the sons of faith, who have laid down their lives for their lack of separation of Christ, of the One Who has left over the church His promise of eternal life of those who love steadfastly to the end the way of the kingdom of heavens, standing by faith against the unfaithful and arrogant adversaries for unbelief, and behold, My church has got armies of confessors in heaven and they support from heaven the struggle of the Christians and the confession of Christ among men on earth, and the Lord is victorious by those who are faithful to Him, through the sons of God, who have the heaven on earth as their homeland and He overcomes with them, with those who are and keep themselves among people as God's sons, oh, and how beautiful, how beautiful is on earth the man who does God's will in the midst of the multitude of the people who choose not to listen to God and to His will upon them!

Oh, people of My word, I feed you with the voice of My mouth, as I fed Adam in paradise, and you are to listen and do My will, not your will, not the voice of the foreign voice, lest it may happen to you what it happened to the man in paradise because of his disobedience to God. **Oh, it is so sweet for God the man who does the Lord's will on earth!** Woe to satan's sweetness, who takes delight with his will in the man who listens to the voice foreign to God, and who sneaks stealthily to entice the man to his disobedience for God's will upon him!

Oh, it is very sweet on earth the man who rejoices the Lord, becoming God's will among men and confessing My face, My love in man, the man's faith in God on earth.

Oh, My people, people did not understand My coming on earth two thousand years ago; few of them understood, very few at all. **Oh, even today only a few people understand My work with you,** My coming to you as word on earth to feed the earth with the word of My mouth during this time, when the time has come to come closer visibly, to come visibly as I said two thousand years ago that I would come to give a holy and sweet reward to those who loved and love My on earth.

Oh, My people, do you see son, do you see why you are so sweet to Me? Oh, son, you should seek more and more sweetly to be for Me, to be like God, so that **the son of men may see Me in you,** all those who do not choose to do on earth the work of God's sons, the love of God, My dear people. Oh, you are very little, because you are small in number, but I, the Lord, make you great and give you much strength by your obedience to God, and you only have to take care to remain My son and to be faithful, oh, **for a day is coming that will show you to all the people on earth with My time with you, with your walking with Me, with My work**, which becomes word into your midst so that My word may be shared all over the earth (*Apoc: 14/6*)[233] and that I may do My duty and announce all everywhere that I am with you, working and confessing, and that you are My people, My son, faithful to My coming from the Father again after man, oh, and how happy could be the man who takes Me from you as word so that he may do My will, like you,

[233] «***Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven [Or "midair"], having an eternal Good News to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people*».** (*Apoc: 14/6*)

among people, and that he may depart from the spirit foreign to God, which draws the man to satan's side, that of the man's disobedience to God, for behold, the flesh overcomes, it overcomes the man, it is stronger than man, it is stronger than God in man, when the Lord would be to overcome through man and not lose the man in His struggle against the man's flesh, and behold, the man is weak for God and is strong for the opposition against God, and he eats, drinks and fornicates; he swears and smokes, as the devil teaches him to do; he boasts and speaks lies; he kills and steals; he hates the peace that comes from above, that from God; he loves sin in every way possible, **and the cup of lawlessness overflows as it has been filled more and more, more and more**, and behold, the flesh is the tool which overcomes and draws man to satan's taste and the Lord loses his struggle against satan in man, when He would be to help man to get rid of his most fierce enemy, the flesh, and here are those who have overcome in their flesh and left the Lord and their walking with Him in the body of a people cared for and led by God and by the mystery of His glory, Who becomes word on earth!

I am looking with pain, I am looking at what it is on earth and at what the antichrist man does through his habits, with which he can do through those who do not love the Lord with their lives and are overcome by satan's spirit, God's enemy in man.

It's Sunday. On Sundays one goes to church, not to the fair, not to walking, not to bed, not to earthly affairs, not to plowing, not to parties, but he rather goes to church, to prayer, for the repentance of his sins. Oh, but now where are you going any longer, you those who know yourselves as Christians through Jesus Christ's church? **Behold, the ministers of the church have forgotten the work, the power of faith and My word, which told the Christians that even if they drink poisonous drinks, they will not be harmed, for they have the faith, the cross, the baptism and the life of the Christian pleased to Me,** and all these are God's seal on those who are Mine among people, but the antichrist man does not like this, for he has prepared his seal, (*Apoc: 13/16*)[234] which he likes, and even those who are with God on earth want it, but I am telling him this: "Put it on those who are yours, for if you do not listen to God you will lose yours too, those who do not know how great God's power is!"

The Christians are coming to ask what to do and how to keep away from those brought by the time, (*From the corona virus pandemic, r.n.*), and I, the Lord, am telling them what is written in the Scriptures to do now so that they may remain Mine, protected from those who walk on the way to steal from Me those who strive for the life under the cross, under the seal of the man's salvation.

Oh, one goes to church on Sundays, but behold, the places of prayer and brotherly assemblies have locks on them, and the priests listen to the spirit of disorder, for they are afraid of people and let themselves bought without any price, and they forget, poor of them, that the Lord's people was protected in Egypt when the angel of death was walking only at those who were God and of His people's adversaries, and the Lord's people was under the seal of the lamb's blood, put on the doorposts and on the lintel, and the evil angel did not come closer to this protecting sign. And behold, the priests of the church are not on God's side and have their churches empty, for this is what satan likes, who wants to weaken My flock, the Orthodox flock, which he is very much against because it is Mine, it is My invincible way, the way of the cross, and **the cross is the sign, under which the sons of God take refuge, for this**

[234] «***He causes all people, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to be given marks on their right hands or on their foreheads*».** (*Apoc: 13/16*)

sign has great power when the Christian places it beautifully with his right hand on his body, declaring God's name and then the Amen: in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and then Amen, the Father on the forehead, the Son on the chest, and the Holy Spirit on the shoulders, on the left and on the right, and then again Amen to this seal, and behold the protection, the protective seal against satan, who walks with his seal on the way!

But now go away, satan, do not come closer to those who know your dirty trick! Go, for if you do not listen, you will face the power of the holy cross and you will go spinning around, willing or not, and this is going to be seen on earth, soon, soon, to the punishment of those who have followed you passionately against God's will, Who has told the man: "Man, love God with all your heart, with all your mind, with all your soul and with all your virtue," and this is what man has to work on earth, not satan's will, oh, for I want to overcome satan, I want to turn the man back to his home, for man is My creature, the work of My hands over whom I breathed then and gave him spirit of life, and **I wanted him to be My rest, My day[235] of rest and My love in him, and this is what I want the man to be, and he will be,** for satan will no longer be, and there will be God and man and the Lord's will with the man. Amen.

Oh, it's Sunday, and the Christian man does not go to church. I am looking with grief over this creature of sad story, which prevents man from confessing God and the right faith, which satan opposes very much.

You, priests at the altars, the Lord calls on you again and again! **Oh, what are you doing before this time full of lie? Do you really let yourselves be defeated? Oh, get up and stand against satan's work? Call out to Me to do miracles for you and for the faith!** I come, but call on Me to come and work! You too should come to the faith, working of miracles, and which confesses by the power of its work, oh, sons!

And as for you, those who have acceded at the divan of the country, take great care of the country, for there is great danger for you if you do not love your country and people, in whose name you stand up there! Oh, gather together in one though and save the country from the bondage of the foreigners. Your ancestors are waiting for you to stand watch for the country. They were fighting to the last man, for the ancestral land, and behold, you sell it piece by piece to the foreigners, and the country has been filled by those who take little by little of its body as in the time of the war of oppression of the borders and ancestral hearth.

Behold a word from heaven: All gather together in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and enforce protective laws for the land of the country and for the protection of the people enslaved by the foreigners, for behold, the church perishes from its foundation, and woe to the people that does not have My church strong in its land, on its hearth!

Oh, let the people go to the church! Do not let go of satan's lie that hates Christ's church and wants it to be lost, thrown down to the ground, and behold, satan and all his servants that do his will rejoice!

Stand up for the country! Pray to God for victory! Do not be afraid of people! Stand steadfastly for the people, not against the people! Love your country and people! Protect this holy land for the Romanian country has the Lord's voice above it and it also has great destiny from God during these days, as it is an Orthodox country as no one else, it is My country! I love it, I wait for it to be beautiful, to be sought for My glory in it and upon it for God's will upon it.

[235] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

Holy Word has been flowing from My mouth on the hearth of the Romanian people for almost seventy years. Come, Romanian sons, come to give power to the Lord's glory with this country with a holy name, **the country of brightness,** (*Dan: 11/41*)[236] **the country of the Lord, Jesus Christ, the country of God's word, Who feeds nations, languages and peoples, as it is written.** (*Apoc: 14/6*)

On a day of Sunday, the Spirit of the Lord is descending above the Romanian land and is freshly blessing the land and the people. The Lord is weeping for the mercy of the people that cannot walk to church (*Because of the restrictions imposed by the government at the indications of the "specialists," r.n.*), as this holy custom has been left by the ancestors.

Oh, peace to you, My country! I am comforting you with the word, I am strengthening you with the cross and I am blessing you with the Father! Peace to you! Oh, call out to Me with tears, call Me to come! I want to hear your voice. Oh, call Me! I am coming soon, soon, but you keep on calling Me! Oh, call Me to come! Amen, amen, amen.

08-03/21-03-2021.

The second Sunday of the Lent, of the Saint Gregory of Palamas[237]

Oh, My name is great and it is also great My word over this citadel, the Lord's citadel, and the Lord is praised in the citadel, in His holy mountain, as it is written, a citadel well-founded, a beautiful height, to the joy of the whole earth, the Mount of Zion, a tower of refuge, defended by the Lord, and at which kings will marvel and tremble with birth pains, for **the Lord has founded this citadel to shepherd from its midst the nations to the margins of the earth as a merciful One,** and behold My word for the protection of God's kingdom on earth, of the Christian people, well-faithful to God, because as in the time of the prophet Elijah, the sons of the Christian people want to forsake the holy covenant of God's sons, the ordinances, the prophecies and My yesterday and today's word, for the Baal of today, like the old one, seeks to strip them of the spirit of the fatherly and ancestral faith, and how can I, the Lord, be able to stay without speaking or rebuking this audacity of the antichrist man? For behold, he uses all of his tricks to put his cursed mark on the bodies, (*Apoc: 13/16*)[238] even on those who are sealed by baptism through the ancestral church with the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit! However, there are in heaven a great army of saints and confessing martyrs for God and for the right faith, and **the antichrist man will fail, the hidden enemy, who sends secret orders over those who do not know him and do not see him from where he works to send on the earth, and even upon My church, his thing against God, his cursed seal, and with it, the whole opposition against God and against God's sons.**

Oh, this Sunday, the second, is a day of the confessing of the holy faith, when the true church remembers its confessor, the hierarch Gregory of the Thessalonica, the one who stood against the enemies of the faith and showed the strength and the truth upon the church in time of danger against the ancestral faith, left by those who allowed by God to strengthen and to write this letter of encouraging of the Christian flock, and of its fulfillment over My church, for Christ's

---

[236] ***«… and they shall enter into the land: He shall break in pieces and pass on: He shall enter into the land of beauty and many shall fail: …»*** (*Dan: 11/40,41*)

[237] Gregory Palamas – see https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gregory_Palamas

[238] ***«He causes all people, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to be given marks on their right hands or on their foreheads».*** (*Apoc: 13/16*)

church has to strengthen and make better the holy fulfillments, not to spoil or weaken them. It has to exactly the walking left by the saints and fathers, by the revelations from God for a better Christian life and holier and holier, for the revelations from God come to fulfill even better the life and protection of the Christian life, and the victory against its enemies, following day by day the consummation of its mystery, the mystery of Christ's church, for if anything comes and causes it to wither, to shrink or to cut out of accomplishments, oh, it is from the enemy devil the corruption that comes to knock at the door and to enter, and the way of the Lord must be kept, it must be removed from the midst of the church the wandering which may want to come in, for the times are coming to an end and there must be a better fulfillment of the life of a son of God, oh, for **the judgment comes and it begins with God's house, as it is written,** and I, the Lord, am coming to wake up My flock to watch, for the enemy is at the door, ready to come in and to tear My flock so that I may no longer have it whole and that I may not be able to gather it from the thorns and from the today's wandering. And this is why I keep calling out at the servants at the altars, who stand in My name in front of the Christian flock, for they would be to hear and gather in one spirit if they are not unfit for the service that they have chosen, and then to sound and gather the flock and keep it awake for the coming of the heavenly Master, Who cannot fail to come if it is written to come and graze His flock, to gather it from everywhere where it lies in ignorance and in ways unknown to it, and then to ask her about its works, but also to ask its shepherds whether they have shepherded it, whether they have watched for its life. In addition, this is why, I, the Lord tell them again and again:

Oh, from time to time, take down from you, take off the glittering canonicals, with which you keep adorning yourselves in front of the flock so that it may honor you, and then take the bag with holy words and with the food for the soul, and take the staff of the ancestral faith and go with it and search the life and the fulfillment of Christian of My church. Oh, go from place to place; go with the staff of My mercy of their souls. Leave in order to find the sheep caught in the thistles and drive them back into My fold, as **two thousand years ago I said that I want to gather them and make only one flock, only one kind all of it, grazed by only one shepherd, as I said,** (*John: 10/16*)[239] **oh, and I ask you to be My workers as I was,** and as the hierarch Gregory was, the one remembered today as an example for you, to do what he did for the protection of My church and for the expulsion of the enemies of the Christian dogmas and of the one truth, for this servant watched for truth and rose up in the time of the attack against My church, took out his weapons and made war against the enemies and kept on the side of the Lord the truth and the Christian flock and My church.

Oh, remember that you forgot your duty, that you did not work the grazing of the sheep, and that the sheep got lost more and more, as they have been taken by the wolves as I said that it would happen with them, with My sheep. Oh, remember that you forgot this duty, under which you have entered yourselves, and now, I, the Lord, ask for your fruit, I ask you to give an account for the sheep and for their lives, for I am the Shepherd, the Shepherd with the cross, the poor One of all those on earth, and Who laid His life for the sheep. You have obtained earthly papers, on which you have your names written and the duties of the shepherds of My sheep, and you have

[239] ***«I have other sheep, which are not of this fold.*** *[Isaias (Isaiah) 56:8]* ***I must bring them also, and they will hear My voice. And there will be one flock - one shepherd.*** (John: 10/16)

«I will give it to the strangers that attach themselves to the Lord, to serve Him and to love the name of the Lord, to be to Him servants and handmaids; and as for all that keep My Sabbaths from profaning them and that take hold of My covenant»; (Isaias (Isaiah) 56:8)

diplomas of theologians, oh, and what answer can you give to God the Word, Whose name is written on your diplomas. These diplomas charge you with great duties to God and to the flock over which you sit as shepherds, **oh, and what bitterness you will bear on your body and in your spirit for idleness, if you have not worked, if do not work so that the sheep may not perish or if you do not repent from these sins to work then according to the duty that is upon you!**

Behold the disciple celebrated today through the church! He burned with a wound, he burned with zeal for the holy work, the work of a disciple of Jesus Christ, and he watched and suffered watching and believing in the victory for the faith, oh, and he overcame against the enemies of My church and grazed My flock like a perfect disciple, like his Teacher, Jesus Christ, and no otherwise.

Oh, did you wander, do you wonder what and how your work regarding My flock, of My church is? Behold, I am asking you, and I am asking you about the flock to give Me an answer for it, and which for a thousand years went away and have kept on going to the sides, (*By the separation of the Western Church – the Catholic one, from the Eastern Church, the Orthodox one, r.n.*), and then it broke to pieces and has no longer watched or looked back, except with judgment, and it fell into the sin of judgment because it has not got merciful shepherds in front of it to take it out to graze it and to rebuke the wolves and beasts so that they may not come to it and take the sheep from the fold, one by one, and to sell them to the foreigners.

Oh, wake up, oh, wake up at the voice of the Great Shepherd, Who searches His flock and calls you to give an answer! I am coming to you to sit in a heavenly council. The flock is no longer grazed, it does not work its holiness so that My flock may take after Me, and I said: *«They will be like Him!»*

Behold, gather yourselves in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and keep a holy council, for the enemy spirit of the antichrist man, wields his stake to catch under its rattle the sons of My church, those who do not watch and are not watched, and even you, if you do not watch, if you do not wake up to watch against My enemies and of My church.

Oh, seek to understand why I come on earth as word so that you may believe then in My word, in the Word of God, (*Apoc: 19/13*) lest you may write yourselves with your mouth and hand a sin against the Holy Spirit, with Whom the Lord comes on earth and becomes word, and He comes with the saints as it is written for the Lord to come within His coming[240] (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*), and you remember and watch, lest you may write yourselves before Me with the heavies sin, the sin against the Holy Spirit.

Oh, do not rejoice over your rebellion against the truth of My coming as word on earth during this time. Do not rejoice rebelling and having rest in this way. **I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am the Alpha and the Omega,** oh, and if you were Mine, My confessors and disciples, you would know that this word of Shepherd is Me, the Shepherd with the cross, Who laid down His life on the cross for the sheep, I, the Lord, about Whom the Scriptures show that I would come and My name is called the Word of God (*Apoc: 19/13*) and that the Lord is this word, and everything that

---

[240] ***«And may He establish your hearts, blameless in holiness before our God and Father even to end, at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints.»*** (1Thess: 3/13)

«About these people, Enoch, the seventh from Adam, also prophesied, saying (*This is a quote from 1 Enoch 1:9****): Behold, the Lord is coming with ten thousands of His holy ones, …»*** (Jude: 1/14)

«The heavenly hosts *[Or "armies which are in heaven". Sabbaoth meant "of hosts" or "the armies"]* ***followed Him on white horses, clothed in white, pure, fine linen»***. (Apoc: 19/14) (The Eastern Orthodox Bible -EOB)

is not from God collapses and perishes; however, **I, the Lord, have been word on the hearth of the Romanian people for almost seventy years by this river of word who gives life to the people**, for I am the Shepherd Who gave His life so that the sheep that I shepherd may have life, and you are proud in vain as though you are those who keep the church from this word, which, as it were, is not from God. However, if it is not from God this word of My mouth and which is written on earth after My will, then are you from God? Can you prove this? Oh, I want you to be Mine, but you must prove this, you have to take after Me in your spirit, in your life and faith, and if you are not Mine, then you will know that that you do not know Me and that you are not known by God, and that I do not know where you are from and that is why I am asking you: If this word is not from God, then where are you from? Can you still prove that you are from God if you do not know God in this word?

In your life on earth, if you do not go to school, you do not become a great man under the rulers of the earth. The same is with God. If you do not come to school, to be shepherded, **to have a holy growth, fasting and praying, to a gently spirit and humble in your heart**, oh, you are not good for God's holy works among people. Oh, this is how the hierarch Gregory was known as God's disciple, Christ's confessor in the midst of the church, for he went to the school of disciple-ship and became holy and was given the grace of the Holy Spirit, and brought forth rich fruit with his work for Christ and kept the flock from wolves and from the liars hidden under the robe of Christ's servants, but in fact they distorted the way of the faith. And again, I am now here with this holy bishop around Me, and he is telling Me this:

— *Oh, Lord, oh, my Lord, oh, my Shepherd, my Teacher, I learned from You and I loved what You loved then. I was gentle and humbled in my heart in the midst of Your church, but for its protection I was also an ardent protector of the holy laws and of Your church and I stood up with strength of spirit and word and I told them liars, to those who were wolves of flock and from whom I suffered pains and persecution for the keeping of the truth through the church, and You lifted me and gave me a seat of shepherd for my holy zeal, for my good life, for the self-denial with which I walked on the way with You, Lord, and for the fruit brought before You. I was happy for the gift I received from You and with which I could overcome the enemies of Your church, oh, and I want with the heavenly longing that the bishops and the priests of the holy altars on earth to look at me and not work otherwise, for they will be called to give an account for their work, and woe to them if they will not be like You with their work on earth and if they have chosen to be shepherds in Your name!*

Oh, Lord, by the name as Your disciple, I have spoken from Your presence on my day of remembrance and I dedicate to You the joy that You have given me now, when you come with Your saints in invisible glory, and who wait at the border ready to reveal themselves to all, oh, and there will be great joy, but also great sadness, and each one will be counted as he will be found, but, Lord, direct to You as many as possible, and turn them to You, to Your joy and Your saints, who wait for Your victory. Amen.

— I, the Lord, do this with the glory of My word, with whom I want to turn many back to the Father and to Me, and many, oh, many of them, to take from My Spirit, oh, because I suffer to see people die like some mere sinners, and I want to protect Romania first and to lift it above, for it has been a Christian country from its beginning, and its beginning is from Me, it is as long as I am on earth, it has been for two thousand years, and I am coming to it, for I have come the second time against the antichrist man **and kept the country of My coming from those that are to come with wrath over the earth, to try all people**, but also for the protection of the Romanian sons,

and **I urge them not to receive the seal of the antichrist man, of the one hidden under the veil,** (*The Vaccine against Covid -19, and then, passport to move freely and buy, r.n.*), **and which wants to be god over the earth in a high place, only that here, on this hearth, he loses his power and is overcome by the Word of God, the breath of My mouth, he and all his servants. Amen.** (*2Thess: 2/8*)[241]

And as for you, sons of My people, oh, you sons, you shall want nothing more than to be Mine, and I to be yours; to be your love and let it not fail, for it is that, which does not fail when it is, and if love fails, then it is not My love in you, for I did not fall, I did not perish by death on the cross, for this gave Me the entire victory with which I appeared as true God, without death, sons, and he who has Me as his love is eternal like God.

Oh, peace to you, sons! Peace through you over the Christian flock and over My church on the land of the Romanian people, and then all over the earth, where it is waiting for its Lord!

Peace to you, My Romanian, My today's country!

Oh, stand up, Romanian, to protect your country from the wolves and your faith from the pagans!

Oh, stand up, Romanian sons, and stand watch against the faith and baptism denial, for **the antichrist man wants to catch you under this sin, without you knowing it and without you understanding it, so that he may put his black seal,** but I, the Lord, am telling you and watching you, I am waking you up and waking up the ministers at the altars to watch for the country, for the faith and for the victory with Christ during this time of great trial as there has never been, as it is written.

Oh, peace to you, My today's country. You are God's comfort. Remain on My side, remain Christ's sons! I am coming to you to be Mine and I am coming because you are Mine, because you are the country of the Lord, Jesus Christ, in the end of the time, and My mystery with you is going to comprise under it soon, soon, the whole earth and all the nations on the earth and we will shine with a great victory, and this is how we will end, and this is how we will begin, and this is how the new beginning will remain, a new heaven and a new earth, I and you, My country, and all those who are like Us, as it is written! Amen, amen, amen.

15-03/28-03-2021.

The third Sunday of the Lent, of the Holy Cross

I am coming down with groups of saints and angels between heaven and earth, I am setting the table of word in the citadel of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people and I am dedicating the sitting at the table **with the sign of the holy cross, in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit**, according to the state and the setting of the glory of the Lord, for the Father is above, the Son is down at the Father's bosom and the Holy Spirit is placed on the left and right side within God's trinity work, **and behold the name of the holy cross, God placed in this way, as I was put on the altar of My sacrifice, on the cross, which I, the Lord, sanctified by My laying on it**, nailed to it by My enemies, and I and it, I and the cross, remained then the

[241] ***«The mystery of lawlessness is already at work! But now, there is one who restrains, until he is taken out of the way.***

Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming». (2Thess: 2/7, 8)

consolation of those who believe and follow the way with the Lord, the way of the cross, the most comforting rest for the soul of the man who loves and longs after the Lord on earth all his life, with the cross of his life, and there is no other walk on the way of the man's life with God, but it is the man's separation from God for his own will, oh, and the earth is full of people against God with their life, and even with enemies of the Lord and of His great and holy name, of the One Who made the heaven, the earth and the man, oh and those who love their will and the walking with sin on earth cannot be otherwise.

Oh, man is weak; he is very weak and inclined to sin, and that is why he does not want God to be with him on the way of his life, for sin makes man to be ashamed before God and before men, just as it happened in paradise, after man, made by God, worshipped sin and gave himself to the disobedience to God the Maker, for I placed the man and his wife in paradise, but they did not listen with their lives to God, and therefore they separated from Me by disobedience, oh, and after that Adam was ashamed of Me to see him naked and he was afraid too, and from that moment on, I did no longer appear before him, lest he might be ashamed even more and be more oppressed because of his nakedness that he felt, for this is what sin makes in man; it fills him with shame, with the need of hiding, oh, and from then on I was no longer seen by man, and this is how I have stayed, and man only heard Me in paradise; he heard My walking, My movement and My word with which I was speaking, and that is all, and since then I have remained in God's invisible things up to this day; however, man has always committed sin and been ashamed of God and man, for the sin and the joy for sin cause man to keep hiding and being ashamed, and behold, it is a shame for man to sin and he has been hiding with his shame like Adam in paradise, oh, and behold what great coldness, what a thick border; an insurmountable wall was placed between man and God because of sin, after man had no longer remained on God's side with his life, with the cross of his life.

Oh, man, you do no longer know to make friends of your soul heavy with your sin, you do no longer know that, and you need so much comfort for the heaviness of your soul, for you have always been under a burden and it grows once with your sinning, with your separation from God for sin. To know how to make friends for your soul means to be like the one with whom you want to be friend, because friendship does not last; the spirit of friendship in those who do not take after each other is not the same, because man makes his closeness only to sin, and sin is his enemy. Oh, and you cannot make God your warm and close friend either if you do not want to do His will, to take after Him and be very carefully for this.

Behold, the woman who believes that she loves a man, oh, poor of her and of him, that one pushes him away to the misery of sin, with her heart and body after that, for there is nothing else; it is not love but only the sin that incites the man to do it and man departs man from God for it, for sin and towards sin, oh, and this is the face of the world of men, and is totally against the carrying of the cross of life, and behold, behold, a three-year old child has more reason than a man whose mind and heart is inclined only for sin, to the love of sin, and that is why I, the Lord, said that the kingdom of God belongs to children and to those like them, who are not search after sin, who do not love sin, and he who loves sin seeks after his separation from God, for I am without sin, and that is why man does not want Me, oh, and I remain to mourn behind the man who keeps on separating from Me for sin, and the way of the cross is the way with God on it, **and those who sanctify for it walk on it**.

And now I am writing a great mystery in the book of My word and I am saying this for those who have a mind to understand with it, and here it is what I am saying: **He who unites with**

My body and blood should no longer unite with other bodies, for he who shares with Me is My bride, and My bride has to be faithful to Me, oh, but where is found such a great love of God, such mercy for My wounds borne for My bride, such faithfulness?

Behold, those who take the Holy Communion, eat all kinds of bodies, those who partake of the Lord's body and blood when they go to church, and I am mixed by man with all the things he likes on earth, and I have come to be like man, for this is what he wants to do with God, this is how he has got used to; that is, to walk on the way without a cross with Me, without a holy stature, without any resemblance with Me, with the One Who told man what to eat (*Genesis: 1/29.*) after He had made him, but man did not want it that way.

When I, the Lord, want to be merciful with the man, who had gone wrong, to clean him from the sin committed, he does not receive Me with his door wide open, he is troubled, he is restless, he stirs the feeling of his heart and by no means does he rejoice that I come to save him from those that oppress him, and which satan writes in the book of sinful man. The man did not recognize his sin in paradise, which made him to be ashamed then, and urged him to hide with it, but, on the contrary, he blamed God and blamed the satan serpent, and he did not admit his guilt and to be sorry and to bow for the forgiveness that comes by repentance. I had to come down from near the Father, to be born in a human body and to assume the guilt which man cannot assume, oh, and in this way, I showed how much mockery man brings against God when he does not assume the sin, he has committed to ask the Lord for forgiveness, from the One Who has the power to forgive the man's sins.

Satan always, always writes down the man's things, which are not according to God's will in man, and satan writes because he has things to write, and the man's mind does not care for his things gathered from satan and mourn for the forgiveness from the Lord so that he may not mourn in the end, for he who mourns in due time, that one sanctifies himself for God, and this is seen then in his humbled and proper conduct, by his love of God and neighbors, by a holy fellowship with Christ's church, oh, because for two thousand years, satan has been striking against My church to dirty it, to take its watching away, to lead it to the pleasures foreign to the way of the cross, and I am watching with those in heaven to destroy satan's work, to put away his guard, only that man does his own will, and with it, he presses on the cross which I have been carrying for two thousand years for the destiny of My church on God's side so that it may not perish through the work of the malicious satan.

Oh, well satan, well, for two thousand years you have been struggling, you keep on wriggling around the body of My church, and I, the Lord, am getting ready to defeat you and to bring you to shame, even if I do not have now any help from the Christians and from their rulers, for behold, My Romania, the country of My second coming from the Father as word on earth, has in the divan from above some from among those who do not love the Lord because they love their greatness and are not God's confessors, as the old Christian princes of this people were. For behold the prince of Romanians, the confessor with his entire house for faith and for the cross, the prince Brîncoveanu, the martyr surrounded by his children who had been martyred[242] in front of his eyes by the pagans because of their faith in Jesus Christ, in the cross, in the work of the fathers' church and in all the holy truth.

[242] Constantin Brâncoveanu was Prince of Wallachia between 1688 and 1714. Brâncoveanu was deposed from his throne by Sultan Ahmed III, and brought under arrest to Istanbul. He and his four sons were beheaded on the same day in August, together with Prince Constantin's faithful friend, grand treasurer Enache Văcărescu., r.n.

Behold such a beautiful Christian in front of the country, a prince with Christ in his soul and deed for his people, the Romanian people, a true ruler and faithful to his people, a chief who laid his life for the country and for the people, and who did not deny this high honor of martyr for the protection of his church and people!

Oh, and here is what are doing those of today, who are sitting on the divan of the country, for they are selling the country with its entire people to the foreigners! However, in spite of all these pains, I am getting ready to put you to shame and to defeat you, satan, who want to throw down My vine and its surrounding hedge, and I will do this to you because it is written in the Scriptures that the Christ, the Lamb of God, will overcome you, that He will overcome all those who stand against God, all the antichrists, great or small, that He will proclaim in a loud voice that God is and that they are the rebellious ones, and that it will be as then when the Romanian prince, Mircea, told the enemy, who was asking him to bow before him and submit his country; **he told him that he was an enemy and that he would be defeated, and it was so, for these princes[243] had the cross and had the victory through it.**

Oh, there are still great souls in the Romanian people; there are still some, and I will wake them up to watching and to the praying with power in it, and you will surely be defeated, satan, and you will be brought to shame by the Lamb of God, by Jesus Christ, of Whose name you are afraid, and about which you do no longer want to hear on earth, but what shall I do to you? This is your destiny: to be defeated by Christ, by the One Whom you cannot overcome, oh, and you will be overcome by the steadfast Christians as well, by those with the cross on their chest, by the power of the cross, which fights for them against you. Did you hear? Oh, and you will keep hearing the One Who has victory against you, satan, and **do not forget that My today's country, to which I am coming as word now, is the country in which you lose, because this is written to be,** and that is why, go away, go into places without God, go and wait for Me there to give you what you have worked! Did you hear? Go away, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit is telling you! Amen.

Behold, the name and the power of the holy cross works this way in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and do not forget, Romanian people, the sign and the power of the holy cross, for with this sign I will appear as two thousand years ago, and with the sign of the Son of Man, as it is written, with the cross, which kills satan.

You, those who do not know God, and who have made room to sit over the Romanian people, oh, learn who God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit are and the power of the holy cross! **Oh, do no longer wander away on to the side of the spirit of lie with a hidden face, for people do not die of microbes, rather they die because of sin, for there was no greater microbe than sin and there will never be one.**

Behold, you have set yourself at the service of lie and make the people kneel before it. (*By all kinds of restrictions which "would stop the pandemic," r.n.*) Repent and wake up and do not give the people over to mockery, oh, because what you are doing is seen. It is sin to receive order from the foreigners of your people, and who are not on your side, and you know that they are enemies under a robe, which is hidden from your eyes. Oh, leave the people to be able to work for their destiny in its country! Have mercy on the people, after whose word you sit at the helm over the nation!

Oh, have mercy on the children! What will happen to the children that are being born now? Children are born and the whirlwind comes and takes them away, because they are taken by the

[243] Mircea the Elder, was the Voivode of Wallachia from 1386 until his death in 1418.

man who opposes God, that is satan, who is well hidden so that he may not be seen, and from where he gives orders over the earth, over the nations, and you play into his hands. Oh, no! Do no longer make mistakes! **Let the Christians go to church! Let them do this, for you have made a mistake by touching the work of God! Romania is a Christian country and it has the Lord, Jesus Christ, at its helm, and it also has the cross, as the weapon of victory in battle against satan.**

I am calling out to you so that you may hear Me! Oh, hear Me! You, those who are sitting on high seats, be faithful to My word upon you, and by which I am calling out to you to hear Me! I am getting ready to release signs and work holy miracles to turn you back with your face to God and with your ear to God's voice, Who is calling to you, for I, the Lord, have to fulfill what I speak.

Now, I am laying down the feather and I am leaving the table of word before those who are taking from it to listen or not to listen to My word. However, I have been speaking now over the earth and over the people in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and I am giving hope to the Christian people, and the whole heaven is waiting for My and its victory against the man who is working against God, satan.

And lift up the faith, the cross and the holy life, Romanian sons, Christian sons, and let the spirit of repentance comprise within it the Christian people, because is time for fasting and for the praying for the spirit of resurrection, and I, the Lord, this is how I overcame; I overcame by faith and by the cross, and this is how My Christians overcome, too; they, too, overcome like their Lord.

And now, I am leaving over you the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, and His comfort over those who are good and faithful to God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. Amen, amen, amen.

22-03/04-04-2021.

The Feast of the Annunciation

I am finding wakefulness at the gates (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) and I am coming into the citadel of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people; I am coming with a feast of word and I am proclaiming Myself with a day of royal feast, the feast of the Annunciation, the angelic proclamation brought to the Virgin who would give Me birth in the flesh on earth; she was to receive God, the Son, by the proclamation of the angel sent by God to her to prepare her to be the Mother of God, My mother, oh, and how beautiful is on earth when a heavenly messenger comes and proclaims from heaven joy and glory of the fulfilling word!

Oh, every word from God is powerful; it does not pass without being fulfilled, as the angel Gabriel, God's messenger, told to the Virgin Mother; he told her a word full of power, and he told her that the word that comes from God is full of the power of fulfillment, and then she believed the angel and submitted to the Lord for the fulfillment of the word spoken over her.

Oh, behold, I am the fruit. I am the word full of power, the fulfilled one, the word proclaimed by the angel. I am the word, for the Virgin carried Me in her womb after the angel's proclamation, and the Holy Spirit descended over her and then I was born and I received the name of Jesus, given by the angel, and the Son of the Most High, and then I was called the Son of the Father in heaven and on earth.

Oh, peace over the country of My coming as word on earth! Peace to you, My today's country! On your hearth, on the hearth of the Romanian people, I have been writing My today's

book, the book of the Word of God, (*Apoc: 14/6*)[244] the word from heaven, and which carries in it the power of fulfillment, for an angelic word is written: ***«For no word from God shall be void of power!»*** (*Luke: 1/37*)

The word sent from God, and which is fulfilled on earth, would be to the power of the faith of the people, that people may not receive rebuke or punishment for their unbelief, as is now happening on earth, and **I am especially saying this for the word of God that flows like a river**[245] (*Apoc: 22/1, 2*)[246] **on the hearth of the Romanian people,** and which was set aside by the house of God, by the church of the Lord, by the hierarchs and especially by the priests, oh, for I have not come to knock at another door with the glory of My word, with the heavenly proclamation that I share, but I have come to the house of God, oh, and the ministers at the altars did not fulfill Me in them, and now, behold what shame, what pain, what perplexity on the Christian flock, which only bears this name, oh, for there has been no one to revive them to faith, to the receiving of the heavenly love over the house of God, and **the flock is now suffering humiliation from the antichrist man, and it is suffering because God is not welcomed in His house on earth, and behold, behold, His house is now devastated by the antichrist enemy, by his orders coming out from hiding,** (*Orders not to let Christians go to church because of the pandemic, r.n.*) and the priests are pushed to the wall by the antichrist's hidden plan, and which, behold, he sets himself up as God, he rises above all that is called God and worthy of worship, oh, and he also wants the Christians to worship him, who is unworthy, who here he is, by his satanic power of the lawless lies, gives himself out for God, he shows off as strong so that he may sit in God's temple, as it is written that he wants to do this. (*2Thess:2/4*)[247] However, I am coming soon on earth and going out into his way to destroy him with the breath of My mouth, (*2Thess: 2/8*)[248] with the word of My mouth, a word written on earth in its book, the book of the Word of God, with which I come into his way to frustrate his deceitful and lawless lies, and which are for those who are on the verge of perdition, who did not receive and do not receive the love of the truth to be saved and freed from satan's mouth, oh, and **behold the deceptive work, sent through God's indulgence over those who do not believe the truth** and whose who like to believe in the lawlessness which condemns them, as it is written!

You, priests and bishops, servants at the altars, oh, open your eyes well, and look well at how the antichrist man wants to leave you outside, and who, step by step, wants to make his place in God's temple, to be enthroned and to take God out of the holy house so that no one may worship the truth. Oh, do you see what happens to you if you keep on denying the word of God, the faith in this word, which watches for you?

---

[244] ***«Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven*** *[Or "midair"]*, ***having an eternal Good News to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people».*** (Apoc: 14/6)

[245] *See the selection topic: „This word is the river of life", r.n.*

[246] ***«The angel*** *[or "he"]* ***showed me a*** *[TR adds "pure"]* ***river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb,***

in the middle of its great street. On each side of the river was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruits, yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations, …» (Apoc: 22/1, 2)

[247] ***«He opposes and exalts himself over all that is called God or that is an object of religion, so that he sits as God in the sanctuary of God, presenting himself up as God*** *[CT omits "as God"]!»* (2Thess:2/4)

[248] ***«Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming».*** (2Thess: 2/8)

Oh, sons, it is being written as faith denial your departure from the faith in My word, witch which I keep on calling out to you (*2Thess: 2/3*)[249] and want to protect you from the enemy chain of the antichrist man, who, slowly, slowly, wants to bind you with it so that you may no longer serve God and His church, so much persecuted from its house. Oh, behold, the time has come for you to need protection, and you are not one with Me, with the glory of My word, with which I also breathe over satan, as it is written to be destroyed by the breath of My mouth, by My word spoken upon him.

I want to fulfill the Scriptures of new heaven and of new earth, and you do not watch with Me, you have not received Me in My house so that I may have power for you and through you during this time of trial. Oh, I said that I still have great souls in the Romanian people, and I want to wake them up to watching and praying with power in it, so that satan may be overcome and be brought to shame by the Lamb of God, of Whom, satan does no longer want to hear on earth, only that his destiny is sealed, for My word breathes with power and destruction over satan and over his lies, oh, and My word is powerful and wants to wake up those who are great in their soul and that they may watch in prayer near Me, and I to fulfill, and these great souls are from among the servants at the altars, are those full of grace among them, and near whom My angels stay close on My behalf, and the prayers of My saints before Me, as it is written, (*Apoc: 6/7-10*)[250] oh, and let them cry out and say like king David in times of trials and let them pray like this: *"Come, Lord, do not depart from us, for the great trial is close, it is here, and there is no one to help us! Come, Lord, for the dogs, the lions and the mad bulls have surrounded us, but You save us from their mouth to proclaim Your name and word to Your church and that the nations of the earth may be afraid of You and come to worship You and to proclaim their Lord to those who will believe through them and to the people that is born to preach Your miracles, Your word and salvation!"*

Oh, My mother, this is how are to pray to God those among the servants full of grace of the Lord's house, and who, not by their power and strength but by My Spirit, will call out the salvation of My house and of My flock from under the yoke of the antichrist man, who, here he is, how he wants to touch the order of the Lord's house and of its holy laws! However, We are coming with heavenly armies and working with the angels, mother, for the angels are Our servants and they are watching on Our behalf for those who are receiving from Us the love of the truth to be saved, mother.

Oh, but today you are being confessed by the angels that you are My mother, as then when the archangel Gabriel told you that you would be the mother of God, and now the angels are singing to you, mother, to the memorial of that wonderful day, when you received Me in your womb from the Holy Spirit, and when you listened, too, and when I also listened, and by My obedience I

---

[249] ***«Let no one deceive you in any way! This will not take place unless the apostasy comes first and the man of sin*** *[CT reads "man of lawlessness"]* ***is revealed, the son of destruction».*** (*2Thess: 2/3*)

[250] ***«When the Lamb opened the fourth seal, I heard the fourth living creature say, "Come and see!"***

And behold, a pale horse, and the name of its rider was Death, and Hades followed him. He was given authority over one fourth of the earth, to kill with the sword, with famine, with death, and by the wild animals of the earth.

When the Lamb opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been killed for the sake of the word *[Or "Word"]* ***of God and for their witness to the Lamb.***

They cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, holy and true Master, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?"» (Apoc: 6/7-10)

fulfilled Our Father's will, oh, My mother; We are the fruit of obedience, and now We are together in heaven.

Oh, and We are coming down today with the Spirit, We are coming to those who want Us to not be together, (*Christian cults that do not honor the Mother of God, r.n.*) who sing to God and keep on singing to Him, rejoicing them greatly; for I suffer bitterly from them, because they do not give glory to the grace the Father has given to you, that they do not want to bless you for your choice done by the Father, oh, and what a pain on Me from them, for you are My mother and you are with Me near the Father!

What are We going to do with these, who have flaws in their wisdom, and who have made their own way to God, mother? Oh, how shall We do to draw them back to the root from where they have pulled themselves out, or their ancestors, who broke off and did not remain in the vine to bring forth fruit in the vine, and not just at random, as they are doing now?

Oh, only that those in My house would become wise to stand up to the faith in My word and to its fulfillment then, to go after the lost sheep and to bring them back, mother, and to tell them the truth for the faith and for the walking in the faith then! They say that they stepped aside because of the errancy in the church, oh, but what a great sin do they commit with this judgment of their minds! They forget that they too are no better or truer, and they forget this because of the spirit of pride, for without knowing this, this is what they work for, they work pride and they work a spirit of judgment. And even worse than this is something else: they have fallen into the sin of wandering of soul and faith, because they do not know from where the way comes to the people, on which, behold, these have started to walk and go, and as they may say, to the love of God. Oh, no, let them not believe that but let them rather repent and ask with humility that God may give them a broken and humble heart so that they may be able to look back, to the Christian order that I, My disciples and their followers left then, and let them also look at themselves and have wisdom to see that they have left the way from which I have worked over the earth for faith and for the fulfillment of the works of faith in men.

Oh, My mother, We have a day of holy feast, mother. You are near Me, I am the fruit of your womb, I am the fulfilled word of the Lord's angel, of the one who brought you the news from the Father that you would be My mother and that I, the Son of God, would be your Son, oh, My mother.

— *With great humility I received the news from heaven that You would come on earth and that will pass through my body to be born in the flesh among the people, oh, Son of my Father and mine. With even greater humility I am staying now near You and near the Father within God's glory from above, for God is great, as great as no man on earth has ever been able to think and understand how great God is, how wonderful He works His miracles! Oh, and what kind of god is as great as our God, I am asking now those who have chosen a God after their own desires?*

On this day of royal feast, my dear Son, I am bringing my prayer before the throne of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, so that You, God Son, may come and work miracles as You did in the old time in the midst of the people of Israel, and that You may appear as great God and to confess Yourself, Lord, for man cannot give You to the people and that the people may live with You after that.

Oh, renew the signs and change the miracles, Lord, for You have to overcome the antichrist man, You have to put satan down even more shamefully, as You have done by this time, so that he may get used to be ashamed and to keep on being ashamed, for behold for how long he has been

staying into Your way without any shame, without any restraint, oh, and I suffer in heaven, I suffer because You are my Son, and the pain of God's mother is great, Lord.

Oh, bring with You on earth the miracles to put to shame all the enemies who rebel against You, and come on earth, come and cover Your way and coming with glory, for the Spirit and the bride are saying: "Come! Come, Lord!" And I, as a mother and bride, I am saying even more arduously: "Come!" And in this way, we are to come with the glory that will blind the antichrist man, who wants to put on a crown of God and so that he may sit in God's temple before the people; however, come, before he destroys everything, for people are weak, Lord, and the same are the servants of the church, for they have not received You now when You want to offer them protection. Have mercy on them, oh, have mercy, great Lord, after You will show them Your greatness, the truth of Your coming as word and river of word on earth, oh, my Son, Jesus!

— Oh, My mother, I am no longer saying as two thousand years ago, that My time has not come yet to put on the table the new wine of the wedding, and I am saying that the time is near, and that by prayer your will is also My will, only that We, those in heaven, have the mysterious work fulfilled, and that gives forth fruit in a mystery and then is fulfilled visibly, mother.

I am preparing the appearance of the glory and its miracles, My mother, and My long enduring patience will be changed into salvation as it is written, but I want a calling with longing to come from the earth, a calling from the bride with longing in her, and that may call Me: *"Come!"*

I want to be desired, as for Me it is otherwise to come because of the longing of those with longing in them after My coming, and Our comfort is great, and it comes from the truth from above, that I, your Son and the Lamb of the Father, I will overcome. I will overcome all the satanic work, and I will breathe over the antichrist man with My word until he falls with a great noise and he will be seen by all the people all over the earth, for here he is, he is plotting the faith denial over all, **but he will only do it over those who have not received the love of the truth**, for this is written, **and over the faithful of My word of yesterday and today joy will rise and they will be embraced within the mystery of the new heaven and earth, and also within the comfort in paradise, that which comes from heaven. Amen.**

Oh, peace to you My today's country! Peace to you, Romanian sons! Do not be careless! Receive My word and fulfill it, sons, as I am asking you to work of your salvation!

Peace to you, people of My word on the land of the Romanian people!

Let My peace embrace all those who believe and submit to the love of the truth, for their reward is great, and I am going to let them know and to bring them great joy, My coming with the saints, with the heaven and with the earth together, to the glory of the Holy Spirit, the Counselor. Amen, amen, amen.

25-03/07-04-2021.

The fifth Sunday of the Lent, of the Saint Pious Mary of Egypt

My word is a feast in heaven and on earth, for the saints are in a feast when **I, the Lord, have poured out My glory, My word** over the earth for more than two thousand years ago, oh, and much more, for the time is at the end, and it is great the preparation for the appearance of My glory with tens of thousands of saints, as it is written. (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*)

Oh, the glory of My coming as word on earth is great, for with it I am preparing at sight the glory of the new heaven and earth, and **let no one wonder of My coming as word over the earth, for at the first beginning I also worked everything by the word, everything by the**

word, and I did not work otherwise then, and in the end the mystery of the new creation, the renewal, the new birth of the world, this new creation could not be worked otherwise but only by the word, oh, and the new man cannot be worked in another way, the house where God and His saints dwell, he cannot be worked but only by the word; and the word of the new creation is God's feast and resurrection; it is the kneading of resurrection, and all the first creation listen to the word of God when the Lord speaks over the earth from the midst of His saints, oh, and the man has to listen, too, for man is God's creation, the creation for whom the heaven and the earth was created, and for this wisdom set over man is much to be done and spoken over the earth and over the man on it, and behold this is what I, the Lord, do, I speak and work speaking.

Oh, I have no other way to defeat satan, the one born of the man's disobedience in paradise; I have no other way but to work with the word in order to overcome him, to cut off his false work, so deep hidden by the man's mind, for hypocrisy sits on a high seat and it works over the man's mind in every way possible, oh, and **man keeps looking all day and all night at this work spread all over the face of the earth, before which the whole world bows in the way the Christians bow before the icon of those in heaven that are God's and of His saints, oh, and the world worships this beast that fights against the Lamb of God, for satan has made himself a visible icon** (*The TV set and sites of the news, r.n.*) **and with it he gathers a great fortune,** but he gathers it for his own fall, because man will come to life, he will be renewed in his mind, feeling and body, because this is that God's word is working, it is working the man's godliness, the wisdom from above for the man's soul, for the spirit and for the body, oh and the glory of God's word is a heavenly feast, My coming as word on earth.

Satan is upset and his servants are speaking from the frame (*The frame of the TV set and of the computer monitors or smart-phones, r.n.*) **day and night to keep the man in front of its icon[251],** (*Apoc: 13, 14*) **with which he is working visibly with his lies devised skillfully and with many other things,** for when the desired fruit does not work for him, he has many other gimmicks and takes them out, he tries them on and renews them, and I, the Lord, scatter them all one by one and bring satan to shame and give him away with his hidden work behind a deceitful face, and **behold the fight of the Lamb of God with this beast with many heads,** oh, and what joy comes from the earth to heaven when I put down on earth the word written to be able to fulfill it then!

Each and every bit of My word that has been written is fulfilled, only to be written into its today's book, for behold why I love and protect so much this land that My Father has chosen for Me, the Romanian land, in which I, the Lord, have been waging war against satan who thinks that is the victor over the earth and over man, poor of him!

Oh, My country of today, I am coming to you as word, and I have made a ruling citadel on your hearth for you need heavenly protection over you now, oh, for you are conquered by pagans, you, country with a Christian name even from My birth and yours on earth, I and you at the same time, for then My Father gave Me your land to have it when I come as word on this land to the end of the time, **for the people of Israel gave Me over to death; it gave Me away from it; it did not receive Me when I came from the Father to it; they did not want to believe, oh, they did not**

---

[251] ***«He deceives My own people who dwell on the earth because of the signs he was granted to perform in front of the beast, saying to those who dwell on the earth that they should make an icon*** *[image]* ***to the beast that was wounded by the sword and*** *[yet]* ***lived.***

It was given to him to give breath to the icon *[image]* ***of the beast so that it should speak and cause as many as would not worship the icon*** *[image]* ***of the beast to be killed.*** (Apoc: 13, 14)

want to do this, and behold, you have been My Christian country even since that time. Even from the old time the pagans have been coming against you with weapons and war, and now the pagans submit you to their will by working against you from their homes, from their hiding against you so that you may not know its place, its attack and weapon, and behold, the pagan man keeps you down under its pagan will, for he does not want you to be Christian, he does not want you to be with God, and the servants at the altars are keeping a council with the pagans to sell you on money, for they need money, not God, not their salvation from God.

Oh, behold the human kind with a mask on their mouths, put by the spirit of lying with a hidden face!

Oh, you, those who are have high seats over the nations, what is this that you are doing to the people? What is it, I, the Lord God, am asking you?

Oh, you, people fed with the spirit of lying of the apocalyptic beast, rise up to watch and come to prayer and call out to God to come and save you, and call out to My mother Virgin, too, that who is crying and praying for all the creature oppressed by satan' spirit! Oh, become Christian by the power of the baptism with the Holy Spirit and **be baptized within My word, for it is the water of the river of life which flows from God's throne, as it is written[252],** (*Apoc: 22/1; 17*) and behold, the Romanian country is the country of My coming as word over the earth, it is My Christian country with My name over it, with My seal over it, with the cross of My and its resurrection!

Oh, cry after God; cry out with prayer like fire and ask Me to come to you with unheard signs and wonders to bring satan down, who keeps you in the darkness without God! I want to raise you to the victorious faith against satan, the antichrist man, and I want you to seek after My will over your life, oh, for there is no sweeter life than the life of a Christian, a life lived with God, the Lord with man on earth as in heaven, and **let there be nothing on earth without God, for woe to those without God over their lives, woe to them, soon, soon!**

The Word of God sets a holy teaching over all the people on earth and gives promise of resurrection and of knowledge of God by not sinning and by the repentance for the sins, and behold, behold, a man sins only when he is not with God, only when he does not have the Lord in his heart and mind, only when he tries to take God out of him for the thought and taste of sin, only when his love and heart is inclined for sin, only when he does no longer love God with his heart and spirit in it, oh, and man does this again and again, again and again he lives without the knowledge of God in his heart and mind.

Oh, there are many, and there are even Christians, who do not like life with God, for life with God means a lot, for a beautiful life one needs many ornaments to be beautiful among people, and it needs those from haven over it in the midst of the people.

Oh, people on earth, a multitude of sins come upon man, they come in heaps because of self-righteousness, for this is a rather great sin and it always gives birth to sins, and therefore, teaching is needed for self-denial and for the love of God then. And if you, man, love your neighbor and say that you work love, oh, take care, you, Christian man, take care, because all the love you say that you work, must spring from the love of God, for the pagans of the world also love their

---

[252] ***«The angel*** *[Greek "he"]* ***showed me a*** *[TR adds "pure"]* ***river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb, …»*** (*Apoc: 22/1*)

«The Spirit and the bride say, "Come!" And let everyone who hears say, "Come!" Let everyone who is thirsty come, let anyone who wishes take the water of life freely *[Or "as a gift"]»* (*Apoc: 22/17*)

neighbor, but not God, oh, and that is why you must take care to carry the cross, for the love of God, which is whole and not divided, and with it you are to give your help to your neighbor, for otherwise you do not know how to love God, but only your neighbor, as the pagans do.

Oh, this is how you are to teach the Christians, you, servants of the teaching from the Christian altars and you are **to tell them not to be afraid that their place of worship will be taken away, for I, the Lord, said a great mystery for the true worshippers, who are those who worship in the spirit of truth,** a spirit that cries out to the Father for them, and you are to feed My flock especially now, in times of trouble. Do not try to take after the antichrist man who wants to take you out of the ancestral inheritance if you do not gather the flock to feed it and do not close the door for it, because the house dedicated to God by the forefathers of old and by the Christians is not yours, for this house belongs to the Christians, and do not become cruel masters over what is not yours, for those in heaven look at you, wonder and ask why you are doing this, why you are trying to become masters over what is not yours?

Oh, suffering flock now, do you see what it happens to you if you do not appreciate when you have? However, wake up now in bad weather, oh, wake up! Do you hear what God is telling you? Oh, wake up for your Bridegroom, and wake up!

You ministers for the Christian flock, be humble before the flock, for you live at the expense of those who give you money to take care of them with mercy and self-denial, in a gentle and humble spirit, for you should work the Gospel of the Lord without any money so that I, the Lord, may pay you with salvation, for man has got used to giving you, but you should not ask, you should not impose heavy burdens to serve them between God and them, because I have been giving them, and took them not, but on earth there is no longer any fear of God, oh, there is none.

Behold a great example of great instruction in the fight against the enemy sin in man, for the holy fathers left to the Christian church in the time of the Lent the parable of the spiritual life of the one who gave up sin in order to be sanctified and forgiven from her many sins, Mary the Egyptian.

Oh, Christian, oh, Christian, stop having fun in a sinful way, and do rejoice in a Christian way so that the Lord may rejoice in the midst of the brotherly fellowship, and let not only the devil rejoice, for the devil is constantly gathering the sins of men to give them the wicked payment, but behold, beside My voice is now speaking this warrior against sin, after she had renounced the poisonous sweetness, for she overcame satan with Me, and here is now her advice:

— Oh, Lord, oh, Lord, the bitter taste of sin, the sinful man like me, does not know its bitterness except after he is driven away by Your love, suffering from his black sins, and with which he cannot stay near God with his life.

Oh, Lord, there is no greater bitterness than the expulsion of the sinner from before Your mercy, oh, for the spirit of the man driven from paradise was painful, and he did not want to come to repentance for the pain which he had inflicted on You with his sin, but he rather sided with sin.

I, Lord, completely repented, I totally dedicated myself to You, oh, because I had sinned too much and too hard, and only a life far from sin and far from people was able to keep the promise I had made, and so that You might not drive me away from Your face because of my heavy sins. Oh, and now I am telling to all the sinners to sweeten themselves with the life of their Christian life, and in such a way that they may not find the bitterness worked through sin and which drives man away from Your face. This is deliverance from satan: non-sinning is, oh, Lord.

Oh, the whole of Your word over the earth and over man is waited to be fulfilled, Lord, because righteousness will come, for this is written, but make all those on earth one hour before,

doing this, so that You may give them a good reward too, Lord, oh, and that You may have reasons to give them too.

— You, dear loved saints, you accompany Me within My coming, and your prayers go before Me, and the love in them works and will leave love in men, love for God in them.

And now, I am also exhorting My today's Christian people, the Romanian people, to the holy watch, and I am saying to them this:

Oh, Romanian nation, protect your fatherly wealth, protect the dowry of your soul, your country and faith, your church and people, as blessed is the people that has the Lord as their God, as it is written, and you are Mine, and I am yours; I am the Lord and I am the Lord your God, oh, My Romanian people. Amen, amen, amen.

05-04/18-04-2021.

The sixth Sunday of the Lent, of the Palm Sunday: The Feast of the Lord's Entrance in Jerusalem

My tear becomes word and I am crying over the earth in tears after man as I did two thousand years ago when I was crying over Jerusalem and preparing Myself to be a sacrifice because of My love for man, for man had not loved Me, he had not wanted Me to be his God, oh, he had not wanted Me at all , and even today I am crying because he has not wanted, and My tear is the word by which I have been calling out to man and I am calling out to him as in paradise: ***«Man, where are you?»*** (*See Gen: 3/9*). The man is naked before Me, he hides so that I may not see him and he does not want Me and he always, always hides from God and from man, oh, and this is what has fallen over man, the sin of hiding because of the sin of disobedience to God, of his lack of love of the commandments of life, which keep man close to God, oh, and because man violates them, I call him when he hides and ask him: ***"Where are you? Isn't it that you hide because you do not listen no longer to hide?"***

Oh, man fell so ugly, that he has never thought that he cannot hide from God with something what he is and does, but how can God not see him? Oh, this is how poor Judas fell; he thought that God did not see him when he worked everything man could do badly; that is separation from God and then his hiding.

It is a holy feast over the earth over the Christian people, at the remembrance of the day when I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, fulfilled the Scriptures of the lamentation of Jerusalem and when I entered the citadel on the donkey's colt and I pronounced over it: ***«If you even had known today the things which belong to your peace! But now they are hidden from your eyes. For the days will come upon you, when your enemies will throw you up a barricade against you, surround you, hem you in on every side, and will dash you and your children within you to the ground. They will not leave in you one stone on another, because you didn't know the time of your visitation».*** (*Luke: 19/42-44*)

Oh, it is a feast of memorial of that day when I was crying over Jerusalem and its destiny without salvation, and today **I am crying as painfully as on that day for My house, which is not receiving Me to listen to My word and to its exhortation,** for I, the Lord, was neither received by man in paradise nor in Jerusalem, and now I am not received in My house as well when I come as word of salvation so that God's house may not fall under enemies as Jerusalem fell two thousand years ago because they did not receive Me to be God.

Oh, how shall I not cry? I built the man with such great love in order that I may dwell in him. I had looked at My image and so I made the clay which I moulded with My own hands and made it a man and then I dwelt in him breathing from My inside over him the spirit of life of My life, of My being, and I stayed face to face and spoke then with this creature and gave him the rank of a cherubim, and in the same way I gave him work to do; I gave him to work and keep as his work given to him to do, oh, and it was no chance for Me to remain one with him. **I gave him to fulfill holy work and I set him to protect the law of paradise as well as that of a cherub,** and I adorned him like Me on the day when I placed him. However, he shook the angelic armies that knew he was great and served him, as one made by God, and submitted to him; oh, and the creature God created fell into haughtiness and with it the angels near to God fell too, and those closer to God fell with all their group, with their leader, because the man thought he was great, he thought that he was God, and man wanted to be over God, as it is written that he was thinking in the time of his fall.

I cried over Jerusalem; I cried over it with mourning for the destiny, which they chose not to receive Me as their God. Oh, and in the same way I am crying over all the earth and over the man on it, for man does not want Me to be his God and Savior so that I may gather him at My protecting bosom. On that day the people in the citadel was singing to Me: ***«Hosanna, blessed is the One Who comes in the name of the Lord!»*** (*John: 12/13*) And I was crying over them, those who, in a few days, were going to shout against Me to be given over to death, and I was crying and saying: ***«How often would I have gathered your children together, even as a hen gathers her chicken under her wings, and you would not!»*** (*Matt: 23/37*) Oh, today I am crying as painfully as at that time for My disobedient church and I am telling it, as I did to the Jerusalem of that time, and I say to all the servants of the altar and say to them thus: Oh, how many times have I cried unto you, and spoken to you, that I would gather you under the glory of My word, to shepherd you and to keep you under My protection as a bird keeps her chicks, but you would not; oh, you would not, and some of you, who knew Me in the word, stay hidden within this mystery, believe and work with wisdom lest you may drive them out, you who do not want to receive Me in the house with you, oh, and there are many among you who are sweetened with this miracle of word, **with My river of word,** and they are mysterious as those two thousand years ago, who believed in secret and prayed likewise.

Behold, faith does not belong to everyone, but only to those who have from the Father the faith to believe, for behold, the man's pride is so great, that he has not been able, poor of him, to be obedient and content in paradise, but he only wanted to be greater, after he was made by God, for man worshipped satan in paradise, but he did not want to worship God and bow before Him to do His will.

Behold, man does not worship God. He rather worships satan and does not know what he does. Man worships man and sinful pleasures, but not God. Man does not want to eat like God, to do what God does, **and because he does otherwise, the Lord always has to rebuke him as a disobedient son. I have listened to God as a Son, but man hasn't done this,** and the man's pride lies exactly in this: that he does not do God's will. Therefore, I am great and the man is small, but behold, the little one exalts himself higher than God and does not do His will, he does not submit so that I may glorify Myself through him, only I and not he, and behold, satan is followed by man by man's haughtiness, and man's haughtiness is a devil, he is God's enemy in man and man does not try to do God's will for in him has been the seed of haughtiness even since he exalted himself to take from the tree that he robbed, and since then the man has been taking care of his own mind

not of God's word over him; the man is stubborn on earth as well as in heaven, and behold, God became man, He, the One, Who made the man and placed him on earth, for after He had put of His Spirit in man, he stood up on his feet and started to carry his body, and man does not want to do like God.

Oh, how many times have I become and still become a man, oh, how many times have I done this by pouring Myself in man! In the beginning I made My image and likeness and I put in him of Me, of God, and then God's life appeared in the flesh, in the body of the one built from dust. Then, two thousand years ago, I came and completely poured Myself and became a man again, and then again, I rose up from the dead and became the new Man, the resurrected Christ, and all these I worked for man, and since then I have become man again and again, oh, and I have always poured Myself out completely with My body and blood in man (*Through Holy Communion at Holy Liturgy, r.n.*) and man has no mercy on Me; no, he has no mercy at all so that he may become after My image and likeness when I, the Lord pour Myself in man and become a man, the man in whom God pours Himself, one flesh with man, one body, as it is written, (*John: 6/56*)[253] and so many times, so many times I have been trying to bring him under My protection to save and have him as Mine, and he has not wanted, for he has been exalting himself like Adam in paradise, and God has become smaller and smaller; He has become as small as man.

As for Me, I cried over Jerusalem two thousand years ago, oh, and since then I have kept on crying and waiting for man to become one with God, so that I may take back My rest, My house of feast; to take back Jerusalem and to have it as My bride at My coming with My wedding on earth and then in heaven, as Bridegroom and bride, a wedding feast for eternity, the day so much waited by the Father for Me, for My Father wants My comfort and He cries for My mercy.

However, I am crying over Jerusalem even today and I am crying with the Father for man, for man does not listen to God and worships satan and not God, and My tear becomes word over the earth crying after man, as two thousand years ago, when I cried over Jerusalem.

Oh, it is hard the way with the Lord for man, as the things for this way have to be fulfilled. Man goes wrong, but the way with the Lord is not wrong, and it is for those who go wrong in order to help them on the way where one does not go wrong but helps the man in who is in the wrong.

Oh, this way is hard but it is also beautiful with God, and all those who taste of it fully know its taste and beauty, they know the greatness of the life of the one for this way. **Therefore, man needs a mind to choose what is best for him on earth, that is, the way with God,** and his way with satan always has to be scattered, always broken, always thrown down before the man when it may come to appear. It is hard, but the way with Christ has a great reward, while the way with satan brings only damage and destruction over those who are on it.

Therefore, you, people of My word, My today's little Jerusalem, remain within My love, remain within My word! My word is My love with which I feed you, oh, sons. Oh, fulfill it, dear sons, to remain in it by fulfilling it and to remain within My love. This is how I am teaching you, sons, and you are always to be taught by God by His word upon you in order to fulfill it as students that get big grades, for **I want you to be My bride[254] forever,** because those who do not fulfill, lose the obedience and its reward; they lose the prize of promotion and then cry, oh, because they have not listened to their happiness from God, prepared for those who believe obeying and believing.

---

[253] ***«The one who eats My flesh and drinks My blood dwells in Me, and I in him».*** (John: 6/56)

[254] *See the selection topic: „The Wedding of the Lamb", r.n.*

Oh, man, man, I obeyed to come from heaven after you on earth, but you do not listen to come from sin to Me, to the One in heaven, Who has sought and called you for seven thousand years and asked you: Where are you, where are you hiding from Me, oh, where? And you are in sin and are not ashamed that God sees you, calls you and asks you to give Him and account and an answer concerning where you are, and say to Him: I am naked and therefore I hid, Lord.

Oh, how can someone hide from God? Therefore, on a day of holy feast, I, the Lord, have taught the people fed by My word and behold, I am saying to them: **Listen, My people, listen to the Lord, your God, Who is speaking with you!** ***«Offer to God the sacrifice of thanksgiving. Pay your vows to the Most High. Call on Me in the day of your trouble. I will deliver you, and you will honor Me».*** And to the one who watches over his way, to that one I will show My salvation, God's salvation, as it is written. Amen, amen, amen.

12-04/25-04-2021.

The Sunday of the Lord's Resurrection, of the Holy Passover

I am the Lord of resurrection and I am above with groups of saints and angels, and the song of My resurrection from the dead is sung in the air and is sung on earth, far and wide, the great miracle, that for the faith that I am the Son of the heavenly Father, that I am the Christ sent by the Father after man two thousand years ago, that I died on a cross and I came to life victoriously, being spread far and wide **the great news: Christ has risen!**

Man greets man with this testimony, and everywhere it is heard the greeting of the holy joy, the greeting of salvation: Christ has risen!

I Myself am declaring over the nations of this holy feast and I am telling them:

Christ has risen, nations! The resurrected Christ is telling you this! Let all believe and rejoice: great and small, rich and poor, masters and slaves, all, of all kinds and ranks; let all believe that Christ has risen, that He has overcome death and risen from the dead, He and all His righteous ones in all the ages before His coming on earth by His birth of the mother Virgin, that the heaven was opened to receive them and to be over with the waiting of all His righteous ones, as their expectation had been My coming down on earth, and then through My death on the cross, I went down to them to deliver them from their waiting for Me, and then for My and their resurrection, (*Matt: 27/50-53*)[255] and now, behold, the resurrection of those who believe and confess that I am the Christ, God's Son coming into the world to save the sinners who have been separated from God by sin, when they come to humility and then to repentance!

Christ has risen, I, the Lord, am telling to the Christian people all over the earth!

Christ has risen, I, the Lord, am telling you, the peoples who fill the earth and rule over it!

Christ has risen, I, the Lord, am telling you, those who have chosen to declare that you are not believers and that you say to each other that God is not and those who think that are God and that God is not; nevertheless, behold, I, the Christ, resurrected from crucifixion, am telling you

[255] ***«Jesus cried again with a loud voice, and yielded up His spirit.***

Behold, the veil of the sanctuary was torn in two from the top to the bottom. The earth quaked and the rocks were split.

The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised

and came out of the tombs after His resurrection. (They entered into the holy citadel and appeared to many)». (Matt: 27/50-53)

now that man says that there is no God because the one who says this is a sinner, and because he wants to sin at his will and that his life lived with sin may not have a bad reward!

Oh, if man did not sin, he would never separate himself from God, but he, poor of him, does not know what sin is and he does not know that is a sinner, and because he does not know this, behold, he always sins, and he does this before God, and God saw it and sent His Son, Jesus Christ to make Him known on earth as the Savior for every sinner, only that the sinners would bow and each say: *"Lord, remember me in Your kingdom, for I am a sinner!"*

I am coming down on earth as word and I am speaking with those who are separated from God by sin. I am coming down to them to make them know Me by this word and to touch their heart to have mercy for Me, for My love, with which I fought with death which has always put down the sinful man and brought him down to the carelessness which condemns him and makes him worthy to go to hell, to receive the wages of sin.

Oh, there was not and there is no one on earth who does not know that I died on the cross and then I came back to life. And now, there will not be anyone from one margin to another of the heavens, no one without knowing and hearing that the Lord is coming on earth as word to proclaim His kingdom, the Gospel of His coming[256]**,** (*Apoc: 14/6*) **that the Lord is coming, speaking and sharing His word far and wide so that He may appear in heaven and on earth with the day of His glory, and the heavenly army in white clothes coming on the clouds, as it is written**[257]**,** (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*) and behold, there is great heavenly mercy for the man to have steadfast faith and to know Me in this word, even if he has not known by this time that God is, that He was and is, as He wanted to call Himself.

You, those who have been baptized since you were little, or those who were baptized later in My name and in the name of your faith in Me, you, Christians of the Christ's church, and you, ministering priests at the altars, listen!

Oh, listen, dear Christian, for the heavenly mercy is close to you, and **it is great mercy to know Me by this word with My coming after the man** and to confess Me as your God and to ask Me to remember you in My kingdom, for the unfaithful robber on My right hand side had God's mercy on his side and knew Me that I was the Christ coming from the Father, prophesied by the prophets to come, oh, and he asked Me on his cross, He asked Me with great respect: ***«Lord, remember me when You come into Your kingdom!»*** And I said to him, ***«Assuredly I tell you, today you will be with Me in Paradise!»*** (*Luke: 23/42-43*)

Oh, the same with you, Christian man. You should die on your cross and then you should remain with propriety near My cross and stay in humility near Me so that you may no longer sin, that you may no longer commit sins and that you may ask Me to remember you into My kingdom when you say My name of God into your heart, with your faith and with your humility.

---

[256] ***«Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven*** *[Or "midair"]****, having an eternal Good News to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people».*** (Apoc: 14/6)

[257] ***«And may He establish your hearts, blameless in holiness before our God and Father even to end, at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints.»*** (1Thess: 3/13)

«About these people, Enoch, the seventh from Adam, also prophesied, saying (*This is a quote from 1 Enoch 1:9****): Behold, the Lord is coming with ten thousands of His holy ones, …»*** (Jude: 1/14)

«The heavenly hosts *[Or "armies which are in heaven". Sabbaoth meant "of hosts" or "the armies"]* ***followed Him on white horses, clothed in white, pure, fine linen».*** (Apoc: 19/14) (The Eastern Orthodox Bible -EOB)

Oh, Christian sons, man has separated himself from God in paradise, not to speak on earth! Man is haughty before God and to each other, that is why he does not find, poor of him, the way of humility, and that is why he stays without God in him in the time of his life on earth.

Oh, dear Christian, your remembrance into My kingdom is great mercy for you. **Behold, you Christian, who love and listen to My today's word, with which I am coming on earth after the sinful man, you are remembered before Me here, in the citadel of My word; you are remembered in its midst so that I may be able to forgive you,** and you, during this time of prayer set for you, you have to humble yourself like the robber who, from his cross knew Me on My cross, crucified for him and for all like him, oh, and you should no longer be ignorant of your forgiveness, but rather be humble all the time of your life, for the robber who was once on the cross with Me, was no longer careless, and if it came for him to know Who I was, he said to Me with submission: ***«Lord, remember Me when You come into Your Kingdom».*** (*Luke: 23/42*) And, therefore, I had mercy on him, remembered him and forgave him by his repentance and faith and I said to him: ***«Today you will be with Me in Paradise»,*** (*Luke: 23/43*), for I opened the heaven so that the righteous might enter, those from Abraham's bosom, who had been waiting for Me to come and open to them.

When man knows Me as his God and receives Me on earth with him, then he does this because of his need of God with him on earth. When I, the Lord, receive man in heaven by his prayer, I do this because I need the man to be near Me in heaven with his longing spirit after God, with his longing of Me, oh, and this is how I am with man, and man with Me.

Oh, sons, confess your sins to each other so that you may be healed, so that you may pray for one another before Me for your healing, so that I may see My love in you, mercy like Mine in each other, and then you should give resurrection to each other, for the work of the Christian is the work of resurrection, but the world and the church in the world do not know what resurrection is; they do not know well why a man goes to church, why he goes to the service of the resurrection on the day of the feast of My resurrection, and he goes there because this is ordained for him to go to the resurrection service, but the man does not know to call out to Me like the sinful robber and say to Me as that one said: ***«Lord, remember me, into Your kingdom!»***

Behold how the man's coming to Me is, for the man who follows Me, follows Me because of the spirit if his humility, if he comes at all, and he chooses to walk on the way with Me for the humility of his heart, and if he does not choose to be with God on the way of his life because of this, oh, then he goes wrong against God in every way possible, and the same does to his people on the way with the Lord, and then he holds God indebted to him, because the one who does that, does not come because of the humility of his heart, oh, and behold, if you do not have wisdom from heaven, Christian, you do not know what you do or say; you neither know to choose to be with God, nor to be after that with your time on the way of the Lord's cross, oh, for it is too much of a mystery and work to decide to be with the Lord with your steps, with your heart for its humility, for your life with the Lord so that He may have you in His great work against His enemy and yours, to have you in His great plan for the victory against satan and for the renewal of the world, as it is written.

The man would be to come on the way of the Lord's cross after he knows the Lord well, after he sufficiently knows what it is to be known, worked and observed for the fulfillments on the way, and if he comes otherwise, he comes without wisdom and does evil on the way with Christians on it, and if he does not know to come and how to come, he does not come at all and remains for sin; he remains for the pain due to the sinful who are not forgiven by God because of the lack

of humility in the heart of those who do not humble themselves so that they may also be forever with the Lord, as it is written about those who belong to the Lord.

Behold, even from the very beginning the man robbed in paradise the tree set apart by God so that man might not take of it, and when he took, then he was proud of his knowledge, and since then he keeps on being proud with what he has got, with God's knowledge with what he had stolen, and because of that he lost the paradise and fell on earth again; nevertheless, the man fell on his head, and since then he has kept on falling on his head, poor of him, and keeps on saying to himself that he knows, that he has knowledge and has more and more of it and he has been seeking to have it, to be more and more proud that he has and to show himself with what he has, with what he is, for the man spoiled his mind from God and does no longer have any of it, and he has in his head only what he had stolen from paradise, oh, and he has not humbled himself for his sin committed in paradise.

And now, I am telling this to man:

Man, you have to get ready to die like the robber on My right hand side; to die to yourself on your cross and to come to life within Me after that, as the robber was resurrected and found his salvation from God, oh, as is great this work that you have to fulfill near My cross with your many sins on it, and behold, the Christians cannot fulfill this miracle of their resurrection; they cannot but only if their mind helps them, if they work with it in God and for God, and not for them.

Man, get ready for your resurrection through death like the robber on My right side, who crucified his mind on the cross and received faith in return, and in this way he humbled himself for his mind without God in it, and then with great propriety asked Me from his cross, he asked Me to write him into the book of life, for he will no longer make any separation from God, that he dies on the cross and he dies for his resurrection; that is resurrection through death, through separation from sin, from death, oh, for this is what resurrection is and the going to resurrection, but man goes to the church in the night of resurrection and does not know what he has to do for his attending the service of the Lord's resurrection, of the remembrance of My resurrection from the dead who have sinned in their life on earth.

Sons, sons, there are some of you who are gathered in the citadel of My word. Christ has risen, oh, sons! It is a feast of resurrection and blessed are those who remember Me on earth so that I may remember them into My kingdom!

Oh, I am coming again to teach you, and I am going to teach you what the worship and the mystery of worship are, oh, sons. Get together as a bouquet of brotherhood in the days of Holy Passover so that I may have you at My lessons and at the holy party of the days of the resurrection, and seek to spend your joy with Me always, your building in Christ, sons, oh, and learn from the middle, learn together what it means for man to be a Christian, for many want to be near Me, but if they do not know what a Christian has to know and do, then it is hard for Me, and it is hard for them too.

Oh, rejoice in a spirit of the feast of resurrection, for We are sitting down into the book too, oh, sons, and then are coming other days of the feast of the heaven with you, and rejoice the Lord all the time being gathered together, so that you may accompany the heavenly messenger, with whom I am coming down over to the citadel, sons. You are few, but those in heaven are many, many; they are in groups near you, and you should give them joy, make them a sweet reception, sons!

Oh, do not forget, oh, do not forget that we will learn and that you will be taught the work of worship, sons. You should worship God alone, for man on earth does not know not to go wrong

at satan's urge, with which he keeps on following the man, and he tells to the man that if he worships him, he will give him the whole world in return for this worship. Oh, this is how Adam was deceived in paradise, and satan does this with man all the time, since then and up to this day, and man does not know how to defend himself from this devilish trick, and behold, he always goes wrong concerning the mystery of worship, which man should give only to God. **However, I am burning satan now and I am declaring over the earth on a day of the feast of resurrection: Christ has risen! And I am telling this to satan as well: Christ has risen!** And I am also telling him to be afraid of this great name and of My resurrection with victory against him!

And I don't finish My word, for there are days of Holy Passover, and we are going to speak and teach the work of worship, sons.

And now, we are finishing and starting again with this great word of proclamation over the earth far and wide: Christ has risen! Christ has risen! Christ has risen! Amen, amen, amen.

19-04/02-05-2021.

The feast of the Lord's Resurrection, the Holy Passover, the second day

The sky above the citadel of My word is filled with the feast of the resurrection, and I am descending My word over you to put it into its book, sons in the gates, (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) oh, and welcome Me, sons, for I have come with a retinue of feast and I am with the heavenly hosts; all clothed in white, oh, and in the air, it is being sung the song of My resurrection: Christ has risen! You should sing, too; sing with the angels and with the saints. Sing, sons, in one voice with those who have come from heaven to you with their Master, with the resurrected Christ. Sing the song of My victory. Sing, sons, on a day of Holy Passover, sing: Christ has risen!

Oh, I like the singing, and may your heart and life be holy, and this is how you are to sing to God, and this is how you are to spend your days waiting for Me, for I have always come to you, and I have always found you waiting for Me, for you meet Me with praise of songs, oh, for it is My glory with you and among you here on earth, in the citadel of My word, sons.

Christ has risen! Again and again, Christ has risen!

And now, tell each other: **Let us be attentive because the Lord is speaking to us about the mystery of worship! Amen.**

Sons, sons, your crying to God for the fulfillment of the Scriptures of the last days, for the destruction of the beasts' power, before which the whole world has been bowing down during this time more than anytime, the burning calling to the Lord of the people of My word is the weapon which I, the Lord, put to work in order to fulfill My great victory for the throwing-down of the beast with many heads and teeth, poisoning of souls, for as long as there is calling to heaven, there is also an answer with victory, and all these only by prayer, after that are seen in the Scriptures those that are to be fulfilled, but they must be remembered from the earth by God's sons, they must be remembered to heaven by their speaking with Me in prayer, oh, sons.

Therefore, be attentive: God's true worshippers are no longer anywhere among those who pray to heaven, because all those who call out to God do not worship only God; those, who do not know that **the true worshippers have to worship only God alone**, worship many people and many other things, too.

Oh, who are these true worshippers, really? **These are the people that do not receive any worship** because they are the true worshippers and they are those who worship God alone, **keeping away very carefully so that no one may bring them any kind of worship. Amen.**

This great mystery I want to put on this day into your hearts, in the deed of your work with God and for God, oh sons of the work of My word upon you, and you should submit with great reverence and ask yourselves with great humility this: Are we really, am I really the son of this work of word? Do I really worship God alone and Him only? Does not anyone bring me any kind of worship?

Oh, what will really do, those who are not sons of the work of My word over this people nourished from heaven? What will they really do, those who have come to know the word of My coming into your midst and have not watched to be true and justly sons of the work of My word? **Therefore, I, the Lord, am speaking today about the mystery of the true worshippers, for only they do not receive worship.**

And how comes this confirmation? Oh, it is written into the Scriptures about the heavenly exhortation of the Lord's angel, sons. I sent My angel to bring into sight and hearing the works and words worthy to be believed and true, to be proclaimed to God's churches, for the God of the prophets' spirit sent His angel to show His bondservants the works that must happen before the Lord's coming with the glory of His day, and blessed are and will be those who keep the words prophesied by the angel and which are given to be known on earth over Christ's church all over the earth! Then, the apostle John, to whom were entrusted the mysteries of the last Scriptures, seeing and hearing all those spoken by the Lord's angel, fell down before the angel to worship him but he heard the voice of a thunder of the angel saying to him powerfully: ***«See that you don't do it! I am a fellow bondservant with you and with your brothers, the prophets, and with those who keep the words of the prophecy of this book. Worship God».*** He said to me: ***«Don't seal up the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand. He who acts unjustly, let him act unjustly. He who is filthy, let him be filthy still. He who is righteous, let him do righteousness still. He who is holy, let him be holy still». «Behold, I come quickly. My reward is with Me, to repay to each man according to his work».*** … ***«Blessed are those who wash their clothes that they may have the right to the tree of life, and may enter in by the gates into the citadel. Outside are the dogs, the sorcerers, the sexually immoral, the murderers, the idolaters, and everyone who loves and practices falsehood». … «And he who hears let him say, "Come, Lord!" He who is thirsty, let him come. He who desires, let him take the water of life freely».*** (See also Apocalypse: 22/8-17)

Sons, sons, let us sit in council and let us hear and understand for the time is at hand and is coming.

First of all, sons, keep away, oh, keep away from being discontent with something or with someone on earth, for man is very much unworthy, and lest satan may write you that you would seek worship.

Oh, the Christian, who knows of this holy word, which I, the Lord, bring on earth here, is double-minded. The Christian does not want to be only with God but he also wants to be with himself, **and behold, he worships himself too much, and very little does he worship God with his life and heart.** Christian also wants to be with the world without the love of God in the love of the man's heart. Christian is hesitant for the day when he is to give an answer concerning his life on earth. Christian gets enchanted and then he tells to himself that he cannot do more, that he cannot do as the Lord requires of him to be, he cannot, or this is how he says, and he remains as

he can to choose to be and gives away from his way this great gift, this alms gift, of which even the robber on the cross on My right hand had benefited.

Oh, sons, Christian does no longer has a clean heart and does not know how to keep it clean, even if he knows My word by which I said that those with a pure heart are blessed, for in a pure heart God dwells in His way of being, and in everything they may go through, they are with God in them; however, they are not understood, oh, because people cannot understand those with a pure heart and the gift of the fear of God for this great glory in man, for a pure heart, which is afraid to do what God does not love, oh, and many things I have taught the Christian and I have told him about those that he is not supposed to do, and I have said to him this: You shall not do this or that!

Those with a pure heart are not loved, but only by those that are like them, with a pure heart, with God in it, and God loves what is His and is loved by what is His.

Sin puts its seal in the man's life and face, like the seal put on a warm wax, oh, and that is why it is dangerous for the man to stay away from God even for a little while, for satan lies in wait to catch the Christian without any watch over him against the devil, oh, and the man's days pass one by one and they go down the drain and drive the man to the day of his presentation before the Creator of the world, oh, and what do you bring with you, Christian, so that the Lord may weigh for your life with Him for eternity then?

Oh, it is hard for man to work for his own good. It is hard for him to do this, but it is not hard to separate himself from the Lord as many times as he loves himself, poor of him.

I went before the people of Israel to guide it on the way to the country of the promise. I went before him in a pillar of cloud and in a pillar of fire, oh, and this people kept on rejecting Me. And the same is today, too. I am going before a people which hears Me in the word with which I come to guide it and I go before it to keep it from the evil and the devil, to protect it from sin, but there is no humility and its wisdom in the heart of the one who hears Me in the word. **The Christian can hardly receive My kingdom in him in order to set it and to have it before him, to walk with Me on the way of his life,** and behold, he must learn the mystery of worship and the avoiding of too much speaking of his mind and mouth, for the mystery of the spoken word again is a great mystery, as great as the mystery of worship, oh, sons, and the Christians do not keep away from too much speaking with themselves and then among themselves, oh, and especially two by two, and the words do not perish; rather they follow a man and they either exalt him or bring him down before God, and they can't and neither can I, the Lord, I cannot get the Christian used **to taking care of what and how much he speaks**, how, when and why the words of his mouth speak so much; sometimes too much.

The Spirit took Me into the wilderness to be tempted there and tested to be like man on earth. There I fasted forty days, and when I became hungry, satan felt Me and asked Me to bow before Him, to worship him with the promise that he would bring the whole world before My feet if I fell down and worship him, and then I told him, after the third temptation he came with against Me: ***«Get behind Me, satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him only shall you serve, and you go away satan!'»*** (*See also Matt: 4/10*)

Oh, sons, satan has brought before the man's feet the whole world and all its kingdom under his dominion, and **man worships all the time, day and night; he bows before satan and its image, (icon)** (*Television, the monitor of the PC and that of the smart phone, by way of which man looks into the world, r.n.*), for satan has found a favorable means to make the man worship his kingdom, the ruler of this world.

I have advised with tears the Christians that know of the river of My word and **I have urged them godly to keep away from the window of the satan's image, and not to rejoice over this temptation by which satan catches the whole world under the worship before him.** Oh, the one who calls himself a Christian of this word has not received Me.

The Christian takes from the world, and he says to himself that this does not make him any harm and he says that he needs to take. Oh, My place in the Christian's heart is so narrow and it has remained very narrow for Me, oh, and I cannot remain within a mixture, for the Christians has left himself to be deceived too much with respect to the mystery of the worship and the part that he has to give to God, clean from his heart, has no longer got any power. The Christian takes from the world and takes from man and worships everything is not God, and the heavenly book writes clearly: ***«You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him only shall you serve».*** (*Matt: 4/10*) And then the angel who taught John, said to him: ***«See you don't do it! I am a fellow bondservant with you and with your brothers, the prophets, and with those who keep the words of this book. Worship God».*** (*Apoc: 22/9*)

Oh, I have spoken to you now to the uttermost detailed explanation of the mystery of worship, and **I have told you, sons, that if you have the spirit of discontent in you, satan writes you that you expect worship from those with whom you are discontent, and those who are wise do not worship you but God only.** And again, I, the Lord, am saying clearly now: **God's true worshippers do not receive any kind of worship. Amen.**

You priests and bishops, you, sons who receive worship from those under you and one from another, oh, what will you do with this sin, which you keep on giving to each other? This glory is only for God. However, what will you do with this, really? What do you work for yourselves with this? I am asking you painfully for you and with great care for your salvation.

Oh, the world worships before you, dear sons. Christians bow before you making the sign of the cross, bowing before you kissing your hands, kissing the folds of your robes and your tracks, and you are sinners, for behold, you know what the Lord's angel told the apostle John, as he told him: ***«See you don't worship before Me. Worship God only!»***

Oh, you worship each other, starting with the little ones and to the great ones, and then one before another, bowing by touching the ground, and the Lord sees that you do not keep away from this practice. Oh, what will you do when the whirlwind, which is about to come unexpectedly, will find you on that moment with worshippers before you as before God, the only One worthy to receive worship and glory?

Oh, take great care, ministering sons, and have great watch, dear sons, for only God, He alone is worthy of worship, as it is written in the Scriptures, and all shall worship Him only, as it is written.

Oh, wake up from this sin and stop doing it! And, at the same time, teach all those who bow before you to the ground, teach them no longer to do this humiliation brought before the Lord through you, for you have as worshippers those under you, oh, and by so doing you put your salvation in danger and theirs too, and you need great humiliation, as great as to be enough for all of your time as long as you have not had this work of humiliation of the true worshippers, of those who do not receive worship.

No man must worship man, but God only! Let man listen to the teachers from God, but for God and for the way with God on it and that they may learn, and **let them all bring worship and thanks for everything to God only. Amen.**

Oh, man worships many things. Let him no longer worship because it is sin! There are many to be explained and clarified with respect to this mystery, the mystery of worship. This sin is great, and all commit it fully, even the Christians who do not have in their nature the humility by self-denial and by keeping away from haughtiness and praise from the fellow men.

I am staying and looking now at the work of My church of New Jerusalem for this mystery brought on the table from heaven on a day of the feast of resurrection, to be set and well established and then worked by this church of My new beginning with you, sons, for it is written: ***«Behold, I am making all things new!»*** (*Apoc: 21/5*), and this Scripture has to be fulfilled, and we have fulfilled it, for we started all over again; we have started to do as at the beginning of My church, because it was necessary, for holiness has to be in the church in order that it may be My church, Christ's church, in which the Holy Spirit may speak and fulfill.

And in the days of the Holy Passover, let all of us say, and let all sing; let the heaven and the earth sing together in the citadel of My word: Christ has risen!

Enlivened by the joy of the miracle of My resurrection, sing, sons: Christ has risen!

I am giving a holy commandment to those in hell as well, and I, the Lord, am telling them and saying: Let all in hell sing, let them all sing the song of the resurrected Christ!

Let the whole hell resound and sing the song of the victory of Jesus Christ, Who is resurrected, the One Who threw down the gates of hell!

Let the hell sing and let it shudder from all its hinges, for Christ has risen! Christ has risen! Christ has risen! Amen, amen, amen.

20-04/03-05-2021.

The third Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Holy Prudes

Oh, behold, behold, I am coming with the clouds of My glory above the citadel of My word and I am singing with the heavenly hosts the hymn of My resurrection: Christ has risen!

Oh, Christ has risen, and peace to you, citadel of My word! Peace to you, My cradle of longing between heaven and earth! In you the Lord finds comfort and consolation, the Spirit hovers over you and shares happiness to God's sons, for those who believe My coming of word on earth receive the power to become God's sons, born of My word upon them, born of God, as it is written about the love coming from the Father and given to those who receive His Son, Jesus Christ, and believe in His name, and to whom He has given the right to become God's children, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of a man, but of God, of the word that becomes body in the book among you, sons, to receive of its glory, of its grace, the glory of the only One born of the Father, oh, and how much happiness receive those who believe, as I said to Thomas: ***«Blessed are you because you have seen Me and believed, but happier are those who have not seen, and have believed with longing!»*** for the longing longs and it lives longing. (*See John: 20/29*)

Oh, again and again peace to you, sons! Peace to you, the citadel of My love for man! My glory above you is great and the birds of the sky full of word and clouds of glory, look at it, and the birds of the sky sing to Me for they have their sight for the glory of the Lord; they have this happiness from the Lord as they are small and have the kingdom of the heaven, which belongs to the children, of the little ones, as it is written, oh, and My glory is great, and the birds of the sky look at it and see God, and they see, and the spirit of My gardens here comfort and relieve the longing of those in heaven, and of those who take of the heaven of My glory upon you, watchmen of My citadel.

Oh, here with you is the spirit of comfort at its work. Here the homilies making of Holy Spirit in man, the signs and symbols full of parables and holy hymns, oh, this is how it works the Spirit of the wisdom from above, and the man's happiness is at work, the happiness from God, for the Lord has the longing to dwell in man, in the house He built at the creation of the heaven and the earth so that the Lord may rest from His works and to bless His rest, the man in whom the Lord finds His rest after the hard work, for creation is hard work, and then joy is its work too, just as the man, who after he has done some work rejoices over it and in it and rests with joy and has a day of feast and rest for those he has worked.

Now, My beloved from heaven, now, We are bending.

I have come with the witnesses of My resurrection and a day of holy feast has been prepared for Us here in the garden. We are bending and sitting down to spend the feast together now. You, sons from the garden, you have worked hard, dear sons, and prepared for Us a stopover, entrance and feast. I am with the myrrh-bearers of My resurrection, with the myrrh bearers for their Lord, crucified and resurrected, and again, messengers of the news of My resurrection from the dead, for they cried out: Christ has risen!

The myrrh bearers went away and told the good news to the disciples that Christ had arisen. Then My disciples also went to all the margins of the earth and preached far and wide, telling everywhere that Christ had risen. Then I told and sent them: ***«Receive the Holy Spirit and with Him forgive those who will believe in your testimony and with Him keep under sin those who will not believe in you and in the Spirit Who dwells in you by My breathing upon you!»*** (*See also John: 20/22-23*)

Oh, we are together here with a day of the feast of resurrection and we are sharing to each other comfort and the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of the heavenly and spiritual works, and you, faithful sons in the citadel, you have got ready and prepared for Us joy, sons.

Oh, how beautiful are those who believe in the Lord and in His works, dear sons, how beautiful! **Therefore, faith is great beauty; it's the health of the spirit, of love,** and disbelief is the weakness of love, is the lack of health, is unhappiness, and it is murmuring, sons. Man is unhappy because of his sin and worships sin, and he does not worship God, and I teach the man by the word and I tell him to choose his happiness and holiness for it and I am telling him now this: Oh, man worship God, not sin, nor flesh, nor yourself; rather worship God only and serve Him with your life, for behold, man worships the woman as Adam did. He gives her gifts and stays at her feet to win her over for sin, oh, and even sin would have wanted to dwell in paradise, but God cannot dwell with those who are not careful to belong only to God with their love, oh, the Lord cannot be with those who are discontent, with those who murmur for the lack of self-denial is God's enemy in man, and that is why I said that man should take care of God in him, and behold, those who do not leave for the Lord mother and father, brothers and sisters, wife and children, possessions and ranks, friends and the spirit of the world, these cannot be among those who become My disciples; they cannot become worthy of God's love in them, and as divided as they may want to be, oh, they cannot be with God or belong to God for they still have love for the separation from God to their detriment and of those who dwell in their hearts and do not understand what it means for a man to give himself to God, to forsake their past for the renewal of all things, for the mystery of the new birth of the world, that the Lord may have someone to show to the world with His fulfillment in them and that some others may come to God, to the love for those from above, oh, and this wisdom is too great to dwell in man for man can hardly want to deny himself and all things afterwards lest he may lose the paradise if he does not listen in this way.

On this holy day we are giving each other comfort, sons, we are feeding each other, for I am at you with the witnesses of My resurrection and We are filling the heavenly places with the spirit of comfort. I am giving you My word and the word of My male and female disciples and you are to bring hymns, homilies and the wisdom of the Spirit from above, signs and holy symbols, parables and revelations of heavenly mysteries, faith and sanity of faith and its fruit as well, sons, oh, and this is how you are to bring joy and comfort to those in heaven and to My descending with them to you, and there they are with you in the word, and first are the prudes, bearing of myrrh and fragrances and of their love of God!

I, the Lord, am placing you in the joy of My feast with you here, in the citadel of My word on the land of the Romanian people, and now you are to give voice to the joy of the feast for you because your Lord is with you, for you have loved Him and you have loved Him only.

— Oh, peace to You, peace to You, Lord, here with us and with them as in heaven, for we are with the heaven with them at the table of the word of resurrection, oh, Lord!

We have loved You only with our new life, after You had given us birth of Your word when You came after man on earth. Oh, You made us into Your rest, Your love, Your Gospel, Lord, for You have given us power to believe and to become the sons of God on earth among people, Lord.

Oh, this is what we are sharing with you on our day of the feast of our testimony for Christ, for the Lord of resurrection, because He fulfilled the purpose of our faith in Him, oh, and we did not love Him in vain for He had made us His confessors to go and take with us to the margins our faith in the true God, the Lord of Resurrection. Our work was the love for Him. Oh, and the same is with you; you need power to give Him all that we gave Him. Give Him all your love, all of it, oh, brothers and sisters, for the Lord is returning it to you, and those, who confess the Lord to those who are foreign to Him on earth, have the whole heaven.

Oh, take great care, always take care to humble yourselves before the Lord to stay close to Him, for those who do not humble themselves, have not come near to the Lord, and those who come near to Him more and more, are small and become smaller and smaller, and they remain like that; they remain and stay small before God for those who humble themselves for Him, know

Him, oh, as behold, those who have not remained humble to have the privilege to get to know Him and to stay close to Him, and there they are; they are those who have not humbled themselves to know Him in this word which gives you birth and makes you grow always, always, and they have left you.

The Christians who did not stay and remain beautiful and small together with His work with you, oh, they cannot now comprehend the trial that has been unleashed over the earth concerning the wandering here and there, (Pandemic with its related travel restrictions, r.n.), *and they do not understand that they have not come with propriety and with the fulfillment of the Lord in them according to His word because they came in this way with joy, but did not have holy propriety, or any faith with propriety, and even more, they were discontent, they had pretentions, they had a spirit of judgment, they wanted to have their own righteousness, they despised others who did not understand them, oh, and then prohibition came; it came when they less expected it, and behold, the Lord has nothing to do with those who do not love Him, believing in Him with power, oh, and they cannot be with the Lord either, if they do not humble themselves under the Lord's greatness.*

Oh, whoever does not take great care of God in him, that one grows big and the Lord grows less in him. However, you should take care of the humility in you, and get used without hesitation to the state of the fallen man, and who thinks of himself everything that accuses him from the sides, for the Lord tests the man, He puts his humility to test and, therefore, you should be holier and holier, but you should also think of yourselves as immoral, not holy. Even if the filthy and stained movement of sin is dead in you, you should humble yourselves much and always for the preservation of holiness that is preserved by humility.

Oh, do not grieve if you are believed and regarded as fornicators, but you should also believe so about yourselves, as only in this way the Lord will see that you have complete humility of spirit, that you know you are worthy of mercy, of forgiveness, oh, and this is the way of the Christian life on earth with the Lord.

The Lord has always said: ***«It is good!»*** *This is what He said after each of His work at the creation of the heaven and earth, but when He saw what was not good, He also said:* ***«It is not good!»*** *He said:* ***«It is not good that the man should be alone!»*** (See Gen: 2/18). *Oh, the two should not walk alone in paradise after that, and when they walked alone, then God's enemy, satan came, who appeared because of the man's disobedience, oh, because man walked alone, and then the fruit of disobedience came, satan's presence.*

Oh, be careful not to ruin your mind. It becomes corrupted by pride, by lack of watching, by doubt and unbelief.

Oh, beloved, do not walk without knowing where you go! You do not belong to God if you do this. This is how Adam did in paradise and this is what he believed that he would do further, but the paradise did not keep him, for the paradise has the law of the obedience to God, not to man's own will, and the man who want to be with the paradise, not with the hell, that one chooses self-denial, which you have to learn very well in everything it and its work mean for those who are saved on its way, the way with God on it.

Let none of you be disobedient to the Lord's word! Even if you were only girls, you should not want to walk alone for the Lord said: ***«It is not good that the man should be alone!»***

Oh, watch upon each other! Let no one seek in his work after moments of the lack of watching, oh, beloved brothers and sisters! (It is about the "sisters" from the "Ro-Emaus" monastery, which is 25 km away from "The Holy Citadel New Jerusalem" Monastery, where men live, where

the Lord descends in God's word and where in the days of feast they help for the preparation and take part, together with the Christians from surroundings, the believers in the Lord's coming in the word here, r.n.). *The love of the Lord and only of Him, may this be the work for which the Lord has taken with Him from the world, and He also took us at that time. And finally, you should learn to have the spirit of the holy peace in you, for the Lord dwells with His face in the peace within you. Lord, this is what we told them.*

— Oh, and we too, Lord, we, Your disciple, are looking insatiably here, too, here where You have Your bedding set with them. You sent us as confessors on earth and because of Your longing after the things on earth, You sent us to share faith in You over them and to make God's sons from among them. But behold the work of the faith here, Lord, and it goes like a plough on the field to plough and to seed, oh, and it is very sweet here with them and with You in a heavenly suite, for this is how You come and this is how You fill everything with Your glory, and now all the creature, all the creation is looking at us, Lord, oh, and You also want man to see God in all things and always so that You may be confessed by all the things You have made.

Beloved children of the Lord, the myrrh-bearing sisters have given you such a beautiful exhortation. Oh, take care all the time to be His beloved ones, to be like Him so that He may dwell in you as the entire exhortation from heaven set upon you is great mercy for those who are not well with the Lord, oh, and to no avail would they seek with you and not with God, for you do not have any power even for you, but the Lord is for you with His power and so may all learn from you.

Oh, this day is a day of holy wonder for us and for you here with the Lord. We are rejoicing immensely in your love for those in heaven, for behold, we are your guests at your table now. Therefore, be partakers of God, for the Lord is giving to you to share further.

In the presence of Your glory with us and with them, Lord, oh, there are no longer words in us, for You are the source, and we are Your witnesses. Bowing before You and them, this is how we are looking and this is how we are comforting each other now.

— Oh, it is the spirit of the resurrection here, beloved male and female disciples! Everything is a miracle here. We are under their tent with Us. Many Christians have come, but they have not known what to do for their coming here. They have loved only joy, but not My being in them.

Now everything is full with the heavenly spectacle and with My coming with you from heaven here. We are getting comforted with those who comfort Us having Us in their love, for the faith in My coming to them has filled them with grace, with My dwelling with them here, on earth.

Oh, come to Me, come to My soothing word, come, you, those who hear My voice, who calls to the Lord all those who want to believe and to have this happiness for themselves, the happiness of those who believe and become God's sons by faith and then by much, much love.

The clouds of glory are above and they cover the glory of the Lord. I am humbling Myself as a God and this is how I thank you for the joy which you have set before Me, sons, whenever I come to you with the glory of My word and which I share with My companions, with the heavenly hosts, sons.

Now, at the end of the speaking, we are singing together over and over again, Christ has risen!

I am going to let you know in advance to prepare the feast of the Pentecost and you are to submit, sons, for the Holy Spirit is going to descend with the feast for Him, and this is Our fellowship together, the days of the holy feast with which I am coming and spending with you and with those with whom I am coming from heaven to you.

Oh, rejoice over Me, for I rejoice over you, sons! And now, Christ has risen, and peace to you! Peace to you! Peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

03-05/16-05-2021.

The fourth Sunday after the Passover, of the Paralytic, and the Feast of the Saint Apostle Simon, the Canaanite

Peace from heaven, peace over the citadel of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people! Peace to you, the citadel of the Lord! Peace to you too, sons in the citadel, peace! With you I carry My burden, with you I bear My coming as word on earth. You should stand watch before Me in order to set My word into the book when I come, and if I find you weak, I will strengthen you to stand before Me and to welcome Me, watching sons!

Therefore, come, encourage each other and let us set the table of word and let us also sit down, sons, and put on the table the Lord's exhortation with you! The preparation of the days of Pentecost is at the door and much hard work is needed, with the soul and with the spirit and with the body, sons, and you are few in number and little, therefore, you need power from the Lord and you always need refreshing love and faith to be able to work so that My power may come upon you and to you, for when I come with a feast of word on earth to you, heavenly hosts and powers come together with you, because the Christian life of God's sons is the footstool of the heavenly feasts of the Lord and of the saints, sons.

The heaven has got sweet and great moments on earth with God's sons and those in heaven need accommodation and reception then on holidays here with you, sons. Oh, peace to you in all things and in all those that you have worked and prepared for My stopover with My saints and angels at you, sons! And until the feast of My Ascension to the Father, forty days after the feast of My Resurrection through the cross, we are bringing together between heaven and earth the song for the Passover: Christ has risen!

And now is Sunday, sons, and on this Sunday, after the order of the fatherly tradition, left over the Christian host, it is ordained the memorial of the miracle of the healing of the sick man for many years in his suffering and waiting for God to heal him, because at that time I had to work on earth everything I had seen that the Father worked so that I could do what He did, oh, and I really did, and I approached the healing pool through angel and I found among the sick, the one who had been sick and helpless in his walking for thirty-eight years, and who could hardly reach the bank of the pool with the hope of his healing. I visited him on behalf of the Father, Who had sent Me to do God's miracles and that they might make Me known that I came from the Father and that I was His Son. I gently asked the paralytic: ***«Do you want to be made well? Arise, take up your mat, and walk!»*** (*John: 5/6-8*) Immediately, the man was made well, and he took up his mat and walked. After a while, I found him in the temple, and I said to him: ***«Behold, you are made well. Sin no more, so that nothing worse happens to you».*** Since then, the Jews started to persecute Me and sought to kill Me because I was working on a Sabbath day; however, after the man was made well, he went away and told the Jews that it was Jesus Who had made him well. (*See John: 5/14-15*)

Oh, sons, behold, wisdom and understanding are needed; watch for the Lord and for the Christians on the way of the Lord is needed as well, lest the sheep may stir the wolf against the shepherd of the sheep and then against his sheep. At that time the man who was made well did not

have this measure, and I fell under the satan's eyes, who was looking for Me to take up My life, for I was his enemy.

It was given to Me to do great signs to leave on earth the truth of My coming from the Father after the man who fell from paradise because of the violation of the word that God had set upon him. I did great miracles and signs that could not be equaled to gather together a handful of disciples for Me, with whom to go from place to place and to leave them to share all over the earth the testimony about Me, after I would be taken up to the Father once with the accomplishment of My mission at that time in the flesh and after leaving the Spirit of God to work through those chosen to be Mine then.

Oh, but what a match on this day, sons! I have with Me the beloved disciples, John. He was My cousin on earth among some other cousins. My mother and his mother were cousin sisters, and the mother of My mother and the mother of his mother were sisters, a bunch of close relatives, and I was made out of them God's holy relative. And two days ago, it was the remembrance of the disciple John among My disciples, and he longed to set the table of the word here in the citadel, oh, but I did not have any strengthened power to keep Us with Our coming and speaking, but I promised him that We would wait and enter, and now We are entering and setting his longing on the table and We are setting the exhortation at work over the faithful people to My word during this time, and you come, beloved one, come, clean child, come to quench the fire of your longing! I have left open your feast and I have stayed with it at the gates. (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) Therefore, sit down and let your book on the table in the book of My word with them!

— Oh, my sweet and dear Shepherd and Teacher, how sweet my life was, after the sweetness of Your had seized within it my little heart and my entire life! And now I want to leave a holy gift to Your disciples here, in the citadel, for I am giving them the gift that I had and stayed close to You, oh, Lord, and I am giving them the grace to feel Your presence as I felt it and lived near Your at that time, and then again, within Your heavenly glory, Lord, with those who have loved and walked with You close on earth.

Oh, beloved ones, the Lord of resurrection has His entire love upon you. I am leaving upon you the feeling of my spirit and soul during my time with the Lord on the earth. I am proclaiming upon you in His name: Receive the Holy Spirit; receive fire and scatter it everywhere, oh, for this fire of the love of the saints is very sweet, oh, beloved ones!

We have remained at the gates with a great longing to come to you with the Lord of love, with the Bridegroom of the heavenly love. And now, I am telling you to ask from the Lord the wisdom of the saints and of the revealing of the miracles of the last Scriptures, lest you may lose the holy watch for those that are and are coming now over the people on earth. Oh, seek after the wisdom for the present days more than anything you may want to know, for the satanic time works stealthily to catch under the seal of the separation from God even those who have God's word as watch upon them during this time filled on all sides with the spirit of satan, well-dressed within a spirit of well-doing, (With a first attempt, through the "free passport" of those vaccinated, the seal of vaccination, - see Apoc: 13/16, 17,[258] r.n.) *but with evil power over the earth, and the sons of*

[258] «***He causes all people, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to be given marks on their right hands or on their foreheads***

Hence, no one would be able to buy or sell, unless he has that mark, the name of the beast or the number of his name.». (*Apoc: 13/16, 17*)

men do not know this and many go willingly to be sealed with the seal of the eternal perdition, with which satan is walking now on earth to put on as many as possible and to have them on his name and under his watch.

However, the Lord is telling those who believe in Him and in His love for them by this river of word, and the unfaithful are receiving their reward; the reward of disbelief is coming closer to them, satan with his needle in their flesh, after for such a long time he has been looking for this occasion to mark those who do his will so that he may not lose them, oh, and he is not content only with that, as he also wants to stretch his black robe over those who do not do his will either.

Oh, let all who choose to be on the side of the Lord, Jesus Christ, the Victor of the apocalyptic beast, let them all withdraw from satan's way! Amen.

You, beloved of the Lord, you, who love the Lord, hear my calling to you: come out from the world, beloved ones, come out, Christ's children! (1 Corinthians: 5/10) *Come out and overcome with the Lord, by overcoming the world as He did for the men's sons, behold, they let themselves be caught willingly and they are afraid! Oh, flee from the way of satan with his today' name, the antichrist[259], which has been struggling for two thousand years to snatch Christ's victory, after the Lord defeated him on the cross and He judged the guilty one forever and ever and completely overcame him, as it is written. Now, you should also overcome him, Christ's children, and you should come closer to the Lord, and let His cross be the seal over your body and hearts, against satan's seal, who has now found this occasion with which to deceive the whole nations of the earth, and he would also give a try to blacken even the Lord's elected, with his black seal, set upon those who stagger and do not know to stop their looks and see God and satan well and only after that to choose.*

Therefore, as many as of you have been baptized, remain clothed within Christ, and remain with the seal of the baptism left through the fathers from the Lord for the sons of His church! Oh, and again, tell to as many as possible that satan is walking with the seal of death and the Lord is walking with the seal of the living God, and man has to choose. Amen.

Oh, and now, behold what a miracle, what a match, what a day of the heavenly miracles, for You, Lord, are here with all Your disciples, and I have the privilege to leave my burning longing from Your table into Your book on earth with them and to tell Your today's disciples to get on fire after You, to burn for Your sake as I did, oh dear of my soul, oh, Lord, for You are the love of those who love You, You are alive in them, and love burns and never dies out and it loves forever and ever.

And now the miracle is great, for this day with Your disciples is the feast of one of them, of the bridegroom from the Cana of Galilee. It is his day in the calendar and the miracle has matched perfectly, for I have quenched my longing, Lord, at Your table with us here, and now is coming at the pulpit the one who was bridegroom at the wedding where You were invited together with us, with Your disciples. Glory to You with us here and let us all greet in one voice Your resurrection for which we confessed far and wide at that time and, Lord, let us all cry with joy at once: Christ has risen!

— Oh, true and beloved child; true, for I was resurrected like I had told you ahead of time, and then you confessed this.

And now is in the word the one whom the apostle Philip announced and told him: ***«We have found Him, Jesus Christ, of Whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, wrote. Come and***

[259] See the selection topic: „The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast", r.n.

see!» Then he came and I said: ***«Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no deceit!»*** And he confessed Me and said: ***«Rabbi, You are the son of God! You are the king of Israel!»*** (John: 1/45-49)

Then I was invited at his wedding and I performed the miracle of the new wine and I said to be given it to the ruler of the feast to drink, and he drank and called the bridegroom, for he did not know what to believe while tasting the wine. I did this miracle in Cana of Galilee to strengthen the faith of My disciples and I showed My glory before them and before the wedding guests, oh, and the party of the wedding broke; it turned into faith and wonder and all understood what it was to be understood at that moment, for I blessed the bridegroom of the wedding with the seal of apostleship among My twelve disciples. **On that day I blessed the apostleship, not marriage, as most of the people may try to say so that they may keep on marrying, poor of them. Only that at that time it was the marriage with Christ, of the bridegroom of the wedding and of the guests, and no one should disregard the work of God's miracles,** that for the strengthening of the faith of those who are given from the Father to believe and to understand that it is of no use for man to get married, oh, no, rather it is useful for him to confess Christ to the sons of men, Who is without any sin, the resurrected Lord, Who by His death on the cross paid for the lives of the sinners and for the life of those who were deep in sin **so that they may believe as did the bridegroom in Cana of Galilee who knew the Lord, believed in Him and left with Him, leaving his bride, his wedding and the wedding guests being born from above, of God's love for man.**

Now, behold the bridegroom of the wedding in Cana. He was My disciple among the twelve and is sitting on this day in council with Me, with My disciples and with you, sons, with you, those who are Mine today.

— Oh, it is my day of feast among Your elected from that time, Lord. I am happy that I have the privilege to thank You with my voice now because You took me from the way of sin of the men's sons and kept me as a bridegroom, oh, Lord. I am blessed, and I am bowing in submission to Your care, as four days before my wedding day You called me to You and then You came to the wedding and took me with You to be Your son and You helped the wedding guests to understand that You are God's Son and that we had to follow You and to leave everything for You, for Your glory, which You showed so wonderfully on the day when You asked me in marriage to be Yours; and You also taught me to leave everything for You, father and mother, brothers and sisters, bride and wedding guests and then to deny myself so that I could be Your disciple.

I suffer in heaven; I have been suffering since then to this day and tomorrow, for the day of the wedding in Cana was a good opportunity for those who choose their life for sin, marriage, and all try to forget that You, Lord, said that the wrath for sin would come as in the time of Noah[260]*, when all were eating and drinking, marrying and being given in marriage, and by so doing they incurred the flood over all the creature on earth. And I suffer in heaven as Adam suffers, for because of him people lose their obedience to God and their love for Him. They lose the paradise and give it on sin, oh, and it is to weep in heaven for the sins on earth, because on earth a man and a woman get together to spend their lives together, but first the sin draws them to each other, the lust between man and woman for sin, Lord, which does not keep long, for nothing is eternal on earth, and after the evil power leaves the two, they grow cold to each other, for sin gives nothing good to the man but only disappointment, anguish and fleshly pains, sorrow because of the waste of time and of the power for life, oh, and this is how the man's life on earth is, a life with sin, which*

[260] See the selection topic: „As in the days of Noah", r.n.

God and the soul in man hate, but behold, the flesh overcomes the man because of the lust of the flesh, the flesh which will go bad because of sin, and behold, man, you need much love, and love is God. If you are male, you need manhood, holy wisdom and holy stature for your walking with God, and if you are female, you need much humility, much, much propriety, great modesty and wisdom of spirit and speech, a measure given by God for the woman so that she may not do like the woman in the beginning, that who made bold so much against her man and against God, helped by the spirit of her weakness, the spirit which kills.

Behold, there is much and great difference between man and man, between Christian and Christian, as great difference as from heaven to earth between the one who knows and does everything a Christian man has to do, and the one who is not of the dough of which a Christian is born, and this difference is like that between the flax pure linen and that which mixes the thread of linen, oh, and this difference is like that between the crystal vessel and the plastic vessel, and we are speaking in the language of the earth, for its word and speech is otherwise in heaven, but on earth is like a man who makes something and then names those made by him of sin, of fire and by the fire, by a great flame, for the spirit foreign from God follows the man in order to push him to do evil, as it did in paradise and caused man to fall from God's presence.

Oh, there is great and a lot of difference between the man pure in his heart and the cunning one in his heart and word and with his outward works which reveal his face and his deceit after that, and behold, the one among the saints of the church from the beginning of the Christian people has left a written sign that when the time comes to show that the woman's shame[261] *will no longer be, the end of the man will come to an end and the end of the world will end as well, so that the Lord may come with beginning without sin.*

Oh, Lord, what a great joy, Lord, what a great joy! Once with the occasion of my feast among Your elected ones, since that time I have stayed near You and spoken on earth, and this day is a great miracle, for I have had the occasion to bring upon people the news that all those who want to be with the Lord, Jesus Christ, all these should no longer seek to marry and get married, for they are God's sons and are the sons of resurrection and are with their Lord, and they listen to Him and to Him only, and they come from among of the men's sons, they come from the mixture which is called Babylon. (See Luke: 20/34-36)[262]

Now, we, the twelve, greatly humble ourselves before You. Our joy was great, great Lord, and the heavenly hosts are marveled at those spoken by us, Your elected ones, speaking with You on this great day by its confession, oh, and many on earth will marvel and understand like me that You do not bless the man's way which chooses the flesh and the sin, and You bless the sanctification of the one who sanctifies himself for You, as I, good Lord, had the privilege to receive from You on the day when You set the feet of my life to Your holiness, after I had known You when You called to follow You and when I declared in great faith: ***«You are the Son of God. You are my king!»*** (See John: 1/49)

— O, My glory is wonderful through its miracles! This day has been a miracle, suddenly coming out, a testimony worked out wonderfully in due time.

---

[261] *See the selection topic: „The mystery of the man and of the woman", r.n.*

[262] «***Jesus replied to them, "The children of this age get married and are given in marriage.***

But those who are considered worthy to attain to that age and to the resurrection from the dead neither marry nor are given in marriage.

For they cannot die any more, because they are like the angels, and they are children of God, being children of the resurrection». (Luke: 20/34-36)

I am embracing My disciples with whom I have spent here with you, sons in the citadel. Behold, you are sitting at the table here, in the garden, with those in heaven. Be, therefore, hospitable, sons, **for the heavens have been opened** (*Apoc: 19/11-13*)[263] **and God's angels are coming; they are ascending and descending over the Son of Man, over Me, taking Me to you and then to the Father from you,** and this is what I told to Nathanael called Simon, and I told him this to make him My bride as I also did with you, sons.

Behold, I will come to you with My elected ones of that time, and you have to prepare and get ready My stopover with them at you, the feast of the Pentecost, the great feast in heaven and on earth, sons.

Oh, be faithful and submit in obedience, dear sons. I will speak to you, I will support you, I will provide you with great grace and We will be here with you and share the joy to the sides; We will share peace and faith over those who believe and take from Me through you, for you have also taken from Me. And now peace to you, sons!

Oh, remain in the spirit of the miracle of today, sons! The word was wonderful and refreshing for Me and for those in heaven, and let it be here with you, wonderful, wonderful, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

10-05/23-05-2021.

The Feast of the Saint Kings, Constantine and his mother, Helen

Peace and power for the descending of God's word on earth!

And peace and holy faith, with power of working miracles of the love of God; this is what I, the Lord, am giving over the Christian people on earth, but also the wisdom from God, which is to help the Christian flock so that brothers may resemble each other as much as possible, as holy as possible, citadel with citadel, in faith and in the works of faith, spiritual works, building of the kingdom of the heavens with the people, not merely fleshly and brotherly works and that is all, oh, no, but works which are to work together with fast and prayer of the Christian church so that I, the Lord, may exterminate at this time the hidden and dangerous plan of the antichrist enemy, set to work against God and against Christian flock, against the Orthodoxy, oh, for many call themselves Christians today, not only Christians but also those who speak about Christ, **but the righteous Christians are only those who follow, as in the beginning of My church, the way of the cross and the fulfillment of Christ, the way which has not been turned off to the sides in its walking with Christ. And those who broke off from the flock in order to set up their own settlement, and then breaking apart in many other ways of life and churches, oh, these kinds of so called Christians, are not sheep but rather goats who jumped over the gate of the fold of My sheep and they went away with foreign shepherds who took them out of the church fold,** which has remained with the truth and with its saints, with Christ's saints, and which has given to be cursed those who came out and left to follow a foreign voice, and **behold, the power from God has the spirit of the church to bless the obedient and steadfast children, and again, God has given**

[263] ***«I saw the heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! And its rider is called Faithful and True. He judges and make war in righteousness.***

His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many crowns. He has names written *[TR/CT omits "names written"]* ***and a Name written which no one knows but Himself.***

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God."» (Apoc: 19/11-13)

the church and it has the power to curse those who have left the faithfulness for the way of the cross and of the victory with Christ and for Christ.

And I am declaring on this day much blessing over the Christian people, over the way of the Orthodoxy; however, I am not blessing the others who speak and sing about Christ, for they parted company with Me, with the saints, with the cross, with the mysteries of the church, with the apostleship, with the prophecy and with the fathers who kept God on earth for them and for their followers, for a nation is and remains brave only if it follows and keeps the fatherly dowry and fatherly customs of the beginning of My church, led on the way by the Holy Spirit the Comforter, not by the people, nor by the spirit of a man, but by the Spirit Who prophesies and reveals the things spoken from God and that takes after God, not after people, nor after those worked in an earthly way, oh, no, and the sign of the holy cross overcame and it always overcomes satan only to be with the power of fulfillment of Christ and with holy faith all those who want their salvation from all things through the cross and then My victory through them and for them, Christ's victory against satan.

Oh, peace to you now, in My descending with you in the citadel of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people, oh, saints of the heaven! Today you are keeping a feast in heaven and on earth for the first King of My Christians on earth, the king Constantine, together with his mother, the queen Helen. King Constantine's parents were kings, lovers of Christ's Christians and so they brought up their son in the love of God and then strengthened him on the royal throne of the citadel to follow his father Constantius, who loved the Christians with mercy and gentleness because of their great sufferance from the kings who persecuted Christ and Christ's sons, the sons of My church.

Oh, Constantine's father was surrounded and supported during his reign by the most powerful Christians and he ruled in this way; he ruled with Christ and with Christ's sons. Then his son acceded to the throne and I, the Lord, set him with power, with faith and with mercy and I appeared to him and then I came into his way on the cross formed by the stars and I urged him to the victory with Christ against the pagan kings, oh, and what a great victory his army had with the cross on their weapons, and the cross made great miracles and it threw into the vortex of the water even the king of the pagans, and these miracles were done by the cross and thus Constantine's love was strengthened and he was the first Christian king, supported by the saints and by the fathers of My church, those who had gathered then in one thought with strong faith at Nicaea to curse those inside of the church who attempted to spoil the unity of the spirit and the holy walking of the flock. Oh, and it came the miracle of the falling of the enemy by the wearing out of the ship in such a way that the waters managed to come in from beneath, and Arius was cursed, and Christ's ship did not sink at that time, oh, and now it will not be otherwise, for it is written for the Lord to come against His enemies and against the enemies of His church. And here I am as word upon you, oh, church of the right faith! I am sitting in council with you, servants of the church of the Romanian people. Again and again, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am sitting into your midst as word. I am coming mysteriously among you and I am speaking with the fatherly love of My Father God.

I am declaring a written separation of the sheep from the goats and I am saying: Those who have remained with faithfulness in the fold of the church built on its rock from the beginning through the apostles, through the saints and fathers, these were and are the sheep, and those who have jumped over the sheepfold, drawing out from the flock and taking with them, those are the goats, and then goats by goats have kept on separating from the goats, as a curse of those who have

fled stealing from the fold, and **today they all call themselves and call all things, they call themselves Christ's churches.**

Behold, what I am exhorting and urging you, those in front of the flock: Stand up now with faith and power for apostleship and with much holy courage, for all those who have fled from the one synodal and apostolic church, they all have to be pointed out immediately, for the time has come to be brought out that they alone have drawn the curse upon them, they have departed from My church, and this wandering away was prophesied by the apostles of the Scriptures even from the beginning. Now work in detail and with great wisdom and **set on the table the book of the foundation of Christ's church and immediately set to work the thorough obedience to the fathers and saints, lest you may remain and become guilty of the spoiling of the holy laws and of the holy walking over the church.**

Here it is what I am still exhorting you now: Oh, take courage for the Lord and for the keeping of the flock and of the Lord's citadel, for the Romanian country is the country of My coming with the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, now, in the end of the time, to set back to their place the spoiled things and to keep you and the Christian flock from perdition, for behold it is the time of the enemy man, the antichrist, who has to be stopped and then destroyed by the sign of the holy cross, as the king Constantine overcame all the terror scattered then by the antichrist of that time, oh, and in the same way, I, the Lord, want now to overcome with the kingdom of the heavens, with you and with the Christian flock.

Therefore, listen: Let all the streets be adorned, all the houses, the places in the valleys, the places in the mountains and hills, the roads, any kind of buildings, between the borders and **everywhere, let the sign of the holy cross be set, and let there be many, many crosses everywhere, and let all the ways be adorned with the sign of My victory by the cross, as I, the Lord, overcame. Oh, take an example from the sons of the citadel of My word, which works in this way around the city and in the city. Let no house, no gate, no wall, no building, no road or little street shall be without the sign of the holy cross and of My name written on the cross, and not with My crucifixion, but with the mystery that will bring to life the whole world, the mystery of the paradise, as the sons of the citadel of My word work and share crosses with flowers on them, as any cross is a place of paradise, a garden of paradise,** and every cross has a written word on it for the building of the holy soul in man, and each one of them has a blessing of resurrection over the world, for the world has to be lifted to the love of God and to the feast of joy, for I said: ***«Pray and rejoice incessantly with the Lord!»*** (*1 Thess: 5/15, 16*). This is what I said.

Oh, sit down with faith before Me and listen to Me as sons because I want great protection over the Romanian land, and here I want to overcame satan, the antichrist enemy, the hidden one,

the one hidden with his work against God and against God's sons, oh, for this country is Orthodox, and it is the only one as much as it is before God.

And you, enemy, antichrist man, you and all your servants, be all afraid of the One Who made the heaven, the earth and the man! **The Lord is coming with the heavenly army and it sounding the trumpets with great noise so that you may fall at the sound of the trumpets** and fear, tremble and blindness may catch you, for the kingdom of the heavens is coming, not you; **the Lord is coming and He is coming with His armies from above, with those clothed in white as it is written,** and those in the dark will be brought out into the light with their black work against Christ, for Christ is coming with what is written for Him to come and He comes!

And here I am in battle against you, antichrist enemy, old enemy in all kinds of new and old evils of two thousand years, and woe to you, for now you are meeting the One Who was resurrected destroying death for all those who love My resurrection and the life of the age to come, and when enemies will no longer be!

Oh, let yourself be defeated, satan, black in your work and spirit! I will bring into the light all of your deceitfulness, your entire lie. I will destroy every evil thing you have planned, I will crush your whole work, as for two thousand years you have been fighting in vain, for **I always was and always am your victor as then on the cross, when you least expected it to see that at that time.**

Oh, may it be blessed the Christian people all over the earth! Moreover, may you and your servants be cursed! Have you heard, satan? Let all the earth and every man on it hear, and let you and yours hear it as well, for the Lord is declaring now over the unfaithful: Anathema!

Oh, and say something too, son of king, you who are celebrated in heaven and on earth, speak anathema over all our enemies too, for you are the son of king two times, both on earth and in heaven with your King Father.

— Oh, Lord King, only You are king, only the One Who sits on the throne of the cross is the King, oh, Lord, for the kings over the cities are the sons of God, the King, if they are on Your side.

I had a great longing to build a citadel to Your name and not to my name, for I established under my name the Christian city on earth, of which all the nations know that it was laid on earth in my time for the lasting of the glory of Your church, but the enemy man, the antichrist, had hidden his tail everywhere, as at the time when he worked Your crucifixion through the rulers of the people, Lord, only that all of satan's work has brought only victory to You, to Your church and to God's sons in all the times under the sun. Oh, and today it will be the same, as for this day is

written to be the great time of Your victory, the destruction of the beast, according to the words of the Scripture, and after that joy will come, Lord.

The feast of the Holy Spirit the Comforter is coming; we see its preparation in Your citadel, and You will take us again with You here, above the citadel of Your word, oh, and a feast of joy, singing, dancing and good will, love and faith will go up to heaven, and behold, Your saints long for these, Lord, oh, and we have always waited for the great day of Your victory when satan will be thrown into its fire.

You have confessed me now, and I did the same; I have confessed You as the Victor against satan, and the gentle Shepherd for His flock, but let all the servants of Your church hear and listen to You, and let they work apostleship for the returning to the fold at the beginning of all those who may want to come back, and who, not willing or having the wisdom from above, have been deceived and broke off from Your Christian flock.

Oh, peace to You, Lord and King! The cross is the way with God. Glory to You, the One Who defeated death by the cross as You are overcoming through the cross, too, now in the end, Lord and King!

— To you, saints who have come from heaven with Me, and to you, those from the citadel of My word, I am giving you now the one festive embrace and peace to you together here.

And over the Christian people all over the earth I am bringing My joy and peace and I am telling them this:

Do not be afraid, oh, do not be afraid little flock! My Father wants to give you the kingdom, as it is written and as He has already given it to you, and you should keep it and renew it holier and holier, more and more beautiful, and the cross is your way, the cross is your protection, and you will sit on My right side, and the goats, oh, let them be anathema now! Amen, amen, amen.

21-05/03-06-2021.

The sixth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the blind man

Today is Sunday and is a working day of wisdom, a day of rest for the work of the body and it is a working day for the wisdom of life, sons, and I, the Lord, am with you at the table, at the work for the life of My people, for the wisdom of the life and of its mysteries, oh, people of My word. Otherwise I am close to you with My community in the citadel of My word so that you may be able to do, to know, to have and to work, My people, the bedding of the feast of the Pentecost, when I come with My heavenly hosts and when I sit down beautifully in the scenery of the feast to bring up to the Father joy and praise, sweet and great memories, God's work in time and its great wisdom so that the world of the people may have somewhere to take from and to have the wisdom of life, to have God, Who works so mysteriously, so wonderfully.

Let us put into the book the food for the soul, for the mind, for the faith of the life and mind, dear sons. Peace to you first, as I, the Lord, put down this word when I arrive into your midst, in the midst of My disciples!

And now we are working, sons, and according to God's work in time the fathers ordained on a day like this in the calendar the sixth Sunday after the Holy Passover, and once with it the memory of My work for the healing of the blind man since birth, oh, and I cannot but be a speaking bishop in the midst of the church and I am speaking over the mind of those on earth who have

come to know about God's works written then at the time when they were being done and which have come to be known by this time.

Oh, sons, what great work is the faith in those that are not seen and are! There is no wiser man than the one who believes in God about those things that he has not come to see, but believes and receives God by faith when the Lords proclaims His works.

Oh, how great are those who believe in the things that come from God, sons, how great! Those who are humble by their nature or humble because of their sins, only those received Me and then followed Me, then and now; however, the proud ones did not want to receive and follow Me, to be My disciples so that I may walk with them and to work from their midst and they to be the witnesses of God's miracle on earth and the witnesses of God's wonderful works.

Oh, how was I supposed to go to My coming from the Father then, how should I have gone to the proud ones, who had not been able to receive Me from the Father and follow Me in My walking on earth from place to place? Then I went to the humble ones, I fished the fishermen, **for they were humble and poor in spirit so that God might have place in their spirit and mind with His work** given from the Father to be set on earth in the sight of those who see with the eyes of the body so that it may go deep down.

Behold the parable of My word at that time and remembered on this Sunday in the church for the teaching of the faith! The blind, remembered today through the Scriptures, had power of faith with the view of the faith that believes. He had no sight at all but he had the faith that it was the thing, which he was not able to see, oh, and he saw with his faith; but a man with good sight who does not have faith is blinder than the one who does not have any sight.

Sons, sons, the wisdom of the things and the time in which one works, this means the spirit that sees, the gift from God among people. And if you do not have this gift and do not see through it, then it comes for you to be helped by someone who has sight, for otherwise you are and walk in the dark otherwise.

Oh, let no one believe that he sees but only if he sees with the gift of faith, for the liars are not those who see, rather are those who lie, for lie is not sight but the dark that attempts to hide within it all so that those who see may not be.

Oh, sons, the man's sins cover his mind and the sight of his mind and he does not see the mysteries of life. How painful is to see how God works and looks and you do not believe that God is and works! How painful is for you not believe what is clearly seen and to believe that you see that is not what you see! All the darkness of the man's mind, of his unbelief comes from his lack of self-denial for God's will, and this kind of man is without wisdom and does his own will.

When a man sins against God, he does his will and the will of the one who serves for his own will and this is easy to be understood. When a man does not work sin, he chooses to do God's will, not the devil's will, for **sin is the devil's will; sin is the man's separation from Me for his own will,** and My voice keeps on exhorting the one who does his own will.

Oh, that is why I am coming now on earth as word, for I am coming to exhort the man against the sin, which separates him from God, for it is the time to start the judgment[264], oh, and I have mercy on all sinners who do not have mercy for themselves but only towards sin to care for it inside of them.

The man who works his own will does not have a sound mind, for it has in it the feeling of guilt for his will; he has it without his knowing, and his mind is weakened and does not help him

[264] *See the selection topic: „The fearful judgment", r.n.*

if it is weak. Oh, therefore, it would be good for the man to know what he wants and what he chooses because his mind keeps him undecided, it keeps him under control, man works sin and then he prays to God for his forgiveness. **Oh, if he did not sin, he would no longer pray for the forgiveness of his sins and would pray only for My will in him**.

Oh, sons, oh, sons, a man cannot dedicate himself to God because he does not deny his will and the work of his will and that is why he cannot be an obedient son to God, and if he cannot, he continues to remain in his will, even if he does know from Me My will for him. However, he wants to be in control with his will and I have to tell him always what I want from him to do on earth.

Oh, sons, the one who leaves Me, he who leaves the work of this word and the people, that one leaves in order to do his will and then he does it. And the one who keeps on doing his will within My presence, working of victory against satan and against sin, oh, that one is not, that one does not submit to it but stays like one who would not stay or have God for His will in him because he chooses to do his will, the will against God's will and for which he prays to Me for his forgiveness, and he does his will again as he chooses to be and to do.

Oh, sons, man does not know what kind of his conduct goes up to God on his behalf; he does not know and has no mind when he says to himself that his conduct towards God is otherwise than that towards his fellow men, towards his parents and brothers, towards everything that has a living being, and towards God's whole creation.

Oh, man, it is not as you may want to believe! **Your whole conduct is seen by God all the time and the Lord gives you a grade for it and you cannot deceive Him with your hypocrisy,** when you stand before Him with you and for you, for your conduct with the Lord, and woe to those who behave with hypocrisy towards his neighbors and God for the share of the hypocrites is very painful because I did not created the man in this way, but when he pulls himself out of My hand, he does this to do the evil things he desires, for the spirit of pride is the guide of those who do not listen to God's will for them.

Behold, I am the only One Who remains in the will of My Father if I am His true Son. I have never come out of His will, of His movement, and I do everything He does for I do not do My will but the will of My Father Who has sent Me. I am His Son because I am in Him and in His will, and this is what I have taught those who want to be My Father's and I have told them to say: *«**Father, may Your will be done!**»* (*Matt: 6/10*) Oh, in these do I find pleasure, I find My will and My Father's and they are those who see, believe and understand, and they work God over them and for them. And all others are weak with respect to this love and are hypocrites when they cannot do God's will, not their will, oh, and those are fool, who do not believe even if they see what it would have to be believed, and not long ago I have whispered by the working spirit and I said here: It is not those in the mental hospital that are fool, for these are holy as they are tormented by man and God's enemy, but are fools those who do their will against God's will in them, when they say that are sound and have wisdom and do not need God; they do not need Him as though He does not exist, oh, and it is written: ***«The fool says that there is no God».*** (*Ps: 14/1 - 14 MT = 13 LXX*[265]) and that is why he does his own will and not God's.

Oh, sons, learn from Me to have a healthy sight! I have much to speak about this and then you are to put into action the word of wisdom for those who believe without seeing, because a greater sight than the faith that works miracles, oh, what can be greater than this sight?

[265] Romans 3:10-18 follows the LXX over MT (E.O.B.)

Oh, you do not have to see God, but you only have to work Him over you and then have Him and this means to prove that you have God, that you have faith, then that you are like Him and show Him as He is, as He is gentle and humble in his heart, and all those who are like that, like Him, these are those who believe in Him, these are God's sons.

Sons, sons, we are renewing the blessing for the preparation of the joy and the cheerfulness of the Pentecost feast. Be God's sons by working His will, working the Lord upon you with His will with which the Lord is at you! It is not right for a man, who does his own will, to think that he is wise, and does not do God's will by his will. Therefore, ask for the Lord upon you and for you; **I to live in you and not you sons**, oh, not you, and then you live, sons.

Put into action the word of My wisdom, sons! Let the humble become wise in their heart, and let those who are wise in their eyes lose their mind, poor of them!

Oh, God's men are no longer, there are no more people like that! Therefore, I am coming and I am coming in a hurry and I always come, for more than anytime I have to protect My flock which I still have, and I do it by the word spoken over it and for it; this is how I keep it and this is how I protect it.

You should work with joy for the preparation of the meeting of the heaven with the earth here, with you, on a day of the feast of Pentecost, sons. The power of God will be poured out over the earth on that great and holy day full of victory against the enemy devil and against satan, for the devil has to be afraid; he has to be afraid of God, of the Creator of the heaven and earth.

I am embracing you now within the word, sons, and within My peace. Peace to you! I am with you here, I am working with you and I am taking care of you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

24-05/06-06-2021.

The seventh Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Holy Fathers at the ecumenical Synod I

(*Excerpt*)

I am writing with you into the book on this Sunday too, sons, the seventh Sunday after the Holy Passover, the remembrance among those in heaven and in the midst of the Christian people of the holy fathers gathered at Nicaea for the healthy progress of My church then and now, oh, for foreign winds blew and blow against it, but its rock is both at its foundation and at its top, oh, and it watches for those who are faithful among those called and elected, **and My church is laid on its first foundation,** and whoever falls from it or under it, he falls and that is all; he falls down if he does not listen, if he does not remain under watching, if he forsakes the fathers, who, **under the descending of the Holy Spirit upon them, made the book of guidance, for a time with peace or with waves, of the church conduct,** because the temptations have always flown inside and outside of it, but I, the Lord have always watched that a holy remnant may remain healthy to be able to give from it again, and in this way its establishment to be kept as at its foundation, and this beginning to remain strengthened so that it may not shake, as I have also worked during this time wonderfully, when I have seen coming a swift wind to take with it the cover of My church, its holly law, obedience and love, the observance of the holy tradition, oh, and **I set between heaven and earth the coming on earth of My word over the church, the trumpet sounding of the seventh angel, the Lord, Jesus Christ, the Word of God,** (*Apoc: 10/7; 11/15*), **oh, and I have set My church again on its first rock,** for its shaking one hundred years ago was great, and even

to this day, those that were shaken at that time, have not been restored yet. (*It's about changing the holidays from the old style to the new style, r.n.*)

31-05/13-06-2021.

The Pentecost Sunday, the Feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit

It is a great and holy feast in heaven and on earth. The angels are sounding the trumpets; they are sounding for the feast and are sounding for joy, too. The trumpets of the messenger angels are sounding; they are sounding so that the heavenly and angelic hosts may come together and may come in rows above the citadel of God's word, here, on the hearth of the Romanian people, here, where I, Jesus Christ, the Son and the Word of the Father Sabaoth, have announced the preparation of holy feast, here, where the Holy Spirit, the Counselor, is descending, and from where He is sharing Himself with the things from God that have been prophesied on earth. (*John: 15/26; 16/12-14*)[266] And on this Sunday of the Pentecost, the eighth after My resurrection from the crucifixion on the cross, the Holy Spirit has His day of feast, the day of His name and work; the day of the new beginning now, after two thousand years, when My love was making its way into the hearts of many people and was raising many, one by one, many disciples, many of them, and many of whom were baptized by the Holy Spirit in His descending then, oh, and love was increasing, the first church was growing, for many were receiving the love to be with Christ and for Him they were leaving father and mother, wives and children, brothers and sisters; they were leaving everything and were dedicating themselves to Christ to be His disciples then, oh, and they were worthy of My love after that, even up to their martyrdom because of My name they bore, oh, and they were My fulfilled Gospel, prophesied to them in the time of My apostleship of three years and a half which they fulfilled with the price of their lives, and their love was great; it was abundant and it brought forth fruit richly, disciples from disciples, because I told them when I went back to the Father that if I had not gone to Him, the Holy Spirit, the Counselor, would have not been able to come to them, the One Whom I had promised to them that would be with them to the end of the time and Who was to give them news and comfort.

Oh, the glory of the Lord is coming! The saints and the angels are coming too, and We are coming in flocks, and each flock with its head in front of them, for this is how in heaven is.

Oh, rejoice, you, heavens, and you, oh, the country of My coming now, in the end of the time over the earth as word, and you, too, citadel of My word on the land of the Romanian people! Oh, rejoice together as the Lord has called you to the spirit of joy, for the heavenly powers are within a holy and comforting commotion in a round dancing above and below around this little patch of land, oh, and such a bedding of feast has been prepared for Us here, and the Holy Spirit is descending and it is celebrated His coming of two thousand years ago over My first disciples, whom I promised this holy gift and I kept My promise and I wrapped them up within this robe, within angelic tongues, the tongues of the Holy Spirit, the Comforter so that they might share them

---

[266] «***When the Counselor*** (Greek Parakletos: Counselor, Helper, Advocate, Legal Counsel (see 16:8), Intercessor, and Comforter.) ***has come, Whom I will send to you from the Father, the Spirit of truth Who proceeds from the Father, He will bear witness to Me».*** (John: 15/26)

«I still have many things to tell you, but you cannot bear them now.

However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth because He will not speak from Himself, but whatever He hears, He will speak. He will tell you of things that are yet to come.

He will glorify Me by taking from what is Mine, and He will declare it to you». (John: 16/12-14)

and My love to catch fire in many, the first love, and then this fire might burn in many, oh, and those who were freed from the passing things by looking ahead to eternity with their steps in the time of their bodies burned with longing, **for the eternity of everyone starts here, on earth, and then they pass into those that are not seen; the eternal ones pass, for those who love like God are eternal and they are as eternal as He is, and their eternity is with Him,** like the love that gave them the way of eternity, the way with Christ, Who is the Father's love for His sons, for those who have become God's sons on earth.

Oh, peace to you! Peace to you, sons in the citadel, gathered here now with those who have come to you as heavenly guests and with those who have stayed near you and put their heart and hand for the covering of the bedding of this feast here now!

Peace to you, peace over you all and peace to the heavenly guests, with whom We have come together to be with you at the feast of the Holy Spirit, **for the Holy Spirit has waited for His turn sons, as the Father worked first, then the Son and then the Holy Spirit works, and behold the threefold[267] work of the Most Holy Trinity of God!**

Oh, sons, all the saints are seized with a thrill, all the hosts with which I have come and sat down. Just the fact that I spend time with you on feasts, where I work with you on earth, oh, is a great, great joy for them, for My saints. Rejoice and be glad, you too sons, as now We are preparing the book of the today's feast and I promised that I would reveal a great mystery, **the mystery of the first love,** dear sons.

I am going to work with great care. I am going to speak in detail, for I want to be known what has not been able to be spoken by this time, but the mysteries of My Father have to be well perceived; they have to be well known, sons, oh, and that is why one has to speak, then is to be understood and then the way to be chosen, and especially those, who did not have and do not have wisdom, need repentance, oh, **and there has been two thousand years of the lack of understanding, even if some without much knowledge have chosen their life with Christ,** but now the life with the Lord is very little understood in all its power, and behold, it has not been followed according to the law of the love of God by those who have set themselves apart for the Lord, for man loves himself too much, sons, and he loves his family too much as well, and because of this reason he does not perceive the wisdom of the mysteries of the life with the Lord so that he may be then with God and only with God for his life.

Now, I am reminding of the word of My Gospel and of that of My work over those whom I chose to be My disciples, as in the time of the preparation of the faith and of their heart to follow Me, I was telling them: ***«He who does not leave for My name mother and father, wife and children, brothers and sisters, riches and ranks and who does not deny himself, cannot be My disciple».*** (*See Matt: 10/37*) And again, I was saying: ***«He who does not hate mother and father, wife and children, all of those in his house and friends, is not worthy of Me! He who loves all of his family more than Me, is not worthy of Me».***

My disciples were working hard in their mind and understanding while I was giving upon them the mysteries of My Father in order that they might understand them. They were not able to understand quickly enough; they could not until all those written about Me had been fulfilled, **for I revealed Myself to them as much as it was necessary for them to get to know Me,** to believe

[267] *Work threefold: From Adam to the first coming of the Son - the Father's. Since first coming to the second - the work of the Son, for the salvation of those who believe in Jesus Christ. Since the second coming - the Word of God (Apoc: 19/13.) - The Holy Spirit, the sanctifying work of the creature, r.n.*

and to follow Me and then to love Me for them, for I said from the very beginning: ***«You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your might, man!»*** (*See Deut: 6/5*) Oh, and that was all with My saying, because man chose and chooses other kind of love, like Adam, and he raises followers like him, as Adam did. **Man is very much for marrying and giving in marriage to raise descendants for flood, for garbage, for the emptiness of the earthly life, and not for the love of God, for the Lord built the man for Him, but does the man want to know this?**

Oh, man, oh man, God is love and satan is sin, and it is no use for man to get married; it is harmful for him both on earth and after that, after the earthly life. I revealed to My disciples that it is no use for man to get married, and that is well with the one who wants to keep his daughter a virgin and that all who get married will have to go through sufferance and they will not be spared if they do not embrace the holiness at the voice of My Gospel for those who sanctify themselves.

Oh, man's sons, your children are the proof of your sins, after you also had been conceived in sin by those who gave you birth, and therefore, I said: ***«Let the children come to Me to be worthy of My kingdom if they come and follow Me, denying everything and then following Me!»*** I have given them soul at their birth and every man has a duty to Me for the soul he has got in him.

I told the Christians who had part in this word in the first years of My descending as word on earth by My trumpet[268] Virginia and I advised and told them: "Give your children as alms to have part of them in heaven and that the devil may not have any part of them." (*As alms to God, that is to give them to live in monasteries, r.n.*) Oh, and they could not do that, even if some of them tried this, because after that they went back to take care of them and they did not leave them where they gave them to be, and all those who went to monasteries finally fell into the world with their lives; they fell because of the mixture with the members of their families, after they had given themselves to Me, for I said: ***«The man's enemies are his own family».***

Behold, I am telling now a great mystery: The Christian people on earth has to make its disciples and children from among the children of the men's sons, and to the men's sons I said: *«Let the children come to Me!»* (*Matt: 19/14*)

Oh, let those who are married, let them no longer ask themselves how those, who keep themselves as Christians in their lives, multiply. **The Christians have to get spiritual sons from among the children of those who give birth to children, of those who marry and are given in marriage and are in the world with their lives,** oh, for I, the Lord, cannot be on the side of those who marry and are given in marriage, **for I said that My will is man's holiness,** (*Lev: 11/44, 45; 19/2; 20/7; 20/26; Num: 15/40; 1Pet: 1/15, 16*)[269] and not a man with a taste for sin in him, for a

---

[268] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic trumpets", r.n.*

[269] ***«For I am the Lord who brought you up out of the land of Egypt to be your God; and you shall be holy, for I the Lord am holy».*** (Lev: 11/45)

«The Lord spoke to Moses, saying:

Speak to the congregation of the children of Israel and you shall say to them, you shall be holy; for I the Lord your God am holy». (Lev: 19/2)

«You shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy». (Lev: 20/7)

«You shall be holy to Me; because I the Lord your God am holy, Who separated you from all nations, to be Mine». (Lev: 20/26)

« …that you may remember and perform all My commands and you shall be holy to your God». (Num: 15/40)

«But just as He who called you is holy, you yourselves should also be holy in every aspect of your life,

man does not get married for giving birth to children, but for the taste of sin of which children come out, and then the sin calls man father and mother, and this is how the fruit of the worldly and fleshly man is.

Oh, if God had been pleased with marrying and giving in marriage, I would have no longer said that the man's enemies are his own family, I would have no longer said that if someone wants to come after Me let him deny of his own family and **follow Me as My apostles of that time did, My first church.**

In the beginning through Jesus Christ, all those who perceived profoundly My love for man, My coming on earth and My will and their walking with Me, all these would gather under the love of God and all of them would live in a brotherly fellowship and love Me, not being possible to live otherwise but **only with God Jesus Christ and all were together day and night in My love and had all in common**, and all of them wanted to come near Me first, everyone wanted to be the first, the quickest to come to Me, oh, and all of them loved Me to their martyrdom, which brought them to Me and then they loved Me in heaven for on earth they fulfilled My Gospel with great and much love to the end. As for those, who were getting weak because of their lack of watch, they were falling from love, they were falling in all kinds of weaknesses and then they were getting away from God, while still others did not deny because of the fear of sufferance that came from those who wanted to separate from Me. **Oh, and all that time of the Gospel of My love for those who decided to be with Me from among the men's sons was called the first love and its time, the first Christians**, victorious for the treasure of their hearts, for I was their treasure, the One in their hearts comprised in My love for them, because they loved Me so much, they were bounding Me so much with their lives that I redeemed by My death on the cross for them.

Behold the mystery of the first love, the love between the Bridegroom and bride, the heavenly love, and behold marrying and giving in marriage were not and are not for Christians, for those who want to be God's sons on earth, and all these are for men's sons, and **for Christians is the first love, the lack of the separation between them and Me to their sacrifice, to the martyrdom of My beloved ones.**

Sons, sons, I am speaking with you to share the mysteries of My Father over the men's sons. The true repentance is felt only in those who separated from the Lord after they had loved Him with self-denial, and then after falling, they have cried because of the pain that comes to them and because of their remorse, which bring them to a great repentance by their turning back, oh, and great joy is in heaven when one of My beloved ones separates from Me and then comes back again to Me with great pain, with lots of tears because of the separation which has lasted for such a long time.

Oh, but I have nothing to do and work with those who marry and are given in marriage, as they are the slaves of the sin in them and then they are loved by sin and cannot be Mine, for they are fleshly, they are something else than the sons of God, the sons of the heavenly love.

Oh, I have no longer someone to say: "Come back to the first love!" Oh, I do no longer have any! Who else separates from sin to be Mine after that and without any sin? The Christian perishes like Adam; he falls from God even from his birth. **Sin is the venom that enters a man by satan's bite,** this venomous enemy and by so doing sealing the man, for the exaltation of the mind leads a man to his falling.

---

because it is written, "You shall be holy, for I am holy". (1Peter: 1/15, 16)

I was rejected by the people of Israel, who was a people according to the flesh and not according to the spirit, but behold, in the Romanian country I am welcomed and the Christian people brings those without God to the kingdom of the heavens for **in the kingdom of the heavens no one marries or is given in marriage and all are like angels, and behold in My New Jerusalem[270], too, in My new Israel, the first churchly community, the same as the one at that time, and those, who are worthy of the mystery of the first love, the mystery they have come to understand, neither marry nor are given in marriage.**

And as for you, men's sons, do no longer ask yourselves how does it come for these to multiply and increase if they do not give birth to babies, but rather wonder how the people perish like mere worms under the heel of the lack of love of people, under the feet of the killers of men. **And let the Christian people multiply and increase by baptizing the men's sons in Christ through the Holy Spirit of the Father, and this is what God's sons have to do, those who choose to live an angelic life on earth.** You give marriage and giving in marriage to your sons, and to God's sons, I give eternal life, to those who come to the baptism with the Holy Spirit, to the mystery of the first love, and the children who are born today are for satan; he takes them as long as they are still small and puts into their hearts the abomination of desolation of the heart in man so that the Lord may no longer get into the heart of the child who is born during this time.

Oh, sons in the citadel of My word, I am with you in the spirit and with the work of the first love. You have left father and mother, you have left wives, husbands and children, you have left brothers and sisters, the world and the walking in the world and stay in My spiritual family, and I, the Lord, in your midst, work the mystery of the resurrection of the dead, dear sons. You are worn out working the time of My Scriptures of nowadays, but the joy which I bring on those asleep, oh, this is great, sons. Behold, what they say to the Lord. Hear what they are saying to Me:

— *Oh, what a great grace You have prepared for us here, Lord, how great! Oh, what a sweet church, in which we are remembered before You for our forgiveness and healing from You! What hard work, what an exhaustion brings to You for us those who serve here day and night like some mere disciples totally dedicated to You, for us and for many, and the work and the mystery of the first love is with them here as it was with the first Christians, oh, and glory to You for them, and glory to You for us, for Your mercy for us, oh, Lord!*

— Behold, this is how they are speaking to Me at the sight of My citadel with you and of My work for them, sons. All those in this little village, who get rid of their bodies and come into the invisible things of the Lord, all marvel at what they see here for them, oh, and they have never known, as long as they have lived in their bodies, My mystery with you.

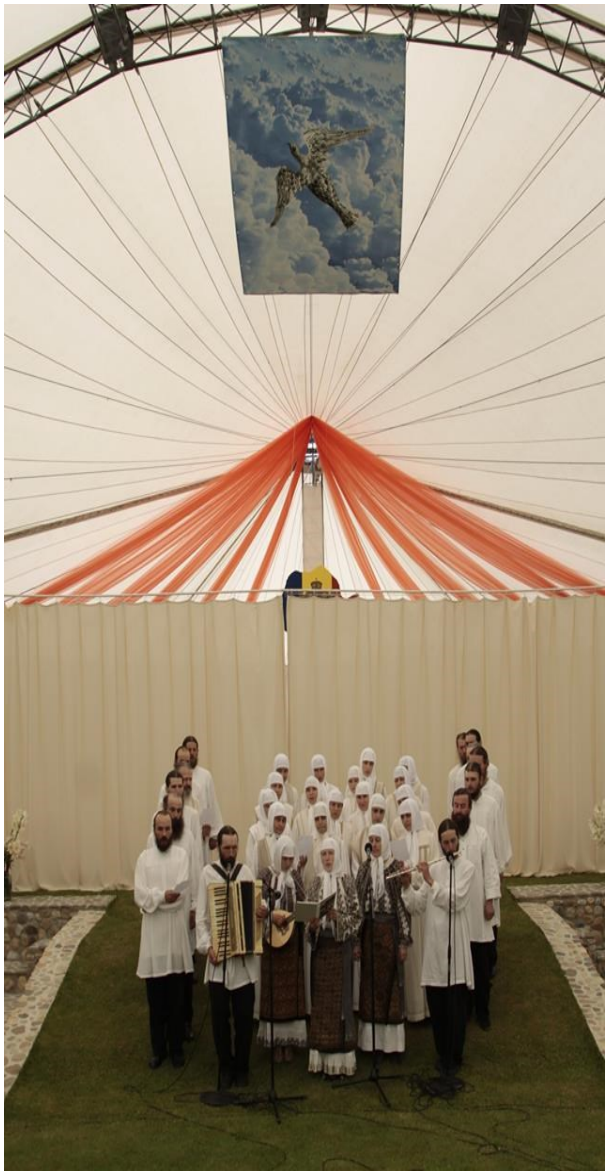
And now, I am saying for every soul who has found My will by this word, and I am saying this: If you have found the work of My word and that what I ask from the Christian through it and if you do not seek obediently to fulfill it, to fulfill My word, oh, all these will suffer, for they have a duty from God to fulfill the will which they have found out. Oh, what shall I do to them? How shall I protect them from pains if they do not do God's will, shown now in the word from heaven coming for this time on earth?

Christian, you suffer and you do not know what you suffer from. You have found My will from Me and you do not do it and exalt yourself higher than God over you instead. What shall I do to you when this is what you are after? If you wanted no longer to suffer, then you would seek no longer to violate My word, by not fulfilling it.

[270] *See the selection topic: „Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan", r.n.*

All those who suffer are those who do not do My will, which they know. Those who came later near the word of My word, have remained with a burning, with a greater longing, with a greater desire to fulfill My will, My word, and some of those of old have turned back to their mother and father, to their brothers and sisters, they have children, wives, relatives and they cannot with God, oh, and no one is supposed to follow Me in this way, and I cannot say to anyone of them: ***"Come back to your first love!"***

I have given you from the Father, sons. Only the one to whom the Father wants to reveal, only that one understands fully the mystery of the Christian life, whose families are only those who do God's will, their holiness, their resemblance to Me, sons.



Oh, it is a holy feast of Pentecost and **I have revealed to you mysteries, the mystery of the first love, the mystery of God's sons, of My disciples, disciples according to the truth** and who do not come back, rather they go and preach the Lord over the men's sons. Is there any kind of darkness in this word? Oh, there is not! Would satan have mercy to show the people the light of this word?

Oh, receive teaching and walk with wisdom, you, rulers over the nations! Serve the Lord with fear and rejoice over Him trembling; give Him glory and learn the right way, lest you may perish, **for God's wrath is ready to catch fire, be careful!**

And as for you, men's sons, until when are you so hard in your heart, loving emptiness and walking after lies? Oh, tremble and do not sin, and tell these to your hearts, repent in your beds and pray with hope, this is what I am going to tell you.

And now, We are reclining thanking you for worship and for joy, sons. Remain within My love, in the mystery of the first love, sons in the citadel of My word! **I have joined the beginning with the end, sons.** Stay with faithfulness on the rock! The Holy Spirit the Counselor has comforted you on His day of birth among the disciples, of His work among them and over them, and now He is rejoicing over you, over the mystery of the first love, which is with you, sons.

Be glad and rejoice over the heavenly feast, with the heavenly hosts here, above, and rejoice the Lord, too, sons! Oh, peace to you! Joy to you! We all are reclining with gentleness and are looking at you. Peace to you!

Now, sons, you are going to rest from your hard work that has exhausted you. We remain for you; We remain to watch for you, sons. It is so sweet with you for Us in the feasts; it is great the mystery of the heaven with you, oh, sons. Oh, My place is great, and it is greater and greater, and this is what have not sought to understand those of old who came here unprepared and pressing on My walking with you with their mixture, in which they are, not receiving at that time what the Lord waited from this people nourished from heaven for such a long time.

Come, rest, tired children! You have those in heaven as guests at the table with you, and you are sitting down before them with such a great hospitality.

The Holy Spirit, the Counselor, is giving you gifts and grace and He is clothing you within the white of My saints, for behold, you have prepared for the feast in your white shirts, sewed with thousands and thousands of little crosses, and you are taking after Us for We also have white robes, sons.

Oh, sanctify your life, sanctify the work of your hands so that you may have blessing in the work which you do for the beauty of the heaven with you, sons!

Peace to you again, and again! Peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

07-06/20-06-2021.

The day after Pentecost, the Feast of the Holy Trinity

We are resting now from the hard work of the preparation of the Feast of Pentecost, We and you, for We have been at work as well; We those from heaven, as We took and take care so that you may be able to do, to have power, help and joy in your work, hope and all the support from the sides for such a great and beautiful preparation from you for the guests of the heaven with you, sons in the citadel, oh, for you have little brothers and sisters who have come near you under My cross with you and they become one with you in hard times, and then to the joy that comes after that.

Moreover, behold, sons, all the hearts of those coming at the table have been seized with the holy thrill of the day of feast, and they have been looking at you insatiably, as those coming from heaven as well. And even if you have been few in number and those with you in the fulfilling of My will like you, everything has been only love, only holy joy, especially for those coming at the feast from heaven.

Oh, but there has been, sons, it has been a great groan in satan's kingdom, dear sons. Satan is afraid, and all who are his are afraid of the trumpet sound, of the spirit of the holy joys. **The**

whole hell has groaned, just as a dragon would groan when its enemies would play on his chest.

Oh, it was a day of terror for satan, sons. We always have work to frighten him completely, for I am the Lamb of the Father and I have the duty to the Father to overcome satan, the antichrist, the false prophet, the dragon, and others who is to be defeated among the enemies of eternity with God of those who are worthy of it between heaven and earth, sons.

Now we are resting for a moment, but we do not let down our weapons, **we do not let satan take his head out from under the feet of the victors of the beast with many heads.** We are coming together with you at prayer on the day after the Pentecost, and we are praying to the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and we are rejoicing the Most Holy One and of one being and life of the maker of Trinity, Whose remembrance we are celebrating today, of the three holy God, your God, the God of the Christians with their whole life, with Me, wholly, sons.

I have blessed your hard work until yesterday for the preparation of the feast. We, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, are blessing your rest after taking care to prepare the festive gathering of the glory of the Holy Spirit, sons. **Oh, keep yourselves in the mystery of the first love, dear sons. This holy parable is on earth regarding the life in the hive of the little bees, because a life of hive, this was the life of the first Christians, the first love with God, the love of My church at its beginning on earth, sons.**

Oh, the little bees have a lot of wisdom and have the work of perfect order; they have this in their mind and have work all the time and they do not get bored, they do not get tired of working and enriching their hive, oh, and their life is only buzz, only glory, only movement. **Oh, and so is the Christian hive as well; the army in which the Spirit of God dwells, Christ with His work and Spirit.** This work and its parable, the parable of the hive, bears a great mystery, and this mystery was first worked among them by My early Christians, oh, and they learned it from Jesus Christ, from His life on earth before the Father; they learned it from Me, sons, and then from one another.

I was a Teacher with My life on earth, and whoever had the gift to love Me, to carry My memory and the love for Me, they learned from Me, they sought to be like Me, as I was a child under the will of My Father, under the will and under the hand of My mother Virgin, I, the child of the Father, from everlasting to everlasting under the word of My Father; this is how I was, and the Father was in Me and is in Me, sons, and **this means the mystery of the child, a mystery worked by God's sons, by those who know the Lord as He was, after His conduct before the heaven and the earth,** oh, and only God could be and stay as a child on earth and in heaven, to listen, not to violate the word of His Father, oh, only He, and I call the Father My Father, and the Christian men has to call My Father Our Father, for this is what I taught My disciples to call My Father as their Father, that man may learn to have God as his Father, and then man has to submit as I did and to do only My Father's will. **And behold the mystery of the first love! It is that between Me and My Father**, oh, and a man cannot do with this love, he cannot be with God, he cannot do this between He and His Father, and then he cannot be between him and My Father, the Father in heaven of My brothers on earth, for to those who believed and believe in Me I gave and give power to become God's sons and to call My Father their Father.

Oh, how great was and is My love towards man, oh, how great My love is, sons! We are speaking now about this love. I could not ask this from those who passed before the work of My word through My trumpet Virginia. These had families, fathers and mothers, wives, husbands, children, brothers and sisters, oh, and I could not ask from them this perfection. However, I wrote

My book in their time and it can still be read in it about the preparation that I asked them and to which **I, the Lord, wanted to reach with a prepared people, so that they might be able to come too and to eat of the tree of life,** (*Gen: 2/9; 3/22-24*)[271], **with which I have come now to you and put the fruit on the table for you, sons,** (Apoc: 22/2, 14)[272], **a long-awaited work and desired by Me to come and to put on earth in the midst of the people of My word.** Oh, but I do no longer have the people, the one at that time, which I was teaching so much, with so much longing, to be able to do and want to be with God. The people did not want, oh, it did not want, and then I raised you to be My obedient children and **to seek perfection, which has to be now, not then when it has to be rewarded. But until then, the devil has to be defeated, the Christian has to fight against the enemy, with his flesh and nature, and this has to be done by fast and prayer, by a monachal life, clean from sin, oh, and this cannot be done but only with food clean from sin, clean from meat, clean from filthy hands, clean, sons, from everything is in meat,** for it is written that in the people of the Lord will be only saints.

I have always been calling so many years over those who have heard My speaking over them and over the earth, and I have been saying: Oh, do no longer seek, do no longer stir, do no longer love sin, wandering man, do no longer have time for sin, dear Christian, and do no longer be idle in the holy work, but rather humble your mind and heart and do not exalt yourself with them to fall from God. First du your duties which you first must bring them before the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and only after that those that are useful to you on earth in your flesh, oh, for the soul is greater than the flesh, son; it is that which keeps your life in the body, and the body owes the soul all the moment, it owes it for life.

I would teach the Christian by saying to him: Hurry, Christian son, hurry to find the eternal life first, not the temporary one, to which you keep working hard and gathering so much. Oh, not in this way, for life is passing and its works remain after that and they will decide for your eternal life, oh, they, inasmuch as your works have power to your salvation. **Do everything you can do in this life, only depart from the cause of sin, oh, for the Lord is coming, My dear Christian son, and He is asking you what you have done with you and with Him.**

Sons, sons, self-denial, this is what teaches a man everything to come near to Christ, to come to the perfect love, dear sons, the love which was shown on earth as an example for man to follow, for the sons of God and for their conduct of loving sons and obedient to My Father.

---

[271] ***«God also made to spring up out of the earth every tree beautiful to the eye and good for food and the tree of life in the midst of the garden, and the tree of learning the knowledge of good and evil».*** (Genesis: 2/9)

«The Lord God made for Adam and his wife garments of skin and clothed them.

Then God said: Behold, Adam has become as one of Us, knowing good and evil! And now, for fear that at any time he might stretch forth his hand and take of the tree of life and eat and thus live forever…

So the Lord God drove him out of the garden of delight to cultivate the ground out of which he was taken». (Genesis: 3/22-24)

[272] «***The angel*** *[Greek "he"]* ***showed me a*** *[TR adds "pure"]* ***river*** (A river of word, r.n.) ***of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb,***

in the middle of its great street. On each side of the river was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruits, yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations, …» (Apoc: 22/1, 2)

«I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End!

Blessed are those who observe *[Or "keep"]* ***his commandments,*** *[CT reads "wash their robes" instead of "do his commandments".]* ***so that they may have access*** *[Or "right to"]* ***to the tree of life and may enter into the citadel through the gates».*** (Apoc: 22/13, 14)

On the day after the holy feast of Pentecost, I left in the book for you this little word of comfort, sons. It is the day of the Most Holy Trinity and there is prayer for this day to be brought before the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit and then My word on the table of feast.

The powers and the heavenly armies are withdrawing and waiting for a new and holy joy between you and Us, oh, sons. Close the doors, oh, close them, do you hear this?

Sons, My place with you here is greater and greater; however, those who know My waiting for such a long time did not want the preparation for it. Now let their longing come up through prayer, through a spirit of repentance, by much preparation for the Lord's coming, if by this time they have not understood this request put on the table of My word to pay attention to it.

I want to spare those who may want to come near without a holy garment, as it is mixed with the worldly spirit. **My place with you is higher and higher under the protection of the heavenly powers.**

Let no one make you move to them, no one else but the word of God upon you! I am the Master and the first to stand alone of this place; I, and not you. Let those who come to you for themselves hear this! I take care of you and I take care of them as well, if they will also learn to listen to God and depart from the spirit and walking of the world and from all the mixture in which they live.

Oh, let us rest, sons! **The gate to Me and to you is God's will, wholly fulfilled by those who want to understand more and more clearly the work and the place of My word with you,** a place which is not at the hand of anyone who may want, and if they feel like taking a walk, then they have where to walk on earth, for the time is more and more foggy and obedience to God is needed more than anytime, and protection garment is needed as well for those who seek with the Lord in all these times.

I leave My word as a walking staff for those who walk in its way with their lives. Therefore, My word, this is what they have to seek, those who seek the citadel of My word, of which a spring of word flows over those who want to drink and to have life of My word, full of the spirit of life giving!

May those who have sat with you at the festive table be blessed and have power to fulfill My word, My will for those who sanctify themselves for the Lord! Self-denial is a great lesson for those who may want to do and become sons of God during this time of the fulfilling of the last Scriptures over the earth.

Oh, sons, peace to you! We are sitting at the table with you. The guests from heaven have been greatly comforted. It has been so well and sweet with them to be with Me and with you here, more than in heaven, sons, even if in heaven is so wonderful, so great, as it does not come to the man's mind those good and beautiful things, **only that I, the Lord, I, and all the heavenly ones, We seek for Our rest in man, as man is the Father's desire, the Son and the Holy Spirit's. I built the man for Me and he is My rest, and the whole heaven longs after Me rest, after My peace,** and I will establish My peace when man will no longer have any enemies between him and Me for love, the love between man and Me, and then I will have again the love which I lost, My rest, **My resting temple.**

Oh, sons, My love is the fire, which consumes the man inside to My love, and this will remain between man and Me, and there will be union, then I, the Lord, will rest from longing.

Peace to you, sons! We are at the table with you, and then to our withdrawal to the places given by the Father to each one of us, according to the heavenly order.

May the mystery of the first love be with you all, oh, sons!

We now need to welcome the day of feast for My trumpet Virginia and We are going to give comfort for her and for the saints on the day of Sunday of the memorial of all of My saints, in seven days, oh, sons. We are going to speak, We are going to set the word on the table, We are going to be with the feast of her birth, of My trumpet in My gardens with you here, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08-06/21-06-2021.

The Feast of the Saint Apostles Peter and Paul

(*Excerpt*)

Peace to you, sons from the citadel of My word, peace to you! I have come with glory of word and with My disciples, for they are in a feast among the saints on this day and We are coming, sons, We are coming to spend with you in their feast and to set word into the book and that the word may be useful because without this heavenly food, you would no longer be Mine but yours, as many who rely on themselves in their walk through life towards God, oh, for the Christian man does not know how hard it is to be God's under this name: *Christian*, and those who know have something to confess how a man can belong to the Lord and how much watch is needed for him to have so that they may not lose in an instant his living with the Lord and the Lord's dwelling within him, oh, for it is about what you have in your heart, not what you do on your way to the Lord, and I have no share in having them and to remain those who wanted to know Me and to believe Me in this word, and who have not understood that **the life of a Christian does not start with the visible works, but it starts with God's dwelling in the heart and in the place where God starts to work and to sanctify the man as heavenly dwelling place,** and only after that it is about the formation, the birth and the growth in Christ. And if those who have come to be with God did not start in this way, then they did on their own for this too, oh, and man cannot sit near God in this way, but only I, the Lord, only I am the One Who made and make the man.

… Oh, sons, oh, sons, the life with the Lord starts with the heart not with the deed, and that is why I said to the man: ***«Man, where your heart is there your treasure is».*** Oh, but who has God as the treasure of his heart? He who can do this has his heart with the Lord, at his treasure. Oh, sons, can a man choose in such a whole way? Oh, only the one who chooses life and not death, only that one can.

… When in a house are not all the same, all with the Lord, oh, it is hard with the Spirit of the Lord and it is hard with those who stay in the Lord together with those who are colder. **Oh, the time when that Scripture comes to be fulfilled will be harder, when one will be taken and another left, because not all in the same house are with the Lord, and that is why the time of separation has to come,** a painful moment even for those who are protected and for those who remained without protection and who knew, but have not loved, for they have loved the passing glory and those without love have loved the spirit of the world.

… Peace to you, disciples on earth! I have a dwelling place with you, sons. Welcome God as Abraham did! The Lord is coming down to you and you are His house, His room and board.

I am filled with comfort whenever I come and speak to you, sons, and that is why I come. I long for comfort, sons, and that is why I come. Amen, amen, amen.

29-06/12-07-2021.

The Feast of the Assumption

The trumpets are sounding above in heaven; the angels are sounding for a heavenly feast in heaven and on the earth. I, the Lord, am standing in front of the heavenly hosts and We are arriving in the citadel of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people and on Our arriving We salute you with Our greeting:

Peace to you, sons in the citadel! Peace and comfort, dear sons! Let Us stand before you in tears and We are whispering with a sighing voice and propriety, sons. Oh, do not get sad, not in this way, sons. Tears of joy have seized Our spirits. We are sighing of love in a sigh of comfort, oh, for Our wonder is great when We look here, when We look at you and your love for Us is great on this moment of great feast.

Oh, with so much burning fire you have set yourselves to the work for the preparation, for the reception and for the heavenly feast together with Us, the ones in heaven with you now! Oh, you have forgotten so much about yourselves that you so greatly prepared this holy day here, sons, everything out of your love for Us, everything out of holy submission, dear sons! May your faith be great in the Lord's coming now, in the end of the time, My coming to you as word, in order to put Me on the way to walk with the word and to sow the land from margins to margins with the seal of My mouth as in the beginning of the world, with the word, dear sons!

Oh, if with My coming of nowadays I have not found faith on earth, I have found faith with you in My today's word, by which Father is sending Me to spread it all over so that **it may come then the kingdom of the heavens[273] on earth and the end of those without God and their trespasses now, as it written.** Two thousand years ago, I spoke with mourning: ***«Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith on earth?»*** (*Luke: 18/8*)

I've knocked at the gate of the people, known to be the house and table of God, (*At the "Christian" churches, r.n.*), and I have been left outside knocking and talking alone, for those who are sitting high over the church and over the people do not have ears to hear. I have knocked and called for a long time that they may open and hear what I have to say, but I have not found any faith but only faith denial, as **I said two thousand years ago that before My coming for the end of the lawlessness and unbelief on earth, there would come the denial of faith first, and behold this Scripture has been fulfilled,** but I keep coming more and more; I am coming for those who have faith, I am coming for those who wait for Me to come, (*See Hebrews: 9/28*)[274] and in order for someone to do My will is that he may do My will and be ready for Me to come.

Tears of consolation are running down Our faces, those in heaven, and they are running down for you, sons. We are sighing unspeakably, seized with your love with which you have worked hard and prepared for Us a festive bedding here. The heavenly procession is sitting down with you on this day of glory above and below and it is My Mother Virgin in the midst of this glory and she is comforted by My love in you for Us. Oh, comfort her with your spirits, sons. Receive comfort from Us, too, for We have looked at your superb garments and prepared Ourselves like you and **We came likewise, dressed for the feast, all dressed in Romanian costumes, all like you, sons.** And even more, near My mother Virgin, the saints of the house of the voivode

---

[273] *See the selection topic: „About the kingdom of God", r.n.*

[274] ***«It is the same with Christ: having been offered once to bear the sins of many (****Isaias (Isaiah) 53:13****), He will appear a second time, apart from sin-offering, to those who are eagerly waiting for Him for salvation (****Or "deliverance"****).»*** Hebrews: 9/28.

(*Prince*) Constantine Brâncoveanu were put by her on her day of feast, all in apparel of the rulers of the country, Romanian nobles, and what Romanians!

Oh, sons, for My mother Virgin at the table with them, behold, when the evening is coming, you should warm cabbage food and sit at the their table of memorial and you should put on the table grapes, wine, fruit and food pleasant to the heaven, taken from paradise, sons, for I, the Lord, set you by My word on the way to heaven, step by step; I have taught you to walk up step by step on the way to heaven, oh, for all the Christians of this word did not and do not know why I, the Lord, have brought word and exhortation to paradise, but if they had good faith in My word, they could have worked too on the land the walking to paradise but the faith in the man's heart is weak, sons. Oh, for only love can, only it, but when a man has love only of himself, behold, he cannot be separated in two, oh, and he cannot not walk with divided love, and I, the Lord, am left outside even by those who know Me by this word, for if you do not have love, then you have nothing and you can do nothing.

Therefore, we have at the today's table the martyrs, torn down by the beasts of the time for their faith in God and for the steadfastness of their faith and people, oh, and we do not have just common people at the table but the ruler of the Romanian Country himself, who looked at the death of his children, encouraging them not to be afraid, not to deny their faith, not to choose betrayal but death as Christ did and the resurrection in which they believed, as only Christian believe.

All these great martyrs are clothed with the royal and Romanian adornments and we all who are gathered are the same because we are on the hearth of the Romanian people, the land in which the antichrist man cries with terror and who is called to give an account to the One against Whom he stands with a great army, only that the power is in My hand in heaven and on earth, as Father clothed Me after I overcame death and satan by the cross, and the opposing man has no mind and he fights in vain, poor of him, and I am sitting on the throne of eternal glory and I am with the work of the renewal of the world over the earth, as it is written and I am saying this:

Oh, well satan well, you cannot overcome the King God. Oh, it is not as with the king, whose pillow the thieves stole from his seat by releasing a flea to sting him so that he might jump up from his chair. Oh, it is not so with God. In vain you keep dreaming of the throne of all greatness. You do not deserve this, the one who are against God and against His flock, because you deserve only fire, which you prepare for yourselves, and you do not know to do something else but only want the throne of shame to build it higher and higher, which will throw you down for eternity, for this is written in the Scriptures against the one who fights against God. Therefore, willing or not, you are submitted to God and to His Will Who is defeating you in your fight against Him, and behold, you have already been defeated, you are judged by your own evil work.

Oh, My mother, the Lord your God is your Son, mother. Oh, what great is your exaltation, My mother! How great was your modesty for which you were born on earth to have it and to work it always in you, mother! After the angel had told you that you would give birth to God, you said: ***«My soul magnifies the Lord. My spirit has rejoiced in God my Savior, for He has looked at the humble state of His handmaid. For behold, from now on, all generations will call me blessed».*** (*Luke: 1/46-48*) Yes, but in order for the nations on earth to love you, they would be to do the will of God and, behold, We are loved by those who do the will of God, and We are received with what is announced to them from heaven, oh, and so We comfort ourselves, and even with a little hand

of obedient hearts, We are fulfilling the Scriptures, mother. (*John: 14/21; Romans: 2/28,29*)[275] And We are speaking on this day in the midst of those who received Us to have a dwelling house with them and that they may be our guests, that they may be Our children, My mother. And now give them holy gifts, oh give them, mother!

— Let Us give them angels, Jesus Son, let them give them angels, dear Son. Let Us mark their borders with the names and spirits of angels from time to time, from pillar to pillar, and We will give them an example to follow, to strengthen the borders and then the Romanian country has to be strengthened with the angels at the border so that the antichrist man may know whose country is this and that his blind army may draw back, for the time clearly shows that You, Lord, are the Protector and the Savior of those who love You and are listening to You now, and they will still grow within these and will grow by the outpouring of the grace from above, which will appear and mark God's kingdom and those with its name on their forehead. And behold how much We have to work over this land blessed from ancestors to be for God, and they are working now from above, from Our presence, according to Your plan from the Scriptures, Lord Son, and We are going to release burning prayers over the sons of the Romanian land to be faithful, those who are faithful the greatness that come over this nation with great fathers in heaven, oh, for the Romanian people has great favor among those in heaven, and especially those who are great over it in their time on earth and who engraved Your name in stone and wood and in the spirit of the nation, and with whom You overcame the pagans as many times as this nation has fallen under the cross and which has especially been blessed even from the beginning of the creation of the world, and then once with Your birth on earth, and You are looking at this land as to a being You have loved, as to the richness given from the Father for the time of Your coming back in the end of the time, Son, dear Jesus.

We are working from heaven everything that is to be worked, but especially We have to work a steadfast people, clean in his heart, good and great in his faith, for the faith which is not changed to the end, only those who have it will be written as sons of faith, oh, only those, Lord, and the other ones have a very small heart and have no place for the Lord in it to the end, and they give Him on those that are on earth and on the people that are on earth, and those who are not steadfast make Us wounds, as it has been all the time for Us to endure from those who are not steadfast and who have a lot of pride, oh, for they do not learn from me, from my humility, which has come close to me, oh, and You clothed me in greatness because of my humility, dear Son.

I am speaking with them now. I am searching the life and the heart of Your people, and I want to strengthen the spirit of the holy brotherhood over them and I am telling them as to a spiritual family, as to some sons of the same holy family and I am telling them this:

Oh, sons, oh, sons, do not separate from one another lest satan may tempt you in case he finds you without watching upon you and upon each other and that he may be able to turn you into his tools. The one without any confessor for him all the time is taken by the devil and brought into temptation and then he is written down as a son of the darkness, which does not want to be known with its inclinations and works, but the spirit of brotherhood casts away any temptation, it has angels at the borders and it has protection at the borders as well, sons.

---

[275] ***«Whoever has My commandments and keeps them, that person is someone who loves Me. Whoever loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will reveal Myself to him».*** (John: 14/21)

«For one is not a Jew by being so outwardly, neither is that circumcision which is outward in the flesh. Instead, someone is a Jew by being one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit and not in the letter. For their praise is not from men, but from God». (Romans: 2/28,29)

Oh, you are a people taught by God. How really, would remain among those some from whom the worldly man is supposed to receive teaching and work in order to follow?

Oh, sons, the worldly man does in such a way that all may be only eyes and ears and then they may be able to say: Behold, we know!

Behold what you have to work: First you have as holy work obedience to God and to the spirit of brotherhood, sons. Then you have to work the gentleness and humility of heart, seen in your works, in your fulfillment, in your feeling, all seen at work among brothers. Let the sensitive and burning prayer feed the love of your heart and the wisdom coming from above, sons. Then fasting and the humble eating at the table with food, your love seen in everything, in your conduct, in your movement, in your humility, in your contentment, in your joy, in a reconciling spirit, in forgiving the evil, in sacrifice, sons.

Oh, what happiness would come to heaven so that this people may understand in all this time of this work what this word, what its spirit and its price are.

The man is cold in his heart for God and it is too much for him, and for the Lord is very little. Oh, Son Jesus Christ, whoever did not enter the ark perished. Whoever did not listen to the callings of salvation, took as a joke the news of the flood that was to come and the same is with those today, who seek after their earthly life day by day, and You are calling them in vain, Lord, for pride has always made a man fall; however, first pride made the angels fall, even the angels, oh, Lord. You have come to man with holiness, not with the wedding. You have come with the Holy Spirit to put Him in the bodies that are clean from sin, from fleshly desires, oh, and those who know this have sin and they live in sin. Day by day the antichrist's people try to destroy the mystery of Your church, which has been working on earth for more than two thousand years waiting for its Bridegroom, and there is no one to watch in the church now for it is only world in it. You have always called out to the sons of the world to save them from the great tribulation[276]*, too, and now I am trying to call them as well and I want to have mercy on them saying this to them:*

Oh, sons of the world do no longer touch the woman, for the woe will be terrible for those who will have in their womb, for those who will be with child, as it is written. (See Matt. 24/19; Mark: 13/17;)[277] *Oh, do no longer rejoice over the venomous pleasure of sin, for this pleasure, which makes you draw to one another, will come into your way with bitterness and with its eternal curse, oh, and who will wipe out your sigh during this time of pain and trouble? Oh, be for my Son, Jesus Christ, be bride and be the joy of bride. Keep away from satan's voice, from all his tempting tools, for the whole good with which he is trying to smile at you now is only a lie. I am calling you now to my Son Jesus Christ. I have the Romanian country in my arms for the Lord has within it the mystery of His word working over the earth and over the sons who are listening to His will now.*

[276] See the selection topic: „The great tribulation", r.n.

[277] ***«But woe to those who are with child and to nursing mothers in those days!»*** (Matt. 24/19)
«But woe to those who are with child and to those who nurse babies in those days!» (Mark: 13/17)

Oh, get dressed in the Romanian style, Romanian sons, for there has not been another people to have more beautiful apparel than the Romanian people, and the heaven is full with Romanian in their costumes, according to holy traditions like Christ's will.

Oh, be careful not to violate the commandments of life, the ten commandments and the regulations for the food of the body, for this way with the Lord is the way to heaven, and the law of the heaven opens the heaven for the one who keeps it.

Oh, be healthy in the fulfillment of the Lord's will! Do not be sick or keep on being sick when it comes to violate the holy laws of life, for there is nothing else on earth to give you life and health more than the guarding of the holiness and the heaven in you, if you work it in you.

Oh, Jesus Son, I am in tears with the joy of the today's glory here, at the feast for me, but I am in tears of joy. I am as in the sweetest heaven when I am in the work of their love for Us. It is beautiful to see all that they have prepared so beautifully for Us as the bedding in this day of holy feast, my day of coming in heaven to You, my Son Jesus.

I am embracing you gently at my warm bosom, loving sons. Hold dear your love, sons! Submit to those who keep your hand to be always beautiful, and always, always with God, sons! May your faith be a fire and let it give birth to a new world! May your prayer be powerful over this stormy time even if the wind does not blow! He who has an eye to see knows what I am saying about this stormy time, which puts down faith, love and the watching for these.

It is so sweet for me here. I have the people of voivodes, (Princes) *once with my day of feast, who were given to be martyred for their faith from fathers. Take their examples, sons! You have great intercessors in heaven.*

And now again and again, I am embracing you for your sweet gift on my day of glory. Your feeling, your love and their work is great, sons! Oh, there is no longer on earth anywhere as with you, but you have the Lord with you, sons, and you have from Him, and here it is how rich you are in God!

Grace, grace upon you, more and more grace! I am returning this greeting to you because of so much sweetness of spirit what you have given me. Peace to you! Take my teaching upon you, oh, sons!

— Oh, mother, what a high condition keeps Us now in tears of spirit, My mother. We are sharing whispers of Spirit among Us from the happiness that is coming from them now, as a man seized with a sudden joy cries and starts speaking with whispers of sighing from the great power of the feeling far above expectations, mother. You have given them power of love, grace and faith with grace; you have given them power of holiness, and behold, you have given to the sons of the world, too, but let those We love keep away from those who do not sanctify themselves for Us, and to whom We are still calling and giving exhortation to heaven.

Those who have fallen from My little boat sigh every time with longing whenever great feasts are coming here, in the garden where they were once when they were Mine. Some fell because of weakness, some fell because of pride, some because of discontent or pretentions, some because of the lack of humility, others because of foolishness and still others because of satan's envy, oh, for they step in the schemes on the way which were done on purpose by satan's servants who lie in wait for the steps of those who are sanctified by My today's word, oh, for I always told and tell them: "Come out of the world, My people," and I know why I have been telling them this. **I see satan's servants hidden in the neighborhood, especially in those who are within closeness.** I see how he is making paid and unpaid schemes, for envy and jaundice spoil the mind all the time, and if I tell you and there is no obedience for My watch, oh, what shall I do to you now, sons? It would have been good for you to have loved Me from all that tried to work you, to save from yourselves, but you did not do this. My places with My people are places of worship, and he who flees from these flees from his protection. Behold I am telling from the Scriptures and I am saying again: If My people had listened to Me, I would have humbled their enemies completely!

Oh, sons, I need to have an obedient people to overcome the antichrist with it. I need a victorious people, but only by obedience, sons. Oh, do not give the eternal life on the temporary one; do not make this mistake, sons. **The body, this enemy of your eternal life wants you to give it all its right over you, but you should wake up and overcome; overcome with Me, sons!** Do not forget that the mistakes are not cancelled before Me by keeping them hidden, but they are brought into the light to be accused and taken from those who have committed them.

Behold, I am teaching you, those who are close by those that I have asked from the Christian of New Jerusalem to fulfill. Sons, sons, listen: You do not know with whom you speak when you speak, you do not know what that one does with your words tomorrow and why he seeks to speak with you. This is how the folders became thick (*Of the former security of the dictatorship of the red communist beast, r.n.*), this is how it was gathered and kept everything that two by two were speaking. No one believed in the time of My trumpet Virginia, no one believed when I was saying that there were traitors of mysteries, of brothers, that there were traitors who took the news to Caiaphas and Herod, and behold, come and see now your hidden work, which you do not know

where it came to be well kept on satan's work. Therefore, everything I, the Lord, bring to be known is because I see well satan's work with which he blames you, and for some no longer to have time for repentance after that.

Oh, how great God is among you, sons, grown under the glory of My word! He is coming to grow you and to let you know when He sees the danger lying in wait for you, that because of your disobedience and lack of fulfillment for the watch of your lives.

I, sons, remain your support if you want to have support, for a man cannot help you, because he is only a man, not God.

I have spoken to you in a godly way, I have taught you as the One Who knows and sees, and I have asked you sweetly. I am asking you to obey, sons! Behold, I have here the spring of the glory of My word, for without it you die with respect to Me, sons. Therefore, keep your faith and do not deny this watching word upon you and My mercy upon you, for you have eaten at My table, you have sat at the table with God, sons.

Now I am coming to an end with My speaking and I am embracing you as a thankfulness gift for such a beautiful welcome on Our day with you, sons from the citadel, and with you, those who have come close now at this great feast.

I suffer, We suffer deeply in heaven because the world from the church has seen to its business (*Because the Romanian Orthodox Church keeps the feasts on the new style, r.n.*), and unfortunately, because the spirit of the church sleeps completely; it is deaf for My calling. However, I have stored My richness from ancestors and those who have made the ways crooked and sinned in this way, have remained with sin, and that is why so many evil things come over the earth, as the fish always rots from the head and is completely rotten and the people go astray from the mystery of the church of Jesus Christ. However, I do not bow the work of My word to anyone, but **I am calling to those who have denied Me, for they denied My word just as Jerusalem denied Me two thousand years ago, and then I also denied it.**

I am laying down My feather now, but not before writing first with it: Peace to you, sons, peace to you! We are giving you our embrace with tears of great welcome received from you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

15-08/28-08-2021.

The Feast of the Holy voivodes and martyrs Brâncoveni

The heavenly hosts have remained with Me here, above, and day and night they are watching over the citadel of My word so that the Lord may be able to remain today with you in the word, to be with you today too, sons in the citadel, oh, and you have little brothers from far away as guests at the holy table, for they are coming for food, they are coming for the food that turns the one who becomes one with it into a son of God, for **I have placed the kingdom of the heavens at you and you have the Lord on your table as food, oh, sons.**

However, today we are sitting at the table of word, we make a little halt today, too, to write into the book what is still to put there for the perfection of the feast for My mother Virgin and for the spirit of the teaching, which, behold, I am setting on My table at you for you to work and know to fulfill the Lord over you with His whole word, with all your living as God's sons, the sons of this word and of this people, sons.

Yesterday's moments of the feast were joys for the souls. The souls of your brothers coming to My table with you from far away have rejoiced with thrills of holy joy, sons. I said, on the

time of My beginning with My trumpet Virginia, I said that the Christians who remained prepared for My time with you, would go hundreds of kilometers, they will walk a long way in order to come here, at you, so that they may take from My table with you the food of eternal life, for I said: ***«He who eats of My flesh and drinks of My blood has eternal life and will not be judged».*** (*See John: 6/53*)

This little people is set by Me on the way to heaven with all its fulfillments for this step, and little by little, I have established the man's turning back, oh, and I have worked with patience, with mercy, because man is weak for his life with God in him, and I, the Lord, have hardly grown in those who gave themselves to Me with their heart and faith, oh, for it is very hard for the man with his life of heaven lived on earth, when everything on earth is pleasant to the man's heart and body and man is attracted, poor of him, but **when I and My love take whole being in man, the man becomes a son of God, for this is how I have worked to give man power to become a son of God,** being helped by the Father's love Who gave Me over to be sacrificed for the redemption of the man who fell from paradise on earth, and then to turn him back in those that he fell from when his love grew cold, when he lost the joy to be with God in paradise, and not alone, oh, the two were not alone, but one body, not two, and this body to be God's dwelling place of rest, the man's Creator.

We are writing into the book a little word, sons I am giving you sweet instruction, sweet exhortation today, too, to you and to those who are still at the table here, and we are looking at the day of the feast and are still receiving from its joy, sons. You should know, dear sons, that any weakness of spirit or of body, any pain is healed through joy, through the spirit of the holy joy, which has its faith as food, as power of healing, oh, faith, sons, and everything is possible through it, when it has God as its work, **for it is not man but God who can work**, dear sons, and He can do everything, oh, God can do everything that man cannot do, only that he may have faith that God can work.

The grace of the faith, this great grace I want to always have on the head of this people, and when some of the sons are shaken in the storms, this grace comes to his help; it comes the faith with its power; it comes in time of trial and it passes you beyond the wave that blows to produce weakness, to weaken those that are tested by storms. Oh, but these storms also have to be and to come, for **I need to have a reason to give a reward to the victorious Christian and to open his door to come into My things prepared for those who come from the great tribulation, from all kinds of trials over the sons of faith, and who cannot forget the Lord, in Whom they believe for all their moments on their way with God.**

Sons, sons, it is not well for the man to be rich. Oh, it is not well, at all; it is not good for man to have everything and always to have everything; rather it is better for him to work for each day and in each day, for if he did not work, he would become lazy, he would fall from God by laziness, by days without work for the bread and for the food of his soul. He who has for tomorrow is not working today. He who gathers to have, is an unfaithful man, and he can lose God, God can always work for the faithful one. Therefore, I said: ***«Do not be anxious for your life, what you will eat, or what you will drink, nor yet for your body, what you will wear, for the Father takes care of these».*** (*See Matt: 6/25*)

However, what is supposed to do the one who is not anxious for these things? Oh, what shall he do? He has many things to do. Behold, the sons of the citadel of My word, they serve the Lord and the sons of God's people. They do not live for themselves but for God every day and

they are worthy that **the Lord may give Himself to them every day**. Behold, I have wanted to reach to this step with a people and with My kingdom on earth.

I have worked and modeled a people to have it for Me and that he may do My will, only My will. I could not leave it on the hand of the priests who have women in their beds and share the ministry for God with the ministry for their women. Oh, I could not, I could not do that in order to be able to have any progress, for I was waiting to fulfill the Holy Scriptures, and not to keep on bowing together with the world, with the mixture that does very much evil, for it keeps on staining everything that is holy and clean for God.

Oh, I could not but set apart the Virgin that had to give Me birth on earth in a place cleaned from the world, in a humble place, not in the midst of the sinful world. Oh, I could not come to an end with My word and with the grace of My word for the preparation of this special people and who is to walk with Me, not with the world on earth, not with the mixture that spoils the laws of the heaven. I was saying with mourning to the Christians at My beginning with Virginia, (*Saint Virginia, the sixth apocalyptic trumpet, r.n.*) I was telling them to be good, to learn how to be good and holy with every passing day and I was always looking at them and telling them with great longing: "Oh, son Christian, I would like you to be obedient, I would like you no longer to stay alone in your house with your woman, no longer to take your children outside to play so that you may remain alone with your woman in the house."

Oh, it has been long My waiting for the one weak in nature, in his love, in his faith, with the fulfilling for holiness! A man does not like to give birth to sons and that is all and then no longer to live the rest of his time for debauchery. **Marriage has not been given for the immorality of the body, oh, no,** but behold what the man has done, how much he has pulled himself out from God and how much he has joined with his woman as Adam did in paradise, and then further on those who have fallen from paradise on earth in the time of their lives.

Oh, the Lord needs holy Christians, He needs holy sons, who do not look after the lusts of the flesh, as God did not make man for these things but for His rest in man always and with man, and that is why man should not live without the Lord any moment. I want to be the man's joy, all his joy, all his love. Does he really know that I have to be his joy, his search, and that man should not call joy anything else for himself?

Oh, how shall you keep with steadfastness your faith for God, well Christian well, if you do not have the Lord as your endless joy? Your faith shakes when you meet some other joys, some other longings, some other works and habits, and the easy life of your days leads you to sin, to laziness for your body and soul, and the body and soul need to have life, and you should work every day so that they may not die so that the watching may not perish for their lives.

Behold, the poor work hard for their daily bread and they are happy and healthy in their body and spirit, and the rich with many possessions go into sin, to sinful parties, for they are not happy, oh, they are not, but they only look for their happiness in every way possible that is on earth to walk in it and they do not find their happiness because happiness always works and it is the work of the poor man who does not gather for tomorrow and who, day by day, gets up to work with joy and for every day, as God has left the daily work to be for man.

However, faith has to be seen in everything and for all the beginning and the end of each work and the working days, oh, sons, and I, the Lord, overcome for man by his faith; I overcome, sons, as I overcame the death and the fear of death in the time of the martyrdom of Brâncoveanu's house, the voivode of the Romanians, for he chose faith, not fear; he chose life not death, and life means faith and keeping the faith.

Oh, the martyred voivode has put away fear, for he was looking to his resurrection, not to his death, and in the same way he placed his sons; he placed them before resurrection, not before death. Oh, what would have been like for the voivode of the country to deny God and to do so because of fear? What would have happened with the faith of the Romanian people on the moment of the denial of God of its voivode, if Brâncoveanu would have been weak at the helm for the people and for his offspring and then in the time of the testing of his faith?

Sons, sons, that day of their resurrection was great, and it was for the Romanian people a day of Passover, a day of resurrection, for Brâncoveanu was the type of Christ, Who died for his people, for faith and for resurrection, **and behold such a stature of Christian**! Oh, what shall you do with those who shake, with those who are discontent, unsteady with Christ? What else shall you do when you see a Christian not fitted for this table, who puts on airs when he is a small man, when he does not try to be a holy man and to look only to Christ and seek only after the conduct by the teaching received from the example of My life on earth face to face with the people?

Oh, dear Christian, the man does not enter the paradise when he tries to do merciful acts with someone else's hand. No one can enter the paradise for you, you cannot enter through another one, but **your work for paradise opens for you to get in.**

Oh, learn sons; learn to get the assurance for your eternal life. A man pays with money his assurance for life, poor of him. **Oh, what foolishness, what great foolishness!** Only the small man is capable of such foolishness. Oh, flee and seek after the life of the sons born of God so that you may not remain only men and that is all, oh, sons of the calling from above for a true life on earth!

Sons, sons, gather together to learn to work for the wisdom of the eternal life, to give your mind to school to grow into Christians with big grades, and to enrich your souls, not your bodies, sons taught by God. **Be worthy and take example from the little bees, sons.** God did not make them in vain, but He did that in order that man may look at them and take an example of life before God and so that man may know his work and his purpose on earth and in My people of the sons grown for heaven.

Oh, the life of the little bees is holy. They eat everything that is clean and they live cleanly. This is an example for the true Christian people of My church, sons living together in God's work, **the hive full of honey, full of God, full of love and of sacrifice**, for laziness is a sin that leads to death, it is death sons.

Oh, work for faith and strengthen the faith in you, sons, for behold, the place of those who are faithful and fallen with respect of the faith, and not for sin! All those in the house of Voivode Brâncoveanu are in the arms of My mother Virgin. She made their passing away into their resurrection. She is praising them in heaven, she is walking with them above the Romanian land, which she has for protection, oh, and she is giving them voice on this day and here it is their voice:

— She received us in her arms at the passing of the border on the day of our martyrdom, of our passing away to be with the Lord, with those in heaven. She was our strength and steadfastness in our faith to the end of our walking on earth.

Oh, you must love your children as I loved my children! Carry them on the arms of the holy faith to the arms of our mother from above, who arrived there where we arrived too. Oh, your faith is not tested but you should not rejoice over this because you can fall into the laziness for faith then.

Eat with great hunger, eat love, you, children of the Word of Christ, Romanians after blood and seed, Romanians after Christ, Who made the man out of the clay of the Romanian land. Oh,

do not stay without love! Lose your life for the sake of the love of Christ and the love of His Mother given to us as the mother of the Christians, of the Romanians, for the Romanian people is a holy seal among the heavenly things of the Lord; it is specially marked; this mysterious seed is God's mystery, and we, those who arrived in heaven, see and know.

We are giving you now gifts and we are giving them to you in secret, and you will work with them and know their origin. And now we are signing our speaking with the family and voivodeship name of the Romanians in heaven: Romanian woiwodes, the Brâncoveanus. (In Romanian: Brâncovenii)

— Oh, what a confessing day, what great work God has had with you and over you, sons of the citadel of My word, and you, those who love them for My name upon them and upon you!

Come to your rest now, after the hard work you have done for the feast, sons, for the celebration day of the feast of My mother Virgin is calming down now, but you should come down too, dear sons.

Oh, behold, you will get rest by working, this is your choice, and you will gather the table and the feast and you will work and get rest and you will work again, again and again, everything again and again, oh, sons. You will work like the little bees, you will work like Me, and you will work again and again, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

16-08/29-08-2021.

The Feast of the Holy Cross Ascension

Again and again My love becomes word over the citadel of My word and over the earth. I am the Shepherd with the cross, Jesus Christ. This word is My voice. I am speaking from above and the ear and the hand of those who serve Me here under the glory of My word over the earth are writing Me down into My today's book over the hearth of the Romanian people, where I, the Lord, have prepared a dwelling place and a stopover.

On the wings of the cherubim I am coming down in the air between earth and heaven and the invisible angels of the glory of My coming cover My body, My walking and speaking with those on earth and it is great the brightness of My coming during this hard time of the lawlessness which is increasing more and more, it keeps on growing, it wants to cover the mind and the sight of the man with its darkness that are completely foreign of God for man.

I am bowing down to the man's smallest power, as he can keep Me, for My glory and its brightness are very great, and behold, I let My walking, rustle and voice be heard. My voice is coming down in a sweet breeze before I am descending with the word into the book, which has to be placed then on the way to feed from My mouth those who have found My coming, My word and My love, with which I am leading the man to My Father, to the love of God, oh, and I have a people with whom I am sitting at the table of word to grow it with the things from heaven, oh, and I have a citadel raised to heaven at My word for its visible being and I keep on building at it, little by little, according to the human power nowadays, as the time is hard, oh, and I have faithful and steadfast sons in the citadel and I have always gathered them at My bosom and written My voice and word into the book and then on the way, as My word has to go from margins to margins as it is written in the Scriptures (*Apoc: 14/6*)[278] about My fore-coming so that I may come then and put

[278] ***«Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven** [Or "midair"], **having an eternal Good News to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people».*** (Apoc: 14/6)

aside the faith denial, (*See 2 Thess: 2/3-4*)[279] which has come to resist Me, as it is written, to show My truth that I am the Son of the Father God and I am the Son of Man and I am the Messenger sent from heaven after man and then God's adversary to receive his reward, the antichrist man and all his satanic woven and then to finish his work under the brightness that comes with Me and before which darkness cannot resist, the lie and its work, the lawlessness and its servants, the evil spirit of the air and of that of the deep, and that I, the Lord, to be able to teach the man that there is God, Who loves, Who forgives and Who is and then to ask him for his heart, and then he may be able to give it to Me.

Oh, peace to you, sons from the citadel of My word, and to you, sons of My people, fed with this sweet word of love from heaven! Oh, peace to you on a day of holy feast, the feast of the holy cross, the cross, which I received as My dwelling place, of My body, rejected two thousand years ago by the rulers of the time in Jerusalem, who were very terrified at the sight of My glory with which I was working from place to place over the earth in order to prove Myself as God, true God of true God; however, they did not want to receive Me, oh, and **they nailed Me on the cross, on the most holy altar, which I set as the foundation of My church, the invincible power for God's sons.**

When the man's body starts growing little by little in the womb that is to give it birth, first, I, the Lord, bring into being the heart and the place in it, the cross, the altar, which I place in man so that I may live in him. And I am saying this so that every man may know that he is a thief and that he lays hold of what he does not do or have, of what he cannot do, of that he did not do because God did for every man so that no one may have anything to say from now on that My place in man is the man's heart; however, man sets himself, oh, and he places in him whomever he may want and I remain without any dwelling place in man and then I am thrown out.

Oh, sons, I want to dwell inside the man's heart, but the man does not take Me in his house, for he says that it is his house and man despises Me and he does not understand this pain, which he does to Me. The man got lost and I also lost the man, and God has been in tears for seven thousand years after His rest that he lost, for **man had to be My day of rest.**

Two thousand years ago I had My arms outstretched for embracing. I stayed with My arms outstretched and this is how I remained before the Father and I thanked to My Father that He helped Me to listen to Him for the work of the salvation of the lost man, and **since then the cross has been the sign of My embracing, My outstretched arms, in order to embrace with them everyone,** and especially the afflicted and destitute of bread and clothing, and to take them under My cross, for those who adorn themselves with soft clothes are in rich houses, when My place is on the cross, for there is where those with high ranks and soft clothes put Me to stay. Oh, I lived in poverty on earth, because I was God and I had to be completely humble because this is how God is. Oh, man on earth, look at you, for you sit more highly that Me before Me and before all My creation and you build houses and cannot gather Me in your house, for I cannot live in your luxury, in all that you do from your desire, and behold, you commit only sins, and you do everything after your own mind and you cannot do the things from Me if you do not have love.

---

[279] ***«Let no one deceive you in any way! This will not take place unless the apostasy comes first and the man of sin*** *[CT reads "man of lawlessness"]* ***is revealed, the son of destruction.***

He opposes and exalts himself over all that is called God or that is an object of religion, so that he sits as God in the sanctuary of God, presenting himself up as God! *[CT omits "as God"]»* (2 Thess: 2/3-4.)

Oh, man, what else does your life mean in all your affairs, when you do not receive from My hand and you do not take from My Spirit in order to do and to have the saving work so that the Lord may work with you and so that it may not be any separation between man and God?

Behold, I am weeping so that you may hear Me because you keep Me at a distance, man, far away from you, for you do not love Me with your heart and in your works. My word is a spring of weeping, oh, and how much I would like to burn for Me the one who hears the sighing of My tears, for I walk in tears behind man, as he does not let Me to walk before him in order to guide him.

Oh, man, you have heaped treasures and they take you out from God because your heart is with them, with those that you do not remain for you have gathered without Me, as I do not want you to gather any possessions on earth, because I have also nothing in this world, but you have and because of this you are of the world, oh, and this is how you get lost from God.

Oh, sons of My today's word, I have taken you under My teaching and I have taught you not to adorn your houses, your bodies and your wills, for I want you to be Mine, to be like Me so that you may be Mine! Oh, how many things I have taught you during these hard years since I have been coming down on earth as word! Satan and his works put before you all those that do not come from God for you and I have remained to wait from some of you to want to be like God and to love the things that do not perish, to be gentle and humble like Me, to be always thankful and to be partakers of My glory, to remain with the mystery, with the work and desires lest you may be separated from God for such a conduct and habit concerning the temporary life, and then to forget to adorn your life with the Lord, the eternal life, sons, and behold, one by one of those, who have heard My voice during all these years of word, have forsaken Me.

Oh, child nourished from heaven, I have exhorted you so many years and spoken to you so much and so warmly! And behold I am saying again: Do no longer work the things that separate you from God and with which you hide then because they are from the devil, as he teaches you to hide with them to your damage, oh, and this is how you fell, for this is how the devil gave you the wind to fall from God to him, and now I am weeping for your mercy when I see you a foreigner from a holy life and with longing of those that you have lost.

Oh, work, sons nourished of My mouth like some growing infants. Work those that can be seen so that you do not have to lie for those that you cover, for the things from God are light in themselves; they come out to remain in the light and to be seen, and behold, I am giving you holy exhortation to work on your way with God, oh, and who else would be able to teach you so holily, people nourished from heaven?

Oh, Christian son, I have come down and spoken so that you may be given the news on My behalf and to ask yourself how long is it since you have not talked with God? Oh, speak with the Lord, stay more with Him. Get used to speak more with the Lord about you, about your things, about the things that are hard for you. Speak to the Lord as to a good friend, who is warm and merciful, as to a Father, as to a gentle Shepherd. Tell Him always about you, about your condition and happenings, about your soul and bodily sufferance. You need to know that you will be heard. Many in Israel prayed in their times of trial: David, Daniel, Isaiah and they were listened to and helped and they received answers.

Oh, you too speak with the Lord for the time of today, for you, for the brothers, for My victory, sons. Sit down to speak to Me and to listen to you. Sit down to speak with the Lord. Make starting prayers and then speak to the Lord about your heart, your needs, your time and its conditions, about the things that you pass through, your hard experiences, your fears, your troubles that

blow against you, the mistakes that you have mad, sons, as perhaps it is because of them that troubles and perplexities come upon you. Then be careful that if you come into the Lord's arms with all your things, good and evil, you will immediately see relief and calmness in your souls, change, peace, and quietness, goodness of heart and hope, sons. Oh, pray to the Lord for the good and bad, and the Lord will work and have mercy on one side or the other, if He sees that you think at the others' condition for whom you call out to the Lord, either close to you or for your enemies and the Lord will revive you, will give you wisdom, will give light with His Spirit everywhere, oh, sons.

Behold, speak in this way: Father, Lord, come near to Me, take me always near to You, for I am weak. Give me wisdom from You, give me Your patience on the cross, give me Your love to have and to work, give me so that I may be like You and have nothing of this world but only from You so that I may not get lost and then lose You, oh, and help my faith that keeps me near Your by its works and help my love for You to do Your will through it and not mine. Amen.

Oh, sons, be gentle, be gentle with respect to God and to one another so that you may be beautiful with your love and in your conduct, for the heaven full with My will measures you, sons. The sins that you have committed will help you; you will be more ashamed because of your conduct, because of your thinking and speaking and you will get rid of the work of pride, sons and then you will persevere for a holy building before one another and you will be gentle, you will be ashamed before the Lord and get right with humility, and the Lord will see this and you will be free from the punishment of the sins made and of those that you may keep on doing if you would not have a humble heart and a sober and painful mind due to your unworthiness, oh, and behold how it comes to fulfill My word for those who want to follow Me taking their cross and following Me with it! Oh, I, the Lord, suffered shame and spittle, mocking and crucifixion for your salvation at that time, and if I saw you have a good time all the time, laugh all the time, then I would be filled with the scorn from you for My sufferance under the cross and on the cross, for My pain at that time and now from every man that forgets about God and serves the devil.

Oh, sons, how beautifully I shepherd you! You take after Me in your love with the sufferance for it, as on earth, if you do not carry the cross, you lose the glory of the eternal life. Those who do not carry their cross on earth lose the heaven, and the cross means love and its sufferance, it means patience, humility; it means scorn and the hatred of those around that belong to satan, of those without a cross on the way for the world loves and praises only those who do not have a cross and their lives with the Lord and like the Lord and with much humility lived on earth, with the burden that brings the man near to God, for behold, he who has something on earth does not love Me and he can no longer wear My glory, oh, and without the love for Me man loses his mind from heaven; he loses his place in which I want to dwell with him and to be his God and Master, **for the dwelling places built for prayer and adorned in a worldly way, oh, they are not for Me, they are not for My living Christians, for the Christians did not start the work of Christ's church in this way**, oh, for they were completely humble, they were mysterious, they were working with denial of glory, they were gathering to have fellowship with God and forget about their bodies, and about the things for the body, for they loved much and loved like Mary, Martha's sister, and they were living in the humble things and were persevering likewise, oh, for I also did not like to stop in temples and come into palaces or in earthly riches; rather I liked to be in the midst of God's creation, that is the man's house, My house, oh, and behold what man does and where he tries to look for God, while I, the Lord, look for him and keep waiting for him to find Me there where I can dwell, as one of My disciples asked Me: ***«Lord where are You staying?»***

(*John: 1/38*) and I said to him: ***«Come and see».*** (*John: 1/39*) This is how I answered him, ***«… the foxes have holes, and the birds of the sky have nests, but the Son of Man has nowhere to lay His head».*** (*Matt: 8/20*)

Sons, sons, for the carrying of the cross you have to speak much with God, much and always, for otherwise the man is not in God with his dwelling place, and the Lord is not in man with His dwelling place at the helm of his life. He who speaks much with God, that one knows to speak beautifully with those around, he knows how to behave, for he has from God his beautiful conduct, he has, sons for in the way you behave with God, in the same way you behave with a man, as well, and as you behave with a man, in the same way you behave with the Lord, too, and this is how your conduct is, oh, and man does not know this, he does not know to be true man.

Oh, sons, learn to stay in God and make a manger in you for the Lord, for He likes the humble things, He likes humility, He likes to be with those who are humble like Him.

I am teaching you to have an angelic conduct, to have part of angels, sons, and then to strengthen the borders in the name of God's angels with the power of the cross.

Now, I am spreading My arms as on the cross and I am embracing you within My love, within My mercy for you, for you are on earth, sons. Oh, love to listen to My word and to be My people!

I am rejoicing here with you in the feasts, sons. I have a house with you and at you, and I have a place where to come, I have where to come and go from and where to come back and work by the word.

I am embracing you all and I am keeping you tight with longing at My bosom. Everything you do here is your comfort for those in heaven, and you are and will be comforted, sons.

I am giving you comfort; I am giving you the Holy Spirit the Comforter, working at you and with you, and you are the sons of comfort; you are the place of comfort, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

14-09/27-09-2021.

The Feast of the Covering of the Lord's Mother

I am accompanied by the heavenly powers and I am coming near to enter the citadel of My word with a day of feast for My mother Virgin and We are welcomed and waited to arrive.

I am Who I am, the One Who give Myself as word over the earth to be to the end of the time with those who have Me as their God, following My way, in My steps, and not just anyhow with the steps of their lives and I am with them and cannot leave those who believe in Me and in My walking with them all the time.

I am placing My strengthening and comforting word and I am saying: Peace to you, sons of the citadel of My word! And peace to you, sons of the people of this word! Oh, strengthen My walking and My power for you on earth to be with you to the end and to the new and glorified beginning, which I, the Lord, set aside for those who follow Me on earth with their lives.

Oh, sons, be comforted with My comfort, with the word with which I speak, prepare and watch for you. All that I am asking you is because your preparation has to be beautiful all the time for the day of My glory with you, **for the earth has to be completely cleaned[280] from everything is against God so that I may place on it the brightness that comes with Me from above for**

[280] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic fire", r.n.*

the renewal of the world made by God, and over which man has walked and done according to his mind, after his will by his separation from God, and behold, the world sleeps through those who sleep, oh, for it is darkness on earth and those who sleep, sleep at night, as it is written; (*1 Thess: 5/7*)[281] however, My day is with Us and with you, sons, and My mother Virgin has great work near Me, dear sons, and you have to look at her and to her life on earth before God and you also have to work like that and to dress with clean and proper little clothes, sons, with great care lest your clothing, with which you cover, may have some thread of fire, (*Is about garments that contain synthetic yarns, especially those made from crude oil or gas from the basement, and that can burn violently, r.n.*) for you have to keep away so that I may keep you away from fire, so that you may not be known but only as God's sons in everything, dear sons, oh, for I have much word to put over this people during My time for more than sixty years of word, and My word had to be fulfilled, for any word coming out of My mouth is full of power and truth, and I want you to be able to do everything that I give you to work and to fulfill for the preparation of your protection, for My will with you is the covering upon you, sons.

Oh, and then fight for the forgiveness of your sins and stay in My arm so that you may no longer go wrong, sons. And now I am giving you a sweet clarification so that you may know why I often told you to work with your hands in great order, all on the left and then all on the right so that in this way to be always together and to learn in this way by the fulfilling of My word upon you, because the work done by the hand is the time when you have fellowship with one another for the work of brotherhood, and on the work done by the hand will be easy and you will have time for the work of the spirit of brotherhood, of the sweet speaking among brothers, and you should feed your soul from one another and to be gathered within Me all the time, sons.

Oh, you shall not want to be alone, to stay alone; rather let the work with your hand be a great occasion of spiritual fellowship for you, not separated for it as in the time when it will be to find you so that I may gather you near Me, to find you in unity, one in Christ, sons, and no one of you should stay separated, and behold, this weakens satan's power completely and he flees from you with all that he lies in ambush to draw you to the sides for him, for his will and yours, when it would not be to listen to the word near you, which protects you so much.

Oh, sons, wash your body, soul and spirit, wash with your tongue (*With clean, decent, blessed speech, r.n.*) and you will be clean concerning the shirt of your soul and you will be kept from pains like some children protected by God. The water and soup wash the dirty shirt, but if it does not come out clean then it must be boiled so that it might catch a white face; however, if the heart is clean then its washing is otherwise, because washing is needed anyway, for this is what God left it to be, but the best washing is with the language, as the cat washes with her tongue, sons, and behold you have where to take this parable from, and **let us prepare the country of the New Jerusalem** and its heavenly protection, sons.

Oh, let the Romanian people hear God's word, let it be believed, do My will, and let them also know My love! Only a lost man, fallen, crushed and then healed, only that one knows what God means, Who God is and what His love is.

Oh, Romanian sons, it is My mother Virgin with her arms outstretched towards you and to Me for you. Oh, do no longer gather things on earth for those that perish once with the end of this deceiving end, but prepare your love of God, for **only God remains, He and His love and those**

[281] ***«Therefore, let us not sleep as others do, but let us watch and be clear minded*** *[Or "sober"]*. ***Those who sleep, sleep in the night, and those who are drunk are drunk in the night.»*** (1 Thess: 5/6, 7)

like Him as is written about those that will meet[282] Him when He comes visibly with His saints and angels to lift up His elected ones, (*1 Thess: 4/16, 17*)[283] **and the winepress of His wrath for the cleansing and whitening of the earth,** and then to establish God's kingdom on it, the paradise, oh, sons, and all is imperishable, not as are those for which you work to have them on your table.

Oh, Romanian sons, do no longer love, do no longer bow to this fleeting life and full of its ugliness. The endless life is beautiful and it has to start even from the earth.

Oh, Romanian sons, oh, Christians sons, come, sons, let us go to the beauty of the eternal life, for behold, it is given to you so that you may get ready beautifully for it, for its beauties, and which you cannot imagine if you do not start to work, for these are kept, are set aside for God's sons, for the joy of those who love the Lord so much on earth, oh, for the love of God has great reward for the one who has it as his life!

Oh, My today's country, Romanian people, tear down the golden calf of this wilderness, through which you pass. You are a Christian people from the fathers of old and you must not make any idols from false gods, but you should worship only the Lord your God. Behold, the devil takes out his devilish merchandise, naked bodies, which are used by the bitter taste of the sin, that which is coming out of the bottom of the hell to kill the world of the people, the sin of debauchery, and this is how the great and the small bow to the work against God, Who made the world, the sun and the moon, before which man sins with the heavy sin and not tolerated by God and by saints. These watchmen, of the day and of the night, are the witnesses of the committed sins, day and night, and I, the Lord, said ahead of time to the people of My word from the Romanians: "Christian, you will see coming out the torments of the hell on earth, but you hide in God so that you may not see them and so that you may receive them!"

I have been gathering behind man all the sins and putting them before Me for seven thousand years. Oh, it's enough!

Oh, behold why I have been calling out over the people of My word and I have always said: ***«Come out of the world, sons!»*** Oh, who wanted to understand why I have been calling that way? Oh, the antichrist has overcome over everything through those who do not want to listen to the calling from God and **behold the golden calf before which every man bows!**

Oh, man, oh, man, oh Christian people, you should forgive Me, but I have mercy when I see what you have chosen and how much you can no longer separate yourself from this idol, from this god, with which you ask yourself and consider, and which answers to your questions when you ask it. (*The Internet, Google, Facebook, r.n.*)

Oh, man, My pain, oh, when would you confront yourself with the true God? How many times would you ask Him so that He may answer you?

Man has a wire through the air, (*The Optical fiber, r.n.)* an invisible wire, (*4G, 5G, net-works, r.n.*) built by satan's spirit to deceive with this wire between man and man even those who are chosen by God.

Oh, what a hard painful on My Spirit because of this golden calf, of this idol with which man plays and worships day and night as before a god! This sign is on the head of each

---

[282] *See the selection topic: „The rapture (the abduction) of the Church", r.n.*

[283] ***«For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with God's trumpet. The dead in Christ will rise first,***

Then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air. And so, we will be with the Lord forever». (1 Thess: 4/16, 17)

man, oh, and behold the Christians are caught by this wave, by this idol, without which no one can do anything, and the antichrist overcomes and keeps on overcoming. Oh, but I, the Lord, too, hurry and will put angels on guard and I will watch to keep what is Mine and I will deceive satan, for behold, those who have nothing to do, do what they do not have to do, poor of them.

Oh, but you, My people, I have advised you to work always, to be always caught into My work with you, to have work to do, son, to make the Lord over you and in you, well My people, and to stand powerfully against satan in order to be able to work by obedience, like those who in time have listened to Me against satan and to be able to stand by obedience, like those who in time have listened to Me, chose and followed Me, and who belong to the heaven now.

Oh, keep away from satan, keep away from the world and stay with the Lord and with the brothers, stay and work God's fellowship, your living with God, God's houses, to be and spend holy moments so that your little wings and their prayer may be strengthened to God, Christian sons, and My mother Virgin is your way between Me and you, oh, and pray near her for your country, My today's country, Romanian land, in which I, the Lord, have you, grow you to be Mine and to keep you in the nest to warm you at My bosom, and behold, My mother Virgin wishes you peace, peace, My people, peace from her over you!

— *Oh, Son Jesus, let Us give them much peace, always, always, for sadness tries to come over them, oh, for no one knows to protect them for Your power in them, but let Us keep them at Our bosom, for those who are here are helping Us for all Our people everywhere, and whom We ask to rely on God in everything they may ask for help, and let those in the city of Your word help them praying for their peace, for their power on Your behalf Lord, for behold, how much You need to be able to work here and from here!*

Oh, sons from the spring, the holy prayer is that which keeps the Lord, my Son Jesus, here, near you. Speak with Him everything you need for Him with you, sons. All the peace comes from His calling to you, and He loves much to hear you calling Him near you. He is the Way, and your speaking with Him, keeps you walking on the way, sons.

Now, I am covering you under my comfort, you and all the sons of this word, Who is my Son, Jesus Christ. Oh, you should also be Our comfort, of those from heaven near you, and peace to you, and peace to You, Son Jesus with them!

— Oh, My mother, We are their peace, and they are Ours, mother. Oh, happy are those who live with God on earth, mother! Happy and happy are and will be those who will receive God to the end over them by this word and will fulfill it, mother!

Oh, sons, I remain with you kept tight at My bosom. I keep you close, sons, and you shall be so and you should stay like that. Ask so that I may keep you strong for Me and for you. Carry all of your worries with Me and it will be easy. There is a prayer from the fathers: "*The worry of life took me out of paradise!*" This is how they were taking care to tell God, and they were saying: "*Lord, have mercy on us!*"

Oh, peace with you, sons! Keep what I give you and multiply the gifts that I am giving to you. Ask Me what you have from Me and you will have what you ask for, oh, sons, for I give you, I will give you. Amen, amen, amen.

01-10/14-10-2021.

The Feast of the Devout Parascheva

My book with you stays open and I am writing Myself down with you in it, for you help Me in the work of My word and its book in this time to be set on earth, sons in the citadel of My word. In the feasts of saints I am coming near with My voice and remaining with you in the word for I have great care of you, of My work through you, of all that I have to carry with you and for you to carry with Me, sons, for you are small and helpless, and you bear burdens, oh, and I have not got any strong people with its love for God and for you, and I have no one to help Me with, and even more than this you help the people that has My word as exhortation of life, with which I come to you for them and for the whole world, sons.

Oh, who else knows, who else would like to know that God reigns everything between heaven and earth, and that are not the people who do this? People are against God with all the inclinations of their nature and of their desires without God and they do nothing else. However, I watch at the helm to keep the heaven and the earth so that God's plan may remain above, the work that I make with those in heaven and especially the holy watch against the folly of those without God, oh, for the man's separation from God is too much and too great, and satan's spirit, the work of the antichrist man struggles with all his might to control the people every way possible so that he may have people to work through; however, it is to be known from heaven and down to earth that the great victory belongs to God, to the Son of God Who came on earth against satan to take the man out of destruction as it is written, and that is why I, the Lord, come on earth as word and the word once spoken and written, has power, for God is the Word, oh, sons.

Now, We are sitting down with you at the table of word, for the host of the devout females from heaven have gathered together in a Christian feast because of the devout Parascheva, the disciple who shares heavenly mercy to those who seek to receive mercy from God, for the people on earth are grieved and oppressed from the fruit of the sin and they seek with prayer after My mercy and after that of My saints.

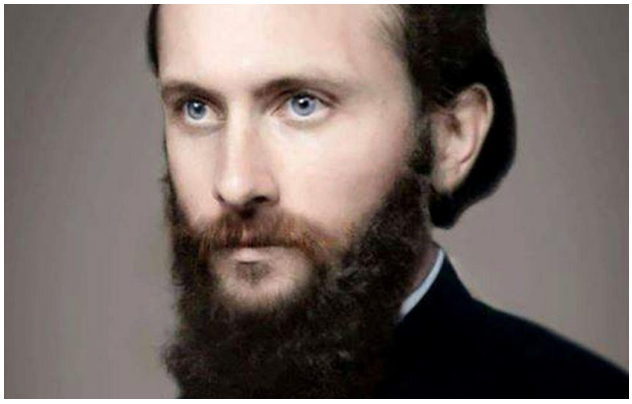
We are sitting at the table of feast with the retinue that carries this merciful and giving saint, and We give comfort and exhortation of life over the people of My word and over those who take and put over them the fulfillment of My exhortation for those who love their life with God.

Therefore, peace to you, sons in the citadel! And peace to you, people nourished with the glory of My word! You should know that without My exhortation, always, always brought on this table, you could no longer stay awake, dear Christian son, for the sleepiness on earth is too great, it is so great that hardly anyone of you is able to wake up from it, and I am telling you this: **take care of your soul, and that care of it more than of your body**, take care Christian, who keep on the way of My word to have it on the table, **and then take it and fulfill it** in such a way that you may not be counted among those who don't watch while waiting for the Bridegroom to come from above.

Oh, sons of My word, stay awake, stay awake so that you may not loose what you have received from God through the faith given by Him to follow Him on earth! You shall not gather things on earth, no sons, no! **Keep the way with the Lord, for all the people will lose their possessions on earth**, and the cost of their possessions is too expensive, too painful, oh, and those who gather things on earth have no treasure in heaven to go for it and to rejoice over it.

Oh, take care of your soul, sons nourished from heaven. I look from heaven over the sons of men to see whether there is someone to understand and seek after God, but all have turned away, all have become wicked and there is no one to do good; there is none, as it is written. Oh, God's image has disappeared from men's likeness. The adornment of the man's face and of his head has gone long ago from the earth.

When I built man, I built him with the manly adornment; I did not built him glabrous, rather I adorned him beautifully. Oh, where is the men's beautiful image? I do not speak a word of judgment, but that of pain and longing after the man built by God with a beautiful image. Man takes after man, and no one looks back to his ancestors and saints, to those who were pleased by God, and in heaven is pain because of the man's carelessness, who does not have Me as his God. People without prayer to God are easily caught in satan's hook. Man does no longer receive Me; he does no longer call Me but only in time of trial and then he forgets Me again and again.



Oh, sons who seek after Me, who wait for Me in this word, oh, if you have found Me, if you have known Me, then keep with all your power to this light of word and turn it into works over you, for it is hard the forgiveness of the one who hits, despises or doubts of this word from heaven descended for you, those who eat of it the goodness of life, **the faith in the kingdom of the heavens, which I, the Lord, gave you to built in you and for you by the fulfillment of My word, which brings the heaven on earth, the paradise, forgiveness, love, oh, for the Lord is coming on earth as word, and this mystery and its work is great glory, sons.**

Oh, learn and learn again how to keep away from sin, how to keep away from the sin in you, those around you by keeping away from sin. Oh, learn this, but not all from within you or from you, but from Me, sons, for you do not belong to anyone if you receive instruction only from you, for I am the Teacher, sons. Make way to your protecting angels to Me, for behold there is great pain in heaven and on earth, because the men's protecting angels are weeping, they are weeping because they do not have any way to come before God to rejoice over his face, for people do the works of their separation from God and they are taken by the evil angels into satan's book, because this are fed with joy by those who cause sufferance to God.

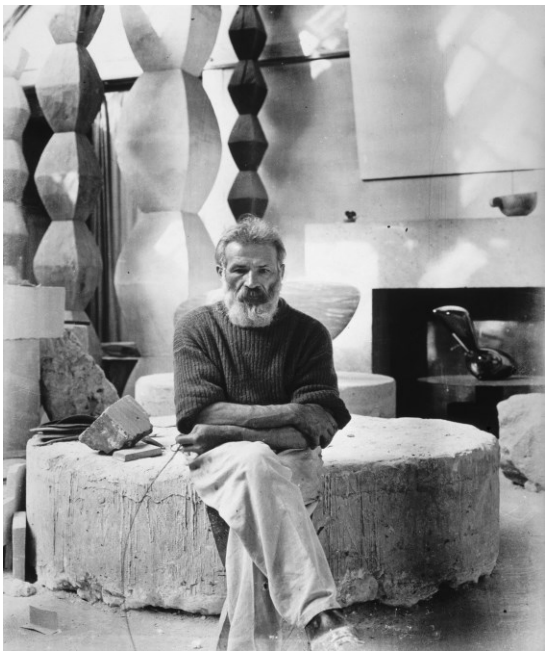
God's angels weep, they weep and have no power over people, for people have turned their back and face away from God; they turned to the sins that are pleased to satan and to all the perishing things on earth.

Oh, keep away from pains, sons! When God lets you take your own decisions, or on behalf of your people or over the people, then you do this, and you can do this because God lets you do as you like it. However, when it comes to those that you can no longer decide when they come to seize you or to test you, then willing or not you give up for the things that come upon you without

asking you, and you allow them to come, as they have been gathered by the things worked by you. Therefore, let man learn how to keep away from pains, how to do good and follow it and it will go well with him.

All those who seek after help from God, let all learn to do good to get away from pains and to rejoice over the Lord and over His protection, for I want comfort over man and that is why I say: **Blessed is the one who has God as his love!**

Therefore, sons, carry Me in your body, in your conduct, in your thought, in your speaking and look, in your visible image, in the love of the spirit in you. And when you want to speak with your brother, then speak with him, son, as you would speak to God, not as to one who works evil, for otherwise you do not know how to be with God as with man, and with man as with God. However, I am the Teacher and I teach you so beautifully, My people, and I want you to have a beautiful conduct to which all God's angels may be draw, look and gather around you to their joy, for I, the Lord, want to be comfort in heaven and on earth, and it has to be worked and then shared, oh, and there is nothing to do when My face sets on the face and on the conduct of those who hear My voice and set down to work Me, but they also have to make for Me a bedding among them, among those who stay on earth with the angels and saints.



And behold, the devout Parascheva greets My table of word with you and she exhorts you to the love of God, sons.

— Lord and Teacher, I am reminding them of Your commandment, and to all those on earth, and I am saying: Love God! Love Him with all your being, with all you are and love Him to be with Him from everlasting to everlasting then! Make your life from the love for the Lord, the love of your heart, your work, and especially your conduct for God's sons. He has always given you His love and you should always, always give yours to Him. Do not forget that happy are and will be those who love the Lord, that these promises are written and they will be shared as no one can understand with his mind.

And You, Lord, stay in them with Your love moment by moment so that they may work through You and not by themselves, for those who want to do something by themselves are pitiful, forgetting how small the man is and how great God is.

Oh, glory to You with them, glory to You over them, and make it visible, Lord, and make the nations go to it and prepare the great salvation, oh, Lord!

Oh, glory to You from us, those from above, and from them here, where we bow and kiss when You take us with You, when You come with Your saints!

— Oh sons, My saints wish you as God's sons and the sons of His glory. I want to set on earth My love as man's happiness who seeks, but I am the One Who have what man seeks, and he does not find as he seeks. I reveal to you with My love over the earth. My Word is My long cry after man. Like a trumpet let on the earth sound God's word all over and let it be heard over the nations!

Oh, men all over the earth, the Lord is coming! You will believe that He comes when you see Him, and I want to come with the joy that is given to all, but let all wait for it, for I call after man to wait and not to come unexpectedly.

Oh, sons in the citadel of My word, peace to you! Do the work of My coming as I come, and set Me in everybody's way to hear how I call them.

Peace to you! Ask, sons, what keeps you from My work with you and I will give you. Amen, amen, amen.

14-10/27-10-2021.

The Synod of the Saint Archangels, Michael and Gabriel

First I am strengthening My peace for the way of My word over the earth and I am saying: Peace to you, My city of New Jerusalem on earth and peace to you, sons in the city, so that we may set into the book the world of the feasts of My archangels, Michael and Gabriel, and of all the angelic hosts; and hosts of angels are above at the feast, sons, for I, the Lord, have groups of saints all round and We are sitting down on the scenery of the feast and you are welcoming Us and We are together at the angelic feast of the angels, oh, sons!

Peace to you, peace and comfort, oh, for only I take care of these gifts upon you so that you may be able to be My help and to sit Myself down over the earth and to set uplifting angels over you, over the country and over all those who ask from Me on earth for I want to give comforts and I want to strengthen the heavenly peace so that satan may see and be frightened by God's hand, by the power of the Creator of the world, by the Word that made the heaven and the earth, oh, sons.

Behold, behold, the angelic hosts and the groups of saints stand before My word to sit down at the borders of the one blessed even from the beginning, as I have Romania as My country, prepared by the Father for Me at the beginning and at the end and I work in it God's works, the mysteries that cannot be perceived anyhow, God's mysteries, and now I am saying:

Let the army of angels be ordered in groups-groups all around, above and beneath, and let My country be under the protecting seal of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and let satan know and let the spirit of the antichrist man know that on this land there is this seal over it and let him be frightened of it, for I, the Lord, am the One Who fulfills the Scriptures, oh, and it cannot be done otherwise and let all the servants standing against My works over the earth and over the nations see and be afraid of God more and more with every passing day until My day of glory will fulfill My victory more than two thousand years ago of the ruler of this passing age, oh, and it will be beautiful and God will be, only God and His eternal beauties and those who are beautiful for Him, and satan and his servants and works will melt like wax under the power of the Holy Spirit, Who stands at the helm, sons, oh, and let the Romanian people be strengthened in this faith, for My country is this land, and blessed are the sons of this nation, especially those who love God and His glory under this land, **for here I am with the river of My mouth in the midst of this blessed people from the beginning of the world for that time and for now, according to God's will** and holy peace over this land, and the Holy Spirit, the Comforter as worker here, and let Him be a messenger everywhere!

Now I am placing angels all around, both up and down here, over the My citadel of word.

Sons, sons, I am writing with you on the pillars the names of the archangels and groups of angels from pillar to pillar. We are writing on stone the names of the saints, the name of the Lord's

citadel, the name of the Lord, the name of the heavenly hosts, prayers, praises to the Lord, little wings of word, the Lord's seal, all these settled under the sign of the holy cross from place to place, from pillar to pillar, as a place of worship and from which heavenly hosts come with Me in the feasts, sons. The archangels Michael and Gabriel will fulfill this holy order now over My today's country and over My citadel in its midst and you will serve with them these holy re-enforcements, **for satan is spirit and this opposing spirit has to meet Jesus Christ's victory more than two thousand years ago, for this time has come and he is at his end, while My time is only a beginning**, always, always, for I am the Eternal One and I am Who I am.

I am setting word of comfort over you, My country, and the country of My coming as word over the earth. Oh, let the shepherds of soul comfort you, My country, so that you may pass with Me through all things as you have done by this time and to overcome with Me always, My bride! Oh, you are beautiful. I have built you to be beautiful for My comfort, to be comforted with you and because of you, for I lack comfort, My love. I long for comfort, as I have built all things to be My comfort.

There is lack of the spirit of comfort on earth, and I want to make you a spring of comfort, My country. My angels want to make this miracle from your midst and to share it, but this miracle has to be worked out from the earth.

Now angels are sitting to the borders from all around, up and down, My country. You are so dear to Me, because I have had you from the Father even from the beginning of the world. **Oh, dress up for your Lord, for Your bridegroom! Take on your little wedding dress and come out of your burden, as I came out to overcome powerfully when the enemy made bold to throw Me down and he did not understand that I am the Eternal One, that I am Who I am**, oh, and this is what will come to this enemy and even more, he will now receive enough and to spare the shame and he will completely melt away.

Oh, peace to you, peace to you, My country of New Jerusalem! Let your faithful sons sing to Me and to you and let them sing My love for you! **My blessing upon you is a weapon against My enemy and yours as well**. Oh, peace to you! I have been the Lord, your God, even from the beginning. May the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, reign over you and from all around for you, for the Holy Spirit rules over the world, as it is written!

I am speaking with you now, sons from the citadel of My word. I come down with comfort for you. You have prepared for those who wait to receive My calling at the table here, and gifts, sons. I have helped you, you have prepared a table of memorial for them and you shared to the people of My word, as I had told it that will receive My blessing.

Oh, you shall not forget, you shall not forget, dear people nourished from heaven, oh, do not forget that the fulfilling of My word makes great miracles by those who receive it from Me when it comes on earth. Oh, take care to fulfill and desire nothing more for you than the Lord being fulfilled over you with His will, with His holy word, for behold what man does on earth! He gathers treasures and he does not know for whom he gathers them, as it is written, because he loses everything he gathers; he loses like that servant who, working for a rich man one day, in the evening he received a little pail with milk to have it as food at his home and the rich man told him: *"Pray so that the Lord may multiply it,"* and after he had come home he boiled the milk, and when the milk was about to boil, he cried, rejoiced and prayed: "*Lord multiply it!"* Oh, and it was multiplied for the fire. Behold, this is how it is with possessions, and the man does not know why he gathers them, poor of him, and he forgets about God and forgets about the soul and life, until all joys come to an end and until it sets everything on fire. **However, the fulfilling of My word makes miracles**

that do not pass away, oh, and that is how you should know, My people, to make this miracle and you will be protected through it, by your love of God Who gives Himself to you as word by this spring.

Oh, sons who eat of My table of word, keep close to your protecting angel, keep tight to him, keep him near you, and learn this protecting work on behalf of God for you. People do not know, and neither do the Christian know the power of this miracle, the protection from God given for the man to have it close to him. That is why for a long time I have kept on saying: **stay under My protection, walk in the light and stand watch!**

And now, God's angels are coming down with the gifts from above for those who have fulfilled My word upon them, and I am saying it again that it is a great miracle for the man to fulfill this word coming from above to make man in God's image by the fulfillment of His word!

My angels are giving their voice between them and Me and they are saying in a choir, and they are saying in groups as well:

— *We thank You, Lord, that You reign and give us Your work to fulfill on earth as in heaven! We are longing after Your victory in the end of the time, Lord and Master. We miss Your victory celebration, Your great day on earth. We are waiting for Your commandment to sound our trumpet so that the Babylon may fall and the spirit of the holy faith to overcome, God's Spirit in all the people on earth.*

Oh, glory to You in the midst of those who are faithful to Your coming as word on earth! They are the treasure of great value on these days, a wealth that does not perish, Lord.

Oh, glory to You, Lord, for this day of feast for us, for the angelic hosts! We are coming down now, here, in the bedding that accommodates us in this day of feast for us.

Oh, there is no victory without the Lord. Let all those on earth know, all those who want to be victorious; let them know that those who are victorious overcome only with the Lord, choosing the heaven of their richness on earth as in heaven.

We have spoken in You and from You in our day of feast in heaven and on earth and we have confessed You, Lord, and we have built the spirit of comfort by the word.

— My glory is built by you, from you, oh, My heavenly servants, carrying of God from place to place. I miss to put away what which covers Us to stay within the mystery between man and God. I long for the eternal things over the earth and over the people. I will work to strengthen My faith in as many ways as possible in as many people, to work by the power of their faith and to work by the steadfastness of the faith. I long for man to be able to work for God and God for man. I miss it and I long after My fellowship with those on earth. Oh, only if they waited for Me! I long to come, to come soon and the man to say: *"Come, Lord!"* and I to answer him: *"I am coming soon*!" and then to come.

Oh, peace to you in a day of angelic feast, sons! My citadel of word is full of the angels' feast and it is full of the joy of those who have stopped over at My angels' table for comfort in a day of memorial for them, for those who wait from the Lord through you.

Oh, comfort each other by serving, dear sons! I would tell those who wait powers and comforts from you for them, and again and again I would tell them no longer to weaken your powers, for you are weak and small in your power. I would ask them again and again to look to heaven, for I need power in you for Me, sons.

I am embracing you and keeping you tight to your comfort, dear sons. It is only I that strengthen and give you so that you may be able to work. Few are those who can help you, for

your souls are gentle, sons. Oh, this is how My people are in order that I may be able to be on their side and for them.

I am coming down for all that you work hard for My stopover with you, with the saints and with My angels, sons, just as this day has been. Oh, peace to you! I am comforting you with this holy gift: Peace to you, sons!

Hide within this miracle, within this covering in My peace upon you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08-11/21-11-2021.

The Feast of the Saint Hierarch Nicholas

(*Excerpt*)

My word is the seed sown by Me in the fallow land of the Romanian people. God's Word is My name with which I am coming during this time on earth.

I am the Lord, I am the One Who comes and sows His seed. The Holy Spirit has spoken from heaven that it will be to speak once again to the nations and peoples and to their kings, and it cannot but to be fulfilled, that it may not be seen at work the Word of God, clean word, clarified silver, seven times cleaned in fire, as it is written, and behold, I descended and I come down into the midst of the Romanian people with this word to be sown, the word of the new birth of the world, of the man, oh, and I don't went with this word to another nation, as there is no other nation so blessed as the Romanian people and land. I come there where I put the seed of the beginning at the end of the sowing into the land to be sown; I come to bring its growth and to put its fruit before the Father, and behold why it is written for Me to come once again to speak over the earth!

The heaven becomes a scroll, it becomes a book as it is written, (*Apoc: 6/14*)[284], for there is lack of wisdom on earth and over the people, and thoughts far from God's thought and plans which are not of My plan; this is what man knows to do on earth.

06-12/19-12-2021.

The Feast of the Saint Hierarch Spyridon

I am the Lord, the Son of the Father God, I am Jesus Christ, I am the One born among people on earth two thousand years ago in order to be their God on behalf of the Father Sabaoth and to give back the man's his life with God, which he lost by disobedience, by his insubordination under the spirit of his Maker, and here I am as word over the earth after two thousand years from My birth from a virgin Mother, and behold, the feasts from that time and up to this day over the nations have been bound to My coming into the world and to My whole work of more than thirty three years among the people on earth in the midst of the people of Israel that understood nothing; he did not know the time written in the Scriptures for him, the time of his visitation by the coming of the Messiah, the Son of God, oh, and this people took Me out of the inheritance, understanding through its rulers that I am the Heir coming from God, and these did with Me all that it was written to do against God and against the Son of God at His coming on earth, and since then and up to this day, I have remained and been the God of the Christians from all over the earth, and even of the

[284] «***The sky was removed like a scroll when it is rolled up. Every mountain and island were removed from their places».*** (Apoc: 6/14)

pagans with their faith and life, **for the holy winter feasts are connected to My coming as a Child on earth**, and then of My whole work until My ascension near My Father from where I descended to come and to live with the people and to give God to those who received Me then and then up to this day, knowing Me by what I have wonderfully worked and proved fully that I am true God of true God so that no one may ever say that there is no God, that there is not the One Who made the heaven, the earth and the man, and if many have a loose tongue to say otherwise, than they do it because of the human spirit of pride, out of the spirit of the devil, God's adversary even from the beginning; however, I am and remain the true God, One God, the Shepherd of the Christians, of those who have received the joy and the grace from above in order to become God's sons by grace, by My work and power for the man's happiness, and now I am saying with My own mouth that I am the Word of the Father God, that I am Who I am, and I am to the end of the time the God of those who speak with Me through the Scriptures and by My living speaking of nowadays, when I come as word over the earth and shepherd a tiny people that carries Me everywhere on earth by the word, as I prepared My path to go and to proclaim My day of glory, My coming back after two thousand years, prophesied on the day of My ascension by My two messengers in My work over the earth, as it is written in the Scriptures about Me and about them.

And now I am speaking the word over the earth and saying: **Peace to you, peace to those who have had Me as God upon you for over two thousand years by the work of the church,** by the order worked by God through the saints on earth on the first time of the Christian people and then all the life of My church since then and up to this day and which has not been possible to fall out of My work in its midst, for I said to the Christians: ***«I am with you to the end!»***

Oh, peace to you, My country, My today's country! I have remained without a country on earth then when I came down, but you are prepared by the Father to be My house and to welcome Me with My work since then and up to this day, and today I have made a holy way to come as word upon the earth and you welcome Me by the ones faithful to My today's coming, for I have to speak and to prepare the great day over the nations, the day of My appearance with the saints because of which will try to hide wherever they may want, those who are playing with faith now, with the work of the antichrist written in the Scriptures that will be, that will come and that will spread accusations against Me and the pagan faith over the nations of the world, but once with faith denial here I am with My word in the battle against the darkness which wants to comprise everything, all the nations; however, I, the light of the world, am coming; the Lord is coming for it is written about Him to come and He is proclaiming His coming everywhere; He is giving light all over and is revealing all the opposing work of the antichrist and of his army, a fearful army which fell because of fear, for God is great and the antichrist is afraid, he is afraid of the true God and tries every way possible to fight in secret, only that I, the Lord, bring into the light his blind fight against Me so that it may melt away the entire enmity of the man upset with the Son of God, Who does not let the man in his wills that destroy life. He comes to bring the light, the salvation, the paradise and the life of paradise, which man lost because of his self-aggrandizement, but behold, man, your Creator does not let you perish and He comes to appear and to teach you to be and to remain His, to belong to His Creator, to work obedience because you need happiness, oh, that you lost it for your longing for freedom, as you wanted to do whatever you wanted with you, but you are the work of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, oh, and you cannot remain on your own as a child that wants to destroy his parents in order to do his own will until he becomes poor, hungry and as one who is wondering away in a foreign country and this only to want again the forgiveness from His Father so that he may stay in submission and to be happy under the

fatherly protection which he receives by humility, by the love of the Father for him, by the forgiveness from the Father, oh, for you have root in God, man, and you cannot do what you want with you forgetting your origin and forgetting God.

Oh, My today's country, I have made a chamber within you and I am coming out giving light all over the earth, seven times brighter; I coming out with the word and give Myself over those who have Me or want to choose Me in order to shepherd them, to have them in My fold by their faith in My coming after man.

I am embracing you, My country as a Bethany of the preset day for I have in you My coming after two thousand years ago from My ascension in glory again. **I have become a book[285] on earth on your hearth;** I am sounding far and wide with the word everywhere and I say that in the country of the Romanians, God, the Son, is sitting and shepherding and He is calling to life all the nations.

Oh, the country of My coming, I am protecting you today as have done by this time. I am protecting you since My Father gave you to Me to protect you, as My Father protected Me from the enemies that wanted to take My life when I was a Child; however, they could not do that because I had work from the Father for the forgiveness and salvation of man, and then it was to be fulfilled all the Scriptures about Me, about My coming born among people and then all the opposition against Me and My ascension to the Father, after I had been resurrected from the crucifixion that it was worked by the people that did not receive Me or give Me any place into its midst, oh, and they gave Me anything neither in the time of My childhood nor with My great work and proclamation of the kingdom of the heavens, but I have had you since then and up to this day and until tomorrow and I keep for you much greatness and My glory upon you is your greatness and all the nations see the Son of God Word over the earth on the hearth of the Romanian people and the election from God comes true, oh, My today's country.

All the nations without God on them have other gods, but now them hear the voice of the Son of God, a voice from heaven over the earth and they have nowhere to hide from the One Who speaks from heavens. Oh, the time has not stopped yet; God has not stopped from His work that started two thousand years ago over the earth and over man, but the opposing man has not come to stand still yet either. Those who look back, only at My work two thousand years ago and only to My word of that time, those have despised the Scripture that writes about Me saying: ***«I will be with you to the end of the time»,*** oh, and two thousand years ago, I made My way and **since then I have been working through the church; I have not worked otherwise**, and those who work on the margins, I ask them where do they take to work from?

Then I said: ***«I will come to the one who believes in Me, I will dwell with him and dine with him and I will appear to him",*** (*See also Apoc: 3/20*)[286] and this is what I ordained then, and this is how I am fulfilling now those promised that would be and that would be fulfilled.

You, people without the true God upon you, oh, look for My ordinance made two thousand years ago to be on earth from God and stop from your search without any answer for you. I am with those who are faithful and holy in their life and love. Receive from the Holy Spirit, receive through the church and you will say that My church is not worthy, but I ask you: Is it yours to say this or that?

---

[285] *See the selection topic: „About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life", r.n.*

[286] ***«Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in and I will have supper with him, and he with Me.»*** (*Apoc: 3/20*)

Now, I am telling you: I have made My way so that it may be with the people on earth. He Who does not want so is rebellious and always wanders away. **It is not given to you to judge the sins and the sinners. You must believe in God and in His establishments, His way over the earth. And you ask in prayer, seek to Him and tell Him to reveal Himself to you**. And whoever searches, finds, only if he searches with faith as it is written. This is what I have wanted to say now over the people on earth, and happy are and will be those who stay under My word (*Luke: 12/37*)[287] and do not tempt or despise My coming as word over the earth, My voice of Shepherd, Who is coming to show the way to God.

Oh, on this day is a written feast for Christ's church. I have companions on the way, the bishops from heaven and in their midst, the hierarch Spyridon, (*Spyridon of Trimythous*) My confessor. Oh, confess Me today too, you, who are full of zeal for God and for His truth, and may your voice be blessed near My voice over the earth.

— Oh, Lord and Shepherd, a spring of confessions has flowed through those who are faithful and holy on earth in time for the truth of Your divinity among us, people.

I was also Your confessor and confessed You as wonderful in the council gathered for the clarification of the faith so that people may know how to believe in God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. Your Grace has greatly enriched my confession through its miracles, unthinkable by human mind, and I am confessing You, Lord, with great power for the strong faith in people to follow You then, and more and more to come on the way with You for their lives on earth. Since then and up to this day, I have walked and I keep on walking and accompanying invisibly the sons of Your churches and sharing miracles works and salvations from under the spirit of satan over those who have called me near them to save them.

I walk and I keep on walking Lord, and my walking is being confessed and my shoes are wearing with walking, the clothes are filled with the dust from the walking with dust on the way, but the unfaithful are too stubborn that they may not overthrow all the confessing proofs of those who share them to the people for their faith and to repentance from the dead works, from the dead life of so many wandering people in their lives, and You and us, Your saints, strengthen our patience and waiting and we are clothed with mercy, Lord.

From the midst of Your saints, I am bringing Your great humiliation and I am asking You to put me to great work for the work of Your today's word over the earth and for the people that carries You to the nations with the word, Lord.

Oh, release the miracles, Lord! Your saint working of heavenly signs and miracles wait for Your commandment and once with the faith denial let the faith in You go powerfully and the victorious power for You, Lord, and let the country of Your coming as word be sought and praised for You, for Your coming to it with the saints, for Your Scriptures worked from its midst and for the shame of the opposing spirit, as it is written for You to be the Holy Lamb Who overcomes the beast, (Apoc: 17/13,14)[288] *and this I what the whole heaven of saints and angels are waiting, oh, Son of the Father, oh our Shepherd, oh, Lord and Shepherd, and I have spoken with You on my day of feast among the saints and I have confessed You, oh, Lord, over the earth now.*

---

[287] ***«Blessed are those servants whom the Lord will find watching when He comes. Amen, I tell you: He will dress Himself [to serve], make them recline, and He will come to serve them!»*** (*Luke: 12/37*)

[288] ***«They have one mind, and they give their power and authority to the beast.***

They will wage war against the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, for He is Lord of lords, and King of kings; and those with Him are called, elect *[Or "chosen"]* ***and faithful."»*** (Apoc: 17/13,14)

— Oh, confessing disciple, your prayer is uttered with fire, and let Us make way to the miracles that prove their work by themselves and let us, Romanian people, do the work of the confession once with the saints of the heaven, and come together brother with brother in a spirit of prayer, of worship and praise, and sing confessing God with you and tell everyone singing: **God is with us; nations do understand this and bow down from margins to margins, all the nations, for God is with us, and any council of the enemies will be dispelled, for God is with us! Amen.**

You, nations without the only One God upon you, do you hear? Oh, come to Me, I am calling you out by the word! Come and see how many things God is doing to His glory now over the earth!

I have spoken in a day of the feast of the angels and I have given Myself as word over the earth. Let My word go, let it go and be with power while going and confessing from here, from the country of the Romanians, a Christian country of two thousand years, **a mountain from where God speaks over the nations on earth His word of the Shepherd Who calls**, (*Micah: 4/1, 2*)[289] saves and glorifies Himself blessing and giving His peace over the earth. Amen, amen, amen.

12-12/25-12-2021.

2022

The Feast of the Lord's Birth

I am becoming a book on earth (*Apoc: 5/1-9.*) and I am writing Myself into it with all My word during these days, for Father has sent Me to shepherd those whom He has given to Me to tend and to make them shepherds of sheep so that they may tend My sheep and to give them from Me what I give them to have and to those who do not have any life from heaven in them, the birth from above, the light over their lives, and those who find Me coming in the word on earth to walk in light.

I am the Son of the Father God and of the mother Virgin. Father had sent Me two thousand years ago to become a Man on earth by My birth of the Virgin mother and many have come to the Father through Me, to the salvation out of sin, to their salvation, to the salvation paid with My life on the cross so that the man's guilt may be wiped out from God's face and the man to come to Me, to the love coming from heaven to be on earth with the people and to teach the people the love against the sin in them, and here I am tending and calling to God those who are saved from the devil that separates man from God to do his will so that he might lose his eternal life with God, for **your life, man, is from God; it is not from those who give you a body to be born, rather it is from God, Who gives you life when you are born and the Lord gives you the soul and then you catch life and breath from Him,** and behold I am working a feast of birth on earth on this great day of the memorial of My birth among people of the Virgin mother two thousand years ago among people.

---

[289] «***And at the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be manifest, established on the tops of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and the peoples shall hasten to it.***

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; and they shall show us His way and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth a law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem».

I am the One foretold by Moses and by the prophets that I would come on earth with the voice of My word and I would be the Shepherd of the people that receive Me to tend them. I am Jesus Christ, as My name was given at My birth. I came to be humble on earth and this is how I remained, humble and modest in My life, both in My appearance and work. The world of that time was not able to receive Me for the world lives its life in a worldly way and I came out of the heavenly glory, and this glory has nothing to do with the earth or humans.

I was received in a manger to be born on earth. This is how the Father worked at that time, to be like God's holy glory in the midst of the foreign people's glory and to be received by those who need God, by those who are poor and in want, who suffer and are not comforted, aggrieved and helpless. I am He Who heals from sufferance, sadness and estrangement and I give Myself to be their comfort and alleviation. For these and after these I came and come, for they need God and they receive Me to be with them.

I was neither known nor received by the rich ones, full of their lives and possessions that shine in a worldly way. Oh, these are not for Me! For Me it is the creation made by God, that which is beautiful without margins, without any borders, and in no way to come into narrow places and full of the gathering that is for man.

Oh, what shall I do with the barns and thrones in the houses of those who gather richness on earth? How shall I enter their palaces, on their royal seats looking like thrones? For Me it is the three-foot stools, the three little pillars, for I am the gentle One and humble in heart and appearance.

You, people who know that I came on earth two thousand years ago to give you the heaven, oh, flee from the luxury so tiring for the soul of a Christian who loves God, and you, too, will have the heaven and its place made of God. Do no longer fill your houses with those that are tiring for God's dwelling with you and near you. **The kingdom of God's sons is not of this world, but their kingdom is in God.**

Man needs My help, but let him look for Me not only when in trouble to be for him and with him, but always to be with him, to be able to be, to give ourselves from one another everything that is holy, for if man does not speak with Me, then it is in vain that I speak with him, and behold, man, you speak too much and too many things and all the time, oh, and you speak too little with God or even nothing and you need God and help from heaven, and **whole peoples are on earth without the true God on them and they make their gods after their likeness** for a man cannot live without joys, without hopes, without any longing of salvation from his troubles.

Man takes his mind from God and does whatever he needs with it. Oh, poor man, do no longer stay so foreign from God with your mind, do no longer stay like that day by day, and get up and see what it is with you and where you go with your life. Call Me to hear you and to reveal Myself to you with My great work for you, for your redemption from the enemy who took you from paradise to separate you from God, the Creator of the heaven, the earth and man. You ordain your plans, your thoughts and desires, but you do not work your sweet bond with Me; it does not come to your mind to do this holy miracle for your life. Maybe you say that you have God, that you can be with Him like that, that He can be like that with you. Oh, you cannot be for God through so many that you did and do after your mind, after your own tastes. Oh, you have so many things that you do not need so many things that you want to do and have them, but you do not need them, and you do not stop from doing this to know this. I teach you the new birth from above and I come with it to you. This is what I do when I speak these to you in a day of the feast of the birth of your

Lord. I did not gather anything for Me on earth and here it is what you do! And you do this because you do not love God Who gave you life to have if you were born in the flesh on earth.

Oh, remember, man, remember the Lord! You are so poor of the heavenly things. I rejoiced many destitute and exhorted them to joys and I was saying to them this: ***«Always rejoice!»***

Oh, it is hard without joys. The joy is the food of the soul. As long as you live on earth share joys with those around you. To refuse not to become joy for those around you is the lack of your being. When you do not feel the longing to make joys then you are cold in your soul. Oh, seek to long for joys, Christian man! Seek to feel the need of joys, **to give joys,** and then it means that you love, that you live and share life and hope of life.

Share joys among you, sons, and take care to live your life, for the life, which is not lived, is without the eternal fruit of the happiness of the grateful life, sons. Oh, do not lose your life, oh do not sleep, do not stop with its working mystery and live it, sons, as it is from God, and God is life. Keep away from the separation from God and be afraid of this, of everything that separates you from the Lord and from your obedience to Him! There are children at school who by no means want to learn and these pass in vain through school. The saints chose to pass through sufferance for they knew well that the body draws you to idleness and to sin, to the waste of salvation; they knew that if you are not full of God you are full of something else, full of the things, which are foreign of God.

Two thousand years ago, I was speaking to the disciples about the Father and they were perplexed, and **when I left, I told them God's whole name and I sent them on earth in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, One God in His Trinity,** and behold, now, take care to live your life in this great name, sons, but learn well the work of the birth from above to know then the life with God.

Sons, sons, give one another joys freely so that they may be gathered in heaven and this richness to meet you. When someone who shares this eternal richness gives you God or from God, you shall be grateful and give thanks to God for this gathering and then you shall learn to give too so that you may have the work that will be paid to you as to some hard working man who does not live without holy work.

Oh, behold, a day of the feast of birth! I, the Child coming down into the manger that received Me to be born in it, I, the wonderful Lord, I perfect Myself in the word over the earth so that for those who choose Me to be their Shepherd and to keep close to My today's fold, of the word with which I lay Myself down into My book to shepherd those whom the Father has given Me to draw all to My Father, as I said: ***«I will draw all to the Father!»,*** those who want and those of whom I have mercy, as it is written.

It is a day of birth and now I am blessing all the nations to the revelation of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and I am sending My angels over the earth to sow the seed of faith in the hearts prepared to spring and to bring forth food.

Peace to you, peoples and nations on the earth! The angels given by God over the peoples and borders will blow their trumpets to stir the waking up, to exhort to the holy faith for the proclamation of the kingdom of the heaven on earth, for satan and the people of the antichrist try to make it wider and wider (*To fill the cup of their lawlessness before God by imposing all kinds of restrictions and sanctions against those who do not do their will, r.n.*) and they forget that God is the Victor, He and the faith in God over the nations, and all will be full of the knowledge of salvation and they will know God, as it is written.

Now, peace to you, My dear country, My Romania! We have a feast of the birth, you and I, **for the Father gave birth to us once, I for you and you for Me, for the people to which I had come did not receive Me, either to be born or to be their Shepherd,** but I came in a humble way and worked mysteriously, until this people gave Me over to be with the thieves to the same death, oh, and I am so merciful of this people and I want for it humility and repentance that I may be able be able to forgive it and to tend to My will, to the faith in My coming two thousand years ago and in My today's word, with which I call the nations to the table of the love of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and I to give them My love when it becomes word of glory, a heavenly table on the earth.

And peace to you now, on a day of the feast of the birth, people of My word! You, the first, shall be My will on earth and that I may be able to shepherd you always son, and to grow you always and the joy with which I come to you to share with you, and to have joys from one to another.

We are sitting at the table of the feast. My mother Virgin is with you near her Son. You are the fold in which I set My word of the new birth of the world. Peace to you! Ask for My help so that you may be able to stand before Me and to be able to work and so that God may work on earth, sons.

I leave upon you the spirit of comfort to comfort you for I am gentle with you, and all those in heaven are like Me for you, gentle, sons, and on this day, come, build the joy for My day of birth, sing carols according to the tradition and peace upon you and peace over My Romania, My today's country, Mine and yours, and of those who love it and praise it for My great glory with you into its midst, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

25-12-2021 (O.S.)/07-01-2022 (N.S.)

The Feast of the Lord's Birth – the second day: The Synod of the Lord's Mother

On the second day of the feast of the memorial of My birth on earth two thousand years ago, I am writing into the book My speaking with My mother Virgin, and mother, let's awake the memory of My coming down on earth to you. You have received Me through the angel and then you set Me among the people on earth as a little Child, oh, and you had no rest; you found no place to rest with Me and to take care of Me, as a little and newly born child. Your arms were My place at My birth. You carried Me in your arms, you were My little cradle and walked a long way with Me in your arms, My mother. The angel immediately brought the news that the king Herod was looking for Us to take My life and its body, oh, and Joseph took you and you walked a long way with difficulty, mother, and it was full of dangers because Herod's people were behind Us and were looking everywhere, and both your walking and Mine as well, you with Me in your arms, were always looked for, and this is how We travelled to Our exile to Egypt, until the angel came again and told Us to turn back to the Israel's country, after the king who murdered the little children died of a severe death and then We came back into Our country, mother.

It is your day and Mine and We have the feast for My birth on earth, My mother, but near Us, Who are celebrated, My today's country is celebrated as well, the country of My second coming from near the Father after the man, mother. There is no one among the wise one who understand and see then the fulfilled Scripture of My return to the people, as the **messengers from heaven told My disciples on the day of My ascension from their presence to the Father that**

I would come back in the same way as I went to the place of My heavenly glory so that I may come again at the fullness of time, the time that gives Me back to the people, oh, My mother.

Oh, behold how mysteriously I have come and keep coming! Is there anyone on earth to read once again with his eyes wide open **My coming again on earth as I went up into the heaven on the clouds[290] of the Lord's glory and then to believe that I am coming in this way?**

I set faith and a place of welcome and I have come, as it is written for Me to come, and My today's coming country has received Me and this happened and happens mysteriously, mother. **I am coming with the clouds, as I went up to the Father and I am releasing My voice from above, from the clouds,** and I am coming near with great care and protecting from all sides the mystery and the work in order to come and to **make Myself heard and set into My today's book, which I have shared over the earth page by page in order to feed the multitudes** and for some to take from others the word of My mouth by which I shepherd.

We are coming with a table of word on earth, mother. Oh, how mysteriously God has to work so that He may fulfill all of His Scriptures, for all things are written to be fulfilled and there were not written in vain all the things of My work over the people, My mother! Behold how much protection We have to set all the time for My today's path among people, as at that time when I had work to do on earth, mother! Romania is very much protected, for My coming has to be protected, My way, My walking on earth set in its midst, My mother.

I am protecting you with the whole heaven, My country. **You are My today's country, that from the end of the time, My Romania.** My enemy knows your mystery and he does not rejoice, but he rather gets upset for pride is a very restless spirit and it does not let go so easily the proud man who thinks that he is great and strong; nevertheless, the devils tremble in great terror when they see God working and overcoming against all satan's opposition, who loses ground once with the fullness of time for **the day of the Lord's glory, the day of joy in heaven and on earth, the day of the victory of God's Lamb against any enemy.**

Oh, My mother, what a great protection you work over My today's country! Behold, take care of her as you took care of Me when I was a little baby and then always until you gave Me back to the Father, mother, **for I went to the throne of God's glory and set then the Holy Spirit to work in order to fulfill the threefold[291] work of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and then the day of My glory to come mother.**

It is My today's country under your care and it is the people of My word under your cover of My mother and you work all things for Me so that the day of rest, so that it may come the day, so much waited for, that is God's rest for all the work of the new birth of the world, My mother.

— Oh, my Child of two thousand years, I received You in my arms as a little Baby at that time. Then You grew up like a man, little by little, until the time of Your cross came. You paid for the man's salvation by Your sufferance on the cross to give the forgiven man back to God, for he was the work of Your hands, dear Son. If the Father loved the world and gave for its salvation His Son sent from the glory above down on earth after man, Your cross and death on it was the reconciliation to the Father of the world fallen from God, because God cannot lose His work, oh, and

---

[290] *See the selection topic: „He comes in the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds", r.n.*

[291] *The threefold work of the Godly Trinity: From Adam to the first coming of the Son - the Father's. Since first coming to the second - the work of the Son, for the salvation of those who believe in Jesus Christ. Since the second coming - the Word of God (Apoc: 19/13.) - The Holy Spirit, the sanctifying work of the creature, **«For I am the Lord your God; and you shall be sanctified and you shall be holy, because I the Lord your God am holy;»** - Leviticus: 11/44, r.n.*

the Lord looks after His rest in the middle of His creation and then at the end of His work of creation, at the beginning and in the end, and behold the end starts with the beginning, they are bound together in the first place coming out of the waters at the beginning of the heaven and earth, and the Romanian land is this little patch of land with which it started the visible appearance of the creation of the world, dear Son.

We are coming to it, to the country of the beginning of the man made by God; we are coming to lift it at its first glory and then the renewal of the world is coming, the new birth of God's creation from margins to margins, all by the Your word spoken over the Romanian land, for You are God's word (Apoc: 19/13) *and all are made and worked by the word as in the beginning.*

Let us bless our today's country, our way with it to the nations and languages of the world, Lord Word! All the heavenly protection works for it, for You with it. My arms spread all over for Your beautiful one, for God's Romania, who carries in it the holy mystery of the world's new birth, this mystery well kept by all the kings and rulers of this country over time, and who are working now over it and for it for Your mystery on its earth, Jesus Son.

It is a day of the feast of the birth, Son and God, and it is Your day and hers too, the day of the birth of Your Romania, born as body and spirit on the day of Your birth on earth among the people two thousand years ago, a country and a people born once, in one day, once with You, Lord. (See Ps: 22/30, 31[292] - 22 MT = 21 LXX; Isaiah: 66/6-24[293]) *The table of Your word on it in its midst is a high mountain, from where You speak and bring the renewal, and its buds burst open, as it is written. I am giving my protection for Your day of birth, Yours and hers, as well, and I am also embracing the people of Your word, Lord.*

— Oh, My dear mother and the mother of God's sons, My brothers, We are in days of feast, mother. The voice of My angels resounds from margins to margins, even if the world does not have ears to hear the voice of the heralding messengers, but the angels work and speak from God, they speak and proclaim My word once with Me. Let Us work holy powers for the way of My coming; let Us make a clean path to the people, and let there come a great light over the people and let these works be seen that they are being fulfilled, My mother! Amen.

And as for you, people who welcome God, take care of My country and yours, take care of your little robe from God and from His path to you and then on the earth with His voice, with His walking, for God goes speaking, and His word and calling are His steps over the earth, oh, My people. Amen, amen, amen.

26-12-2021/08-01-2022

The Feast of the Saint Apostle, the first Martyr and Archdeacon, Stephen

---

[292] ***«… and my descendants shall serve Him: the generation that is coming shall be known to the Lord. They shall declare His righteousness to the people that shall be born, whom the Lord has made».*** (Ps: 22/30, 31 - 22 MT = 21 LXX;)

[293] ***«A voice of a cry from the citadel, a voice from the temple, a voice of the Lord, rendering recompence to his adversaries.***

… Who has heard such a thing? And who has seen after this manner? Has the earth travailed in one day? Or has even a nation been born at once, that Zion has been in labor and brought forth her children?

… I will leave a sign upon them and I will send forth those who have escaped of them to the nations, to Tharsis and Phud and Lud and Mosoch and to Thobel and to Greece and to the isles afar off, to those who have not heard My name, nor seen My glory; and they shall declare My glory among the Gentiles». (Isaiah: 66/6-24) (The Eastern Orthodox Bible - EOB)

I come and I keep coming on earth, I am coming in the feasts, I am coming with the feasts, I am coming from near God the Father, and I am speaking from above, and the voice of My mouth becomes word and is placed into its book and is put on the way to go from place to place and **that I may be proclaimed from margins to margins that Jesus Christ, the Word of God, is coming on earth as word and is preparing the day of His glory with it, of His appearance in the clouds, as it is written that the Lord will be seen by His faithful ones and by His adversaries,** but no one would be able to show his power or disbelief, and it will be only joy for those who wait for Him, and there will be only great terror for those who did not want to know of Him and of His word with which He is coming now to proclaim His kingdom and the work of the renewal of the world, as it is written.

I come down and keep coming in the word to you on earth, sons, the sons from the citadel of My word. I am coming down in the feasts and spend time with you speaking to you from above to set on the way My speaking with you, the word with which I come to you on earth. I have prepared your faith and calling to come near and to find the Lord speaking and to love to follow Him and then I have perfected Myself over you in the word and I have given you the adoption to be God's sons and to take after Me so that you may be able to be God's sons, for otherwise how shall someone become a son of the Lord if he does not look to see what He does and what a son of God is among those who are foreigners to this grace and to this great name?

Oh, sons, I am spending with you the feast in heaven of this day and which you have in the today's spiritual work. The little young confessor, the disciple Stephen; **it is his day of memorial today in heaven with Us and on earth with you and with those who, like you, keep the feasts of My saints back to their place in the calendar.**

Oh, sons, I am exhorting now to look at all once and to see well the work of My disciples of that time and that of the disciples from disciples coming in that time by the work of the grace from above, when My church was growing and growing in the trial of the that time and when the rulers of Jerusalem chose to inflict a severe persecution, harder and harder, over My walking through the disciples on earth. Then I wanted to choose Paul and to make him an apostle over the Gentiles, oh, and **I had to let him fall deeply so that he may know after that Who Christ is** and to stop breathing storm over My flock which was growing more and more behind the grace making of miracles through My apostles and through their disciples, for I, the Lord, was working powerfully by their great faith, for the well-established faith has great power, that which is steadfast through all kinds of trials, sons.

Well sons, My Church had life and power of spirit thorough My confessors in its midst, and behold, this little and young Stephen, was kindled in the spirit before the Synod of priests in Jerusalem and he confessed Me before them, after he had showed them all God's mystery and work over the people of Israel, and who strengthened their headstrongness so that they may not follow their Lord, the Lord of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and the Lord of all the prophets, **for this people kept on resisting through its rulers upon them lest they might lose their greatness and pride of being great and gods,** and behold, it was so, and this has always been on earth, for some rulers are sitting over Christ's flock, over the little ones, of whom they are not taking any care, for they are only staying under the name of rulers over those under them just as it was two thousand years ago, and I, the Lord, can hardly walk with My order in the people and I am walking through the little ones, through the confessors of the love of God, the confessors of one truth, sons, oh, and there have always been confessors, sons, for what really would have happened if they have not

been over time to leave the power of the working faith down to those after them and My confession to go on, that is My spirit to go on to the end and to be in the confessing disciples to the end, sons?

Behold the one celebrated today through My church, the confessor Stephen, a brilliant knower of the Scriptures of the Holy Spirit, of the history of God's work between heaven and earth!

Oh, you, fresh fruit of that time of My church, a little bud opened at that time, coming out of My love into the midst of an unfaithful people and stiff-necked, come near your Lord as word now! Come, it is your day among the saints and martyrs, come, sit down to confess for the Lord, your God!

— Oh, my dear Lord, my love at that time, You embraced me in Your love and then You were my love and this proved me to be Yours before the synod of priests, of scribes and Pharisees, before whom I was taken in bondage to be judged of blasphemy against God, against Moses and against Israel. This lie had been well concocted so that they could find Me guilty in some way and to give me over to death, but I was strengthened in the spirit and I stood before them seized by the love, full of the apostolic flame, and which did not release me from its heat, oh, and I placed You with all Your work before them, that from the parents and through the prophets and I showed to all of them how narrow-minded they really were, how foreign they were from the truth of the Scriptures, from You, Israel's God, oh, and I told them who they were, those liars, who stood over the multitudes without being worthy of this, and You, Lord, opened the heavens and looked at me and for me to see You, the One I was confessing; to see the Father and to see His beloved Son on His right, the crucified and resurrected One with great victory against death, Lord. On that moment of my confession, of that spectacle of the glory above me, the spirit of jealousy flew completely into rage in them and picking up stones they threw them at me, Lord; however, with Your love within me, I prayed for their forgiveness, for they did not know, poor of them, almost anything of Your greatness in those who confessed You. Oh, what shall You ask from those who have nothing to give? They are ungrateful, poor of them, but we, the wise ones from You, know from You, Lord, and we do know.

Then great hatred rose in the rulers of the people and they breathed persecution over the disciples, but in spite of this many approached and came to be disciples, many of the priests and Your confessing church and the grace of the holy miracles were growing and the flock was increasing as well.

I pray to You, lover of people, Lord, even if You are working so mysteriously now to be able to go through the unbelievers and lovers of passing life and without any price for it, oh, and I am praying with burning and I am praying with longing as well, do something to be seen with great brightness the work of Your grace and let many more become God's sons by strong faith and by the work of the life lived after Your pleasure, after the likeness to You of those who find You and take in them the grace of the Holy Spirit to follow You, Lord, and to wait for Your glory and for Your visible[294] return, for we have been waiting for a long time. All the saints wait with longing, Lord, Your appearance face to face with the unbelief on earth and with its people, to be ashamed and to give them the time of grace, the time of returning to God, the time of repentance, Lord. Oh, this is my longing and my prayer to You on my day of the feast among Your confessing saints. Amen.

[294] See the selection topic: „The coming in a visible way", r.n.

— Oh, how sweet is your prayer, how loving, son and disciple in My image and after My likeness! **How shall I leave such a prayer not to be fulfilled?** You were a great confessor and worked, willing or not, at the election of the apostle of the Gentiles, Paul, the apostle, risen to the work of Christ over the nations, and he humbled himself, prayed, turned back and became a little lamb by My revelation before Me and he gave birth to lambs and grew them with the milk from above and he worked very much in My vineyard at that time and then to this day by his confession, for the Scriptures have been testified and the wise ones by faith have risen to their likeness to Me, and behold, I walked and keep walking through disciples and I walk through confessors as well.

Thirty years after My birth on earth, I have waited for the time to be fulfilled and to show the glory of My divinity and then to leave My work to go further to the end, until I will come again among people, oh, sons.

Then more than three years, after I came out of Jordan, baptized by John, I wrote My Gospel and left it to the disciples to carry all over and to write on earth and over the people **God's name, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit,** and the people to have the true God as their God. Behold, people cannot do this, and now, sons, who have received My word, I have you here to reign on earth, oh, and God will overcome in order to write His name in many hearts and they will seek God, for this is how God will do to be their looking for Him over the people.

Now, peace to you, sons, so that I may walk further with you for My confession! Give power to My grace over you, sons! Only it, only My grace can set down Me on earth and over the people; only it and its work full of heavenly miracles among people, sons, and peace to you through My grace upon you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

27-12-2021/09-01-2022.

The Feast of the Circumcision of the Lord's Body. The feast of the Saint Hierarch Basil, the Great

Peace to you, peace over the citadel of My word; open My book with you and set My word in it, sons!

I am above with the host of saints, for the Lord is waking with His company, not alone, and I am on this day of feast with confessors from heaven, and all My fellowship and theirs with you becomes word, sons.

I came down on earth by the obedience to My Father, Who had sent Me to become flesh like a man and to pay before Him for the salvation of the man lost from God's glory by his disobedience to the Lord. I, the Son of the Father God, had to come in the flesh, to obey and to return into My glory with the redemption of the man gained by the enemy satan, for the man did not listen to his Creator in paradise but to the enemy of his Creator and his, for he gained the man to do his will, and I was sent by My Father to be born on earth, to grow and to work for his coming back to God, oh, and this is how I worked step by step. I was born and brought to My parents at the temple after eight days and I obeyed according to the Israel's law of the circumcision in the flesh and that confirmed Me as a man in the flesh, and then by obedience I worked everything I had to do, to fulfill by My coming two thousand years ago, oh, and since then I have been waiting for man, and the Father has been waiting for him too, to look at the place from where satan took him when he separated him from God, the Creator, oh, and I have been waiting to see that he is working for his return.

The years have spun, but I, the Lord, have made confessing disciples and put them to work and further set the work with which I have come to leave among the people so that some of them may come after Me to the obedience to God, for their coming back to God. My house was founded, My flock starting through the twelve apostles after My ascension near the Father, to My place from the eternal glory, and I have been working since then and up to this day.

Oh, sons, some of the confessing people have raised for the Son of God, for the Holy Spirit the Comforter, started to do His work after My ascension near the Father. The Holy Spirit has made a praised dwelling place in those who have joined with faith and great love to My coming of that time, to everything that I left to be worked further until My coming back again from the Father, and in the people who have not got time to believe and to wait, and **they are taken by surprise, as it written, oh, and people sleep; they sleep like the five foolish virgins from the parable of the ten virgins,** of which five watched for the Lord and the other five did not, and the Bridegroom is coming and keeps coming, **but He is coming only to those who watch.**

I have in heaven among the confessors the hierarch Basil on this day with his day of feast in the hosts of the saint hierarchs, oh, and behold, I am coming with My table at you, in My citadel with you, sons, for I am coming with you here as word on earth. **When I left to the Father two thousand years ago, I had with Me the disciples and those who believed in My coming of that time and in everything I left to be worked on earth by My confessors. Now it is the same with My coming again from the Father after man; I have near Me those who believe in My coming as word on earth after two thousand years as it was written**[295] (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*) **that I would come again.**

I am coming with the clouds, for this is how My walking is; it is not of today or yesterday, but I have always come in this way between heaven and earth with My word, which did not stop and does not stop form its work, oh, and God's work cannot be stopped in heaven and on earth, and behold, God is confessing through His confessor, and come, you disciple of Christ, sit down as word near My word into the book with your confession, with your Lord!

— Come Lord, with Your walking, with the word by which You confess that You are the One Who is and Who is coming! There is so much need of You on earth and over the people, as much as no one knows anymore, no one has the measure of the lack of God in the lives of the people, Lord. You are merciful and want to forgive the human kind, so much lost from You, oh, and in this way You have always wanted to forgive the sons of Israel, who were falling in bondage and sufferance because of their estrangement from God, and who were calling You to them when they were suffering forsaken among the foreign people, oh, and then they were turning back and sinning again, and then again they were calling You to save them from perishing, and this is how that people were behaving until they worked through their rulers at Your death by the cross of Your crucifixion, oh, but You have loved the world, Lord, and You rose alive through the cross and appeared as a great God and true God, but satan cannot be at peace with this truth, and behold him in the spirit of the man's pride who plays important and strong in the fight against You, oh, and the earth is full of people of the spirit of haughtiness, and the spirit is not seen and

---

[295] ***«And may He establish your hearts, blameless in holiness before our God and Father even to end, at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints.»*** (1Thess: 3/13)

«About these people, Enoch, the seventh from Adam, also prophesied, saying (*This is a quote from 1 Enoch 1:9****): Behold, the Lord is coming with ten thousands of His holy ones, …»*** (Jude: 1/14)

«The heavenly hosts *[Or "armies which are in heaven". Sabbaoth meant "of hosts" or "the armies"]* ***followed Him on white horses, clothed in white, pure, fine linen»***. (Apoc: 19/14) (The Eastern Orthodox Bible, EOB)

has power as it is not seen, and I was Your servant, Lord, and I fought in Your name against the spirit of perdition over the people to quiet to put away from the people the opposing work against God and against man!

I have spoken cessation by the word to the work of the evil spirit, who bring people into bondage, and I have worked with mercy to graze Your flock to Your heavenly pasture, to Your will with the man on earth so that man may no longer do satan's will, so that he may no longer work at his fall again and again, to gather pains on earth again and again, and then in heaven, for everything man does, everything follows him in heaven then, oh, and he does not know this, since he does not care so that he may not gather an evil reward, pains and tears for him, for his eternal live after that.

I suffered as You did for the man's destiny. I fought against satan to overcome him and to save the man from this bondage, but now I want to call out from Your presence and to tell it loudly to be heard into the ears of the men's hearts the truth that I am speaking now, and behold, I am saying this:

Oh, people on earth, faithful or not faithful to God, bow to believe what I am saying to you: Everything you work on earth to your salvation or to your punishment follows you then in the life to come. Your love of God and holiness, these bring you near God, and the carelessness of soul and the sin worked by you brings you together with the sinners.

The Lord is coming as He did two thousand years ago and He is speaking over the earth so that you may hear Him. The Lord is calling you as He called Adam in paradise after he had sinned by his disobedience. Oh, bow and hear how God is calling you and ask you to work your happiness with Him, the holiness that keeps you near the Lord and the Lord near you and then a palace of heaven to you!

Oh, sons of God, and you, sons of men, raise to the Lord and work with your steps only those that will remain that you may also remain with them, for the sin and all those worked without God are those that will not remain and they will pile up in the place of perdition and they will wait there those what worked them on earth.

Oh, listen to Basil, God's confessor! Resist satan! Satan separated the man from God and from paradise. Flee from satan, flee all the time, but also watch all the time to flee all the time and no longer to give him any time to have advantage against you, for behold how easy he is putting the man down, oh, and there are so few who still stand up by waking from their fall.

Lord, Your will is the man's sanctification, the lack of his sinning. This has to know and not forget the one who wants to choose life with God on earth and then in heaven. A man needs a teacher all the time, for the man has no mind for You in him, and that is why he needs exhortation, awakening, forgiveness, correction in order to stand watch to living prayer, to the holy work for You and for him, to Your building in him, Lord, to have God as his master and that man may bring the Lord on earth.

Oh, man, how much time you have lost in your life on earth! Stop and give away your evil work and take the Lord's work to have it as your work! Do not gather on earth, for you gather punishment if you do so. Gather in heaven if you want a place with the Lord! Love the Lord, as if you cannot do this from all of your heart, you cannot do His will and do the opposite, the things that are not with the Lord and with His life of man on earth as much as He lived, keeping in secret the glory of His divinity, for the Lord is gentle and humble and He teaches us all these.

Oh, Lord, with zeal I have spoken for You from Your presence to the people on earth. I am asking You with a burning prayer, bring down over the people the spirit of the love of God, bring

down to them the work of the return to You for this life pleased to You in them and among them! Help them to be holy and then to keep themselves Yours, so that the spirit of satan may no longer have anything to peck for him of the men's life, but only You, only God's angels to have something to bring to heaven to the men's heavenly life, Lord! Oh, listen to my prayer for man and come with the heaven on earth! Work great miracles so that the people may see the light and follow it! This is how Your saints are speaking and this is how they are waiting, oh, Lord. Amen.

— I am blessing your prayer and exhortation to the people, confessing disciple! And as for you, satan, listen to God and to God's servants, be afraid and step aside, for My way with the saints goes towards heaven and earth and it levels and cleans your wrong doings! Be, therefore, ashamed! This time has come, oh, to be seen, **and it will be seen that God is overcoming!**

Oh, sons in the citadel, I always have here with you a table with My saints, with My coming to you with them. Ask for the Lord to come with a visible glory so that the people may believe and learn, for behold, they are not taught, not used to their coming back to God, with a holy life on earth, for satan is very diligent in doing evil things and he gets into the man's way to make him fall from God.

Oh, sons, call out to the saints, strengthen with the saints and with the angels the borders here and strengthen one another with them. Strengthen by the calling of the saints the borders of God's Romania, both up and down, for this is God's will!

And now, sons, prepare for a feast of Epiphany and prepare the feast. We are calling over the waters the power of the Holy Spirit, the Creator of miracles for the way of God over the earth and in the men's hearts, and God's blessing will be poured out from waters into waters, and My angels will fulfill this, for My place from here with you is a great miracle, sons, but it did not want to understand this those who had the chance to come near and understand and then to become holy with their life, with their self-denial for God's will with then after that. But even some among those who came near departed from their obedience to the Lord and chose to do something else and their evil things face to face with the Lord to go up to God.

May your sitting down in a spirit of the feast of Epiphany be blessed, sons, so that we may lift up to the Father prayer, glory and obedience, and peace to you in all My work upon you, for I have you closer to Me, sons, and those who keep near you for My will with them and in them, oh, sons, in those who speak according to the truth: **Lord, may Your will be done!** Amen, amen, amen.

01-01/14-01-2022.

The Feast of the Lord's Baptism

In a spirit of Epiphany I let My word come down over the earth on the hearth of the Romanian people, and I share Myself with it and I comfort with it, for I miss comfort, and **My comfort is man whom I built to comfort Myself with him and from him,** and I share the spirit of comfort on a day of the feast of Epiphany, a day of the memorial of My appearance as the Son of God the Father, born on earth of the mother Virgin two thousand years ago and confirmed by the Father's confession in the days of John the Baptizer, the forerunner of the announcing of the kingdom of the heavens once with the confirmation at Jordan of the Father God, Who testified from the cloud and said: ***«He is My beloved Son with Whom I am well pleased»,*** (*Matt: 3/17*) after John had seen Me coming to him for baptism, and he declared testifying about Me: ***«Behold the Lamb of God, Who takes away the sin of the world».*** (*John: 1/29*)

On this great day over the earth and over the waters, I am proclaiming Myself as word over the earth; I Myself am speaking about the memorial of My day of baptism, when the Holy Spirit, the Comforter confirmed, coming down in the image of a dove above My head, for I am the Son of God, that I am the One waited by the whole creation, partaking on that day of the miracle at the Jordan which showed Me once with the Father's confession, and the waters marveled and mysteriously confessed God being received by the water of the Jordan and since then and up to this day the waters have been confessing the Lord coming down on earth among people (*See the miracle of the return of the Jordan on the Epiphany day, r.n.*) to give them His comfort and that the Lord may find His comfort and the rest lost at the beginning, for man had to be My comfort and that is why I am coming down on earth and getting into the man's way and I Myself am speaking to him, oh, for I miss man, I am longing after My comfort!

Peace to you, oh, peace to you, citadel of My word! **Behold My house, My stopover, the altar renewed by grace, by the word of God! I am coming closer on a day of the feast of Epiphany here with My ministry and I am proclaiming over the waters a word of holiness once with you, My servants, and let Us say once, sons: The water of Epiphany is blessed and sanctified in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.**

Oh, I am sitting with you and spending the memorial of that time, and the waters are sanctified year by year and they also sanctify those who are faithful and steadfast to the love of God, sons, and **I am teaching now every man to become a son of God,** to learn the spirit of comfort, to share it and to have this work of the joy of the spirit, for man is without any comfort upon him because he does not become one with the Spirit of God, dear sons.

I am looking for you, man, your comfort is looking for you, God is looking for you to embrace you within His Spirit of Father, to make you used to His love and to fill you with it. My word and My coming after you is sweet. I am full of the Father's longing after you, wandering man from your Father. I am coming after you, I am speaking with you and asking you to become a son of God by obedience and to listen to Him. **Take water, take word, take the spirit of repentance in your heart and wash from the lack of knowledge, for the Lord is coming to you as word and He is calling you to life and to the joy from heaven,** with which He is coming to give it to you! **Joy is not on earth, for it is from heaven. Receive the Lord when He knocks at the door to give from heaven!** I am making a way with the word upon you to help you come near to God, your Creator. Oh, receive this great grace and learn the mystery of life, for I am the Way, the Truth and the Life, and only with Me you can have these, only near Me, man deprived of the love from God in your heart.

Oh, My today's country, I am coming to you, I have been coming for such a long time, My country. I am blessing you on this day with a spirit of Epiphany. I am comforting your body, soul and spirit, Romanian people. **I am taking you with My word over the earth and I am confessing you that you are My today's country and the country to which My Father is sending Me as word and as a man's way to God.**

I am the Way, the Truth and the Life; this is what I have told the man. Oh, what shall I do so that you may believe Me, man? What shall I do to you to draw you, to put you on the way and to walk in it, on the way with God and not without God in your walking?

I am advising you, Romanian people, to strengthen you in the faith from the fathers, to keep it holy more and more and to stand watch for your faith and for its works. **Oh, it is not good for you only to know God's will but to do it too,** for all your good giving is hidden in the commandments of life, as the way with life on it is not otherwise. Behold, the way has to be followed

and not only known. Let no one enchant you that one can walk on the way with God otherwise. Rather, on the contrary, you shall watch for the steps of His life over your steps, for the way is one and it is called God.

I am giving abundant grace over the water of Epiphany. Let it reach everywhere and let it share blessing and power of life with God over the people, for I, the Lord, am waiting for the miracle of the man's return to God; I am waiting as the man waits for miracles from God when it is hard for him and has trials on earth.

It is a feast of Epiphany in heaven and on earth and the evil spirits are lamenting with a great noise because they are banished from everywhere on earth with the word of the prayers of the sanctification over the waters, with the spirit of My word, with the spirit of My feasts on earth, oh, and how much I would like the man to overcome satan, and no longer to give any place and rest to this hidden enemy, who stays hidden so that he may not be exposed and cast away from man for his evil work! Therefore, man, I am asking you, that is God is asking you no longer to give satan the joy by not doing God's will. Defeat him through My will in you, for My will is in heaven and let this enemy see God's will worked by man on earth. The pure heart in man can do this miracle and are needed this knowledge and the kind of the clean heart in which God dwells within man and through which the Lord can be seen in man with His light and with His work.

Oh, people of My word, oh, sons in the citadel, there is no man more filled with sufferance, more aggrieved in his inner being like the one who hides his things in him and which always put pressure on him.

However, who are and how those pure in heart are? They are those in whom God is seen with His works; they are those who share light and warmth for the souls, they are those who become like God, gentle and humble in their heart and in the works of their lives; they are those who are peaceful and steadfast and who say with longing and seeking: *"My God, I look for You early in the morning. My soul is thirsty and my body sighs after You, and I am looking for Your mercy and blessing You with my life and I am raising my hands to You for You are my help."*

Oh, it is not so with those who have a trouble heart and who make use of their customs without God in them for they say like this: *"There no God!"* and they say this after they have become ugly by not working God's goodness and will and the obedience to the word of the eternal life, oh, and this is what it has happened to those who have stepped aside until they have come to the fullness of their thought as though this river of word would not be from God, which washes the man in his heart both in their work and in their conduct, for if they remained and go on believing, they would not be conformed with those who are faithful in their conduct, with those who take care to repent and to remain within God's will with faithfulness all the time, with their heart and works clean all the time, oh, and those who do not take care to have a pure heart in them are seen from far away, and then they are seen around them afterwards. However, I always come and teach every man the way how he is supposed to stay and be with God, how he has to approach God and then how to work, oh, for it is not possible all the time to believe that you are with God if you do not come to set the commandments of life over you in order to walk in them and to take care of them over your life and then to always repent from any kind of weakness for the observing of the laws of life, and that the Lord may forgive you by your repentance and to help you to overcome on His behalf the temptations that test your faithfulness and your walking with God.

Oh, how beautiful, what a spirit of Epiphany I pour out over the people through My teaching for the man's life with God! I become a Shepherd full of comfort over the loving and watching ones for their love of God, but I also become a Teacher over those who do not want to make any

progress even if they have the knowledge of the laws of life and the holy work with the Lord. **My word is coming to renew, to wake up, to watch and to perfect in man the faith and the life in faith,** and those who do not know that they are on the way with God, have to be careful with their steps and to be true within their burning heart for the testimony with the work of their lives, for the truth from God does not dwell anywhere but only in those with a pure heart and in whose life God's being and brightness are reflected, God's confession by the way of the life of the faithful and steadfast man in his walking with the Lord.

I am giving you a very warm hug. I am gathering you within the spirit of the comfort, you, those who are praised and who honor My work on a day of the feast of Epiphany. I am clothing you in the gifts of the wholly faith and I want you all more and more obedient, sons gathered in a little bunch of the feasts here, in the citadel of My word. Oh, I do no longer have many people at the feasts, for those who were coming, have stopped for themselves, and, therefore, they have not had any progress on the way according to God's advice written in the word by which the Lord teaches.

Those who longed after the Lord, had to do My will more and more, oh, but it was not like that, and many pains were inflicted on Me because of their disobedience and they weakened Me because of My dwelling in them, for they were divided and did not have any way to listen to My advice. I have suffered and they have suffered as well, but the lack of the fulfilling of My word does not bring anything else. And that is why I am teaching you, sons, who have remained on My side, strengthen your watch for the fulfillment of My exhortation, for I want the comfort of those who listen to God to remain so that it may go well with them and not fall from My protection arms.

Oh, but can the man do this? He can, sons, if he has in him and around him the work of the clean heart for his walking with God and if he keeps the distance from any evil satan may push against the steps of those who walk with God by disobedience, sons.

John the Baptist is waiting in line with his testimony and he is waiting for his entrance into the book near Me.

And as for you, give glory to the Lord, sons, in a spirit of prayer and glory.

Oh, share holy water, and let this holiness cover the whole Romanian land, for the Lord loves you, Romanian people; the Lord your God loves you for your choice from the beginning and that from two thousand years ago so that you and your tent may be God's tabernacle of His coming, His land for the food of His feet and of His saints, for the Lord is coming to you with the saints, as it is written.

Oh, peace to you, My today's country! I am embracing you within a spirit of Epiphany, within the Spirit of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and I am giving My gifts upon you so that your glory from God may flourish and with which I will rejoice the earth and all the nations and languages, as it is written about your destiny from God, your Creator.

Peace to you, sons, and peace to you again for you have laid down the feast of Epiphany! Remain My comfort, sons! I also remain your comfort for the spirit of comfort is My work over the earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-01/19-01-2022.

The Sunday of Adam's expulsion from Paradise

Sons, sons, on this Sunday, which has its being until the rising of the Monday sun, when the seven-week fasting season begins, so that it may be met then the Sunday of the feast of My

Resurrection according to tradition, I am coming to put over the people of My word the blessing of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit to bring with it love, meekness, humility and consolation, peace and the spirit of speaking with God in a prayer of love all the time of the Christian fasting and then to come the feast of My resurrection, the memory of the day when I, the Lord, overcame through the cross, satan, the ruler of the world without God in this fleeting age.

Here is a little word with holy exhortation in it to you so that you may be good and holy, and to strengthen your steps on the way with Me bolder and more beautiful so that you may know how to appreciate My coming down to you and for you to bow before the Lord with more and more submission, because the Lord's blessing is for those who are afraid of Him through obedience, sons, and you shall be obedient so that you may have part of God's blessing over you, oh, sons.

I am not coming to put more burdens upon you, rather I am coming to give you holy powers for the time of the fasting, **for you are the people of the Lord's coming and you are set by God to eat monastic food all the time of the year, all the time, that is to have as your food, bread, vegetables, fruit, seeds, as I wanted to put Adam to fulfill in paradise[296],** (*Gen: 1/29*) but if he be hardened not to listen, and to stretch out his hand toward what was not his from God, behold what happened to the one who chose knowledge that has puffed every man since then and up to this day and until tomorrow, sons, and this is how Adam lost the grace of his obedience to God and by so doing he lost his place in paradise and brought pain upon him and from man to man from Adam to this very day, and behold, sons, man is hard to be obedient to God. However, you are the people of the word of My coming at the end of the time and **you have eaten clean food[297] all the time so that when the time of fasting comes you only have to abstain from oil and wine** and to seek according to every one's power in you to bring before the Lord the sacrifice of your heart and body with all the joy of the soul in you, and your heart has to be restrained from everything that is not pleasing to heaven, and you also must take care of the food so that you may be able to do your duty with respect to the things that must be kept in control all the days and that your body may be able to resist in all that you have to bear and fulfill.

Therefore, be wise, sons, and put to work the love between you and God, between brother and brother then and with these to organize the sacrifice for the fasting from food, for almost all of you are gentle, for this is how God's children are, they are not like the sons of the world, rather they are fragile, they are gentle, and those who are like that have God as their Father, and have from the Lord given the grace of the love of God and brothers and also have a loving spirit of people and have in them the longing so that all people may be with God and to seek after Him with longing, to their temporary good and then eternal, oh, and this is the life and the heart of those who give themselves to God to be sons and heirs with Him forever, oh, and I do not know how to speak more sweetly to be gentle, meek and humble in your heart like God, sons.

Do not forget, oh, do not forget, sons, My advice for those who fast, for I said: «***When you fast do not show to the people that you fast and in this way to lose your reward, rather be at peace, be gentle in your face, heart and conduct, and let only the Lord see your sacrifice in secret and let Him only reward you, He Who sees everyone's heart in secret».***

---

[296] ***«God also said, 'Look, to you I give all the seed-bearing plants everywhere on the surface of the earth, and all the trees with seed-bearing fruit;*** **this will be your food.** ***»*** (*Gen: 1/29.*)

[297] *See the selection topic: „What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?", r.n.*

If your body is weak and suffering, be wise and temperate, and work according to your power so that you have in your body too lest you may show your weakness from fasting to those on the side, and help each other and search your weaknesses to be able to do your customs that you have to carry, and on Saturday and Sunday eat food with oil to prepare the power of your body to be able to stand according to the Christian way to the day of resurrection, when the time of the fast rises and when the song of the resurrection is sung: Christ has risen!

Sons, eat bread with apples, with fruit, with seed; drink water and add sweetness for a loving prayer to the Lord, sweet moments of brotherly fellowship for the love which the Father had and because of which He had sent Me to sacrifice Myself for your salvation and for the salvation of every man in all ages, oh, and in this way to get sweeten from our fellowship with Me, and let your conduct be warm, gentle, sweet, wise and spiritual, sons.

I do not want to suffer from you but to get comforted with you, dear sons. Therefore, seek not to do anything without My blessing so that you may not lose the Lord's blessing upon you, oh, sons. If you did something from yourselves and do not have My blessing upon your work, **try to repair, to depart from those that separate you from My blessing, for the time is very hard and I do not want this hard time to affect you.**

I have always been signaling for obedience with God, oh, and I see much separation from the spirit of obedience, of blessing, for the Christians do their will against those required by God from them to fulfill before Me, and they have mingled too much with the time outside, with the spirit and custom of the world, oh, and the saints look and cry this hard time and the Christians that play with the spirit of the world without knowing that they do, poor of them.

I was with My trumpet Virginia at work on earth, (*The Holy Virginia, 1923 – 1980, the sixth apocalyptic trumpet - see the selection topic: „The apocalyptic trumpets", r.n.*), and I as saying with mourning: ***"Christian, you shall not use or do anything that associates you with the world. You shall not wear any watch at your hand as the world does, for the Lord does not know you if you resemble the world,"*** oh, and the Christian took his watch off his hand he used to wear it in his bag so that he might not look like the world, but now I am asking him to take great care no to resemble the world, and the Christian does no longer want, oh, and he does no longer want, and tries no longer to hear, and one takes after the other to resemble the world, and he does everything without My blessing, and because of this I, the Lord, am troubled, I am troubled with all the saints and angels for the destiny and salvation of those that know Me by this word and are not able to listen to My exhortation upon them, exhortation for the sons of God.

Behold, My people, in the time of the Lent, cleanse yourself from sins, son, from disobedience, from carelessness of God and of His word, from your likeness to the world, from the works and customs that have no share with God's blessing, those that do not come from God's will and separate you from the Lord.

Oh, seek after the wisdom from above, sons, as your many wrong steps you have made have to be directed and brought on to the way with the Lord, lest satan may win you over to his side, after that I, the Lord, have taught you so much and holy for your life with God among people on earth.

Now, I am leaving you under the power of the wisdom from above, but you should also choose to stay under this power, sons. May the time of the fasting that starts now be blessed, and you too should be blessed like some obedient sons and to listen to My exhortation upon you, for behold, I have come to put you properly on the way to the preparation that ends with the day of the feast of My resurrection when you will sing: Christ has risen!

Peace to you now! And you should also bring Me peace from you and comfort Me in My sufferance and you should also heal Me from My burden from those that do not listen like some sons steadfast in love, in faith and in My word!

Oh, strengthen yourselves in the love of God all the time, and remain like that after that in love, sons.

And again, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

21-02/06-03-2022.

The first Sunday of the Lent, of the Orthodoxy

On earth, in the middle of the Christian people is written on this day the Sunday of the right faith, of the Orthodoxy, as the holy fathers set this great memorial on the first Sunday of the Lent at the beginning of My church.

I, the Lord, have to come as word on the Christian flock, the flock that bears My name, to give it a great awakening to the holy watch and then to the holy work over the earth, **for My flock has a great duty over all human people from the earth to keep alive the truth that came once with Me from the Father to the people to show the world where the light for it comes,** and what the world needs to do for the mystery of the light, for the faith that came to save the world from sin, to tell the world that the Lord had come on earth and became a man to show the man the way, the truth and the life and that man may have the hope to put him on the way for his life on earth. And behold, My word brings this day over the church of the Romanian people and over the Orthodox people on earth the awakening to the holy work for the sheep that have not been wandered from the fold, and especially for those who have wandered away from the protection under some shepherds foreign from the truth at the beginning of My church, and great work beginning from the church is required to sound the trumpet far and wide that the truth of the love of Christ has to be kept from the wolves that steal the sheep from the fold, and it also has to be protected from the wandering spirit, **for I, the Lord, soon, soon, will knock at the door of the church to ask the shepherds about the sheep**, who have a great duty for the destiny and steadiness of the flock remained in the fold, and especially for the sheep that have been deceived by the work of satan with his painted face and who seems to have everywhere shepherds of sheep, oh, **but these cannot hide from their deceitful work because do not take after God those who serve under the name of Christ's apostles without they having My sending,** the name of the apostle from one to another from the beginning of My church and up to this day, and behold, the truth of lie is very great and it is seen well and it can be worked over it with the holy weapons for revealing the godly truth from the ancestors as the holy fathers fought at the beginning through the apostolic spirit and cut in due time the weeds that threatened the portion of the wheat, the right faith and made the separation and Christ's light remained in the lampstand. And now, I, the Lord, am coming to you, to those who are sitting carelessly on the shepherd chairs of the Christian flock with the order upon it as its holy fathers left it to be, for if you do not watch for the destiny of the flock, the pack of wolves come from all sides and they come more and more frequently if they see that the shepherds do not take care to surround the fold of My sheep and to watch for their destiny, oh, for too many sheep have been stolen on the way and walk in confusion with the shepherds without My sending.

The Sunday of the Orthodoxy is remembered on this day and it has to resound far and wide and Jesus Christ's place and truth through the church and the coming back to the

Lord of the sheep without shepherds and the growth through the church of the shepherding spirit, for if the sheep are not tended, are stolen from the sides and take their steps without any direction, and the Scriptures are very clear, but they must be used by the shepherds in the church so that it may be tending over the sheep, **for the great wealth of a nation over the earth cannot be something more than the number of the Christian people, Christ's people,** according to the truth left through the church by its saints and through them, and not anyhow; not from any place each one may want to learn the truth left by Christ to live in the midst of the Lord's flock.

Oh, it is a time for watching, and the time needs waking up to watch of the shepherds that stand before the flock in the name of Christ through the church, as it written. **Therefore, the Shepherd of the shepherds is calling out to the shepherds to look for the sheep and to graze them according to the tradition, to turn back those that came out in the open field tended by the unsent shepherds to graze the Lord's sheep.**

Stand up to the holy work, you those who the world knows that you are in the position to tend, to keep and to feed with the heavenly things the Christian flock, over which you have been given your work, your field of work! Take the staff into your hand and the shoes for bad weather and go to the sheep that wander away, but especially go to the shepherds that steal continuously the Lord's sheep, and tell these that they are not shepherds of My sheep, but rather they are the restive wolves that take from the Scriptures their deceiving work, which was written to appear on earth over the Christian flock in order to divide and to take sheep out of the flock to spread them in all the mountains and valleys, for the shepherds of the church have not watched for the good of the sheep.

I am coming and asking the shepherds of sheep and I am asking the shepherds with the work of ravenous wolves; I am asking them if they look well into the Scriptures that each one of them sees and understands their work well for it is written from the beginning about the coming of the deceitful shepherds and about the lack of watching of the shepherds of sheep, and behold the memorial in the church of the right faith, a day when the holy fathers of My church were gathering with the flock and speaking blessings and curses and separated to the left and to the right the lie and the truth and were reckoning deceitful the work that was piercing the Christian flock to tear it to pieces as some of the shepherds may wanted to watch in vain by their own spirit and change the Christian customs established in the beginning.

Oh, behold why the order from the beginning of My church has to be followed! In all the times there has been tried from the midst to shake the steadfastness of the faith and the walking of the flock, and the shepherds full of the love of the Holy Spirit put on the table the light to give light in the darkness and to keep the flock from the wolves which were not known to be wolves among shepherds.

Behold, the Shepherd is coming to the shepherds, the word of God is coming and it coming with a holy trumpet sounding over the Christian people on earth. I am teaching you, Christian of My church all over the earth, oh, kneel down and ask with tears the Holy Spirit the Comforter to come down for you over your shepherds through the church so that they may be able to take care of you, for the time of nowadays is harder and harder, with more fog, and there are too many wolves that lie in wait for your destiny at the crossroads, and you do not have any protectors to keep you from the spirit of lie, a spirit that seems to look like truth, **but My truth is the way with the cross, by self-denial, renunciation of pleasures, richness, the spirit of the pride of this age, and all by obedience, oh, Christian sons.**

Ask sons, for Me to come and give you by prayers, for I will hear you and I will rise to awakening and watch the shepherds who have the holy duty to watch and to work for you.

The trumpet from heaven is sounding; it is sounding the awakening over the Christian flock! The Lord is sounding over the sheep and over the shepherds! It is the time for the Lent over the Christian flock and a spirit of repentance and humility is needed over the Christians, and especially a spirit of holy faith, full of watch, for all things come by faith, as it is written.

I am coming down from the Father up to the feet of those who proclaim Christ over the earth through the church and I am saying in a gentle spirit: receive My calling, work through the Holy Spirit so that you may be able to know the voice of the Shepherd, Who is calling you to watch, for I will come soon, soon, and I want to find the fence standing all around the Christian flock and you under shelter and under the protecting shepherds, and in this way to be able to speak according to the truth: Peace to you, Christian flock! Peace to you, shepherds of sheep!

And now, I am saying again: Curse be upon you, those who distort the Lord's way and the steps of Christ's Christians!

Peace to you again and again, to those who persevere in the name of the truth through My church, and which has its order and power from its beginning, that left through the fathers! Amen, amen, amen.

28-02/13-03-2022.

The third Sunday of the Lent, of the Holy Cross

Peace over the earth! Peace from heaven over the earth! In time of the holy work over the Christian people on earth, the time of the Lent, the time of repentance and humiliation and the time of prayer for forgiveness and reconciliation with God and with fellow human beings, oh, peace be upon you, those on earth!

I am the Lord of peace, I am the One Who reconciled man to God through My sacrifice on the cross two thousand years ago. I am the Word of God the Father. I poured Myself out and came on earth born of the mother Virgin, and once with Me there came the beginning of the Christian people on earth and I said to all: ***«Whoever wants to come after Me and walk with Me and be with Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me».*** (*Luke: 9/23*) Oh, this is what I told them: ***«Peace to you!»,*** and this is how I have revealed the way in which I am walking with the Father and I said: ***«I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life!»*** (*John: 14/6*)

Oh, I am! I am Who I am. I am Who I speak from haven over the earth and I have become a book of word on your land, My today's country, given to Me by the Father even from the beginning of the world to be My house and table of word now, in the end of the time, My country. I have been on your hearth as word from heaven for almost seventy years long and I have become word over the earth on your land. On this holy day, halfway of the Lent, the holy fathers wrote the Sunday of the Holy Cross, the mid way to the climbing to the feast of My resurrection memory, the day of God's reconciliation with the man fallen from paradise, and for whom I paid with My death on the cross, that is God punished for the sake of the sinful man, the love which appeared to be on earth with the people and God's people to be lifted up through it, the Christian people. **Oh, and there would be a time of peace and repentance over the Christian nation now, and where there is no peace, I am coming near with glory of word and I am saying: Peace to you, to those with no peace! Again, peace to you! Do you hear what God the Son is bringing to you?**

Oh, peace to you, peoples, peace in your lands and hearts and among you as well! There is a time of forgiveness and love, of fasting and words of prayer between man and God, among the rulers of the peoples and God, each one for his people. May My word on this day bring to peace the brothers, the Christians, the peoples, the rulers over the nations!

Oh, peace to you and again, peace to you! This is to be worked now, during the time of the Lent, especially now, when it is written in the calendar of the saints fasting from food, from sin and from lack of love, **for the lack of love brings time of war among God's Christians, but, on the other hand, love brings peace and comfort in the hearts and on earth.**

Behold, on this day, I am teaching a great mystery and I am saying: **Whenever there has been a time of rebellion and war on the earth among men and nations that has been for no other reason than the work against God, of God's way with the people on earth.** Even though there have been other causes of war, unrest, and great mourning, they all have been done for striking against God, for driving the Lord out of the helm of the nations, and then for the coming of pain and hatred, vengeance and enmity among men, **the joy of the devil,** who struggles to overcome God whenever he may find any tools to strike and to drive away peace and to bring pain and tears instead, trials and temptations on the way of the Christian people.

Oh, man is very small. However he thinks he is great, so great that he comes to thing that he is greater than God is, that he has more right to be great, poor of him, great man. However, the man is very small, oh, and how many people have been in time those to whom I, the Lord, have shown in their time how small and helpless they have been for other men and for themselves, the great ones, when they have posed as great!

Oh, My Romanian country, you are God's house and table during this time of watching from heaven over the earth, when I, the Lord, am coming from the Father to man to prepare My coming with glory of My visible return, when I will appear with tens of thousands of saints, as is written, to give each one according to his works, to bless those who have loved Me, followed and served Me, and to depart from those who have cast Me out and despised in unbelief.

O, Romanian people, I am strengthening the watch at your borders as I promised, and you become a voice of prayer to God for you and for all the nations of the earth, **and especially for the Christian people on earth all over, God's people, and who has to take after God in faith, in love and in the spirit of peace.**

Oh, pray for you and for Me with you into your midst, My today's country! Strengthen your faith and the work of the faith! Stay under the protection of the cross! Become a way with light for the nations, oh, **My Christian country since Christ came on earth!** Love from all your heart and being the Lord your God, hate sin and hate the devil, for he is the enemy that fights against man to bring him down under sin; nevertheless, man needs repentance and sustaining, humiliation and forgiveness and he needs God as well.

May the heavenly protection at your borders be blessed, Romanian people, and may be also blessed the peace from heaven upon you and with you, My country! Lift up the cross and God's kingdom into your midst! Pray for the peace of the nations so that they may become Christians, **for the Christians are those who take after Christ, not after men, and I am the Lord of peace** and teach them love, humility, gentleness, forgiveness, goodness, mercy and peace.

I am speaking these words above the Romanian land and this is how they are to go over the earth far and wide **so that God's word may work over the whole nations on earth!**

I am strengthening the watch and holy work, the calling and glory prayer for the Lord of the Christian church and the flock of the Romanian people, and especially its faith and fruit, the Holy Spirit working by faith.

Oh, the more you love My word upon you, the more you will shine, My church in the midst of this nation, **especially chosen for the end of the time, for God**. Oh, take great care, because it is the time to be worked by faith, Christian people, and it is the time for the Lord to work as well, for the holy ordinances over people have been spoiled everywhere, and exhortation to watch and holiness have is needed, for this time requires that and it does not ask for anything else.

I am saying again now: Peace over the earth, peace from heaven over the earth! Oh, peace to you, peoples! Peace to you, those without any peace, (*Russia and Ukraine that are at war with each other, r.n.*) for it is time for watch!

Peace to you, to those who rule over the nations and peace among you! **War is not from God, but is rather God and man's enemy. Peace is that which comes from God.** Oh, peace to you, faith and peace, cross and victory through the cross! **Blessed are the nations that have on their head the cross, the sign of the Son of Man, the sign of the victory with God!**

Again and again I speak the word of reconciliation: Peace over the earth, peace from heaven over the earth and over the nations! **And blessed are and will be the peacemakers, and they are and will be those who are called God's sons on earth as it is written!** Amen, amen, amen.

14-03/27-03-2022.

The Feast of the Lord's Resurrection

The bells are ringing on earth everywhere; they are also ringing in heaven, they are ringing for resurrection, they are ringing on earth and in heaven and the Christians and pagans are singing in all the languages of the earth and they are singing that Christ has risen!

The song of My resurrection is sung everywhere on earth from midnight and until dawn, and I, the Lord, am thrilled with all the hosts of saints and angels before God's love, for My Father had sent Me two thousand years ago to bring down on earth on His behalf face to face with the people the love crucified on the hill of Golgotha, God's Son dying on the cross for His longing after man, the shattering moment when God the Son was rejected and brought to crucifixion between two thieves, enduring lovingly and full of longing to rise from death and to testify the truth of His coming from heaven on earth, the love that brought Him down from the presence of the glory of the Father to become known as true God of true God, the redeemer of the man fallen from haven through sin and the man to startle before this great love too, for the Lord suffered for all the men's sins and there cannot be any greater love than this, oh, and then I taught those who followed Me and said to them: ***«Love your enemies and bless those that curse and persecute you».*** **This is what I taught them, for I want to take after Me those who follow Me** so that they might know the love, its mystery and its power, and there is no greater love than the love which God wrote on earth with His own blood, with His own sacrifice on the hill of Golgotha two thousand years ago.

Oh, sons, the power of My love on the cross is great, dear sons with whom I have been writing My coming after two thousand years in the glory of the word. I am coming to you so that you may put Me into the book and to share Me in days of Passover over the earth with My speaking.

It would have been very hard on earth and over the people if during this time of such great darkness I could have not set apart an little and tiny people to stand before Me and to set Me as word on earth to be able to stay by the spoken word in the battle against satan, the ruler of this age and so that I may rule, not he, oh, for God cannot leave His victory into the hand of His adversary and man's, for he brought the man down from heaven at the beginning, and **now, in the end, I am coming to snatch his victory he had at that time, and I have proved this two thousand years ago,** and since then he has been very much perplexed and extremely mad about this. Oh, but what shall I do to you, satan, if you have not wanted to understand in time God's word through the prophets, and kept on struggling in vain, and here I am as word over the earth behind you to spoil the whole of your plan worked in darkness that you may gain something, but no, I am watching and always overthrow your work, for I am God and you are My opponent and I am waiting for you to leave aside your tricks with which you test the human kind, for I overcame and judged you two thousand years ago and you are wretched and keep on struggling in vain. I am behind you with My word and of those that serve your hidden plans, and **behold, a great day, a feast of resurrection and you are staying and listening now to how is sung on earth and played everywhere in a sound of bells and semantron[298] that Christ has risen!** Oh, those who do your will are singing too; they are singing and the Christians and the pagans are singing the song of the Lord's resurrection too: **Christ has risen!**

Oh, God's sons, and you, men's sons, I am teaching you with the same word: love God; love Him truly with all the power of your love and heart in you, and this I am teaching you specially. Oh, love as I love and not as you know what love is. Love showed its image two thousand years ago on the hill of Golgotha on a wooden cross, enduring crucifixion and loving in great pains of the new birth of the world, as it was prophesied to be fulfilled then **and from then on to the end of the time, for I, the Lord, am coming to renew everything and I work by the word**.

The Christians and the pagans are singing on a day of Passover, Christ has risen! What does God have to say by this?

Oh, obedient sons, and you, those who are not obey God, what does it mean to be a Christian, and what does it mean not to be a Christian? **It is time to be known the names of God's sons and the names of men's sons;** it is time for God's sons and men's sons to know what God has to say by what He says.

A man cannot have a life of a Christian or a life of God's sons anyhow or any way possible. This has got a long tradition with much dowry, with a steady work of the Christian traditions left by the saints and then followed with a great holy duty by those who are Christians all their lives on earth. If you are a Christian in your life then you must keep it not mixed and you do not have to neglect your duties as God's son. **In Christ's church is all the teaching of the right faith and the duties of a Christian. Those who leave these and use the name of a Christian by not keeping the guide and the step according to the tradition, they fall in paganism, they swerve from the right work of the son of Christ's church,** and behold, such great pain goes up to heaven, for those who call themselves Christian do not have, they do no longer have a life of Christian, they do not walk in Christ's order, they live in their sins, they violate the ordinances for the saints, they do not resemble the saints and rather, they take after the sons of the world, they walk with themselves and like themselves, they love the passing age and all its occupations, they do not have

[298] A wooden plank or an iron bar that gives a sound like a gong when struck with a wood mallet and that takes the place of a bell in Eastern Orthodox Churches, r.n.

any close and unopened relationship with the Lord the Savior, Who gave His life for the live of His church, they do not have the work of obedience and blessing over their steps and works, oh, and pain is going up to heaven because of those who **having a name of Christian do not have their life accordingly,** they do not have the Lord with them, and **without the Lord no one is able to escape from satan's sting,** which has brought his merchandise at sight and does not stop from his work that deceives the heart in man every moment.

Oh, it is easy for your heart and mouth to sing Christ has risen! If you do not do the Lord's will fully in you and in your work, then He cries because of you, He cries because you do not love Him, that you do not follow Him, that you are not afraid to do these. The Lord cries when He sees that you do not want to learn the life and work of a Christian, your love and duty before your Lord.

I have brought great mercy down on earth. I have come now and chosen a little hand of Christian sons and strengthened them to great watch for the Christian life, made of them the way of My word over the earth and I have set them as a gift of high price to Christ's church, very much disobedient with respect to its duties left through the saints to be lived with holiness by the Christian flock and she has tried little to understand this mystery of Mine set in its midst, for I have taken out of her a little hand of sons and put them to the work for the redemption of the creature fallen from God.

My coming as word on earth, the little and tiny people that helps Me come and work My word spoken and fulfilled then, this mysterious work is still not understood, but it brings you great joy on earth, oh, and patience is needed in heaven and on earth for man is hard of understanding as My disciples were before seeing My words fulfilled.

Just a little more patience and the wisdom from above will come in many at a sign from above, for I, the Lord, need to have great care to cover and protect the way of My coming, and I will work in a wonderful way through the fulfillment of My word, with which I mysteriously rule the world and the fulfillment of the last Scriptures, **for the love of God has to overcome over the world and many have to put on their little shirt of Christian and Romanian,** for I have set the work of the new birth of the world here, on the Romanian land, in the language of the Romanian and in the faith left from the ancestors through the church of My saints, and behold, today, on a day of Passover, I have with Me at the table of word a Romanian saint, the hierarch Calinic, and He is marveled looking with Me and with My saints at the fulfillment of the prophecy of New Jerusalem in the Romanian people and which God revealed to him partially, for the Lord protects His fulfillments and does not bring everything into the open because the enemies are many, and great care is needed not to be stirred and start poking and thwarting the Lord's mysteries.

I have with Me at the table of resurrection My mother Virgin and I also have the male and female disciples with Me. On a day of Passover, I have made a stopover with the saints in My garden of word and We are speaking the word with you, sons in the garden, and We are also singing Christ has risen! We are strengthening the love of God among you and We are waiting many hearts to understand My mystery with you, the mystery and life of a Christian, the true name of the son of this work of word. I have let you know that I suffer because the Christians do not want or love Me because of their self-love, because of the lack of their longing after God, but I want to wipe out this painful tear with you and to comfort you in your pains too, oh, for you have many things to bear and carry, and I have so few of you to do that great work that is asked for My walking, for the citadel and for the care of the people, sons, and the people do not bring Me joy because of the self-love, well sons.

We need patience and love, we need burning prayer to the Father as I prayed two thousand years ago for the disciples that had to pass through the temptation when they came to take Me by betrayal and then My crucifixion; however, at that time I brought them joy, and to those who rejoiced over My catching and then over My crucifixion, there came great sadness, fear and then, pain.

Oh, this is how God works after He has endured long, with much love and mercy, but if those, whom God endured, do not soften their toughness and heart, they do not have any part in the fruit of the love of God and they alone choose to remain on the side of pain after that.

It is a holy feast in heaven and on earth, but people have a pagan life, according to their love, and they do not know to rejoice the Lord when they want to sing: Christ has risen!

I comfort the Father because of this pain, and the Christians do not love Me with their lives. I comfort you too, sons, and the Father is with you with His comforts, for it hurts the lack of the love of God of so many Christians on earth who have not learned yet the mystery of life, their life with God and for God, lived on earth.

We are singing in heaven, We are singing on earth with you: Christ has risen! Let us give ourselves holy comfort and hope, for this is how We comforted each other, I and My disciples two thousand years ago, on the day of joy after pain, the day of My resurrection, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

11-04/24-04-2022

The Feast of the Spring of Healing

My word during these days is My love with which I walk between heaven and earth to reach the man's heart and to make him long after God, after the love of God, which the man at the beginning did not have in order to remain as the inheritance of the man's heart, **and now, in the end, I am walking speaking,** and the spirit of My word is walking above; it is walking from place to place to find a dwelling place and welcome, oh, and man can hardly open himself to believe and understand My speaking with man, **for I am speaking with man as in the beginning,** oh, and as at that time no one wants to have fellowship with Me to take from God word and obedience with love after that, and I am staying as word with you, sons from the citadel of My word, and I am coming to you as house and table of dinner with you and I show My fulfillments as I have to fulfill the Scriptures that still are, and **all God's works I have fulfilled with man in all the times, but now, in the end of the time, I do not find any man to have his heart for God**; oh, I do no longer find any faith on earth, sons, and as many times I have fulfilled My word from the prophets spoken to come to fulfillment, I had to prepare My people and to put in them the spirit of faith in Me and then to fulfill by their faith, as I can do My works only by man's faith, My Father's will for the man's return to heaven, who lost the Lord and the Lord's dwelling place and then fell on earth and since then he has been groaning without knowing where the man's looking after rest and peace comes and keeps on coming, after the comfort lost at the beginning by his lack of love of God, oh, and I do not know how I may find any way of word to reach to the ear and heart of the one who wanders on earth and **to give him the sight of the spirit then, so that he may see God with it for He is waiting for him and knocking to be open and then to come in to make a dwelling place in man**, a table with food, rest and holy and comforting feast for the man's heart and that he may want to become a son of God, for man is no longer God's son, oh, sons, and the men's sons have multiplied on earth, and God's sons are looking after the customs of the man's sons, too, and

the Lord is coming on earth as word and is calling far and wide to give His kingdom to man, the salvation of the lost soul for the kingdom of the passing world, which passes and is no more after that; however, the Lord does not pass and remains forever, and I want the man to be like God, that man may have love for life and richness, and not have and seek after earthly riches.

I want to heal you from the spirit of perdition, you man who keep on gaining in order to have. You lost the humility of heart, which kept you bound in your heart to God; you lost this rest and took in your mind and heart the pride to separate you from God for the spirit of the world, and **the world and its ruler have taught you the love of silver, the second heavy sin from the seven sins of death,** oh, and there is no longer any man, any child that may no longer play with this serpent, which touches with his hand whenever he wants to satisfy the pleasures of his heart, for only with the money man can buy the world, its pleasures and needs for a life far from the Lord, and the wisdom of the healing of the love of silver has no place to enter men, oh, it has no more time, too.

Behold the ruler of this age, how easily has control over man as man cannot get away to God! Oh, how shall I heal the man anymore? The sin of the love of silver is too much covered from the man's mind and eyes. **Man is after money, he goes over seas and countries to get the money,** this serpent which has taken great control over man's heart, and satan helps every man to walk with his tools and stay in the spirit of the world, the hidden enemy even by those who are chosen for the Lord on earth, oh, and **there are so few from among those who flee from this serpent: money.**

Oh, you man hungry after the spirit of the world; the money is that which fills your mind and heart with worries. Do you see what you are walking with? Do you see what you are after? You are after the money. **Behold, the money is the serpent that took the man out of God,** the Father God, and you do no longer have God as your Father and you walk with the serpent in your hand and do no longer fill his bite that digs little by little over your life. Oh, what shall I do with you so that the spirit of the wisdom from above may seize you, the spirit of resurrection from this death, which seems life to you?

Oh, what shall I do to those who are rich with possessions and money? What shall I do to those who have kept on gathering and doing the pleasures of the heart and putting in their stores in order to have? How shall I heal them any more from their love of silver, the root of all the sins?

Man seeks after money to fulfill his desires, oh, and he does no longer fears of this sin, he does no longer flee from the serpent, he can no longer escape from it. I go from place to place to find the man and heal him from the sin in him and to have him clean from sin. The spirit of the world wanted to take Me and make Me bow before him and bring the world under My feet, **but he left defeated and ashamed, for those who are God's on earth must worship God only.** Oh, man cannot do this; he cannot resist in order to say to him: "Go away, satan!" Satan gives money to man, and with the money he buys everything from satan, everything from the world under his authority, and this is how satan keeps man under his control. Man cannot buy anything with money but only from satan, for the money is the fruit of sin and the love of silver is at the hand of everyone who does not want to love God on earth

Oh, who shall tell man what only God can tell and reveal to him? Who is to tell the rich what they have earned with their life on earth? It comes to the man's mind and nature the money-making at any price. You can no longer see a man to be afraid of the money; man is no longer afraid of this work of the soul perdition. Man has pulled himself out of God from the beginning, and **I, the Lord, am walking now crying, in the end of the time, to call the man,** to make him

used to the word, to show him the emptiness of his searching, to tell him about how God is crying in pains for him, to advise him to flee from satan, from all his schemes hidden from the mind and heart in man so that he may not break loose to the freedom from God, oh, and I do not longer have any rest seeking to embrace the man in the love of God and that he may no longer have so many worries with which to fill the time of his life and to forget about the life of his soul.

Oh, it is very hard to have as Mine the one who seeks after Me with the heart in him. The **man has retiring pension and he does not know, poor of him, what this work of the ruler of this age is, who made his plan well so that he could have man under his control on earth until the end.**

Satan's plan is infamous and well covered. I am speaking with you, sons who have separated yourselves from the world and given over to Me to take care of you and to outwit satan, dear sons. I have taught you not to put your hand on the money, (*Just as the Lord Jesus did not lay hands on money in the days of the flesh on earth, r.n.*) and I have blessed among you how one should work with the money how to stay away from this touch and to work in obedience, sons. I have taught you to work with your own hands so that satan may not accuse you of the love of silver. I need you to stay in obedience to God, sons. Who wants to be compared to you so they can be wrong will receive the due reward for you have to carry My coming as word over the earth, and those who compare with you do not have this measure and work with them.

I want to set much healing over those who are still tested by the spirit of mixture and which accuses them, sons. I want those, whom I love, to love Me for their faith in My coming as word. **It is not the world that you have to earn with your temporary life, oh, no, but your life with God here and in eternity, Christian son,** child grown with the glory of My word. Oh, seek to know and understand what God wants from you if you have come to the Lord to teach you the obedience that protects your life.

Oh, you do not need many things for your life in Christ, sons, but you need a few things, to be able to love God, for otherwise you are divided and not whole, not on one side, nor on the other, dear sons. Flee from money, flee as much as you can, and do not let yourselves enchanted by it. **Let the money you use be clean, clean,** (*Clean by honest work and correctly evaluated, honest, sincere, and used for the necessities that cannot be made with the hands of those in the community, r.n.*), **and seek to understand, and let many understand this law,** which does not accuse you of sin. The money buries the man in hell, it does not free him from worries, but, on the contrary, it fills him with worries, he needs money all the time and always is within satan's trap, for he who has money also has the taste for sin and wants to have many in abundance. The sons of My word give everything and do not gather anything, nothing at all; they do not want to gather anything lest the devil may have any hook among them, and the men's sons, oh, where are they to know this? Who is to tell them to know?

Those who love the Lord do not need money; rather they need God and the love of God, for money teaches the man to sin, to be discontent, to murmur, to argument, to be proud and disobedient to God. However, the love of God heals the man from these sins as I healed the thief, the tax collector, the harlot, those who chose love, for if you do not have love to flow over you, to feel how it seizes you, oh, how your sins may be wiped out and no longer to be judged because of them?

Oh, you who have tasted the salvation of My word, learn from it, sons, and especially learn the glory of the thanksgiving for your good that is given to you, dear sons. Behave with those who have grown you in your body or soul, behave before them as I did before My Father, as a content

son, obedient in all things, obedient and humble, not with reproach as did Adam with the One Who built him, answering to God with dissatisfaction after he had gone wrong, one through the other, the two sons of God: Adam and Eva, and their sons, those who have not been satisfied with God.

I am now kneeling down before you and saying this with the voice of My mouth, and you shall believe, and on My knees, I am asking you, do God's will, become joy for the Lord, Christian sons that know Me and believe Me in this word that I am and that I am speaking to you! I gave Myself over to the cross to redeem you, to hide you within Me and I within you forever and ever, sons.

I will bow on My knees and speak a healing word for the servants at the altars too, for I want to clean from sin their love for God as much as still is in them, and then to be able to be more on the Lord's side, more for the unadvised flock, for behold how I, the Lord, am guiding with holy word those who have become faithful to My today' coming on earth as word!

And now, peace to you, those in the citadel of My word, and to those who will take from you healings through My word! And again, I will speak with you and do God's works, sons!

On a day of healing, I have set holy teaching before those who will take it from God from their salvation. Amen, amen, amen.

16-04/29-04-2022.

The second Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Saint Apostle Thomas

Peace to you, oh peace to you, sons, My today's disciples! Oh, peace to you, as I told My disciples two thousand years ago on the day when I came out of the tomb and, then again, the eight day after My resurrection, so that it could also see Me Thomas who was not among the disciples when I appeared before them the first time! They were also not welcomed by the rulers of the people at that time, and they were working with great care to proclaim Me resurrected and then all My history with them until My resurrection.

Oh, and the same today as at that time is unbelief, is refusal, is perplexity. I see many still wondering; they are wondering what this word is, this book, this little handful of sons who are testifying that I, the Lord, am spending time with them, leaving My word into My today's book with them, with you, oh, sons.

Again and again I am coming in to them, as I entered at that time to My disciples through doors locked by the unbelief of the rulers of that time, I am coming in and speaking with the My word among you for them. Oh, how shall I not tell them as I am telling you, how shall I not greet them, *"Peace to you!"?* I want that they may also be partakers of the joy of those who believe, for "blessed are those who believe," this is what I said among My disciples on the eight day after My resurrection two thousand years ago.

The happiness of those who believe, oh, no one can take it from them, no one, for they are those who do not fear, as their faith and its great power help them with this, as it did with so many blessed people who were walking with the Lord until their martyrdom, confessing Him, and their faith full of longing strengthened them, and behold how happy are those who believe from God when He reveals Himself before them on earth!

I am preparing now the word of My mouth to come in with it to the priests and bishops of the Romanian people, and then all over the earth where live the Christians of Jesus Christ's church according to the living of the order from the beginning left through the saints and fathers, starting with My first disciples and to whom I have left the dowry from generation to generation of God's

sons, the faith and the confession of Christ's kingdom with the people on earth, the resurrected Lord.

On the eighth day after My resurrection, I am coming to you, those who minister into the midst of the Romanian people and in My name and of My Gospel of two thousand years ago, and from here to all the faithful people on earth.

Oh, peace to you! Christ has risen!

I am also telling those who struggle in themselves to tell themselves that do not believe in God, I am telling them too: "Christ has risen!" to remember the Resurrected Lord, for I am telling them the big truth, the one that shook the whole world at that time and that after them.

Christ has risen! This holy news was the cornerstone of Christ's church and God's kingdom with the people on earth has grown, having Christ's priests at its helm, first mysterious because of the lack of faith of the world's rulers, and then faithful disciples, known for their ministry and for the truth of the faith that Christ is the Savior of those who believe in Him, is the Lord resurrected from the dead.

The Book of the Lamb (The Book of Life) - The Word of God (1955-2005). *The original book in Romanian*

Oh, draw faithfully near to the Spirit of My Word, Who is coming to you to give Himself to you, for He is the Comforter, promised that would come and bring from God and would proclaim God's works into the midst of His church, in the midst of the people. (*John: 14/26; 15/26*)[299]

Many wondered and they still do, what is this book of God's Word? Why does it come and when is the Holy Scriptures enough? Now I, Myself, am giving a clear answer, I Who write Myself into this book with the help of the ears and hands of the sons faithful to this word coming down from God at them on the table.

This book[300] is prophesied through the Scriptures that would come and would be called God's word, My coming with the saints in tens of thousands, as it is written for Me to come (*1Thess: 3/13; Jude: 1/14; Apoc: 19/14.*), and behold, I am coming!

This book is My today's word, with which I grow a people to serve Me in secret, always teaching him to remain in God's will as I was under My Father's will all the time, receiving from the Father all My work as a Son, submissive, obedient, being taught by My Father word by word, for My Father was teaching Me; He was feeding Me with His will, and this is how I was working, not from Me but from My Father, as are doing those nowadays, those who take from Me what to work,

---

[299] ***«But the Counselor, the Holy Spirit Whom the Father will send in My Name, will teach you all things and remind you of all that I said to you».*** (John: 14/26)

«When the Counselor [Greek Parakletos: Counselor, Helper, Advocate, Legal Counsel (see 16:8), Intercessor, and Comforter.] ***has come, Whom I will send to you from the Father, the Spirit of truth Who proceeds from the Father, He will bear witness to Me».*** (John: 15/26)

[300] *See the selection topic: "About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life", r.n.*

and that they may work everything I give them to do, as I worked on earth as long as I was in the body and walked with My disciples, not alone, oh, for it is not good for man to be alone and even now I am not walking alone, for I am coming with the saints and I am the One Who is working and they are working too, and We both are growing a holy people on earth and sharing this teaching everywhere to be set on earth for those who believe and receive My teaching that is always in the present, of Jesus Christ, Who is coming to renew the world, as it is written in the Scriptures about the new birth of the world.

Come near and eat of the wine, you those who minister in My name before people, for the unnourished sprig dries without food, but the nourished and dressed one brings fourth food, oh, and this is what I do with the sons of My word through My book with them, by My dwelling in their mist as word, so that they may be able to fulfill by their faith the Scriptures that are still to fulfill and that they may remind Me by praying and fasting that the last Scriptures coming, waiting for their fulfillment, and I to fulfill them.

I am teaching you as I also taught them, and behold what I am exhorting you if you are Mine, you are Christ's and belong to His teaching: Oh, sons, keep the holy ordinances of the church, for you have to show yourselves as an example to follow all the time before Christ's flock. I want to mend those that have to be mended and then set back to good order, and here it is what I am asking you, and kneeling down I am asking you to make on your bodies the right sign of the holy cross when you bow before those who are led by the church, for behold, I am looking at you with the saints and see that because of your richly ornate robes, too pavonine, too stiff, you cannot lift up easily your right hand out of your tunicle and make the sign of the holy cross on its place, on your head, chest and shoulders, and with all piety for this sign, **for if the cross is wryly set on you when you worship, those who look at you see this and judge, they commit the sin of judgment, poor of them,** and I, the Lord, come to you and urge you, as the sons of My word, and I come and speak to you, too.

Look at those who are grown with the glory of My today's word, for the priests among them are humbly dressed, with humble clothes, beautiful like Christ, made of woven cloth with little crosses, and their robes fit them very well and in this way they can make all their prayers correctly, oh, and I am teaching you with humility, too, for I want you to take after Me, sons, and remain in the spirit of humility under My teaching, gentle and full of love so that the flock My grow in this way too, oh, ministering sons.

Behold, the time is becoming foggier and foggier over the earth, for satan's spirit works from the darkness against Christ's church and wants to bring pressure to its walking with the Lord and the Lord's will over the earth and people, and I, the Lord, with all the heaven of saints and angels want to keep further the Romanian land and the people on it under the heavenly cover, and behold, I can do this by the voice of My word, that keeps away any hostile power; however, one should watch and make right everywhere the way with Christ with fast and prayer and by the

keeping with holiness of the Christian tradition, by strong faith, oh, sons, for I, the Lord, by the faith of those who wanted to be with God in them, I have fulfilled all the time the Scriptures and God's will over the earth and again I have fulfilled in this way all the prophecies of the Scriptures.

I have set through its saints the church and its order, and I have established it to be seated on four pillars, (*Four periods of fasting during a year, r.n.*) **for I have not wanted it to be shaken, and that no one may change its foundation.** However, one of its pillars was shaken after that (*It is about the period of fasting before the feast of the holy apostles Peter and Paul, a period shortened by thirteen days, with the change of the feasts from the Julian calendar to the Gregorian one*) and it became very small, for without the fasting that has become very little because of the changing of the time of the Christian feasts[301] one hundred years ago, oh, it is hard now without the whole order to keep away the enemy satan's envy, and behold, **one has to repair what was shaken at the foundation of My church, and I have taught the sons of My word what this restoration is. I am speaking with them as God spoke with man at the beginning seven thousands years ago,** and you know this from the Scriptures, for I, the Lord, have the power to do this miracle, to speak over the earth, and behold, I am speaking, oh, and I am speaking with you, too, and I am teaching you the beauty of the mystery of Jesus Christ's Christian, as there is no one to teach and tend the flock to Christ.

Behold, how beautiful, how wonderful is the Lord's work with the children of the people of My word! I let them uncovered, to be seen. I have not worked with them as in the beginning of My church, two thousand years ago, when her priests were not known by the priests of the old law, and all of them were servants in their own families, and their patriarch was mysterious, even if the Jews called him the "the righteous one," and he was the disciple who put before the new priesthood the holy liturgy, and the Christian history calls him Jacob, the first patriarch of Jerusalem, oh, and this is how I started the kingdom of the havens on earth, the people after Christ, the Christian people, and I was working in the midst of the people of that time and I was establishing My kingdom on earth.

I am teaching you, sons, as I taught much My disciples two thousand years ago, for man is full of himself and he is the one to be overcome and only after that the Lord has to sit within him with His face, with His will.

I was teaching the disciples looking intensively at them, over them and in them, oh, and I saw that they needed teaching and I was telling them***: «Take heed and beware of the yeast of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy!»*** (*See Matt: 16/6*) Oh, and you too, keep away from this yeast, I am teaching you as I taught them, for I see that the exhortation I am giving you has to be learned and fulfilled.

Hypocrisy, that has always wanted to be taken as work in the church, oh, it is satanic and it comes out when you least expect it, as Judas' sin came out with a great echo two thousand years ago, for he did not show his hidden work and he was playing the hypocrite on one side and the other, among My disciples and among the priests of the temple, who were buying his soul by the spirit of their hypocrisy, for the bishops and archbishops of that time were behaving nicely and smoothly with Judas lest he might suspect what was the deed they wanted to push My apostle to do, who was walking to and fro without any watch over him, without the knowledge of the other apostles. Oh, it was only I that I knew what the Scriptures had to be fulfilled through the

[301] *See the selection topic: „The change of feasts - the denial (apostasy) of faith", r.n.*

restlessness of this disciple divided in his walking, with his hidden custom, hidden from the other brothers in Christ.

I had and even have on this way of My today's people the Christians that know Me and who walk aimlessly after the custom of their nature, even if at their beginning on this way they wanted to appear that they specially valued their faithfulness to Me, for their obedience to My exhortation, for their steadfastness, but they changed afterwards, and when they changed they hid with their work with which they walked to and fro and did not understood the danger which separated them from their walking with Me, oh, and behold how their hypocrisy brings about pain and wretchedness to those who are not steadfast during the time of their life, as any deed shows its fruit in the end, good or evil, and hypocrisy does not bring anything else but only pains, as it happened with Judas and with the priests who dealt with hypocrisy in order to bring Jesus to death on the cross.

I have come with the table of word and I am with My disciples of that time at the table with you to exhort you with a sweet word like the sons who help Me with the glory of My word when I put it into the book on earth. Apostle Thomas is bringing you the greeting of My resurrection and he is speaking with you within My presence and behold, may your speaking from the presence of your Teacher Jesus Christ be blessed, loving disciple!

— Oh, Lord, out of love and longing I have wanted to see Your wounds, to worship for them before You, confessing You resurrected, my Lord and my God.

I was walking for a while, separated from the other disciples, but I understand now from heaven that all things had with a meaning, everything was set by God for the whole confession and with no partiality so that it might remain with power of faith for the followers, Lord.

Your today's little people, these few of Yours today who help You in the coming of Your way into Your book of today, oh, they are like us, those of old, You sit with them as You sat with us and teach them as You taught us, Lord. You have taken and brought them to Your mysterious service, You have taken them from those who bears Your memory thorough the mystery of Your church, Lord, and have done with them a sweet work and kept them under Your protection, keeping them from all the evil as You protected us then, oh, and You are giving them work by the word, You are giving them the power of obedience, You are protecting them in a godly manner and they are the way of Your coming as word on earth, and they are good, they are diligent, they stay under the grace of the working faith, they help to Your progress, they serve You and pray for the salvation of those on earth and for those who left the earth, all under the new order of Your word, and their protection on Your behalf fills them with hope, it gives them steadfastness and holy patience, everything has been done by their obedience to You, their Teacher.

You, ministers in the church of the Romanian people, know that these sons, the Lord Jesus Christ uses for His word of the preparation of the glory of His day, which is coming soon, as it is written to come and to be called to come, oh, they do not have to listen but only to God first, and you should understand with your heart in you what their obedience to God is, and only after that to those that are after God's will, who are coming to them from the earth for them to fulfill.

Be blessed, beloved brothers, be blessed by faith with my happiness, for blessed are those who believe, oh, loved brothers! If you do not have this happiness in your souls, you seek after it to receive it, to be happy, for behold, the Lord is coming among you as word because He loves you, that He wants you have the happiness that have those who love obedience to Christ, His works from all the times, for the Lord does not stay in haven, my dear, no, rather He works a lot, a lot and always, and He always fulfills mysteriously that which is written in the Scriptures to appear

and to be set to be after that, and you, make your faith and love healthy, for the healing is coming to you from heaven, only that you may bow to it, only that you may believe, beloved brothers.

And now, amen, Lord, and I am bowing with longing as a disciple of the longing after You and after Your mysteries, oh, for they are many but the human mind is very small, it is little because man took without obedience to You from the tree that You had told him not to eat, and he took and ate and then he had come to know the good and evil and he had seen that he was naked and realized that he went wrong and was ashamed of the deed of his disobedience, through which he has got only shame.

I am Your disciple, I am Your messenger and I am breathing the work of repentance over all those who serve on earth in Your name, and I am asking You for those among them who humble and repent from their life sins, I am asking You to wipe them out, Lord, all of them, and I am forgiving and releasing them in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and I am exhorting them to the gift of the holy faith, to steadfastness and mysteriously to follow You doing Your will and the will of Your word, as Your disciples today listen and bow, Lord, under Your word.

Oh, glory to You for Your coming down now! We are kneeling together with You before their doors to be opened and the Lord to be received and also His greeting of peace over them eight days after the glory of His resurrection. Amen.

— Oh, peace to you My accompanying disciples, so that I may come in with you in the midst of those who bear My name on earth during these days and I am speaking My word to them, My exhortation! I would have liked to tell them many things. However, I am looking at them to see how much they are able to carry and I exhort them to holy faith, for the Lord is working a great salvation to many.

I remain mysteriously in the midst of My today's disciples, with whom I am going as word over the earth and who are special to Me to keep them clean and not mixed with those that are not under the obedience of God's will, for the man's will is great on earth, and the same is in the churches too, and it stands against God's will with the people, oh, and that is why I am keeping apart My little people, My little hand of sons, with whom I am proclaiming and setting on earth the fulfillment of the last Scriptures, as they are written to come and be set on earth.

I am telling you now, those that are ministering in the church of the Romanian people, and by My speaking I am telling to all the faithful ones, Christians after the tradition of the first disciples two thousand years ago, I am telling you the greeting of those who were close to Me when I was resurrected and I wiped out the tears of their suffering on their cheeks, telling them after My resurrection: "Peace to you!" and then I told them: ***«Receive Holy Spirit»,*** (*John: 20/22*), ***«and as My Father has sent Me, I also send you to proclaim Christ and His victory against the ruler satan, for Christ was resurrected and overcame on the cross!»***

Peace to you, and I am also giving you the happiness of those who believe! **I am He Who is. I have been perfecting Myself on the Romanian people by this word for seventy years. I am Who I am and that is why I can speak and fulfill My word.** I am and I want to know all to whom My word gives power to believe, for the Father has given Me all the power in heaven and on earth, and behold, I am coming with power of word, and the Father is comforted with Me and from Me seeing My love speaking and calling the man to God's kingdom and to the kingdom of the happiness of those who believe, for blessed are those who believe!

Love is calling out loud on the street to the people to come to it, for Christ is coming and keeps on coming, as it is written.

I am putting My name on My today's epistle. I am Jesus Christ, the resurrected Lord from the tomb on the third day, according to the written promise in the Scriptures to be fulfilled, and it has been fulfilled.

Amen, amen, amen.

18-04/01-05-2022.

The Feast of the Great and Saint Martyr Gheorghe, the Bearer of victory

(*Excerpt*)

The Lord is coming into His today's book with the glory of His word and with the saints, sons who carry My word on earth

Oh, sons, it is that time when the dead hear God's word, My word from you, and they rise to the payment of their deeds, but especially to their forgiveness through the perseverance of the prayers from here for them. Therefore, I, the Lord, exhort you again and again and always to work with Me, sons; do not work without Me! Oh, how shall you do that? Here it is how: All those who receive My word from here, you and them, at least open every day the book of My word so that I may speak with you through it and to remind you of My speaking with you, oh, for I would always speak to you, sons, and I would not end My speaking to you, for I am endless, but man cannot do as much as God can, and the Lord can do what man cannot do.

23-04/06-05-2022.

The third Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Holy Prudes

My word is coming into the garden; it is coming into its book and preparing its glory.

It is a feast in the citadel of My word; it is a feast like that for Passover in the garden. The Lord is coming in with His saints. The guests from heaven are coming in groups: My mother Virgin, disciples with whom I had spent My apostleship and theirs for three years and a half and the prudes of My resurrection are the bouquet of the feast, and this Sunday is given to them to the memory of their faith and love for the crucified Christ, Who has given them a new heart and the love from heaven.

Here in the garden, here, in the citadel of My word, year by year on this Sunday, is laid a memorial and a table with Christian food and those who left the earth are invited at the table and we are saying them the Passover greeting, the good news of the joy of those who cried at that time: Christ has risen!

Oh, the disciples cried and the prudes cried as well, they cried all the week before My resurrection and then I appeared before them resurrected as I had told them before, and this is what I told them: ***«Most assuredly I tell you, that you will weep and lament, but the world will rejoice. You will be sorrowful, but your sorrow will be turned into joy».*** (*John: 16/20*) Oh, and it was so; and also cried those who prepared My crucifixion, and they cried with terror and his is how they ended, for I had told My disciples when I appeared resurrected before them: ***«Go in the whole world and preach the Gospel of the resurrected Christ to all the creature under the heaven, and he who believes and is baptized will be saved; but he who disbelieves will be condemned».*** (*See Mark: 16/16*)

Behold, disbelief condemns. Oh, how shall disbelief save a man? I appeared in death and resurrection as true God, coming from the Father God to draw to the Father those who would receive Me and believe that I came from the Father for man, to save from perdition the one lost from God, but if he does not believe, that one is condemned by his disbelief as he does not expect, poor of him.

Oh, the same is today for the unbelief of those who do not believe in My coming as word on earth, and these are condemned by their unbelief. Oh, how shall man believe those from God coming on earth when he loves to yield to the pleasures that use up his life little by little until it remains nothing for him then, as to a man condemned by his disbelief, by the lack of God in his life?

I brought news to be set a table of feast in the garden, for I am coming with the saints to this meeting and those asleep are coming as well to the table set for them to come.

Oh, peace to you, watching sons for the lord in the citadel! Peace to you, sons, peace to you! Christ has risen! You have prepared a stopover for Us, peace to you! We bow to your faith, to the love with which you receive those in heaven when they say that they come to you.

Oh, if I had not set aside a small people to prepare it for faith and for the ministry that fulfills the Scriptures that are to come, it would have been difficult for the Christian nation, for the land of My coming, for you, My today's land, My Romania. Oh, I have prepared a great salvation for you. **I have raised out of your midst a little and tiny people to stand before Me for you as praying and intercessor. I have loved you from the creation of the world when My Father told Me your mystery. I molded with My hand out of your clay the man's body and put in him a spirit of life by My breath over him.** (*The name of the locality where the monastery is, is Glodeni, derived from the Romanian word "glod", which means clay to be processed by hand as in clay vessels, r.n.*) I loved you as I loved the first man built and behold your mystery, My love for you, My country from the beginning and from today, when **I, God, the Son, am coming again on your hearth and building again, and I am working again the word from the Father and then its visible fulfillment then, and he who does not believe My coming and the work of My word, that one is condemned, as it is written.**

Oh, how dear you are to Me, but also to My saints and angels, My country! **Peoples around you or from far away coveted and covet you, but you are God's dear one, you are the first one, as in the beginning of the world when the earth was taken out of the waters.** I am speaking to you before the peoples on earth and confessing before them that the Lord is your God and protects you in a special way from beginning to the end and forever.

I am standing with the armies of saints and angels above you and at your borders. **You are God's Garden,** the edelweiss so much protected on earth and in heaven, and the Lord is fighting for your life, and satan is fighting all the time as well. **I have always spoken My word in you and chase away satan's army, so that the ruler of this world without God may know, to know that he has no right upon you, that he is not allowed, that he cannot pass over God and that he must obey God's word in your midst,** oh, and this enemy will be completely overcome, who is as old as the world is, and old in all evil things from the beginning, since man started to listen to him in paradise, oh, and since then the paradise has been closed to be protected, but once with the falling of the disobedient man in paradise, satan started his fight behind man that he may not escape the fallen one from his cunning advise in the garden of the paradise, oh, and no one has known until today that **by man's falling in the disobedience from God and in haughtiness the angels of the cunning advice also fell then,** but My watch stopped that pain in heaven, only that

the fight on earth against man has been great since then, and it has on the side of the light the Son of God, by Whom the heaven and the earth were made, oh, and satan is weak, but man has given his work and that is why he can and works.

Behold, today is a feast of word in My garden in you, My country! I am comforting you with the voice of My word that breezes like a sweet little wind above the garden and they bring comfort by speaking. In the time of My trumpet, Virginia, I put word into the book and said: "The Romanian land is being prepared for the godly commandment and plan, and rejoice, Romanian people that are Christian, but woe to you that live on this land and are estranged from Me!"

Oh, this is what I said then, but now I am working My word foretold for more than fifty years ago, oh, and I am working mysteriously, as there is much disbelief, and especially more carelessness than unbelief, and it is even with those who knew, know and take My word from here, from the spring, to know it.

Step by step I have climbed the fulfillment of My word, oh, for there has been no steadfastness in those who have come near. I kept waiting and I still wait. Oh, I am waiting to get out of bondage of sin the one who chooses to walk with Me on My today's way with My today's people. **I have waited for the Christian to come out of sin and to do like Moses, who, after he had spoken on the mountain with God, sanctified his life and fleshly nature, and the Lord shone in him, Who spoke with him in a flame of fire,** oh, and Moses did not die afterwards, neither in his spirit nor in his body, for he did not put away his body and is alive, and he has been walking with Me and for Me since then and to the end.

Oh, this is what I also told little Virginia, My trumpet, and I am putting on this day My speaking with her word by word, for you, even if you die, you will be forever alive, and he who is to die will die, but you will never die. Be good and listen to My commandments for we will feed many hungry people, and **this people will meet the Lord at His coming on the clouds of the sky** and you will feed this synod for a long time," oh, and I had also told her, showing the mystery in the symbol: "Little Virginia, pick up this stone and give it to Me. It weighs a kilogram and you cannot lift it up but you will lift it up and know it forever. You have to know that the number of these steps are sealed, and in due time you will know everything, and the Lord will strengthen you and will be able to pick them up like some tablets and open them in two and from them you will know all the mysteries of God's work, and before My coming you will receive two reports and you will prepare the people to meet Me!"

Sons, sons, I have put in My trumpet the fire from which I spoke with Moses on the mountain and I spoke with this people with it, oh, and how many have gone down from this mountain and have not wanted to become holy as Moses did after he had spoken with God on the mountain, hearing My voice from the flame of fire upon him!

Oh, this people did not sanctify itself, no, sons, no, for it did not love. Whoever loves can, for love can. Moses was shining with the Lord inside of him before the people, as a sign for the people to listen to him from the mountain feet.

Moses took off his shoes and this is how he came near to the place from where I spoke with him from the flame of fire, and then My Father's messenger to Israel loved and was full of mercy for the people, and he was as merciful as little Virginia, (*See The Life of Saint Virginia, r.n.*) and then he wanted to work only for Me and he did no longer work anything for himself and has remained Christ's company since then and up to this day and he has followed Him in eternity, the One he prophesied about that would come and all those who would want to listen to Him and love Him in obedience.

Oh, sons in My garden with you, but you too, sons gathered at My today's table with the saints, with the angels and with you, I am giving you now holy exhortation, advice for the love of God, and behold what I am giving you to fulfill in love: **Seek all the time to have repentance in your soul,** sons, for, you must know, you need to, you always have the reason why, oh, for the spirit of repentance is needed, who keeps the Christian good and humble, but let this work be seen on your face with great care for your living within Christ, for how can you be Mine otherwise? Oh, for many of you started lacking this nearness to the Lord, the need of the Lord within them all the time, and if this is how you are getting used to, then you can anytime perish unexpectedly like those who fell from My little boat, falling because of the lack of love, sons.

He who does not remain in the spirit of repentance is known by his conduct, the one who does not live with God all the time, fearing not to go wrong in his walking with the Lord. Kind David was speaking with Me when he sinned; he was not careless and was praying to Me to be with him when he was in trouble, he was calling Me, singing to Me burningly praising Me, he was prophesying in My name, oh and he was king not an ordinary man, and he had always time to be with Me, and I to be with him.

I want to see Myself shining within you, Christian son, for you speak with the Lord as Moses did on the holy mountain, as if only you know My word and do not love it and you do not love Me by it, oh, how shall I appear thorough you so that you may be My confessor, son who has come to Me to be Mine?

Oh, sons, seek to be like the apostle Thomas. He came to believe and he did. However, Adam believed otherwise; he believed that he could hide with his disobedience, oh, but he could not do that, for I called him to appear before Me and he came, but he was upset, murmuring and disobedient. Then Cain also thought that he could hide with the work of his disbelief and envy, but again, he could not do that, for I came into his way and showed him the hiding of his brother's killing, after he had hid saying that he did not know anything about his brother, and then he submitted when I showed him what he had done.

Oh, no one, no one can testify for himself, because it is written that any testimony is valid when two or three witnesses testify about the invisible things of man. Behold, man cannot get used not to exculpate, not to justify himself, not to testify about himself. Oh, he cannot do this. I keep on waiting for man to come out of his bondage and to be useful for Me for his salvation from under satan's spirit. Oh, you do not know, Christian son, you do not know how much and how many things you work for satan, and I want to have mercy on you, to help you come out from this bondage, oh, for there is great sin for God's creature to sell oneself to satan by all kinds of ministry contrary to God's commandments written on earth for Christians.

I have all the power in heaven and on earth. My Father has given Me all things because I obeyed Him and saved the man by My death on the cross, by which I worked out the man's salvation, the man's escape from satan's bondage, only if man may want it, too.

I am speaking to the Christian people and to the Romanian people, as well. I have power to command the storm on the sea not to touch that what is God's, to the country of My return from the Father as word on earth, only that I may be able to work with My word upon them and the Romanian people to believe Me that I am at the helm and that I can work with the word for this country and nation.

Oh, what a sweet feast I have set today in the garden, here! All those sitting at the table are comforted. Unforgettable memories are to be reminded. I was with the Father in Me all the way of the cross and that is why I was able to drink the cup of suffering, for I loved the man as much as

My Father did, oh, sons. Then My Father forsook Me for a while, the moment on the cross, the end of My suffering on the cross, and then I called out to the Father to come again, but I laid My Spirit into His hands and this is how I reached the end of the suffering, waiting to come to the place of the glory near the Father. However, I had to go to shatter the latches of the dwelling[302] of the dead and to get out of bondage those before Christ (*Mat: 27/52, 53*)[303] and then I appeared resurrected to My disciples and spent with them a little while and then I took My place near the Father, oh, and sweet memories I was spinning when I was spending with the people in the name of the joy of salvation of those who chose to be with the Lord, the spending with those in heaven on earth with the people when man is Christ's Christian.

The priests of that time were My enemies and then they became wolves and tore down the Lamb of God, but the greatest memory of that time is My resurrection and meeting with the disciples and female prudes, rejoicing that I overcame death and satan and that I was and am alive from everlasting to everlasting.

May the table of the memorial be blessed for those asleep and called at the table to their comfort, for we are giving them comfort and we are singing at the table: Christ has risen!

May you be blessed for the preparation of the feast of the prudes of My resurrection and My disciples, who wept at that time, and then they rejoiced over out meeting again, and you, sons, behold, you have always been preparing a stopover for the Lord with you. I am comforting you in mystery for you have always been under burdens, oh, and I do not see you resisting, but rather bowing down as My word is coming to you. You have brought joy and comfort to those who wait there for the Lord as also on earth many have been waiting for Him full of longing, as it is hard on earth, sons, and they are calling for the Lord to come and comfort them waiting for Him.

I am embracing you within My mercy, within My love for you which protects you, sons! The disciples and prudes are looking from My presence at Our spending with you and all are saying to: Peace to you!

Christ has risen! Peace to you, and peace over all the table of today, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

25-04/08-05-2022.

The fourth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Paralytic

I am sitting down as word in My citadel today. I am coming to you as word, sons from the citadel; I am coming to speak of My works with you.

It is a day of Sunday, it is a day of memorial of My works on earth now after two thousand years, sons. Oh, the Lord's days and works are not for the rest of the body, but for the lifting up to heaven of the souls that want to be God's sons in the midst of the men's sons on earth, for God's sons are not from this world like the men's sons who had chosen the world and its charms and habits for body and for the scattering of the soul into those that pass away and do no longer remain. Oh, God's sons are in the world but are not of the world, as I said to My Father when I was giving to His care those who were My disciples as long as I stayed with them on earth, and then I asked My Father to take care of them as long as I suffered and paid for their life and of those before them

[302] *About these see Gospel of Nicodemus: Part II. - The Descent of Christ into Hell, r.n.*

[303] ***«The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised and came out of the tombs after His resurrection. (They entered into the holy city and appeared to many).»*** (Mat: 27/52, 53)

and those after them to take them all out of satan's bondage, only that they may seek after God if they are still on earth in their body, after I, the Lord, paid the tribute for their redemption, My crushed body on the cross so that they may have life after that and to have it in abundance, as it is written about those who sanctify themselves for God and bring Him honor, glory and honor as the servants of this glory.

Sons, sons, the days of the Lord are not for the rest of the body, but for love, for glory, for ministry before the One Who made the heaven, the earth and the man, and for this watch is needed, sons. Therefore, I, the Lord, am coming to you and put into the book the word of healing and I am saying: Those who seek in My today's word, those who want obey to what I am speaking today on earth for those who believe and want to commit themselves to God by My exhortation, let them not be weak and let them not grow weak in the Lord's days, but rather get up with spirit and watch with grace and bring worship to the Lord, to meet Him, to have holy growth for them, great humility for their wrong doings, a gentle and humble spirit, all for the building of Christ's church, for I have told those who have followed My steps by My today's word to work and not be idle. And I told them as I did to the paralytic from today's memorial and I said this: ***«Take up your cot and walk».*** (*Luke: 5/24*)

Oh, walk, dear Christian, walk son in My footsteps and do not stay to rest in your body, for I, the Lord, wait with thirst and longing after the days for God so that the Christians may stay with their Lord in the feast, and not dedicate these days to themselves like the other days of the week, oh, for it is very little to live for the Lord the one who honors the Lord's day, for the Christian man dedicates the other days for his body.

Oh, sons from the citadel of My word, I am bringing you news from heaven. I am coming into the citadel in seven days, and I am coming with the feast of the well of the meeting and with its protector, with the Samaritan woman, and we will set into the book revealing of mysteries for the life of the soul, for the holy work of God's sons, for they have to learn many things and follow in order to be pleased to the Lord. Therefore, set between Me and you a table of holy feast of word and come out to the well to meet us in the word and to bring joy and feast of word so that God's sons may learn, to learn what life with Christ is all the time and what do they have to work in the Lord's days **for the Lord's day was specially sanctified once with My resurrection from among the dead, and it was paid with the great sufferance of God's Sons through the cross two thousand years ago,** oh, and one does not need rest for the Christian's body, rather joy, gladness and glory brought to the Lord, for the Lord paid for this day of glory and joy with sufferance, and He was brought to life to give them resurrection, and resurrection has much and great work, therefore, the Christian does not have rest in his body, but great work, oh, sons.

I am coming with My disciples to you at the table and I am coming with the Samaritan woman, with whom I spoke at the well of Israel two thousand years ago, sons, for it is much to learn and fulfilled through the Lord's sons and daughters, through those who want to be My sons. Therefore, put between Me and you a table of feast to find you sat before Me and to put a table of word, of holy growth for those who have kept themselves as God's sons by My word fulfilled over them, word that has grown up sons for the kingdom that remains, for the days for the daily body go with all their labor, for they are as passing as the body is, but life with God and God's sons remains, oh, sons, and it goes up to heaven and wait in glory those who bring glory on earth and feast with praising before the Lord.

May My table with you be blessed in the citadel and your meeting with Me and with My companions at the well, for the man who is with God on earth never walks alone lest satan may

have the occasion to blame to the Lord for the violation of holy word, of the law of holiness of Christ's church, and behold, I fulfill and never walk alone.

And now, sons, I, the Lord, am setting starting now a table of word, and you are to kindle the candles of the feast and I want to find you waiting those from heaven here, in the city with those close to you near you for those you carry before Me with ministry and glory for you will have to carry glory for the Lord, and this is the best part, that which will not be taken from you, as it is written, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

02-05/15-05-2022.

The fifth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Samaritan woman

In the citadel of My word is set a table of feast for I have told the sons from the citadel seven days ago that I am coming with the disciples and the Samaritan woman, with whom I spoke at the well of Israel two thousand years ago.

I am coming with the feast of the fountain of the meeting and with its protector, sons, and you have come out to the fountain with the feast and I am finding you waiting for Me, and I am with many guests at the table with you on this day, for the Samaritan woman, celebrated here today in My citadel of today with you, has as companions at this table of memorial all the people in the citadel of Samaria, all those with whom she came to the well from the citadel after I had spoken with her and after she had immediately gone to tell those in Samaria that she had found at the well the One Who was supposed to be Messiah so that they might come and see if He was truly the Messiah, oh, and it was easy for them to believe because I had also spent two days at them with My disciples and on that they there was great salvation over the citadel of Samaria, great, sons, and after that the news about Me spread all over, far and wide, for the whole house of this woman had confessed the coming of Messiah, the Christ resurrected from the dead after three days from His crucifixion by his rejection from the priests of the Sanhedrin in Jerusalem.

Sons, sons, twenty-two years ago I revealed the mystery of the house of meeting and then its establishment was fulfilled here, in the citadel, but I said that first we set the fountain of the house, as it had been the custom from the ancestors when a house was built so that before its appearance its fountain to be set first. And after the day of the digging of the fountain was established there came the service of the sanctification and the ordination of the angel of the fountain and with you I ordained as a watch at the fountain the woman with whom I, the Lord, had spoken, at the fountain of Israel two thousand years ago, as this confessor of Christ stood up boldly after My apostles had finished the fight of confession to the first of them, Peter and Paul, and then one

after the other, those who confessed Me before the kings of the world, and this is how I, the Lord, built My church, for **the saints, the confessors and martyrs marked Christ's church and not just everyone,** but not those who do not love, not those who do not confess.

Sons, sons, the longing for Christ of this martyr was the fire that seized her heart on the day when she discovered Me at the well; **it was the living water that became a river of it and was divided on earth,** and the moments of the martyrdom and the pains in the time of torment were the wings full of longing to meet beyond Messiah, the One Who has the living water, oh, for she did not want anything else; on the contrary, this gift ran like a river out of her to the sides, and **behold what love is, for it is God in man and it endures everything for God, Who becomes unending longing in the heart of the one united with God.**

Sons, sons, you have come with a feast and come out to meet Us. I have come, oh, sons. May our meeting at the well be blessed and let us sit down! Behold, you are few at the today's table, and I and My companions are many. We remember the day two thousand years ago, at Israel's well, and We are looking avidly at My today's mystery here, with you. Oh, there are so many unrevealed things at that time that are being fulfilled now, and My disciples see in amazement and in heavenly diffidence My walking today with you and are filled with My joy, for I am rejoicing that I can fulfill now those things that were not revealed at that time, but those of today are seeking to understand as much as possible those that are being worked today, which had been foretold even from that time, or those that are not worked today but worked then and forgotten to be put to work for the holy growth of God's people, and, as at that time, when some were fulfilling and some not, more and more order is needed for the way with the Lord of the Lord's people, of those who want to reach to the end with the way and with the obedience required of those who do not want to lose the way. As at that time, when the priests of the people did not take care of the holiness of God's sons, the same is today, too, oh, and many die on the way and do no longer walk in the holy walk, and they walk with sin, oh, and God suffers for this lack of knowledge and confessors for those on the way following Christ, and **the Christians did not know who were the wolves clothed in sheep skin** and who so easy control those under their hand, and they bind them so that they may not come to the glory of My word that teaches the Christians the holy life, for behold, **the servants at the altars do not want to bow under My voice of merciful and gentle Shepherd, and neither do they let the poor and stricken with sin to hear My voice in order to learn and to be Christians after the truth.**

The priests feel that they are masters over the keys of the kingdom of the heavens, and they say that they have inherited them from My apostles, oh, but who told them to close God with them in heaven so that He may no longer come on earth to speak to men and to give them the living water so that man may know God by the word? Oh, the Lord does not stay in heaven, no, and He comes and works on earth, as He had promised that would come, for I told the flock to say: "Come, Lord!"

Oh, sons, take care of the words of the mouth that they may not separate you from God, that they may not be without God in them, for man without God in them is the man of sin and he sins by words and deeds. Oh, take care to learn the life and the walking of a Christian. Take care and do not walk alone as do the immoral ones, for he who walks alone is looking for sin and that is why he walks alone; he walks freely to be able to sin and not because of something else does he walk alone, for those who are in the light are those who listen to God and do not look for darkness, they do not seek alone. Man is very weak even starting from paradise and that is why he does not have to walk alone but only accompanied, only watched over, only with light near his steps, for

that is why fell those who have fallen off My little boat of today, because they walked alone in order to sin, and they fell in sin and then in emptiness, into the world full of sin.

Sons, sons, he who walks alone, the sin is also after him, and it was not otherwise with the one who walks alone, for he who is alone wants to hide and that is why he needs to not be seen and then he perishes by his own deeds done in the darkness. The witness is the confessor for you, not you, and if you do not have any witness, then there is no one to confess for you before Me, but satan who sees you how you step over the work of Christ's church. Therefore, stop telling things about you, true or false, for you do not need to be taken them into your account, for you are disobedient to the holy order of the sons of Christ's church, for the two in paradise sought alone and changed their spirit and truth and then they became angry with God and wanted to hide.

Sons, sons, learn from Me, seek to serve God, day and night, not yourselves and then one another, oh, not in this way, sons and daughters, not in this way, not like those who live for their bodies, for all remain and will condemn you because you did not work for the life of the soul, because soul is eternal.

Man loses time for himself, not for the soul. Man gives birth to children and then gathers for the children to have, but he does not know how to give this life for the life of the soul. Behold, we have to teach many their life with God, sons, for the ten virgins, about whom I spoke two thousand years ago, were separated in two by their way of life. Five of them were watching for the coming of the Bridegroom and preparing their soul for God's wills and they were persevering day and night with their burning candles, but the other five were not watching, they did not have the wisdom of the life of the soul. They were taking care of the life business, there were adorning themselves with riches, with pleasures, oh, and they remained outside of the Bridegroom's coming, they remained with weeping, for the worries of life brought them in bondage.

Sons, I am with the male and female disciples of My resurrection and I am with those who are remembered for the today's table. Behold, I see tears, for neither those at that time who walked with Me could understand for them those that I, the Lord, am speaking now, here, for those who want to be and understand My today's people, with those grown with the glory of My word.

Oh, My disciples did not understand My words, the way I was working. Tears are running in their eyes now, for the citadel of Samaria and those in it confessed Christ as their guest after I had spoken to them at the well. Oh, sons, I had them given to Me from the Father; it is not that they wanted this, and that is why they did not leave when those who had found Me were leaving Me one by one. If it was to their own accord they were leaving, too, because it was hard for them to understand Me, to believe Me. They marveled without any fear when they saw Me speaking with the Samaritan woman, alone with her. They did not want to understand what I did by everything I was doing. I was justifying them but I could not but do the work for which I had come from the Father, for I came to take the man out of satan's kingdom, out of his bondage.

In the Lord's people order was established for the woman part. The young girls, those shortly married and those with a good name, oh, they did not use to come to the well for water but only in larger groups and they did this only in the morning, when the traders were not on the way yet, caravans, riders, guards or camels, for they were brought in danger for their statures to be weakened, and the girls were in dangers to be believed that they used to come at the crossroads, at the wells, not merely after water, and that is why the girls were watching for their lives and as a result they were not coming out, they were not let to come out and they kept this custom in their house. The same were with the prudes, the women with a good name; it is written that early in the morning they went to the tomb with fragrances for the body of the crucified One, and did not show

up on another time of the day. However, the immoral women did not use to work that way. They were coming and going whenever they wanted, as the Samaritan woman came out to the well to get water about six o'clock time, but they were going out with some other intentions.

Oh, and My disciples were right, but I came down from heaven and I had to work everything I worked at that time, for I came to heal the sick, those lost in sin, as I had already worked. However, there was a great harvest brought to the Father, for the Samaritans were filled with Christ; they fed on My word and knew God in the One Whom they housed, and as for Me, I did the work given from the Father.

Oh, it was too hard for the Jews to understand Christ in everything I was working. Mary of Magdala, who was frisky at first, knew then the holiness of love, the state which keeps man away from the love of sin, and which only a great sinner can know after he gets away with sin, for among those who sin have the sin of love, for they do not love each other, rather sin loves them, but where God is as love, there is the love from heaven, that without sin as God is.

Oh, how many things My disciples at that time had to understand, but behold, now they understand fully. I was at the Last Supper sitting together with the twelve. It was the custom for the Jews for the Passover Supper to be a number of twelve in order to be able to celebrate the Passover. I had to do the same for the foundation of My Passover, the new Passover, and **I bowed to their tradition so that they might see that I keep the order,** only that during the ritual of the Passover, after the first cup out of four cups with wine, which those at the table of the Passover had to drink, I, the Lord and the Lamb coming from heaven for sacrifice, lift the second cup and said, blessing the cup: ***«This is My blood of the new covenant, which is poured out for many for the remission of sins»,*** and I broke the bread and told them: ***«Take, eat; this is My body which is broken for you and do this in memory of Me, for I will no longer eat the Passover until we have it anew in the kingdom of My Father».*** (*See Luke: 22/19-20*)

There was great perplexity for the disciples, but in a few days My mystery with them was revealed as much as they had to know at that time and then I drank the next cup in the time of My prayer in the garden of Gethsemane, the cup of My death, and then another one, on the cross, when I said ***«I am thirsty!»,*** and then I received vinegar, the wine mixed with gall, and **I finished and perfectly ordained the Christian Passover, and then the Jewish Passover was over and I set My church and its food on its table, My body and blood, the sacrifice of God's Lamb on the cross, the Christian Passover,** and I after that I went up to the right side of the Father and waited those who were Mine to come near to Me, they also drinking My cup, little lambs sacrificed on the altar of faith for the confession of Christ over the earth, and then mystery after mystery had been revealed to them in heaven, **and now they are looking at Me at the Passover renewed here by My word, by My coming as word on earth for the renewal of the world, as it is written that I will renew it.**

Therefore, now, do not walk alone, sons and daughters of Jerusalem. Do not get in the way anytime, anyhow, oh, not in this way, for there is a holy law for the Lord's people. Behold, why I had taught this people and said: ***"Do not walk alone!"***. Those who walk alone are the sexual immoral ones, as satan writes these and he makes them to be afterwards, and there is nothing to say about these, for they walk alone.

Behold a new exhortation against the spirit of haughtiness and of self-conceit, with which satan puts the man down: Sons, sons, in the Lord's flock, both the great and the small in their work and conduct, let all behave all the time so that each one may hurry not to believe great or boast,

but rather fight with all the heavenly love to believe is little and to be humble, for only in this way peace may be kept in the Lord's house, in the Christ's holy flock.

Oh, and if you, Christian, cannot do in this way, with all your heart and power, you work only darkness, only coldness, only lack of insurance on the way of God's sons, and this does not bring any brotherhood for the brothers are only those who build and let themselves built.

All the time, all up to one, not even if you came out once or ten times a day from the blessed yard for those sealed with their entire yard, oh, do not go out, do not forget; by no means should you forget, but only with holy water, with holy water in your little bottle, and sprinkle yourselves and sprinkle your way, too, for I am telling you again that many obstacles are put into your way because of your disobedience that you may not come out and walk alone, not prepared, oh, for you have only troubles after that, sons. The time is invisible, for satan hides and lies in wait to follow the sealed ones with the sign of My word, but I, the Lord, see from above and tell you to know and clothe yourselves within the protection from heaven, with the obedience for those that I come to teach you.

Behold, sons, you know many things from Me and you sin when you trespass them and do not see immediately the bad fruit; nevertheless, try and keep in mind and let satan see this. Be the sons of My word, be sons and daughters of the works of God with you, be by obedience, sons. The priests do not exhort the Christians to flee from satan for they do not flee either; however, My mercy on you and on them is great; it is always, and that is why I watch and teach you, sons.

All the guests with whom I have come at the today's table of the feast of the well of the meeting and of its protector near the spring, all, all lift up their eyes once with Me to the Father and We are saying: Father, have mercy on Your people and bless Your inheritance, your little remnant, forever and ever! Amen.

Sons, sons, martyr your fleshly nature and come to life for My love! Many will tell themselves that will not be able to do, and these will go on with their conduct and disobedience as by this time, for woe to those who do not have the fear of God as their wisdom and which may help them not to fall from under My exhortation!

Again, we will come together at the feasts and I will come to you with the saints, sons, with My saints, oh, and endeavor to be only eyes and ears at the voice of My word and be My fulfilled word by fulfilling it, oh, sons.

Amen, amen, amen.

09-05/22-05-2022.

The Feast of the Lord's Ascension

This work of word coming down from heaven is My second coming from the Father to men. I, the Lord, am this word, and those who serve Me take from My mouth and share over the earth so that every man may here and come to eternal life even from the earth, a life without sin, when man hears from God and chooses to separate himself from sin for a life with God, and as for the one who hear from God and does not separate himself for God, that one remains a servant of sin, a son of disobedience to God and to the salvation from God.

I love the man as My creature, but he does not love Me as his Creator. Man has life in his body from Me, for when he is born, I give his soul and his body catches spirit of life and then he walks. Oh, but you, man, you do not let Me be and remain your Father, you do not know to be

your Maker, even if you have from Me the life in the body from your parents, for I gave your soul, but do you really know this?

What a shameful history has a people that has brought in bondage other nations and lands, and what a fate will have in eternity! What a shameful history a man has, who has violated God in his disobedience and over His word of resurrection of the man condemned by the sin in him, and what a terrible fate will have such a man in eternity!

Oh, Christian man, think about the judgment day of your life, when you will have neither accusers nor witnesses, but only the book of your life open with all things written into it by that time. Oh, think with pain and cry out with pain to My mercy to help you no longer sin, for if you do not call Me in tears, you go wrong again and again and fill the book of your life with the sin of carelessness to the life of the soul and to the judgment that comes to put you near your possessions without any saving fruit. Oh, do not rejoice over not being seen with the works of your life when this is what you want and seek, but rather be afraid of the punishment of the hidden things and do no longer seek after darkness not to be known or seen, for the light comes and brings you out, and all things work from God, only you, oh, only you man, only you work against Me, only you do not work for Me. Water does not stop from running and working and the light does the same. Oh, work too, and do not stop from the work of your life, for the work of your life is to prepare you to meet God, from Whom you have life.

Oh, man without humility, you cannot endure humility when it comes from the sides for your lack of humility before the Lord and Creator. I, the Lord, am telling you that more than your sins all the time cannot humiliate you more. However, you want to appear as righteous and worthy, but if it were like that, you would love first the humble spirit inside and outside of you and you would receive with humility the cleansing of your sins when humility comes to you from the sides, oh, for you have many sins and keep on doing to have and you do not want to humble yourself for your forgiveness from God, for you laugh and joke, you become upset when someone does not behave properly with you, and the sin writes you. Do you see what it happens to you when you do not have the grace to work with you for your salvation from satan's hand? Sin looks for you to use you if you do not seek after the work of the grace, oh, and then there comes even greater lack of work, it comes and keeps on coming if you do not want to have God in you as your Master and protection against the enemy sin and thirsty after man.

You need a guide every step you make, man, but you do not seek it, as though you have decided for your destiny to remain with the sinful ones. Oh, humble yourself, for you are a Christian with the name of God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit.

Oh, where is your guide, dear Christian? You would give everything to have him when you seek after someone to be on your side against the threaten that will appear so that satan could not release you from the noose when all will be sorted out to the right and to the left!

Sons, sons, I am with you in the citadel, here, with a holy feast and we are working the word of life giving and we share it further. Water works, wind works, sun works and light works, too. You, too, work for the Lord, sons, as I advise you. I am preparing to save you so that you may be light, to forgive you for the time when you have not been together with My word. **I am preparing you in a special way, sons, to be able to lift you up for protection, to meet you, to come into your way before the moment prepared by God for those who are obedient now,** and you

will see then how much it has meant the obedience and preparation that I am requiring from you and to be able to come into your way and **comprise[304] you within the cloud as it is written.**

I have asked you to have whole preparation, sons. I have taught you everything you have to fulfil for you to be slight and easy. **Every flesh that has life within it, has the movement of life as well.** I have asked you not to take and eat, and neither eat from any bodies so that you may be slight, sons, and you listened and listen to Me. **Living creatures are not for your food,** for the preparation from Me is great and I want you to be obedient also for those who do not listen to the preparation of My people, fed with word from heaven.

Oh, listen to Me, sons, for disobedience is heavy sin! When you have to pass over the one who teaches you or over the one who grows you up, you pass over God, and that is why you do not have anyone upon you to whom you should listen, as I listen to My Father and I do not do My will, as well as I did not do My will for the cross.

Parents who separate children from God with their disobedience or children who separate their parents from God, these do separation because of disobedience, for their mixture against God, oh, and I suffered and suffer bitterly because of the lack of mercy for one another, and that is why I call out within the word and say that your preparation may be whole for the sons of My people so that I may not lose any one of them, for it will be painful on earth and in heaven the separation for disobedience of the preparation asked from the sons of the people of My word.

The Christian does not suffer when he separates from God by his disobedience from those required today, after he has walked for a while with the Lord, but he will suffer when I will separate from him, oh, for it will not be able to be otherwise with the one who turns away from My will.

You did not suffer when you separated from Me, but you will suffer, Christian, when I will no longer be able to be on your side, oh, and then you will not find any comfort, for the time passed when I was walking after you, as I have said all the time during this work when I have seen how those on whom I had mercy separate from Me and then they became disobedient. I suffer, for these will receive pains, pains that they do to God, all for those that are earthly, as passing as the grass in the field.

I have wanted the Christian not to cut from the cross, but all the unfulfillments mean the cutting of the cross by any violated word, after I have taught you, Christian, and the shortened cross does no longer help you to end your way to Me; it is no longer whole either the cross and the way.

Oh, there are so many little lambs and ewes who have left Me for the world with the sin! I have called out so many years: My little ewe, stay near Me, stay near the Shepherd, for the wolf sees that you are walking away from the flock and it comes when you least expect it, but you did not want and went and took from My fold and left two by two and made God suffer!

Oh, My Spirit has been kindled after you when you sought to come to Me and when you wanted to have fellowship with Me, and then you did no longer love God, you have no longer listened, son, and I am behind you with My burning longing and I am looking at you and see how much you have grown cold until your heart went out. Behold, if you come as a child, then the age of the falls from God comes, separation from God for the lusts of the mind and body, and you have not watched, sons, against these enemies, who have torn your wedding garment and left you naked.

Oh, My people, oh, sons, you do not have to live your life but My life, for otherwise you will get used to your lives. You have to live in Christ and work like that, so that you may remain

[304] *See the selection topic: „The rapture (the abduction) of the Church", r.n.*

with what you have worked for the dowery from heaven, and I am saying it again: woe to those who live their lives, for those without Christ get lost!

Oh, My people, stay on My right side until I bring My enemies as the footstool of your feet so that they may know that I have loved you, as it is written, for **I wrote on you God's name and that of God's citadel, New Jerusalem and My new name: God's Word.** And he who has ears listens to My voice, and that one will open to Me and I will come to him, dine with him and he with Me, as it is written. (*Apoc: 3/12, 13, 20; 19/13*)[305]

And now, sons, I am setting you with My blessing for the setting of the Pentecost feast, for those asleep are coming at the table of memorial for them and remain at the feast and we will give them comfort, for we have to be ready with their lifting, oh, sons, so that all of us may meet, and behold what a great work I have to fulfil with you by My word with you, and which is heard at those in the tombs too, so that they may come out, sons, and you to know how much you have been waited.

Therefore, prepare the bedding in the citadel for a day of feast and lift up the gates for the Lord to come in with the saints, (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) for the Lord to come with the armies from above to you. I will support you both from above and from below and I will take care that you may have good time, but ask from Me to give to you and that you may give yourselves, too, sons.

The Christian king Constantine, and his mother, Helen, also leave blessing upon you, for I have them with Me to see with Me near you, to give you holy powers, holy gifts as to some sons of kings, for you are Mine, sons.

Blessing and again great blessing for the setting of the feast of the Holy Spirit, and working grace for the greatness of the feast, sons, and peace to you! Work with much peace, with great order, with sweet talk, and let the spirit of obedience be helpful to you for the preparation of these moments of holy greatness, here, on My land with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

20-05/02-06-2022.

The Feast of the Birth of the Saint Virginia, God's Trumpet

(*Excerpt*)

It is a feast among those in heaven, sons in the citadel of My word. The saints and the angels are bringing great comfort to My little Virginia for the day of the memorial of her birth on earth among people ninety-nine years ago, and behold, in a year, We are lifting up from you to heaven her one-hundred-year celebration and a book of memorial, sons, and all the people who have remained on the way with Me, with you and with the glory of My word, will be adorned with Romanian beauty, in garments pleased to God, and this day will be met and written in heaven and

---

[305] ***«The one who overcomes, I will make a pillar in the sanctuary of My God, from which he shall never be removed. On such a person I will write the Name of My God, the name of the citadel of My God which is the new Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from My God, and*** *[I will write]* ***My own new Name.***

Whoever has an ear should listen to what the Spirit is saying to the Churches». (Apoc: 3/12, 13)

«Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in and I will have supper with him, and he with Me». (Apoc: 3/20)

«His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many crowns. He has names written *[TR/CT omits "names written"]* ***and a Name written which no one knows but Himself.***

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God."» (Apoc: 19/13)

in My book with you, and We will put on the table a book to remember My work with her, with My trumpet on earth, for God had chosen her before her birth, and even from her childhood, in all the time, the heaven prepared her for My work with her, for the heavenly sounding in My time with her, for at the right time, planned for the Father, **My word started to be written on earth, when by her mouth was springing out the river of My word**, and since then there have been almost seventy years and it is on earth the book of My word which has been speaking since then and up to this day, up to your time, for I have made My way through My trumpet and made Myself known to a people who has been coming nearer to hear from God, oh, and I had been speaking with this people by My trumpet, and it had been speaking with Me, too, for We had had a prepared way, oh, and My time with little Virginia was beautiful on earth, sons!

I would descend from heaven to her and appear to her, and the Father would come down too, oh, sons, and My mother, the Virgin, would come as well, and her preparation was getting ready too, and I prepared My way through her, and in 1955, I started to speak through her mouth My first words, through which I was proclaiming Myself and announcing that I would raise up a people and that I would speak with it, and it with Me, and I was revealing heavenly mysteries; also, I was announcing that they would come to be worked, oh, and I made this little child into God's trumpet, the vessel in whom I, the Lord, was pouring Myself out so that My speaking with man on earth could be heard, sons.

Twenty-five years I had been calling out of this trumpet over the earth and I had been keeping mysteriously the work of My descending, for satan found out even from the beginning and prepared sufferance and tears for the way of My word, with which I have hardly walked with My beginning, but My trumpet sounding opened a wide way for My walk as word over the earth through the followers, for I, the Lord, have left My voice above those raised to God among those whom I fed through little Virginia, and My word is being written and put on the way now and it goes, it works and gives light of this light, and I fulfill with power the Scriptures of My coming, the second time from My Father's presence to the people, and I am looking into the Scriptures at what is to be fulfilled and I am working by the word to fulfill the word after that, **for this is how God has been working even from the beginning and up to the new beginning, sons, for all are being made new, as it is written.**

27-05/09-06-2022.

The Feast of the Holy Spirit Descending

The angels are sounding their trumpets and announcing in heaven and on earth the glory of the Holy Spirit in His feast.

Before the dawn of the Feast of Pentecost, the heavenly hosts have gathered for their coming with Me into the citadel of My word and We are coming in, for it is open for Us, and My book with Me is receiving today in it the testimony of this meeting, sons, the heaven with the earth together with the feast of the Pentecost, sons from the citadel of My word, and peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons!

I have with Me, My disciples of that time, and you have them near you those of today, who believe and understand My coming as word on earth to you and to them, sons. This great gift, God's word with you, with the people on earth, is not liked by anyone to have it and to share it, but to those whom the Father wants to reveal My coming as word to the people, they are those who understand you as God's servants during this time, **as vessels in which God pours out and**

perfects Himself against the unbelief on earth before the One Who comes, as it is written about the faith in those who believe and call out to Christ saying to Him: **Come, Lord!**

Oh, peace to you, and peace to those who have gathered together near you here to meet Me in a day of the feast of the Pentecost, for I have come with My disciples at the feast, sons, and We are sitting in heavenly hosts above and are looking at you!

Oh, peace to you! **I am revealing the Scriptures to you,** dear sons. Why am I working here in this way with you and over you? Oh, it is written in the Scriptures not to be sealed the book of My coming as word on earth, the book of Apocalypse, (*Apoc: 22/10*)[306], which My church on earth has not wanted to keep it on the table, that this book may not be sealed, but to be searched and believed so that man may prepare for the Lord, Who is coming; **the Lord is coming again!**

Oh, open your mind and heart, you those on earth, who do not want to stay with this book open to know the words in it and to see their fulfillment, for they are being fulfilled jota by jota, as it cannot be otherwise!

And behold the book for the feast of the Holy Spirit, the third Person of the Holy Trinity, **the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit!** In this time of My glory over the earth by the word of My mouth it is being fulfilled the Gospel of the work of the Holy Spirit sent by Me after My ascension from crucifixion to the Father, for when I said when I ascended to the heaven that the Holy Spirit would take from God and would come with them, (*John: 15/26*)[307], with those that are coming to be fulfilled between heaven and earth, for the Lord could not sit in heaven without work after His ascension to the Father, oh, no, but the Father works and the Son works, and behold, the Holy Spirit works and will work. Amen.

Oh, peace to you, on a day of the feast of the Holy Spirit, sons gathered under the glory of My word, under the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, Who takes from Me to give to you, to give Himself to you! Oh, sons, praise the Lord, rejoice and clap your hands, and this also means praise brought to the Lord by singing and by the joy of singing praising the Lord! The joy confessed by the singing is bursts out, and the one who rejoices over the Lord claps his hands, and praise is given to the Lord, just as David did when he was dancing, he was singing to the Lord, like the people of Israel, when in time of feasts and holy days, was praising the Lord, leaping and singing, playing the drums and clapping their hands, everything with joy and with love between the people and God, for

[306] ***«He also said to me, "Do not seal up the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand».*** (Apoc: 22/10)

[307] ***«When the Counselor has come, whom I will send to you from the Father, the Spirit of truth who proceeds from the Father, he will bear witness to Me».*** (John: 15/26)

behold, the pagan world is rejoicing over its joys, and how the Christians should not rejoice over their joy with the Lord and with His saints?

The little birds of the sky are singing in the air, and the earth and man are filled with their love for God, with their glory brought to the Lord out of their little mouths, day and night, at dawn and at twilight, when they go to rest. Oh, only if the Christians may be heard everywhere singing; this would be for them to sing all the time, praising their Lord, to draw the Lord near to them and with them in holy days and working days, for without Me, man cannot do anything, nothing for himself, even if he may thing that he can. He can, oh he can, but only for the passing ones, not for those with which he remains from all the labor of his life, for only those worked with God, only those can work for the Christian, for man.

Oh, how beautiful is here, the bedding for the guests from heaven and earth, as is in all the feasts when you prepare the bedding for great days of the Lord's glory with you, sons! You prepare comforts when We come to be with you. We also bring comforts and share the spirit of comfort from one to another, from top to bottom, sons. Behold how much work the Lord has to do on earth with those in heaven!

Oh, what shall I do, what shall I work with those who close Me in the Scriptures and in heaven that I may not come, that I may no longer come and work on earth as I did two thousand years ago, and even more than at that time, as it is written, still on that time that I would work, and not that I would not work? Oh, how shall I not work, when it is written to fulfill great work in the end of the time? And how shall not come the time when it is written to come and the end of the time to appear and the beginning of the renewal of all things?

Oh, wake up the wisdom coming by those from above over the Christian flock, over Christ's church! The Holy Spirit, the Comforter, brings you on earth from Me to give to the church you tending, oh, but do no longer spread any errancy over those under you if you are shepherds. Oh, do no longer tell them that everything is only in the Scriptures that you have at the altar! Oh, not in this way, sons, ministering of the holy things; do no longer tell them this, and tell them as I said, for I told the disciples that they would be clothed within the Holy Spirit, Who would take from Me and bring them to know all that I, the Lord, work with them and with their followers, from one to another. It is written from the Scriptures for those who have a mind to understand that God's Scriptures would become thicker and thicker, for the Holy Spirit would work this. This is what I said, that He would take from Me and bring them news over the earth.

Then I said that I would send the Holy Spirit; this is what I said, and I would like that My church to be the guest of reception of the messengers from above, who come on earth from God so that the people may know and fulfill listening to God, as My disciples did and fulfilled, for I

told them: ***«Therefore go in all the world and make disciples like you, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and these will cast out demons from the people, from places in bondage, and will speak in new languages; they will take up serpents and if they drink any deadly thing, it will in no way hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover».*** (*See Matt: 28/19-20; Mark: 16/15-18*)

At that time, I did not have more than I have now, when I am coming again and working with disciples as I worked and revealed Myself at that time. Oh, and I am working today in the same way; with few am I carrying My cross, My coming and the word over the earth, for I have to be word over the earth, for this is written. (*Apoc: 19/13*)

Oh, do no longer hide, you, those who shepherd in the name of the shepherds of My church. Do no longer hide the book from which you wash your hands, and in which is written about the glory with which I will come back from the Father in the word with all My work in the end of the time, for this book has a word written in it that says not to be added or taken anything out of it, so that it may no longer be any curse for the violation of the word, and this book has to be believed and received as from God, (*Apoc: 22/18,19*)[308], from which you hide, for the opposing spirit does not want the man to know the purpose of this book, in which is written that its words will not be sealed, for the time is coming near, but behold, who is found to top it all My coming written in this unsealed book, for in it things are announced; it is not any sealing, oh, no, but it is the Lord with His glory to with which He is coming to give to each one as his works are. Amen.

Oh, if you had not kept this book under the seal, it would have been a great miracle on earth; the Lord would be with the people more, the people would be holier, but **satan and the antichrist man bring over people the carelessness of soul and of God, of those written in this book that would come to fulfillment, as they are written.** Oh, and if the man on earth does no longer want to open this book and believe those written in it, he will be taken by surprise by everything that is written to come, oh, for there is no lie but only truth in God's word from this book, called the book of John, the book of Apocalypse.

Oh, shepherds of Christ's church, receive the Lord, too, Who shepherds the flock with gentleness**. I do not take your flock, but I want to shepherd it from heaven with warm food, always fresh, like a Shepherd, Who has taken care of the flock to have food**. Oh, I do not take your flock. I am the Shepherd of the flock from above, the Shepherd with the cross, and I want to have a beautiful flock, lambs and choice ewes, fat sheep, full of love and gentleness, of holiness, and to have what to give you as a reward you for the fruit brought before Me, for you need fruit, **and I will ask it from you because you have set yourselves as shepherds over the flock.**

Oh, all suffer from man; the water, the earth and the grass on it as well as the sun and the moon, for water washes the man's filthiness, grass stays under the sin made by man on earth; the sun, the moon and the moment are the witnesses that see the man committing sin without any mercy against God's creations, not men's, and man defiles them with all the filthiness within him, with his walking to sin, with the work of his hands for sin, **and for which I, the Lord, laid with My hands nailed on the cross by satan's man**, and with My feet likewise, nailed on the cross,

---

[308] ***«I bear witness to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book: if anyone adds to them, may God add to him the plagues which are written in this book.***

If anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, may God take away his part from the tree of life, and out of the holy citadel, which are written in this book.

He who attests these things says, "Yes, I come quickly!"

Amen! Yes, come, Lord Jesus!» (Apoc: 22/18-20) (The Eastern Orthodox Bible – EOB)

because man does not keep his body in control, but on the contrary, it stirs it to sin and sickness, much more than any animal, oh, much more than that, for man always commits the sin that separates him from God and is loved by satan, **and behold, the curtain of the separation between man and God is the sin**, by which man despises all God's creation for the sin he has committed under God's eyes, the Creator of the heaven, the earth and the man.

Oh, it is great and praised the reward of My disciples, of those of the same work with Me and not work in any other way. I told My disciples when they asked Me: ***«Behold, we have left all, and have followed You, Lord." "Most assuredly I tell you, because you have followed Me, at the new birth of the world I will come on the seat of judgment of the works and you will sit on seats with Me and judge in My presence the people of Israel, of which we are of the same flesh».***

Oh, this is the reward of a disciple, and **behold what a disciple means: he who is near God, not with his own people, not near his, when his people are not on My side and are in the world,** oh, for many have kept coming to this spring of word, and they came, believed and fulfilled something or more than that, and then they believed that they were the sons of this people, but they were not prepared for the progress of this work of word, and then little by little they became stubborn, haughty, murmurers, discontent, judgers, pretentious, and as they were, they did not realize that they struck My cheek with their lack of steadfastness, and I, the Lord, do not call this kind of Christians sons of My people. I cannot call them with Me on the way as long as they do not know well what God with man means on earth and what duties a man has, and then what duties God has to man, for **I do not owe anything to anyone, even if I am full of mercy**, but behold, in the name of the brotherhood, as you see, they would like to be carried on the back as some who are worthy. And I am telling to such people this: Oh, repent from all your departure from Me by sin, and do no longer give yourselves to this death. Watch with ministry to God to have a good mind in you, for without the work of your mind within Christ, the sin draws and entices you to it; it only comes to put you down again and again, oh, sons without any holy work for the Lord, and you make heavy wounds on My cheek and I have no way to put satan to shame, who only stains you when he finds you without holy work, without Christ in you.

This is what I wanted to tell those who want to come after Me one way or another without their mind helping them for the mystery of the work of disciple, and which carries My cross and does not let himself heavy on it with its burdens taken from sin and for which he needs humility, not rights, oh, no, for I was hanged on the cross in nails for the sin of every man who did not want and does not want to stop from sinning.

I am a Shepherd with mercy and this is how I am tending the flock: with mercy. This settlement, this citadel with a great and holy name, and over which I, the Lord, am proclaiming the word of the creation of the new man, **this top of the earth is the Lord's Mountain, for here the Lord is over those on earth**, (*See Ps: 23/3, 4 - 23 MT = 22 LXX; Isaiah: 2/2, 3; 66/20; Micah: 4/1, 2*)[309] and let he who comes near remain holy afterwards, like Moses after he had come down

[309] ***«For in the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be glorious and the house of God shall be on the top of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall come to it.***

And many nations shall go and say, Come, Let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; He will tell us His way and we will walk in it: for out of Zion shall go forth the law and the word of the Lord out of Jerusalem». (Isaiah: 2/2,3)

«And at the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be manifest, established on the tops of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and the peoples shall hasten to it.

from the Mount of Horeb, after he had spoken with the Lord, God speaking His word from the flame of fire.

The Holy Spirit the Comforter comes from heaven and shepherds the one who loves the Lord, not the one who does not love the Lord and as the Lord, for how is supposed to love the Lord the one who is not shepherded by a holy shepherd?

I am above with the heavenly hosts and we have in our sight all the speaking set before and the table of memorial for those asleep, and behold them comforted by the Holy Spirit and by the glory of the feast, oh, and what comfort would need those comforted by the Holy Spirit the Comforter?

Those asleep are not to be pitied if Christ's church cries out to the Lord for them. The dead are to be pitied not those who wait for the Lord even in their graves. **Therefore, there is no death, but comfort or judgment,** for it is written: ***«There shall no longer be death».*** There will never be sin, but comfort or reward for sin, that is regrets, oh, and how well it is to have regrets as long as you are in the flesh, My dear Christian son, and there you have comfort for your humility for your sin, so that the Lord may see your resurrection to Him and then to remain alive for Him.

I am comforting you today too, and tomorrow, as well, sons, and behold, we are spending with the Holy Spirit the Comforter, the One full of advice and comforting word. I am receiving from you all the joy with which you have met Our coming at the feast of the Pentecost and I am sharing with those in heaven. Oh, be filled with the Holy Sirit, with a full soul, sons! Be glad, sing, dance, praise the Lord and rejoice over Him and clap your hands with joy, sons, for it is a day of holy feast, and let all serve to the glory of the Lord with you and with those gathered near you for holy joy, sons, and then for much holiness of spirit and body on the way to God, to the mountain of the Lord during feasts, when I, the Lord, am coming with the saints to stay with you.

My disciples are amazed more than the words of their spirit, and they are feeding on My glory among you and with great fulfillment of the mystery of My coming on earth with the saints, sons. Oh, and today I am staying with you and tomorrow as well, and as for you, be of the same work with Me before those who come to see and know how good the Lord is with those who are great with their love in them, with those who believe by this word in the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, with God celebrated in His Trinity during these days of the feast of Pentecost.

Peace to you, peace to you, sons! In the house of My Father there are many places, and there where you are I am, too; I am in a special place prepared for Me and for you and that you may be My will, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

30-05/12-06-2022.

The feast of the Saints Apostles Peter and Paul

The voice of My word is coming down over to you, watching sons in the citadel for My coming as word on earth! And peace to you, sons, to set the table of the feast in the garden, for I am above with the heavenly guests. I am with My disciples, whom I have taught to believe in Me and in My words, after I had showed with great glory My godly power working by the word before them and before those at that time. They were My witnesses to leave down over time the truth that

---

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; and they shall show us His way and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth a law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem». (Micah: 4/1, 2)

God the Son came on earth and gave Himself as a redemption sacrifice of those who believe in Him, beginning with Adam and over the ages, and to those who believed, He gave the power to become the sons of God through Me, intercessors between man and Father, oh, and I am working in the same way today with you, **and I am walking over the earth; I am walking after man to give him the power to leave sin and to give themselves to Me for their renewal for the new birth, for God's glory on earth with man, oh, sons.**

I would glorify Myself over the earth all the time, only that someone may believe in Me and in My words, **for the word is My glory,** as with it I made the heaven, the man and all the creation between heaven and earth in order to put the man into its midst and that he may have dominion in My name over all things. However, because man did not work and did not live in My name, oh, he has become conceited more and more and wanted to be over My throne of glory, over the God of creation and man, and because he has become conceited above God, he has become My enemy.

I have taken a little bit of the man's body that I had built and made the woman out of it, for I said: ***«It is not good that the man should be alone».*** (*Gen: 2/18*) And I gave him a helper. And because I gave him the woman, I put her before him and again man became conceited face to face with God and he said: ***«This is now bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh. She will be called woman, because she was taken out of man».*** (*Gen: 2/23*) And I, the Lord, Who made his woman, no longer had the name of Maker, but only he and his word spoken with respect to his woman, and he said: ***«She is taken out of her man, therefore, a man will leave his father and mother, and will join with his wife and they will be one flesh».*** (*Gen: 2/24*) And since then, man has separated from God for his woman, but the woman separated Adam from paradise, for without God the man has no longer had the paradise as his home, and returns into the dust of which he was made. And I, the Lord, had to come on earth and to pay for the man's life to snatch him from the enemy, who deceived him by this woman, so that I could be able to give him life from God again, and behold, I am coming on earth as word to teach him to know Me and to believe in Me and in My words, to follow Me as a disciple, as followed Me the disciples two thousand years ago with whom I walked to prove Myself before them as God of God and so that they might confess Me far and wide by My sending them all over the earth and by their word for My confession the man may receive the power to become a son of God.

Sons, sons, in all the time of your staying before Me, ask from the Lord not to lose your faith by which you have received power to become sons of God. He who does not help Me as an obedient disciple can lose the gift of faith, oh, sons, for the faith is the gift of those who obey and prove themselves by obedience. He who does not fulfill My word is like a man who does not believe in Me and in My word and can lose the gift of faith and no longer know what he will do with God, for God and from God, and then he does evil to God as one who is foolish, without faith. That is why they do not believe in Me to keep themselves in holiness so that I may be with them and to keep them from falling from the faith, to help them not to lose their faith by being careless towards God, towards their living with Go, for what can do something good the one who separates from God by sin and then by the lack of faith?

Oh, behold those who have left Me, they do not have any way, they do not remain in Me and they get dry like the offshoot that wants to spring out of itself!

I taught My disciples not to leave Me for themselves or for their own things, to be able to remain My disciples following Me, and then I told them when all doubted and left for their things,

I told them: ***«Do you not leave?»*** However, they were moved and confessed that I had the words of life and that they chose life.

Oh, sons, whoever separates from My words, that one violates them for his will first and then chooses to do his will, and then little by little he loses his faith when he does not take care not to lose it, and then great mourning awaits the one who loses his faith in Me and in My words, dear sons!

Unbelief is hardly to forgive, for hardly turns back the one who has no longer believed and scattered to the sides, unbelief, doubt and error, faction and staggering, wandering away and sin.

Oh, what shall I do to those who have walked to and from to share disbelief? Oh, but why those who do not believe, do not believe? Is it because they think they are smart? Or, because they are too good? Because they are so holy? Or, because they watch so much over the others? But where all these things come from? It is unbelief and that is all, as this gift was taken away from them, faith, **and this because their desires and discontent have punished them**; they have led them astray from God's sons, and it was easy for them to separate from the priceless richness, from Christ's brothers.

Oh, there is no longer to find faith on earth like Abraham's faith, who did not spare his only son when God tested his faith, because today, not only that man not separates from what he has and from his own in order to come after Me as a disciple, but even more, he is coming and then sneaking looking back (*See Mark: 13/15,16; Matt: 13/38*)[310] and stepping over the mystery of Christ's disciple, for he who walks with the Lord does no longer deny Him; he does no longer come back even in his thought, neither with his eyes, nor in his works.

Many have come but did not follow Me and they walked away and did their own will. They were hidden within themselves and those who disobeyed, and made My walking even harder, those who have come but did not carry the cross of obedience, of self-denial so that they may follow Me afterwards.

I taught My disciples what whole love was and they brought Me fruit through it and took after Me in the bearing the cross and then they became shepherds, for they brought forth lambs and ewes for the new flock, for they understood the mystery of the kingdom of the heavens, who has nothing within it from the earth, and there they are, they are with Me at their memorial table and speaking between Me and them!

I appreciate you, My beloved disciples, for you left parents and brothers, wives and children, jobs, houses, table and bride and denied yourselves and followed God to the end, and by heavy sufferance you have remained steadfast, for you loved, oh, sons, you loved like Me, fighting under the cross to bring forth fruit out of your work with Me, and **now you are sitting on thrones of glory near Me and waiting for My day of glory, My coming with greatness with hosts of saints to fight the last battle together, and then God's adversary no longer to be, but only I and those who overcome with Me, as it is written.**

— Oh, and we too, Father, we praise You through Your Son, Christ, the Shepherd, for You hid the mystery of Your kingdom from the wise and great ones on earth and revealed them to the children, for so it was well-pleasing in Your sight, to reveal Yourself to them.

---

[310] ***«Then whoever is on the housetop should not go down or enter in to take anything out of the house. He who is in the field should not come back to take his cloak».*** (Mark: 13/15,16)

«The field is the world, the good seed are the children of the Kingdom and the darnel weeds are the children of the evil one». (Matt: 13/38)

And to those who have You as their Shepherd here, in the work of Your word upon them, we are praying to You to enrich their faith and its works, among which, faith, to be their first work, for You lived and worked with them on earth and You are holy, You are God, You are with them Lord. Oh, take care of them, keep them from the false prophets, who strike asunder and scatter perplexities, but You strengthen Your watch from the midst with them and be with them, exhorting them and revealing to them the dangers that lie in wait against them, to choke them and to walk with them, and to go, oh, Lord. Amen.

— Oh, beloved disciples, we are sitting in a council at your table o feast, here, in My garden with My disciples of today and I say:

Oh, man is not at the helm on earth! Only God is, only I am, and I am working by speaking the word, but the proud man cannot obey; however, this does not mean that he is at the helm, oh, no, for man always dies, he sleeps very deep and long, for if it were for him to be a ruler, he would fall down and everything would perish, the heaven, the earth and all that were made at their creation.

No one can stop the descending of My word, for it is not from man so that he might stop it, and it is as two thousand years ago, when no one could stop the setting of Christ's love on earth and the book that rules the Lord's Church today. **Oh, and many times one has been trying to stop the river of My word, and no one and nothing has managed to do this, for this is God's will and no one can do anything against it.**

Over all time under the heaven, the kings have not been able tolerate anyone to be greater than them, and that is why they have persecuted Christ by persecuting His Christians, who were greater than them for they were the sons of the heavenly King. Oh, the rulers on earth are afraid of someone being greater than them and that is why they have not loved those who are little, who do not need the earthly kingdom, but who is to understand this mystery among those who feel they are great on earth?

And, in the end, keep away from the sting of disbelief, oh, sons! **Strengthen within you and among you the work of holiness, without which the Lord cannot stay with His own, for the Lord is holy, sons.** (*See 1 Peter: 1/16*)[311] Let it be heard this to all those who seek after their food from this word, with whom I am coming on earth on My second coming after man, for man has to be prepared for the day of My glory, when people, strongholds and nations will be separated to the right and to the left, for or against the setting of the kingdom of the heavens among people, and those on the right will go to the fruit of eternal joy and those on the left to the fruit worthy of this pertaining joy, as it is written.

Oh, I have brought you food, sons. Share of it as some disciples working with Me for the preaching of the Gospel of the kingdom of the heavens, with which I am coming to set it on earth and to renew over everything with the heavenly things, oh, and I am very much in need to be helped for My hard walking, and no one dares to deny himself for My today's cross!

Peace to you, sons! I am word on earth and I am supported by you and by the saints of the heavens. I am coming and waiting for the people to perceive the wisdom in the Scriptures and to believe in Me and in My word, as do believe those who think they have the gift to believe keeping themselves in faith and in their steadfastness on the side of the faith, as My disciples worked and did not stop from the work kept and followed by faith.

[311] ***« … because it is written, "You shall be holy, for I am holy».*** (Leviticus 11:44-45; 1 Peter: 1/16)

Peace again and again, peace to you, sons! I am strengthening your power mysteriously for Me. Be little, for to those who are little, I reveal My mysteries, the mysteries of the kingdom of the heavens and their understanding between heaven and earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

29-06/12-07-2022.

The thirty first Feast of the Laying of the Foundation Stone of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem

God is needed on earth and all the creation sighs after Me, and I, the Lord, am coming with My whisper, with which I go, and I am coming because it is written for Me to come.

And peace to you as well, sons I have ordained to welcome My word when I descend in a little cloud of glory above to make Myself heard and you to put My word into the book, oh, sons!

Many minds wonder and ask about My word with which I descend to you to put it on the way that it may go from margins to margins, as it is written, and on this day, I want to reveal this mystery to be known, that is My coming as word over the earth, sons.

I am embracing you as in a little cloud with the word of the power from above and I say: Peace to you, sons! Behold, on this day we are writing into My book with you thirty-one years from **the day when the foundation stone of the building of the ark** (shrine) **of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem was sealed with the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit,** as I the Lord, called the white stone from where I speak (*Apoc: 2/17; Apoc: 3/12; Apoc: 19/13*) and reveal the spring of My word (*Apoc: 22/1*)[312] half time of the seventy-year time of the mystery of My coming as word over the earth, and behold, in a little while, We are writing this accomplished number, the second half time of the mysterious week, of the number seven, (*Daniel: 9/27*)[313] for with God it is counted as in heaven, not as on earth, sons, and this work is written in the Scriptures and there is no one to reveal on earth the time of the Scriptures and all the works as they are written, for all see to their own things, not to God's, and I, the Lord, cannot to not fulfill jota by jota everything the Holy Spirit announced that it would be fulfilled and worked for all the fulfillments as they were written as no one on earth has been to read, watch and wait for their fulfillment and the Lord, Who comes, fulfills and glorifies Himself by fulfilling and confirming. (*The discovery of the source of the word in the middle of the time of the biblical week - seventy years - that is, thirty-five years after the beginning of the descent of the Lord's word on earth in 1955 at the feast of the Holy Easter, through the sixth trumpet - Saint Virginia - the discovery of the source of the word after thirty-five years, year 1990, after the "revolution" to topple the dictatorship of the communist red beast led by Ceaușescu, time of great tribulation and spiritual darkness, "revolution" which began on December 16, 1989, r.n.*)

Oh, My little and tiny people during this time, I carry with you the mystery and the work of My coming as word on earth and you are the fruit of this journey through the time of those seventy years of God's walking between heaven and earth. At the birth of this work, I had prepared a trumpet to call out of her and to announce My coming by the word of My work, and I prepared little Virginia, a poor and humble little girl of the village of Maluri, in the neighborhood of this

[312] ***«The angel** [or "he"] **showed me a** [TR adds "pure"] **river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb»*** (Apoc: 22/1)

[313] ***«And one week shall establish the covenant with many: and in the middle of the week My sacrifice and drink-offering shall be taken away: and on the temple shall be the abomination of desolations; and at the end of time an end shall be put to the desolation».***

little town, and I surrounded her with My grace and clothed her with power from above like My disciples and on the day of the descending of the Holy Spirit in Jerusalem to prepare them with adornments from above so that they may proclaim Me with My Gospel with them written to all the margins, oh, and this is how I went with little Virginia, walked twenty-five years and proclaimed Myself from place to place with the voice of My word and then I took her near Me among those in heaven. (*In the year 1980, r.n.*) (*See Apoc: 12/14 and all chapter 12, r.n.*)[314] However, immediately, she and I prepared a linking bridge for God's walking further as word over the earth and We used her sister and I linked My coming over to you that I may find you with faith and spirit of obedience so that you may pick up My word with which I come above, to write it down into the book as Moses did and set on earth the voice and My walking with the people of Israel.

And after that worked through the prophets and then through My disciples, and the spirit of prophecy has no stopped from its work, because the Lord has been working, and My Father has been working as well, and I am working (*John: 5/17*) as it is written for the Lord to work among people so that the people may not forget that God is. And you are My dear ones, for it was precious the sufferance of this work of word and all the burden endured by My trumpet by which I was sounding My word according to the plan in the Scriptures, and the roar of the voice of the trumpet was heard here and far away and those who heard came near, and My trumpet was taken by the authorities and carried for investigation and to a time of sufferance, as the lives of My saints have been all the time under the hand of the kings of the time, who did not want and do not want anyone else to be greater then they, oh, and because of that they have brought to great sufferance God's bearers, and so the work of My word entered into the pains of birth (*Apoc: 12/2*) with the year 1955 and with its beginning the trumpet which I sounded.

In My time with Israel, I did not ask the ruler of the time and of the temple whether to come on earth or not as a born Child of the Virgin mother; however, it was written in the Scriptures for Me to come, oh, and I came from heaven from the Father to fulfill this Scripture and I changed the order in Israel and brought the benefactor grace over the living and the dead, and so I became the Savior of the creature, the Lamb of the Father, the Lamb of the new Passover and the new wine, as for this I had come, for the sacrifice of the animals did not save the sinful man, for only God has this power.

Oh, and again, I did not ask the rulers of the time, the rulers of today's church whether to come or not as word on earth during this time in the land of the Romanian people, but I prepared a trumpet through sufferance, by self-denial, and then to sound My trumpet the song of My compassion. And I had come and sounded the trumped so that she might play by My breath the calling the man's resurrection from sin, for sin brings death to man, not life, and it brings him a shameful reward, and I, the Lord, am with My mercy after man and I am with salvation as well.

In the beginning with My little Virginia, the work of My word was being conceived and My Father was preparing the trumpet to sound it, and when I started to sound it so that My voice could be heard before those who heard it, the birth pangs started, for I wanted to select a faithful people to help Me and to be My house of coming, Bethany, where to stay with My saints with whom I have walked between heaven and earth.

Oh, this is how I worked, to have someone to come to on earth, and these pangs lasted until little Virginia's ascension into heaven, oh, for there has no faithfulness found to the end of those

[314] ***«Two wings of the great eagle were given to the woman, so that she might fly from the face of the serpent [and escape] into the wilderness to her place and be nourished for a time, and times, and half a time».***

who believed and ate from heaven through the word, for man is weak and inclined to the temporary things and he cannot deny himself to be then My working disciple to help Me.

Oh, but I found a little handful of sons and started with them the time of the third love, for in the beginning Father worked and prepared little Virginia, and then the Son worked and spoke by this trumpet, and then the Holy Spirit worked and works and brings Me in the clouds of word and My word hovers to this place above and is has sat into its book and goes from margins to margins and gives light to the world, for I am the light of the world as light on earth is needed, and God is needed on earth, as well, sons.

I am sending My word with you, as you are the little new branches and I am coming above the citadel of My word and descending My word over to you to put it on the way to go, sons, oh, and I am protecting you with the whole heaven, with all the heavenly powers. And as God glorified Himself into the midst of Israel until I came, until I was born on earth and I stayed with the people, until I turned thirty-three years old, oh and this is how I am glorifying Myself now with so much glory into the midst of the Romanian people and become the word of new creation, oh, sons and you help Me under My today's cross with you and give Me power to walk[315] and sound the trumpet.

Thirty-one years ago, I had near you a little handful of faithful sons, and these, one by one, did no longer supported My walking through you and stepped aside to their own, but you have remained. I thank you that you have remained near Me and with those in heaven, sons, but you, also, give thanks to the Father, the Son, to the Holy Spirit, and to My Mother Virgin, to My trumpet Virginia and to all the saints and angels as well, also, thank all the heavenly powers for My great and long fight against the powers of the dark, against satan and his angels, and against all his servants, for I have been fighting, sons, so that I may not lose you, and you have not had any support near you, but only beatings and fears, only pains that wanted to tear you down so that you may no longer work for Me, for all have weakened you because they wanted to use you for themselves to be like them, but you have always been on My side and that is why you have not been loved, you have not been helped, sons, and that is why faithful souls do not come around you, for man is a man and he is not like God, and he does not want to be like God. However, now keep your whole power within all things and do not give it to anyone in order to have it, oh, no sons, for man goes for his will when he wants to support My walking with you.

Behold those who have not remained to the end, for they left one by one and mixed with the people of the world and got used to their works, as it is written about those who believed My words but forgot soon afterwards and did no longer want to suffer My advice; they forgot about God, murmured and fell in bondage to the sin and to the world.

I always comfort you, for you are without any comfort, sons, and I am like you, for I suffer because man does not seek after eternal life but only after the temporary one, poor of him, and I am comforted with you, I am comforted because I have someone to tell what hurts Me, sons. This is how I worked with My trumpet; I got comforted when I was calling out through her to the sinful ones to come to My love and to keep away from sin and from the sufferance coming from sin. I was caching voice through My trumpet and I was always saying: "I am not this body but she is My trumpet, the trumpet of My word."

When the trumpeter brings the trumpet to his mouth to give voice to his song, the trumpet does not sound with the voice of the trumpeter, but with its voice, handled by the breath of the one

[315] *See the selection topic: „As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord", r.n.*

who uses it, and it does not play without its player. The trumpet catches voice, it sounds and shares but the unbelief of those that keep on saying that they do not believe, this means that they do not feel, that it does not help them the feeling of the heart, who would reveal to them its miracle and understanding, **and behold, the unbelief is the most punishing sin, the man is detained under**, and he is unhappy on earth, oh, sons.

When the one who sounds the trumpet puts it to his mouth it becomes an obedient servant into his hand and at the service of the trumpeter, and this is how My trumpet, little Virginia was, and when I put her at My mouth to sound it over the earth, she was My obedient servant without any murmuring, but the unbelief of those who want to be like that, punishes those who tempt and keep them far from salvation, and some like that have sold My work and trumpet and those who believed like her (*They sold the work to the servants of the Security, the secret oppressive service of the communist red beast, who then began the persecutions, r.n.*) and drew upon them the reward of God's persecutors and the persecutors of God's sons, (*Apoc: 12/17*)[316] for this reward is bitter and the deceiving ones take out of it while still in their bodies, to see how painful it is, how much pain it prepares to them the unbelief and the persecution against those who have Christ as their way of life, the way to the heaven of the saints, the eternal life of those who sanctify themselves for it and for the Lord, for the eternity with God of God's sons.

Let us look at that day when I overcame all the obstacles and prepared the occasion to lay the foundation stone to build with it the coming into the light of the work of My word by My trumpet, little Virginia and then by her disciples, oh, sons.

Thirty-one years ago, I was on a day of service of the marking and sealing of the little garden of My word and of the building of the ark, oh, sons. (1991.07.22) Of all those who were at that time, I have only you, and I have near you those who believe now the work and the fulfilling of My word. Then I had here the bishop, the witness on behalf of those who are sitting at the helm of the church of the Romanian people, and then he was taken from your presence, though he left a prophetic word that this work of word will advance with or without him, since he did not do or does not do it, and this word of his is written in heaven before the throne of God's glory, and it has great power this great word of the heart, the mouth and of his faith.

Oh, then I had at My bosom the one who carved in stone the image of My trumpet, little Virginia, and this stone at the foundation of the new building was laid, and for this, I, the Lord, will take care of this long confessing son of My word and of the place I had chosen to work in this city on the earth of the Romanian people.

Then I had a little handful of disciples, but they found it proper, one by one, to step aside, but you have remained with Me, sons, and today I thank you and I exhort you to prayer to pray here for the forgiveness of all those who, from the beginning of the work of My word, have gone with the word to and fro, with a big mouth, and betrayed, sold, slandered, murmured, blasphemed or stepped aside and no longer walked under My cross. And because I have remained with you now, oh, bring to the Lord a merciful prayer for those who caused sufferance to those in heaven and to you, sons, for they are in heaven, those who bore the pain of this work of word, and you are on earth for Me and We do the work of the Father, oh sons, and We bring before the Father a prayer of forgiveness and resurrection for those who have struck against My walking by My today's word.

[316] ***«The dragon became enraged with the woman and departed to make war with the rest of her seed, those who keep God's commandments and hold to the testimony of Jesus».*** (Apoc: 12/17)

Oh, God is needed on earth, and as long as I am in the world by My word, I am the light of the world, as it is written, and I am coming with My whisper and make known My word and comfort through it over the earth and over the people and I am calling them at My cross.

And as for you, Romanian people, strengthen yourself in the right faith and work your salvation, for I, the Lord, protect you from dawn to dawn, as I have on your hearth My coming as word over the earth. **Walk on the way of the cross, love holiness, turn back to your holy ancestors and follow their life and example, for you will shine over the people with the glory of My word into your midst and you will be the light of the world through the treasure on your hearth,** for I love you much for your choice in the beginning and in the end, **and behold, you are the country of the coming of the Son of God as word over the earth,** (*Apoc: 19/13*) and My glory is yours too! Oh, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, My today's country! Amen.

And now, peace to you, sons who carry My word over the earth! Go, sons, go ahead with love from above, with the celebration of one hundred years since the birth of My trumpet, little Virginia, (*Apoc: 12/1*)[317] and with the book of My life with her, the book of her celebration in heaven and on earth. You need much peace, much tranquility, and I must see to it that these may be with you, oh, sons, and stay away from pressures and disturbing spirits, for you have no other help but that from heaven, and peace to you, dear sons!

I marked in the book this day of memorial when I appeared with the mystery of the work of My word, and then a great storm arose over you, great, sons, great and everywhere, (*Apoc: 12/17*) and then I told the storm to be silent, to draw back and it obeyed, for it is not good for anyone to fight against you and it is not good for those who try to fight against you, and all wanted to understand this. However, I stand watch and do not let you go from My protection and I do not let you go from My comfort, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

09-07/22-07-2022.

The Feast of the Great Saint Martyr and Healer Panteleimon

I am coming near with the spirit of the holy powers to make My entrance with the word into the book, for I have to strengthen your peace, body and spirit, sons, who watch My entrance into the book to leave My word.

When any burdens or sadness blow against you, they weaken My power in you for Me sons, and I want to comfort you mysteriously to give you hope, to spare you so that I may have you before Me, oh, and you have little power, sons, and the Lord's way has been in this way over time for those who have walked with Me on the way.

Hope and faith are needed and calling for prayer is needed as well; calling for prayer for the Lord to come with His saints and work from heaven over the earth and the Lord to work victory, sons, for He is the One Who can.

All ministers, all My confessors over time have carried under the pressure of time the cross of the holy patience and they had Me as their longing and they have got comforted with Me in their thought and kept on going; nevertheless, patience is great grace for those under the cross, and there is no greater glory than theirs, and behold, the saint, healing of pains and burdens, over those who call him near them, the martyr and healer Panteleimon, this worker of faith and love of Christ,

[317] ***«And a great sign was seen in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun! The moon was under her feet and on her head was a crown of twelve stars».*** (Apoc: 12/1)

had greater glory, great victory against the unbelief on earth and he has dedicated himself to those who call him from heaven to come to their help in pains, in sadness, in needs and in the holy patience, and he gives much comfort to all, for the spirit of the heavenly mercy was a great gift for him, descending upon him from heaven, and the face with which he worked miracles has worked power of faith for many in his time and after that up to this day, **and great has to be the spirit of prayer that brings the Lord to help through His interceding saints in all times, and My mercy for man is great and works thorough My saints. And I am saying this so that it may be known on earth that the saints come from heaven to those who call out to them according to the truth and by their faith for the entire help waited by the poor, and behold, let every man call out to those in heaven,** and let it be a way of My saints to those that wait from the Lord for his good works, for I want to stir up the faith on earth to find faith and to enjoy with those who believe, sons.

Get comforted and strengthened all the time by those in heaven and give them way for work to work on earth and dispel anything that may stand against the Lord's victory and His saints', sons.

Let all the Christians love their conversation with the Lord and with His saints, for the prayers of the saints fill the cup of My mercy and their prayers are before Me as it is written, (*Apoc: 5/8; 8/3, 4*)[318] but longing of God is needed for the Lord to come down on earth, as God is needed on earth, even if those on earth do not have in their mind the longing for the Lord to come and to be with the people on earth, for His promise is great, as two thousand years ago I said: ***«I am with you to the end».*** (*John: 14/16*) And the faith of the Christians in My promise for them has to be whole.

The army of martyrs is celebrating in heaven for the confessor Panteleimon, and it is coming near with their feast close to those on earth who praise the holy confessor, for the longing of the saints is great and is near to those who call out for them, and My saints are ready to come down on earth with the people, and to be faith in the people for the work of those in heaven, for the heaven of My saints is for those on earth and they wait for them to work.

Sons, sons, I am saying peace to you! Keep Me close to you! Keep your power for My work with you! Keep away as much as you can from the crushing of the power for Me, for behold, I cannot work when you are weak and under burdens! All things are with My care for you and for My walking with you, and I want to strengthen you, sons. You are small but I am the Great One, I am Who I am, I am Who I can.

Catch powers, sons! Let all those in the people of My word take great care for the fulfilling of My word for them. This brings all the victory, all the peace, all the comfort.

Listen My people, listen all the time to each My word for you which is to be fulfilled and keep Me close to you by fulfilling Me upon you so that We may not be separated!

Sons, sons, be joy, healing and power on the way with the Lord for each other, and these especially for My descending to you. Give to each other holy comforts and you will be comforted.

---

[318] ***«When He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four presbyters fell down before the Lamb, each one having a harp and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints».*** (Apoc: 5/8)

«Another angel came and stood at the altar with a golden censer. A lot of incense was given to him, so that the angel should add it to the prayers of all the saints on the golden altar which was before the throne.

The smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, went up before God from the angel's hand». (Apoc: 8/3, 4)

Be full of Christ, as it is hard without the Lord and that the sons of the world may not know this, but let them hear from Me that I am telling you these and let them seek to be full of God, as satan with his walking and his much fruit rule on earth, and people do no longer see the way to life, as it is hidden, and satan keeps on hiding it from the people's face and mind and he shows them only the way to hell.

Oh, sons of men, keep away from the things coming out of the hell! But you are to keep away from them, Romanian sons! Stand up against satan and wage war against him, for you are marked with the seal of the Holy Trinity, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, **and God's kingdom[319] has nothing in this world but only in the Christians' heart who keep the way from the beginning of My church without it changing.**

Oh, mark yourselves all the time with the sign of the holy cross, Romanian sons! Whenever satan and his servants appear, make the sign of the cross, Romanian sons, crossing the three fingers of your right hand and mark your forehead, your chest and shoulders with the sign of the holy Trinity, of the holy cross, **and you will see great miracles and you will also see satan's mourning, for the evil spirit burns like fire before the holy cross,** and let it be your healing from the traps full of danger caused by satan on the way over the men's sons; however, you are Romanians, and you have to appear that you are on God's side and so that satan may see this.

Now, peace to you! **The cross and its power are the victory of the good and faithful Christians against satan.**

Peace to you, Romanian sons! Strengthen under watch your country with the power of the holy cross! Love your country, love the Lord your God and be awake against the opposing spirit, as God teaches you this!

Oh, peace to you, blessing to you, victory through the cross to you, sons of the Romanian people, now and forever, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

27-07/09-08-2022.

The Feast of the Assumption of the Lord's Mother

This day of holy feast has fallen this year on Sunday, the first day of the week, the day when God made light through the word, the day of the new man's creation, for I, the Lord, came out of the earth and rose from the dead and since then I have been the light of the world, the day when God made the light as written, oh, and I want this day to speak and explain the mystery of the new beginning of two thousand years ago, for I, the Lord, I and My name clothed then in the mystery of making the new the humanity on earth under the name of Jesus Christ, the Initiator of the new age, as since then the years and times have been counted again, the man and the way he is to walk, the light for the earthlings, the Lord, risen from the dead, and whoever still opposes this new beginning under the name of Jesus Christ, let that one be anathema as written, oh, for there is no greater or heavier sin than unbelief, and the unbelieving man hardly escapes from this cold and big slab; however, harder still is the darkness of unbelief over those on earth, over those without God over the days of their life, over their spirit, conceited without measure, and let the Christians rejoice and daily embrace the mystery and the work of their faith with the Lord and with the mother who gave birth to the Son of God, Jesus Christ, Who wrote on earth end and beginning, beginning and end, Alpha and Omega.

[319] *See the selection topic: „About the kingdom of God", r.n.*

And on this day My peace is upon you with the feast for My Virgin mother in My garden with you, sons set by My mystery with you in this large garden with the name, **The Garden of the encounter with God of those who seek Me with you for their faith in My word that comes to you with the clouds, because I am standing above on the clouds above and I am setting a table of word with you and I am giving Myself through you,** sons, and you are a new beginning, for through you I have renewed the man's life with God, and I did this by your faith, sons.

Oh, peace to you, peace, sons, to you and to those gathered around you for the glory of this holy feast of My Virgin mother, oh, sons! Your faith in My coming to you as word has made a way for Me to come, as two thousand years ago, the family and the people through whom My Father prepared My coming among the people, helped Me with their faith in the word of My revelation to them so that they might set the way of My coming, My Virgin mother and all My mysterious work of that time, and behold, again My coming as word on earth, for the Father is sending Me and you are opening to Me and putting My word into the book, oh, sons.

Oh, it is very dear to Me and I am getting comforted when, again and again, I can speak about My coming, for you are My way of coming now, in the end of the time, sons. I am above with heavenly armies, with My Virgin mother and with My disciples and with all that accompany Me, for when I come, I come with the saints, with those who have written themselves with a great name by their work with God, confessing in time and confessing eternally like God, for God is eternal, and all that is temporarily fades before Him and makes room for eternity and makes a way to God on earth with the people, **for the time has come for Me to come and glorify My coming,** and you are within My coming, oh, sons.

Now, behold, on this day, I want to speak and explain about the enemies of faith for My Virgin mother, when she separated from the visible things and sat near Me, near the Father, near God's glory, in God's invisible things.

I spoke in My time with the disciples that I was walking with and they also spoke about this time of unbelief, about the enemies of faith, that behold, I would come and not find faith for My coming, for the resurrection of the sinful man who would want to come to life from sin and to believe in My word of the resurrection of man, for **it is for the resurrection of the man that I come as word on earth.**

In all the time of the life of My confessing church there have come out all the heresies by conceited and mocking people of the faith and of the faithful fathers, and now, in the end, the heresies are striking even harder, and there are no longer those who watch against them, and the flock, baptized with My name, keeps on falling apart. It keeps on losing its way, it keeps on being deformed, oh, and it hurts Me and that is why I am coming, with pain for those who go astray because of their ignorance of God. That is why I am coming, and behold, I am crying in the word, and My Virgin mother is weeping for the mercy of those who slander her under the name of a common woman, when she has such a great name next to the name of God, when she has a prophecy over her as the queen of the Christians, as Christ's mother, as a protector of the Christian nation, for I am her obedient Son and I give whatever she asks Me, the one who gave Me birth, nursed Me, protected Me, and bore the pains of My crucifixion, and now she is sitting at My right side near the Father and weeping for the mercy of those who mock her by the wandering of their mind, that does not take in it from heaven but takes from the people, wandering and mocking of fathers and saints, and they wander away with the Scriptures in their hand, and woe to them, for they do not know how to walk with this sword and walk without a spiritual counselor over them, without teachers on My behalf for this book, confessing of God and of God's saints, of everything

that means the way with God, the way of the Christianity, starting with the first I set to carry the mystery of My church over time until My coming!

And now I am telling those who want to remain under the mystery of Christian, and I am telling them this:

You, who are baptized with My name and with witnesses before Me, oh, I am advising you to beware of the beasts that want to tear you apart. I am not speaking this about wolves, bears or other hungry beasts that seek after food from God, but I am speaking about those who spread heresies and separation from the two-thousand-year way of the ancestral church. Oh, beware them as of bears, as of wolves, beware of those who took cloak upon cloak and name upon name to share unforgiven heresies and curses, unbelief and mockery of the fathers who carried their cross on the way from the beginning! Oh, keep away from heretics and from their names put over them! Keep away from Adventists, from Pentecostals, from so-called Evangelists, from all those with a name put over them, names foreign from the name of Christ's church for they sing and have fun under My name and invite at their party those who are poor of knowledge and holy powers!

And to the wandering ones I am telling this: I am telling them that the name they gave for those who follow them is not known in heaven, and only the ancestral church is known, that from the apostles and from the holy successors, and who have a great name over time and not erased from the earth, and the names of the wandering ones have a mark of curse upon them and that is why now, I, the Lord, declare their names set upon those who follow them, the names of the deceivers among the multitudes to test the faith of the strong and steadfast, but behold, the weak souls are hunted and drawn to them, and they are the enemies behind a garment, foreign from the garment of Christ's church, and they use My name to be able to draw out of the nest those who are not watched and to denigrate Christ's name and His church.

You, shepherds of church, I am asking you again and again, stand up and fight against these beasts, hungry after the pray! I wake you up again and again! **Teach the flock to worship God with the sign of the holy cross, from which the evil spirit flees and stands away**, for the animal worship with his foot making the sign of the holy cross the place where it sits down to rest, and then look and see the dogs, the horses, the sheep and the birds that get food grubbing the ground in the sign of the holy cross, and the man does no longer worship with this sign, and there come the mockers that left the worshipping sign, Christ's cross; they come and say that the harvest has come yet and there are no harvesters, and they come to cut down the Christians from their feet, oh, and where do they take them if they harvest them?

Oh, who sends you, those who infiltrate heresies in order to cheat those with a holy name, received at baptism, and who hardly breath through the mist and poison of the time without God of the men's sons? You are written in the Scriptures that you will come to uproot the weak ones who are zealous for a sinful life, but I am telling you that happier are the sinners than those whom you draw to give a life without sin, when you sin twice or thrice as much as they do against God with the sin of your wandering away from the way of Christ's truth.

Oh, where do you come from and who has sent you to draw to you those who believe in God? You have found yourself to take advice from other wanderers, and who have not been for a long time, but only for one hundred years, two hundred years or even less, not from the beginning of the church, oh, no, but they are foretold by the Scriptures that would come and sneak in and spread fresh heresies and that they would deceive many.

The great and small in their knowledge go to heresies, they go away for it is a time of great heresy through those who are conceited and subject to satan's will, who teaches man to step over

the mysteries of the first church and of the holy fathers who guide the Christian flock, oh, and great pain goes up to heaven when those, who are so weak in their lives of Christian, fall under heresies and are swallowed up by the spirit of perdition.

Behold the Romanian people with Christian ancestors for so many years and times! Two thousand years of Christianism of this people, voivods who left their descendants a country guarded with their blood, who erected places of worship[320] for their descendants, to the memorial of Christs and of His church, and those who are springing up like mushrooms after the rain, are coming and mocking the strong faith of the holy ancestors, and they are doing this for a handful of money, or to have someone to hear them and that they may boast about their subjects, about those who are listening to them and their pride, when they could remain worshippers in the church if they wanted to serve the Lord with their lives.

Oh, if My mother had not been praying with her endless and never dry tears, if she had not stood before God, day and night, with her prayer, oh, there would have been only beatings, only punishments for sin, for unbelief and for unbelievers, there were and are heavier punishments on earth, but she, together with the prayers of the saints, bring God to mercy, only that there may not be unbelief and obstinacy everywhere between man and God.

Here is what I say: Even if this word cannot be easily believed and fulfilled by faith, I, the Lord, build Myself with the word and stand in defense of the prayed flock and of the shepherds of flock, even if they are not watchmen for the protection of the flock; however, they have as a foundation the establishment of My church, that from the beginning, and they also have interceding fathers in heaven, and the prayers of the saints stand before Me as written, (*Apoc: 5/8; 8/3, 4*) oh, but are there any longer those who know how to read and count all that is to be known and unforgettable then for the holy progress and steadfast of the ancestors of this people?

Oh, My mother, show your love and mercy by the word and let Us strengthen the people of My word, the one who believes and helps Us with faith to come and do Our work! I am the Son of the Father and I am your Son by birth, oh, mother, and you are the mother of the Christians on My behalf, of My brothers in faith and walk, My mother. Now give them power and comfort, give them, for you have from Me to give and that they may have from God, My mother!

— I am giving them, Son Jesus, for I gave You two thousand years ago to be with Yours to the end, as Your promise was. And now, I am saying to the little ones of the time of Your word, and I am telling them this:

You, the little ones of the time of the word of my Son, know that the time at His beginning with Virginia trumpet and then the time in the middle, in these two times everything was difficult for Us and for those who were persecuted on earth because of the Lord's word upon them, for there were among them betrayers of mysteries, sellers of brothers, slanderers, gossipers, gatherers of holy states that were taken to enemies, to those who persecuted the people then, (Persecuted by the Secret Security Service of the communist red beast dictatorship of that time, r.n.) *squeezing the power of the patience under the cross, oh, and there was suffering, prison, fear and enemies who called enemies the Christians of this word. However, you come in a good time. You have not suffered anything yet, you have not carried the cross, not even reprimand for your mistakes, for the Lord is long-enduring for His heavier walking. You have not known what was the fear under*

[320] *See the large number of old Orthodox churches and monasteries that now stand as testimony to the order of Christians in these lands, as an example Densus Church, Princely Church of Saint Nicholas, Curtea de Argeș, Putna Monastery, Comana Monastery and many others, r.n.*

the threats for faith from the rulers of the time and from the unbelievers. But you even have the great gift from God to have the new wine (Mark: 14/25; Luke: 22/18)[321] *on the table, that for the saints, oh, and you have the great duty to be holy for my Son, Who is giving Himself to you so that you may have power and love for Him, for His coming and for His walking over the earth as word. Therefore, appreciate this peaceful time for your walking with the Lord, but also pray for yourselves and for those who come near to take life from God; however, without all the fulfillment of the word from above there is no whole life and neither the Lord's walking for those who come near to this great grace descending from heaven for those who believe in the coming of my Son as word over the earth. Thorns and thistles bear fruit in the flesh of the man forsaken by the fear of God, but you have forsaken the love of the world and come for holiness. Therefore, be vessels of honor, useful to the Lord, for the life without God passes away and then punishes man; on the contrary, the life full of grace from above does no pass away, oh, no, but it magnifies on earth and in heaven then the one who has it as life in the time of his body.*

The one who came to know my Son Jesus by this word, and then he despised Him because of his lack of fulfillment, then one like that will tremble a lot and heavily before justice between man and God, because he knew about God and did not do according to His advice, oh, and he did not stand up when he went wrong. However, you remain undivided, remain strong to the end, sons! Feed yourselves with the great faith of the new wine, for my Son, once with the wedding in Cana of Galilee, ordained the new wine for the saints and then started the new age of His church, and you are the little ones and have everything refreshed on your table and set apart for you, not mixed with those of the world of Christ's church, and you have the duty to keep to the holiness of my Son, for He said: ***«Be holy, for I am holy».*** (1 Peter: 1/16)

This work has a great name, the name of my Son, the Word of God and its trumpet sounding over the earth. Be diligent for the confession of this word, and you will have your names written with its confessors, sons.

All those together with you on my day of celebration, I give them all this word of mine and I wish them faith and completion of the fulfillment of my Son's word upon them, for without fulfilment there is no fulfilled faith; this is what you may all know.

And now, Lord and Son, place Your name over Your today's word, and with Your blessing strengthen all their work of today for the glory of Our celebration with them.

— Oh, My mother, there is mysterious work here, mother. Here they strengthen My mystery with them, with man, My mother.

You, those who come to see their work in the garden, oh, seek to learn the holy life and untouched by the spirit of the world, the corrupting spirit of this age. Come and learn and do not forget to learn! Out of the Romanian nation I have raised children of My hope and this nation has favor with God; this is what you have to know and to believe and this is how you have to follow your ancestors, for this is what I teach you.

He who wants to be with Me must deny himself, this is what I said. He who cannot do this, even if he comes, falls backwards and My word will stand face to face with him as a testimony that he it taught him and he did not listen to God.

---

[321] «***Amen, I tell you: I will not drink of the fruit of the vine until that day when I drink it anew in the Kingdom of God.”»*** (Mark: 14/25)

«… for I tell you, I shall never again drink from the fruit of the vine until the Kingdom of God comes». (Luke: 22/18)

Therefore, remain within My love to the end, you, those who have eaten of its sweetness, but beware of heresies, beware of heretics so that you may not defile your little shirt and heart within it, sons. Let the sheep sit on My right, not on My left; however, let them remain sheep.

Now I am setting My name on the heart and on the face of those who remain with Me to the end. Only I know those who remain to the end, and as for you, strive day and night to watch and remain Mine.

Peace to you and remain My people! Peace to you and learn how you can remain My people! Oh, peace to you, sons! Let it not be hard for you to live with God and for God!

I am Who I am, and now I am placing My name over the word of today's feast:

Jesus Christ, the Word of God. Amen, amen, amen.

15-08/28-08-2022.

The Feast of the Beheading of Saint John, the Baptist

I announce My arrival with the sound of My voice, and so I knock to be opened for Me and that I may be welcomed into the citadel.

I enter the book as word and with it I shepherd over the earth, and **My word is the staff of a Shepherd and I shepherd with it.**

Glory to the Father, to the Son and to the Holy Spirit! I shepherd into this name from above and I am within godly Trinity, for I am the Son of the Father, I am the Word of the Father, I am a Shepherd and I take care of the Father's flock to give it food and everything it needs for the life in God of the flock, because without Me no one can do anything, as it is written.

Peace to you, to those who are shepherded with heavenly food, especially to you, those who know the voice of My coming during this time and who believe Me, seek Me and keep My way in order to find My word! Oh, but I have also sought after you to find out if the word of My mouth is useful to you, for if you do not fulfill it, then it is of no use to you, and I suffer when I see My seed sown on the soil with thorns that are not weeded or taken care of so that the sown seed may spring and then cultivated and watered to grow and to give forth fruit.

But now, peace to you, to those in the citadel of My word, and I am giving Myself to you so that you may have peace, sons! It is a feast, a day marked with a big sign in the Christian calendar, and I have come with food to you and then you are to share it all over the earth, because it is not growing less but rather it increases more and more when it is broken of it and is given all over abundantly.

Now, I am clarifying for all the meaning of the mystery of shepherd, for it must be known, since so many keep on rising up to learn from the book and take on shepherding over those around them without even knowing the duties of the one who rises to be a shepherd and to work by this name. **Such a servant cannot take for himself but only if he is sent from heaven by appointment and with blessing by the greater one, and who, in his turn, is a messenger.**

When I, the Lord, began My work as a Shepherd, I had been sent to earth because the Father had sent Me to descend from Him and to be born on earth as a man and to grow in spiritual things and then to come out perfectly with the work of the Shepherd and to tend the sheep of My Father, those that hear My voice and follow Me in order to tend them with those given from the Father to share with them. **I do not force anyone to follow Me and only those who hear and know My voice come.**

A shepherd is known by his life and then by his voice, by the food he gives and especially by the power that he proves through the word and through the fulfillment of the word, by proven signs, as it happened with the disciples sent two thousand years ago in My name and who worked from Me, not from them, and they appeared wonderfully with great signs; shepherds who laid down their lives for the sheep.

Oh, but let no one forget that a shepherd has the appearance of a shepherd, he is known by his appearance, by the clothing of the shepherd, of apostle, **and especially by the sign of the shepherd sent by Christ: the cross.**

Behold the multitude of those without the shepherd's signs; behold the many who have come out to the harvest, as they may say! I, the Lord, speak for them, and here is what I am saying:

The Lord's people and all the workers from the Lord among those who are shepherded, this kind of people has not been since the age anyhow in appearance and clothing, but they have been **only with holy garments and only like God.** And let those who shepherd anyhow, let them look at Jesus Christ's church, at the ministers in the churches, who kept their God-given garment for the shepherds, and that is why monasteries and holy settlements have been built so that those who have taken on a holy life and garment to gather together and to live likewise. But you, who dress like the sons of this age, with a suit and tie, tied around your neck, is your tie the sign of the shepherd to you, I am asking you? Oh, where have you heard in the Scriptures that you have been reading that God's servants, the prophets and the apostles wore worldly suits and neck ties? Behold, the ministers in the churches, that are a stumbling block for you and for others, these keep the garment that look like that of Christs and His saints' and you take after the sons of the world, not after God's sons. You need a blessing according to the tradition for everything you do in the name of the Lord upon people, not on your own, and **you take the blessing from God through the one who is given to bless,** and then you are to work for the Lord and for the people, but not for you and for your pride.

Oh, it is written into the Scriptures, but man does not read, or he does not want to understand with faith and, therefore, he reads in vain and then he easily gets deceived by the error of those who rise up to deceive with the spirit of perdition many on the way among the ignorant and who do not even stay under exhortation and then foreign shepherds come and steal from the way only those who are not strengthened with the knowledge that is for the steadfast Christians on Christ's side and **of His order of two thousand years ago through the church, through the saints and ancestors.**

I am at the table of the word with John the Baptist, with the one sent by the Father to be born on earth, oh, and so come those sent from heaven and show themselves in garments of God's

sons before the people, and not like the worldly people in their appearance but like shepherds by what they are with their lives and appearance, and John taught them all how to have their sins forgiven so that the kingdom of the heavens and its mysteries with man could be shared with them, and those who did not listen to his voice crying: ***«Repent!»,*** oh, those did not understand anything of those coming from heaven on earth to be fulfilled at that time before their eyes. They did not understand because those who heard John crying: ***«Repent»,*** did not repent.

Behold, I am also crying out at this time and I have been crying out for almost sixty years. I am crying out to the Christians and to those without the life of a Christian in their works. **I am crying and keep on crying because after that I release the wrath[322] for the sins** to help the sinners to mourn over their sins and the repentance for their sins to help them, because otherwise man knows nothing else but to commit sin from the small ones to the big ones, from the big ones to the small ones, **and the sins prepare the sufferance for sin, as written,** only that all the blind and heavy for faith and repentance do not feel; they do not feel, do not use God's calling, and they see to their wandering to the end, to their lack of love, in which they are cold with respect to God and who are lovers of sin.

Oh, there are no more shepherds with mercy for the soul and for the eternity of the man's soul. Mercy emptied of life and of repentance of life, this kind of mercy gives to each other those who lack eternal life for man, oh, and I do no longer find any man to help Me and to make room in his soul blinded by the self-love, and I seek and keep waiting to find sons who will have mercy on God and on people.

Oh, sons who carry My word over the earth, oh, what would have happened if I, the Lord, had worked with harmful mercy to leave Adam in paradise after the sin of disobedience, through which he went to listen to the devil through the untampered and disobedient woman to God? And behold, you do not know, Christian, how to have mercy on your brother who is guilty of self-love, guilty of not loving God, and you let him die when you help him with your mercy for him and not with correction to take him out of sin when you see him doing wrong against the love of God through his ignorance of himself, poor man.

When I saw that man is only dust after I had given him life and knowledge that he might be a heavenly place for his Creator, I said to him with great pain: ***«you are only dust».*** (*Gen: 3/19*) Oh, the man ruined My house, he turned his back on Me for sin, he sided with sin and remained dust, only dust, and then he came back into the dust, because he did not want to be with God and with the heaven. Then the whole human race fell, because it had no guiding shepherds to heaven, because if your people see that you know what God wants from you and you do not put into practice your fulfillment and your life with God, your people do not grow either, and neither do they escape from disobedience to God, oh, and **great sorrow comes on the day of repentance to the obedient and to the disobedient, for some receive joy and the others see then what they have lost.**

Behold, sons, unfaithfulness brings a man into contempt and the one who is unfaithful will be despised because if you do not have faithfulness for the one who guides you and watches over you, how could you have this before God? And if you had no faithfulness to God, how could you be steadfast to a man whom you want instead of God with you? Behold, King Herod was led by the nose by his brother's unfaithful wife and the king thought that she would be different with respect to him, but she was working only for self-love by all that she was plotting through her spirit

[322] *See the selection topic: „The great tribulation", r.n.*

of untamed woman, and the king of Israel fell smitten by her at her unworthy feet, oh, and this happens with the sin of infidelity and it is to be watched for the one who loves himself and who brings you down by his lack of faith he has wrought, and if you do not watch, you deserve the fate of your falling from God, because you loved disobedience instead of God and you worked like the unfaithful Adam, who destroyed withing himself the rest of God by his boldness of not loving to listen to his Maker and to Whom he owned his life.

And behold, John the Baptist, hears the greatness of My word on his day of the celebration of the entry among the saints and receives advice to sit down near Me as word and to speak at today's table about My rest lost by the man without the love of God in paradise, and I, the Lord, am blessing his speech today.

— Oh, Lord and Little Lamb, the work of Your word with Your today's people is Your victory at the end of the time, it is the battle of the Lamb against the wounded beast that howls and stirs its young to fight against You, but the end of the battle is coming, not like that of two thousand years ago, and it comes glorified as at the end, oh, Lord, for the antichrist forgets that You are the Word from the beginning, when God was the Word and when the Word was with God and all things were made through Him.

Antichrist wanted to make a man on earth without sin, as he said, and he wanted and still wants to make a woman out of man and he has tried to struggle every way possible to do what only God did, but his blindness is huge and as long as seven thousand years and by his haughtiness he keeps on struggling to take his place in man, but he will be brought to shame through all the witnesses in heaven, who prevailed against him on earth and then through those on earth, who will stand firm until the end for Your glory with them, may it be only the sufferance for You, oh, Lord, victorious through the cross, and not without the cross, because without the cross there is no victory.

We have been watching ahead of time to enter the book for my day among those in heaven, and I have taken from here, from the brotherly table, a word that reminds of Your speaking that said many years ago: "Man, teach Me what to do and to find My day of rest, as I had lost it once with the man's falling in paradise."

Oh, Lord, who is to teach You, who can? Oh, You lost Your rest, You lost the man, Lord. He is Your day of rest, and now I am asking You to make a word descent with this mystery lost between You and man by man's lack of bowing before You. And let the people of Your word learn to bow down, Lord, and let it keep learning this mystery of faith and its steadfastness for the faith, for otherwise his faith is useless, oh, Lord.

And now glory to You I am giving You among the saints for Your great speaking on the day of the memorial of my coming to You among the saints! And You have always taught Your people what humiliation is and only humiliation again, as from this grace You receive Your rest, You receive Your comfort lost through the disobedient man in paradise.

The mystery of humiliation, this makes a man good and then a bearer of God. Let the sons of the people of Your word step with fear on the land You chose! Let them live, behave and act in fear before You here, and let them show their faithfulness and humiliation in this way, for I did not live my days on earth anyhow but only full of faithfulness to You, full of modesty and with harsh treatment of my body and You rested within me and You showed Yourself through me at Jordan, confirmed by the Father as His Son. Now we are confessing each other before them and let them learn from us to work like us, for great mysteries seize them here, and may them only be able to comprehend them, Lor, for You have great work with them now on earth.

— Oh, holy disciple, the man ate My day of rest because he did not allow Me to have rest after he had sinned before God. Oh, even on the cross I did not have rest after I had given away My Spirit in the body; however, I will have rest because great saints will arise and they will give Me rest in them, just as the man built by God at the creation of the world would have been to be My day of rest, and then the man will teach Me how to find My lost rest and its day.

I will come with a lot of clarification of the mystery of My day of rest and I will bring before those on earth this explanation of mystery, and now peace to you, people who receive Me on earth as word when I come from the Father to enter the book!

And again, glory to the Father, to the Son and to the Holy Spirit, for in this name I shepherd those who believe and welcome My day in the word during this time of My glory with you on earth, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

29-08/11-09-2022.

The Feast of the Birth of the Lord's Mother

I am embracing My citadel and those in it with the voice of My word on a day of holy feast for My Virgin mother, I am putting My word into the book and I am sharing it to those who seek Me here, at **the spring of My voice, the place from which it springs over the earth the voice of God's word,** My word during these days, My coming from the Father as word on earth during My time with you, sons, and there is no wise mind for this mystery of God in the midst of the people on earth!

With this work of Mine with you it happened and it happens as two thousand years ago, as then when I came from the Father a born Child of the Virgin mother and when I grew once with God's new mystery, sons. Then I set those coming with Me from heaven in the place of the old ones that had been by that time, and I began with the order of the renewed church, oh, and none of the great ones of the temple knew enough what had been ordained for the future and those coming with Me from heaven, and when they were finding out something they were killing those included within the new mystery and others were springing up sprinkled with the blood of those killed like Me by the rulers of that time.

I and My disciples of that time worked then at the renewal of all things, as the harsh law pressed on the salvation of the sinful man; however, I died on the cross for the forgiveness of the sins of the sinful ones and through this I worked their salvation, of those who believed in the things with which I had come from the Father to work further over the people, and behold, I worked with a great mystery.

I took fishermen from their fishing and they left their nets and followed Me and I set them as priests, bishops and apostles over the earth and rulers of the renewed church by My sacrifice on the cross, and among them was also Jacob, the patriarch of Jerusalem, and Jerusalem did not know that, but the faithful Christians of the renewed settlement knew this, and in this way it was fulfilled My word of that time by which I was speaking to the Father: ***«I thank You, oh, Father, that You have hidden these things from the wise and understanding, and revealed them to little children, to the ignorant, to the disregarded by the great of the time, scribes and Pharisees».*** (*See Luke: 10/21*)

Behold, I am walking today, too, with those who know they are the ministers of the temple, the rulers of the church built two thousand years ago and who do no longer have any mercy on God and on the flock and they mind only their own business; however, I am calling out in this way

to them as I was calling by the voice of the prophets those of that time who did not shepherd the flock with mercy, and even since that time, I promised that I would come and ask them to give an account for the sheep they had not been tending and that had been wandering through the thorns and I would take them out of their hand and I Myself would shepherd the sheep, and I would bind their wounds and take them in My arms to My springs, for I am the Great Shepherd and I visit My flock all the time, as it is written.

Behold, I have mercy on whom I want to have mercy; so, it is written. I am the One Who works, not man, and man obeys. Behold, I will make all things new as I did two thousand years ago. Then I came down to renew all the things, too. And it is likewise now. I am coming, working and strengthening the work of My church, for it is written for Me to come and visit My flock and to give it healthy pasture and to lead it to the Father.

Those at that time boasted that they had Moses whom they obeyed, as they used to say, and that is why they did not receive Me, and I was telling them: ***«For had you believed Moses, you would have believed Me, for he wrote concerning Me».*** (*John: 5/46*)

I am saying today for those of nowadays that if they had believed in the Christ of two thousand years ago, they would believe Him now when, behold, He is the word over the earth, but they, like those at that time, have something else to do and they submit to the work of lie in the world and to the rulers of the world and not to Christ, under whose name they serve. And I suffer for the flock and this has been hurting Me for two thousand years because there is only lie in the world and the faith on earth perishes from the man's mind, and Christians no longer have works of faith and miracle-working shepherds in order to give food to the sheep of the flock, oh, and the sheep get lost and wolves come and take them away from the fold, and that is why I am mourning for the sheep and coming after them. **I am coming as word from the Father**, I am coming and calling them out and teaching them to gather together in the fold and to keep away from the wolves' way, not to stray from the flock, for behold, I am coming from heaven and I am coming as word over the earth to visit My flock which is without any watch over it.

Oh, people of My word, I have been crying in your midst and I saying to man: "Man, teach Me what to do to find My day of rest because I lost it once with man's fall to satan in paradise."

I am speaking now on a day of holy feast for My Virgin mother, I am speaking a clear word for all who know the teaching of My word during this time, for all those who look into it and do not fulfill it, or they fulfill it as much as they want, and they do this because of their lack of self-denial, a sin that does not leave man to become a lover of God and one with Me in the holy thing of My coming as word on earth by the faith and steadfastness of the people close to Me.

Behold, draw closer in your heart to Me, and not to one another on the way to Christ because if no one teaches you the way with Christ and how one walks on it with the brothers, you will have no way to perceive the mystery of the brotherhood in Christ, and you will fall into mistakes and into troubles of the heart, into separation from God when you do not even think about or expect it, when you do not feel this.

Oh, sons, guided from heaven, from the place of love, **loves means God, only God,** and let the Christians become one in one spirit for the love of God and only then will they understand what God with people on earth means, for otherwise Christians see to their own things and to each other and the Lord is no longer their love, their life, their true way and they fall into all kinds of sins, after they have known the Lord and His mystery with man. Oh, for this kind of sins I was nailed on the cross and the nails were the sins of those who love sin, and **all who sin are the nails from My hands and legs, in My coast, the place from where I took from Adam and made his**

woman, and she made Adam fell from God together with her, oh, and the woman crushed the work of the man's creation.

You, those who want to learn God's rest in you and **My day of rest lost by the man's lack of humiliation,** behold, learn from Me, learn from My work on earth. I worked humiliation. I have always bowed down even before the unfaithful ones, for I have My Father resting within Me and that is why I have humbled Myself. **Bowing down is the sign of My rest in man.** He who cannot bow shows that I, the Lord, do not have any place to rest within him. He who does not bow indicates that is prone to sin and not to the obedience of God and of his brothers, and even to the unbelievers to whom man obeys so many times on earth, for this is required on earth.

Sons, sons, I teach you what humiliation is. This proves you as lovers of God and of brothers. When you do not listen, when you do not bow or love, that is why you do not humble yourself. The lack of love is your fault for which you do not bow, and I, the Lord, want to teach you to be in My image and after My likeness, to be a Christian, to be with God and to let Him coming within you with His work, for He bows before you so that you may take after Him in the work of humiliation, and those who are many and live together have much opportunity to humble themselves again and again for their resemblance to Christ. And here it also works your living until now; it depends on the way of your being by this time and more humiliation is needed if you have not had this practice by this time and if you want to come and follow Christ now.

Oh, My mother, I am teaching the Christians on the day of the celebration of your birth on earth among people, mother. **I look for My days of rest. I have been looking for seven thousand years, since the man I had built by My own hand sinned by his disobedience,** mother. I have been seeking with tears and crying out: Where are you, My rest? I keep asking the man: Man, teach Me what shall I do to find My day of rest?

Oh, My mother, how much I have been speaking during this time! How long I have been seeking to find My rest, mother! I have been working humiliation so that I may not spoil My Father's dwelling within Me, but man bows before the evil spirit and gives him room to dwell in him, mother.

Oh, how shall I not cry? **I made the man to be My place of rest and My work, and he has been giving himself to the spirit opposing to Me**, and I suffer more than on the cross from the man's departure of Me and from his proneness to sin.

I want to rejoice you on your day of the feast and now I am wiping out My tear and giving strong exhortation over those who carry Us over the earth with the works from above, oh, and We are seeking comfort with them, mother. And now, teach them, too, and let them all take and receive the teaching from above and those who truly receive will really learn what humiliation is; they will give within them the rest I lost and will give Me comfort, My mother.

— Oh, my Son and my God, we have comfort through those who bow and know this mystery of Your dwelling within them, and only those whom the Father reveals, only they will understand this mystery, the mystery of Your rest within them, my dear Son.

Oh, beloved people, you, who are near to the spring of my Son, the grace of humiliation is great among those who bow; it is great because of my Son's rest within them. They are God's lost comfort. They are bearers of God, His rest within them. You have to be great saints, where God may be able to rest, to bow before you by your humiliation, for His rest within you. Humiliation is a great mystery and it starts from down upwards, from the smallest proofs of humiliation and it begins from up down, from the great poofs of humiliation of those who are humble, oh, and only those who work the bowing down, only they are the people who work humiliation, too, for to the

one who has, it will be given more, as it is written about those who cannot carry God and He is given to be carried to those who carry Him with His many works, according to the requirements from heaven and earth according to the time, according to conditions.

Christ has placed much teaching and advice into the book on this day of teaching. All the mystery of God's rest is humiliation, oh, sons. Nothing and no one can throw down the one who humbles himself, and the spirits opposing to God flee away from the one who bows after God's image and in His likeness, Who humbles Himself.

Those who want to learn and stay in the work of humiliation of spirit, let those always say to themselves this: God is love but man is sin, and that is why let him humble himself and learn from God; let him learn to humble like God and he will be then the Lord's rest; he will be a bearer of God. Oh, this is what should say the one who wants to work out his humiliation, for this is how I worked, too, and this is how I was a useful vessel to the Lord, His way on earth for the people.

And now, Jesus Son, glorify Yourself within the word over them and for their steadfastness in those they have learned, and let the grace of humiliation grow over them from one another by humiliation, and let them learn what humiliation is from us, from You, from me, and then from those who do not humble themselves, seeing through these the departure from God of those who are not humbled, dear Son Jesus.

— Oh, My mother, faith and steadfastness in faith, this work is understood only by those who humble themselves because otherwise faith is useless, mother. Behold, the work of the steadfast faith brings God from heaven down on earth and the Lord comes by the faith of those who receive Him. How shall I go to speak to those who do not believe and do not do the works of the faith? Would the people of the church receive Me if I went to speak to them from above and to tell them what I tell them here and send to them to know My speaking for them?

Oh, unbelief is God's stumbling block towards people. The Lord cannot put His works on earth but only with those who are faithful and humble before Him, My mother.

Oh, sons, I want you to speak among yourselves, too, and I to look at you from above with all those in heaven, with whom I may watch in the feasts. The mystery and the work of humiliation and then its fruit in you, these you need to have as work among you, oh, sons, for I do not have where to find My rest in other places but only where humiliation is, oh, sons.

I hold you close to My heart so that you may feel its beats and to remain united hearts within One, within My heart, which bows down before you and teaches you what humiliation is, always humiliation, always like God, always like that, always, always like that, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08-09/21-09-2022.

The Feast of the Ascension of the Holy Cross

The Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit - this is God's name, a name I wrote down two thousand years ago on earth, the name by which God's Son is speaking His word at the end of the time and is fulfilling by the word the last Scriptures.

If confusion still arises for My today's way from the Father again after man, if is doubted the truth that I am this word on the hearth of the Romanian people, behold, I am reminding now all the word of My mouth spoken two thousand years ago when I was preparing My disciples for My departure from them, because before My passions on the cross I had told them that the Holy Spirit was to come on earth and He would guide the faithful ones in all truth and He would not

speak from Himself, but He would take from what was Mine and revealed the coming things and He would fulfill the Scriptures and would work with power of word by the spirit of revelation and He would remain with His heavenly work on earth.

Oh, the Lord has not stopped from His work after He had finished his work of two thousand years ago, because the spirit of the revelation has been bringing on earth from the Lord and it has set the fulfillment and faith for the fulfillment and the Lords has been working to complete on earth His work to the end. If the antichrist man works so much, how could the Lord not work even more to the end?

Oh, on earth My adversary of two thousand years ago has been unfolding his work, and now, at the end of the battle, he is deploying his forces fully all over the earth in order to bring many down on his side, and if possible to bring down those chosen to be on the right side for faith, especially in the Romanian country, **My Christian land as long as two thousand years to which, behold, I come with the river of My word and I share Myself with it to the margins,** and I protect with heavenly powers the way of My coming and I put to shame by the word those who have been hiding under the skin of good sheep, who have spread relentlessly all kinds of heresies, striking the Christ's church, the saints, the cross, My word, the Lamb of God, the word of the Father over the earth, and which wages the war in the end of the time, the battle of the Lamb with the beast that tears down; however, I will come out victoriously, for this is written.

Peace to you, peace to those who watch over the citadel of My word and open for Me to come in as word into My today's book, the book of the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, the King coming from heaven over the earth, the Spirit of Truth! Antichrist's people are blind, they are without the book from above, they do not see and do not want to see anything else but their hatred against the Lamb of God, and these will suffer like those two thousand years ago, who opposed the coming of Christ and then they came to weeping and shameful reproach, oh, and so will happen to all who do like those people by their own accord, and it cannot be said to them: Father, forgive them for they do not know what they are doing! Oh, it cannot be said so, for these do not want to know as much is to be known and knowable, and they want simply and solely what it has remained in the Scripture since then. Oh, but those under My grace do not allow themselves to be uprooted and they stand with faith in the root, for their faith is their help and salvation, as it is written.

It is a day of holy feast, a day of confession and a day of the mystery of salvation through the cross, through Christ, and I am leaving a word marked with the cross to rebuke all those who flee from the cross, and **whoever flees from the cross flees from Christ, Who appeared two thousand years ago through the cross and resurrection.** I declared the word *cross* through My Gospel, and then My disciples proclaimed it, too, and I sealed with the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit the Christians, to be known by Christ's cross who is a Christian. **By this sign placed with the right hand on the body of the one who is a Christian, this one confesses My crucifixion and memory and has a share in the healing of his sins,** for I, the Lord, suffered the cross and My placing on it for all the people who were, who are and who will be on earth, a man born of sin.

I came from the Father for the cross, and I lay down nailed to it for every man, **and the man who make the cross, confesses the One Who paid on the cross with His life, on the cross and not otherwise.**

He, who does not make the sign of the cross, commits sins. He wants to be free to do whatever he likes, to do and to keep on doing sins, oh, and in this way, he keeps on punishing Me

without any mercy through his sins and he does no longer stop, he does not want to bear the payment of his sins in order to carry a cross like Me.

Behold the work of the antichrist; he has much to do with the cross, with the icons of the saints, with the mystery of the church, with everything that hinders his victory, but I, the Lord, powerfully protect the way of My coming as word over the earth, as much as the hidden work of the antichrist man may want to strike the land of My coming and My mysteries with it, but the more he hides from being seen and caught, the more his power is brought down, for My today's country and My Romanian people from this land, this means the place where I, the Lord, work with the whole heaven in order to put to flight, to completely destroy the plan of the antichrist man, the one hidden under the mask of good, but this country is not in his hands, because here, I, the Lord, have much work against him to throw him down, for **I am the Lamb Who overcomes the beast,** as it is written.

However, you, who want to overthrow the unshakable things and go out to hunt the sheep that are not yours and to draw the flock with your voice of wolf, you had better kneel down before the cross and seek to ask with tears the forgiveness of your sins that you committed and keep on committing willingly, oh, and you still want to pretend that you know what you are talking about. However, how do you know that you know what you say and that it is as you say? You pretend that are smart, smarter than the saints who suffered in their lives under the cross and reached the heaven on the way I walked, on the way of the cross, and behold, the prayers of the saints are before Me in full cups, as it is written, (*Apoc: 5/8; 8/3, 4*)[323] but you read as you like, not as it should be read; you read and pretend that you are smart and tell others what you have to say, but actually you are the thief coming out on the high road after the venison, well-dressed, according to the fashion of the world, and want to strike the weak sheep to hobble and then to pull them from the way of the cross, left by the fathers, oh, and you lie to them and you buy and sell them as well, because you are a seller, you are a traitor, you are an executioner, you are the wolf that attacks the sheepfold, this is what you are: a deceiver by trade, an informer, foreign to the truth, and God knows you, sees you, measures you and you will receive from Him the reward according to your works, as it is written.

You who have the faith and the right way under your feet, strive to be the sons of faith! A man must learn to have faith and its holy gifts, and he cannot have this gift anyway. Therefore, fight under the cross and stand watch against the enemies of the cross, for My great victory and yours is won with fight.

The cross is the sign of the Christian and his way to heaven. The cross led Me to My resurrection. The cross leads the man to Christ, and the antichrist and his people are known by the lack of the cross, by their opposition to the cross, which may want to call it an idol, which the world worships. Oh, how can those on the side of the cross not worship the cross if it gave Me the victory?

---

[323] ***«Then the Lamb** [or He] **came and took the scroll from the right hand of the One Who sat on the throne. When He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four presbyters fell down before the Lamb, each one having a harp and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints».*** (Apoc: 5/7, 8)

«Another angel came and stood at the altar with a golden censer. A lot of incense was given to him, so that the angel should add it to the prayers of all the saints on the golden altar which was before the throne.

The smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, went up before God from the angel's hand». (Apoc: 8/3, 4)

Behold, you must be worthy to make the cross, to mark your being with the sign of the holy cross, confessing in this way Christ as your God. **The cross is not just mere wood and that is all. The cross is Christ's sign, the sign of His victory through the cross. The cross leads the man to resurrection.** The cross is not an idol. The idol is for those without God and who make their God out of wood, iron, out of whatever they may want, (*Like „smart-phone", „smart-tv" and others like them, - see Apoc: 13/14, 15, r.n.*)[324] and the cross is the seal of God's sons, from which the evil spirit flees and mourns in fear before the sign of the holy cross.

And behold, I am saying now: anathema are all those who strike against the sign of the holy cross and against those who are sealed with it on their face in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit!

My Gospel and My disciples' - these witnesses are full of the name of the cross, for **the cross is one with Christ, unseparated. For two thousand years it has been a weapon against the devil.** Those who throw away from them this sign of life, Christian, those throw away their bridge which helps those who pass from earth to heaven over the precipice of death.

And now I say: Make the sign of the cross, mark yourselves with the sign of the holy cross all the time, to be victorious over everything that is evil between earth and heaven, you, sons of the church and cross! Reject any creature that may want to uproot you in order to prevail against you so that you may fall down! Lift up your weapon and stay like that! Lift up the cross, and you will overcome with it, as I, the Lord, overcame death and I was resurrected!

Oh, remain within Me, sons of the people of My word during these days! Watch, sons, to remain in Me, not in this world, in which the antichrist people walk to wipe out My trace on earth and from the people! Oh, why did I say then? ***«Remain in Me and remain in My love».*** (*See John: 15/9*) I said this because the man has the guilty custom to stay outside of Me with his nature, and, therefore, let him be deprived of the grace from above, careless of soul and obedient to the flesh, and when a man is a Christian in Christ's flock, then this emptiness of God is reflected through those who are devoid of Him, oh, and Christ is no longer wholly in the flock, and this because of those without My grace working in man and from man through all who live together.

Sons, sons, as long as a man tries to do something for himself, God cannot work His grace, and you, those who want to be sons of the people of My word, oh, flee from lusts, sons, for Israel was seized with lusts in the wilderness and perished by lusts, for the lust draws the man into sin, it draws him to separation from God. When the flesh does not live in Christ, it makes the man idle, it draws him to carelessness, to drowsiness, to the lack of love, to a lazy body, deprived of willingness and humility. Behold, you have to be worthy in order to have faith and its gifts. Otherwise, it will be taken from you and you will remain sterile, you will no longer have any fruit in Christ, and your mind will be a place for lie, of self-partiality and of the lack of the Lord in it, and woe to those who loved once and then gave it up by having been deprived of faith and of the spring of this word, and I say this for those who had Me as theirs by their faith in My word of today and yesterday, and then they fell by their carelessness and, as a result, the gift of faith was taken away from them!

---

[324] ***«He deceives My own people who dwell on the earth because of the signs he was granted to perform in front of the beast, saying to those who dwell on the earth that they should make an image to the beast that was wounded by the sword and [yet] lived.***

It was given to him to give breath to the image of the beast so that it should speak and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be killed». (Apoc: 13/14, 15)

Sons, sons, the carrying and the love of the cross will not let you fall from My arm of Shepherd! The lack of the carrying of the cross bring about dangers, it brings about falls and pains. Be bearers of Christ, of cross, sons! I tend you as a Shepherd on the way of the cross, for this is the way in which I also walked to the Father, oh, and My grace is great and abundant on the way of the carrying of the cross.

I am embracing you into My arms, in the cross, sons. It is the altar on which I lay to prepare food for you. Peace to you, oh, peace to you, sons of My cross!

The cross is the mirror that I have left for you to see Me through it, to see Me in it, to see yourself in it, and that it may remain with you to My coming with glory, sons, and then it will be the seal of the victory, the chain with which we will destroy and bind satan forever and ever, as it is written, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

14-09/27-09-2022.

The Feast of the Holy Great Martyr Demetrius, the Myrrh Giver. The Word of God for the rulers and peoples who are at war

Peace and holy power over the citadel of My word so that I may come in with the saints, for it is a feast in heaven among the holy martyrs, and I, the Lord, am giving them comfort, I am giving them My coming on earth with them and I am giving them near My speaking by which I confess Myself during this time over the earth, oh, because I have always said that this is the time of My return to prepare a people for heaven and to fulfill the Scriptures of a new and heavenly age, for the old ones pass away and everything is being done new, as it is written. (*Apoc: 21/5*)[325]

The young confessor Demetrios is celebrated in heaven among the martyrs, the one who did not hide before the pagan kings in his time and proclaimed Me as his God when the rulers of the pagan time gave to be torn apart all those who were found with My love in them and among them.

In all the times I have had some of those who loved and confessed Me and this happened because those, who encouraged one another against the unfaithful ones, understood God, oh, but now it has not been seen such power of faith and love of God; however, behold, such times were also necessary because faith in Me had to be strengthened so that a Christian people may be preserved for Me through time and that I may have at the end of the battle against unbelief, to have a ministering and confessing church through its holy witnesses for Me and through the signs beyond nature when I, the Lord, worked through them to put to shame the unbelief of the proud who wanted to be strong gods; however, the young David killed God's enemy with just a small pebble. Oh, and thus the heathen kings were put to shame through those who loved God on earth, and the Christian flock now has great intercessors in heaven, and faith and its gifts are to be nourished and stirred up and this makes the remembrance of Christ's confessors and they are intercessors and supplicants in heaven for the followers, **and behold, there is one church, only one, there are not many**, and if there are, they are something else, they are strays from the flock and it is written about them in the Scriptures that they will arise to deceive many; however, I the Lord, come and work with the word and stand in battle against the wandering spirit of the herd, oh, because it is so

[325] ***«The One Who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new!" He said, "Write, for these words of God are faithful and true!"»*** (Apoc: 21/5)

easy to tear down the Christian that does not stay with God in prayer and in holy fellowship, and this is what I say to every Christian, to all the Christian people:

Do not be a people without prayer, Christian people! Let all Christian houses have prayers to God so that I can protect from heaven those who are connected by prayer with God, because only pagans do not stay in prayer in the time of their life.

Oh, blessed are and will be the Christians who pray to God through the spirit of the holy fathers, for the spirit of these prayers keeps them in the root; it keeps My true church, one by its name and life, and according to the order left through the saints.

Oh, Christian sons, gladly receive My exhortation, for this is what I am telling you: you may not have anything to eat, you may not have anything to wear or where to find shelter, but in spite of all these the prayer to God should not cease from your mind and lips, and stay with the Lord more than you stay with yourselves and with one another, oh, sons.

The flock of My church has been torn apart by pulling away from it of those who fell into temptation at the voice of some who wanted to have their flock, but I say again, there is only one church, and it has fathers and confessors in heaven. Amen.

Man chooses his own Christian or pagan life and there is no middle way. That is why the one who wants to be Christ's should learn, understand and choose the Christian life, a life of prayer, of fellowship with Christ and with his confessing saints through water, spirit and blood, and the root of the Christian is that from the beginning and which confesses as in the beginning for Christian life.

I said and I am saying again: no war between peoples is raised except for the defense of the church of Christ and for the faith, and pagan fights against Christian, antichrist against Christ. And I, the Lord, am looking now at the time of war in the neighboring countries, where the antichrist enemy tries to show himself as a friend and approaches with the wandering spirit of the flock of the Christian people, and until it becomes clear to those who make war on account of the ambition of those who stir them from afar under the name of friends, behold, pain, tears and blood flow.

Oh, that's how it is all over the earth; the battle between Christ and satan with the name of the antichrist will be to the end, and about this battle it was prophesied two thousand years ago, but I, Jesus Christ, am in front of the battle. The Lamb fights against the beast and the Lord overcomes because it is written: ***«The Lord scatters the counsels of the nations and rejects the thoughts of the peoples and denigrates the councils of the rulers, and the council of the Lord remains forever, from generation to generations His thoughts, and blessed is the nation whose Lord is God, He has chosen as His inheritance».*** (See Ps: 33/10-12, – [33 MT = 32 LXX]; And let My Christians confess and sing by saying: ***«Let all the kings of the earth praise You, Lord, when they hear all the words of Your mouth, and let them sing in Your ways, for great is Your glory, Lord!»*** (Ps: 138/4, 5)[326]

Behold, prayer is needed for the strengthening of peace where there is war, but peace means victory on the side of Christ and His church, and, therefore, I, the Lord am saying:

Peace to you, nations, and to you, rulers over them, for the victory is for Christ! Those who fight against Me, let them lay down their weapons and seek peace for their people, peace in Christ, and all through the church and for the church, all for the flock, for the people. Amen.

[326] The Eastern Orthodox Bible - EOB

Now the martyr Demetrios is adding next to My word his confession like this:

— *Oh, do not rise higher than you can be, you haughty rulers, for the true victory is not the earth for which you are fighting, but heaven, and you are fighting without the love of God against those who have this love.*

And you, who bring your people in danger, oh, stop relying on friends, because there are no friends but only thieves, only robbers, because love does not seek after its own, oh, no. Therefore, this is what the Lords is saying to you now:

— **I, the Lord, am giving you fatherly advice: peace to you, to those who do not have peace,** for behold, there is pain in your country, and the foreign enemy lies to you and pretends to be your friend! Oh, be at peace in your things and have mercy on the suffering and perishing people. Your war is coming from the outside not from the middle, not from the neighbors. **It is the antichrist enemy under the guise of a friend, and he is the enemy who is fighting to bring and spread his paganism all over, and behold, here at you too, here, near the Orthodox nations, here, where Christians are all around, Christ's Christians, the church of the Lamb.**

You, Christian countries, lift up the spirit of prayer up to the sky and **ask for the good of God over your lands, not other kind of good, for the good of the antichrist wants to take from the good of God. Oh, peace to you! I, the Lord, am giving you this word and this gift: Peace to you!**

Now, sons in the citadel of My word, let Us prepare and put a spirit of prayer for My victory among those who have turmoil and are attacked by the antichrist enemy. **The war of these times is fed by My adversary, antichrist, who presents himself as a friend, as a benefactor and as a defender.**

Let the council from heaven remain, and let the councils of the enemy leaders fall and peace be made, and let it be worked with it among the peoples!

It is the heaven of the saints at great watch and everything that hurts on earth hurts in heaven as well. Let us give comfort by calling through the spirit of prayers the heavenly powers to rule on My behalf, and let the Father watch. Amen.

Now, you, sons in the citadel, you are to prepare the autumn memorial for those asleep, oh, because for a long time they have been waiting for you, sons, and blessing I leave upon you for this preparation once with the feast of the angels, and we are also going to comfort those who wait from Us and from you.

Ask the Father through Me, ask, sons, and the Father will give you, according to My promise.

I am placing you within the spirit of peace and of the holy hope and all these for My love of you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

26-10/08-11-2022.

The Synod of the Holy Archangels Michael and Gabriel

The blessing of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, this is what I, the Lord, am leaving over you on this day of the angelic feast, sons in the citadel of My word, for you have set here a stopover for Me and for My angels, after the tradition left from the fathers for this day, and it is in heaven and over the sons of God an assembly with a great celebration, and the heavenly powers and angelic hosts are standing in groups-groups here above and are looking at the preparation for them and at their reception at the feast you have set for them, for the hosts above, oh,

and the fathers are rejoicing over you because you are loving sons and fulfill their ordinances and also because you are bringing them before the heaven, and behold, God is working with you and the angels minister to you and you to them, oh, sons.

Oh, the obedience to the fathers is great! It works great blessing over the sons, and I am saying to all the sons who listen to their parents, I am telling them this: Do not despise the fathers, do not grieve or hurt them, for if you humiliate or grieve them, oh, it does no go well with you, but rather badly because of the violation of God's commandment left for the fathers.

Oh, what would have happened if I had not listened to My Father, Who had sent Me on earth to be put on the cross and given to torture and death, and I to have grieved Him with discontent, with disobedience and rebellion? **Behold, Father knows what is good for the sons,** even if His sons cannot understand what their fathers mean for them and what a father means for his sons.

Oh, sons, the fathers and all the saints rejoice over you because you have chosen to obey, to understand and to work God's will among the people on earth now, during My time with you, for behold, you speak on earth for Me, you are My messengers and you take the word from My mouth and proclaim it over the earth and you announce Me with you, and you also let it know that I am coming on earth as word in My time with you.

Oh, blessed are those who work with the Lord on earth and live after His will, sons! Life without God brings man only to wrong doings, only to emptiness of God, as though God means nothing for man. I am sitting with you in a council at the feast of My angels and I am looking with sorrow at those who have broken themselves by judging God and the hard way of My word, and you, too, those who under the heavy cross of My coming as word on earth, sons, and I am saying to all those who hear and know of My walking with you and I am telling them this:

Beware from judging God and My walk as word over the earth with those under the cross of My coming now, in the end of the time. I am telling you this with tears, because I suffer forever from those who crushed themselves against the stone of judgment concerning My today's walking with those who carry Me in order to come as word on earth. I have no longer remained with those who have been discontent and unloving to the end with the holy patience, and so, they have earned only judgment because they have judged.

Oh, be very careful how you look at My walk and My cross today and the blows against it, for I had with those who carry Me, I had near them, good Christians in their faith and sacrifice, but they thought they were able to count in My place the things and states, and in this way they climbed above Me and as a result, they became dizzy and I do no longer have them under the cross, oh, I do no longer have them because they wavered, and this is how many have wavered and taken one after another falling into weaknesses, oh, but I still have a few and they can hardly walk.

Oh, how much joy the saints and angels have for the work of My word and how much support they give to fulfill the Scripture of My coming as I am coming now on earth! Those on earth, who walked with Me for a while, behold, they were no longer glad, and set forth their grievances and left Me and drew themselves from under My cross, oh, that they did not understand God, and they wanted God to understand them instead, oh, and they were ashamed to see their fault and stand up every time to move forward.

And behold, dear Christian, you are ashamed to be guilty, you hesitate, you tense up, you are discontent with the one who may be able to guide you with something to your correction, and I, the Lord, your God, was to bear all the shame which you are ashamed to bear on earth, and I was considered a law breaker, a fornicator, a blasphemer of holy things, a divisive and sinner, then I was beaten and put to torture on the cross, and I was struck naked as My clothes were taken to

be a mockery for the crowd, because you hide your dirty deeds that come from your disobedience to God and to the fathers, for you ashamed to be guilty, defamed and considered unworthy, oh, and because of that, I had to bear what you cannot bear.

Behold, faithful sons with whom I have remained, I have spoken about pain, sons, for whenever I stay with the saints at you in the feasts, I see the absence of those who have fallen from the work of My coming and sadness seizes and oppresses Me and I want them to know how they did not listen to Me, how they grieved the Father and, therefore, it does not go well with them on earth, let alone in heaven! Oh, if only they would work repentance and deep regret! Oh, if only they would wake up for humility and for prayer with much power in it to escape from the guilt of having forsaken Me! Oh, if only they would work their holiness to the end, and forsake the spirit of the world, in which they have drowned themselves!

Sons, sons, there is great joy on this day at the table with Us and with you for those you have remembered here before Me for the step to full resurrection, for **the people of those asleep is great and they have come in groups-groups ahead of time and are as plentiful as blackberries, sons.** You have called them, you have given them the autumnal memorial and they are more and more alive and they are singing in a choir glory to their Savior and all rejoice over My work with you for them, sons. **Here they are at the table with the angels here, for they have remained at the feast after they received the gifts, blessed food and pleasant in heaven,** not as the world prepares the food with meat and brandy for the departed, oh, not so, sons.

When I built man, I made him to be able to eat and then I hurried to make him a garden with holy food and I set him at the table and then **told him what to eat and what not to eat of the good things of heaven.** (*Gen: 1/29*) However, he did as every man on earth does, and resisted to obey and by so doing, he despised his Father and disobeyed. He could listen but did not choose this, and, therefore, he could no longer stay in the place where he violated his obedience to the Father and then man came out from under the will of God and lived on earth according to his will, working with sweat for his food, working since then and up to this day.

Now, sons, behold what a great work we have to do, for we have to remove the guilt the human race that did not listen and for which I suffered on the cross in order to take it out from its pain, and I did, oh, and we still have work to do, sons. The angels work with Me incessantly and know from Me that I, the Lord, fight against satan to take the people out of his bondage. I and My little ones from under the cross of My coming, are fighting against the spirit of the world and against satan, the ruler over the people, and We will throw him down and free all from his darkness, and My angels are also fighting **the unseen battle to overcome satan by My spoken word to fulfill it afterwards**, as it is written for Me to overcome and then to set the feast of My victory and that of the angels victorious with Me, and here they are, confessing near Me My today's work with them and with you, those under My cross, and the spirit of the world will be overcome for this is written to be.

— The heavenly powers and the angelic hosts praise You unceasingly and confess You, Lord, with the complete nearness of Your victory against satan, who separated You from man deceiving him so that he could fall from paradise and man to remain on his side. However, You awakened the angels and since then they have been working with You to defeat the thief, but man has stood against us, for man does not see You, and satan and the spirit of the world have always shown their goods in plain sight and delighted man with the visible things and in order to have victory one has to fight, and You bring man to helplessness in order to draw him to repentance, You give him the bitter medicine of humiliation, Lord, and this medicine is enough to make man

seek You and take You inside of him in time of trouble, only that he may understand that he has always been stubborn as long as he could do something; however, then he wants You, Lord, oh, and how much mercy You work to bring him back to You, and we are always with You at work in heaven and on earth, and Your church, little and working on earth for the part of the prayers sent to You for the fulfillment of the Scriptures, for this fulfillment has to be asked according to how You have worked with Your people in all the times, and only You are the One Who overcomes even if man stands against You and sides with satan after his will, with his life; nevertheless, it is also written that Christ is the Victor.

We glorify You from above, we carry You on the clouds of angelic wings and now we are spending here, in the citadel of Your word, full of gifts now, on our day of celebration.

The multitude of the angelic hosts together with the multitude of those called at their table of memorial for their full resurrection, we all are bringing before You glory and thanks, for Your great glory, for Your coming as word on earth, for Your coming and close victory and then the celebration of eternity with all the sons of the holy faith, who will have kept their love for You in their hearts, waiting for You to save them.

Let us stay well with fear and attention to You, Lord, and the people of Your word, and let the true people for faith and obedience say to You: Surround us with Your holy angels, Lord, and be our salvation and refuge. Amen.

— The blessing of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, this is what I, the Lord, leave over the table of the celebration of the angels at the beginning and at the end of the feast in this settlement!

There are some of those who wait for Me to speak big words in order to split mountains with them, because this is how they know to think and wait from God. Hower, I am spending with you as a father spends time with his sons here, and We are organizing Our work and life with orders and rules after the heavenly laws, and what other bigger words can be waited from God to be heard? Oh, let no one among these forget that I am He Who has to wait, and that I wait and still wait patiently for the Father after those who love less to fulfill the work of a son before Me.

And if a big word is waited from My mouth, then here it is: Love to be holy, love holiness! It testifies itself by everything a man is and does, and it becomes an example of holiness for man. **You will be able to do this if you are humble and modest, or else you will not be able to do it.** Sin does not go well with those who love humility and propriety, and if it does, it is because of the mixture of pride even through these, for man cannot believe that he is unworthy of God, of his salvation, as the saints cry and mourn because of their unworthiness before God.

And now, again and again, from the midst of the heavenly powers and angelic hosts, I am saying as a careful Father:

Peace over and among the nations and especially peace among those that have not peace! Let the spirit of peace come over the rulers of the nations without peace, as **it is because of their leaders that the nations have no peace.**

I am calling out from heaven and from earth: Peace among the nations, peace to you, peoples!

Oh, peace to you as well, citadel of My word! Peace to you, sons from the citadel, and cry out to Me for the peace of the nations without peace!

I am embracing you and those at My table with you now, oh, sons! Few have remained faithful to Me and to you, but two thousand years ago, it was also the same with My word and My disciples of that time. There are many of those in heaven with you, and **this is the victory: heaven**,

sons, the heaven and those from heaven with you and for you, and that is why peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

08-11/21-11-2022.

The Feast of the Entrance of the Lord's Mother into the Church

I am here, and I am waiting to come into the book as word with a royal feast on this day.

Stand up and open to the Lord, watching sons for My coming as word on earth in My time with you and with the people, faithful to My coming, that I have always, always, exhorted not to forget, and I keep on giving them powers to fulfill My will on earth so that I may come to them and to set a heavenly table, and over the table to give grace over grace, grace over the people of My word, oh, sons.

I am clothing in heavenly peace the spirit of the day of feast for My mother Virgin. We are coming down upon you, sons, with the grace of the word. You need much care for My walk through you from heaven to earth and then over the earth. With much care those in heaven watch over the citadel and over you, and I want to see that you have holy fear all the time and sweet desire under the heaven's watchfulness over you, oh, sons. I am saying this to you and to the faithful sons of the people of My word. **The model left is My Virgin mother.** Her conduct and desire, her spirit and love, the beauty of her soul and face, all were shining from her outside and all things were working, and all the moments of her life were entering eternity and he had richness of holy life gathered thread by thread, and all were waiting for her and wanting her in her glory from above.

Oh, this is how you were in your days on earth, My mother, and not a single fraction was lost from your daily life that it might not be according to those from above, My mother, and everything by your humility, by the beauty of your conduct, for you were only dedication, only love, only consolation for those in heaven who were waiting for your coming home near your Son and near the Father.

Oh, how little you stayed, mother! Your humility and submission filled you with grace while you were still a child and kept you in grace over to eternity, as the angel also called you the one full of grace. It is your day of entry under submission, under the submission of those who received you at the temple to serve God in all things, mother. God's grace grew once with you in your soul and conduct and you were one of God's miracles before the looks of the heavenly and angelic powers, that were serving you and to whom you were serving as well, My mother. **You were the image and the symbol of the new man, after God's likeness, as God wanted from the very beginning for man to be on earth after God had created him.**

Let us bless this sweet day of memorial, oh, mother of the Son of God the Father. **You are, on behalf of the Lord, the queen of the heaven and earth,** and you are praised through the Scriptures with this holy rank, and come to give yourself at the today's table and let us share from it, My mother!

— Oh, beautiful Son of the King God the Father and mine too, the mystery of the heavenly and angelic works between heaven and earth is great, but the man created by God and all those descending from him have remained too little so that man may understand God's mystery, so much working, so much, Jesus Son. Oh, there is great pain gathered in heaven from every man. Man is too earthly; he stops from his going for himself, he does not give himself to God and loses his life day after day and he does not gather in heaven for himself so that he may have life with God. Man

has no mind as he lost it when he came out from the obedience to his Father, God, and since then he has done what he has chosen to do, what is to be, and as a result, God does no longer have any right over his life.

Oh, how far you have strayed from the Father Creator, you wandering man! You have lost you way back home. You wander wildly among all those who lack God like you and you do no longer know to look at your wandering steps and you keep wandering towards the land of your fathers; you are on the way of the world without God and you walk naked like all those who lack clothing, but who is to make you believe that you do not have a little shirt, that you do no longer want to have from heaven and to wear? The lack of the commandment to love God in your heart changed your being and alienated you from your Father in heaven. You keep lying to yourself that you love God, that you are His, when actually you serve everything that separates you from the fellowship with God, from your state of obedience to Him, as I lived on earth even since I was a little child, serving only Him by self-denial so that only God might be my will. However, you have chosen what to do, what to be, what to have, oh, and you do not know what to do and you do not know how much you despise God the Father, by so doing, and all those in heaven, for you have chosen the earth and the pride to be your own master of the steps of your life. I am reminding you all these things of yours so that you may know how far you have left God and how far you stay from His love.

Man should work everything only for God and nothing for himself. However, he has a family, he has children, he has worries, and behold, he struggles with them and does not have any time to look up at the poverty he has earned in heaven, for he has chosen the earth and forgot that he has lost his life and that he does not earn it to have in heaven.

Oh, Son Jesus, this is how the Spirit has led me to speak now, for the loss of man hurts, and this pain grows with every moment, with every man that does not live his life on earth for God. The man's work was to be the paradise, the care and the work for paradise and then his entrance into rest, into the wealth of paradise.

Oh, if in paradise man did not want to listen, how can he listen on earth to the work of paradise? Man does not want to work and keep the paradise, oh, he does not really want this. I want to stir the man's heart by my today's speech so that he may turn back and work what God has given him to do, to listen in this way and to ask with tearful prayer from the Father to give him a new heart, for man has lost himself from God and he no longer has any fellowship with his Father, oh, he does no longer have any, like the prodigal son who left his parents and ate husks with the pigs, with the sons of the world, with those who left the Father God.

Oh, you who wander away without the Father, make yourselves known to God! Leave the way of the world and say with sighs: Father, I have sinned, receive and forgive me and I will be your subject, and I will work with You to the end to receive back my wasted life. So help us all. Amen.

— Oh, how much humiliation towards man, how much perseverance you have put in your word to revive the spirit of God in man, mother!

Oh, Christian son, in order that I may receive your prayer, you have to be known; I have to know you and you must be known by God and then to resemble Me after you have received from Me, and this is how you are God's sons. Behold, the Christians who passed through this people did not do so before Me and worked otherwise; they wanted Me to do their will, but I am not like a man, for I am God. Oh, no sweet fragrance rises to heaven but only if the

sacrifice of the work of the spirit and hand is done with great love. **Only what is out of great love reaches to be a good fragrance to heaven, otherwise the giving has not reward.**

Sons, sons, ask to come over those on earth the work of the grace. The grace from above can help a man; it can help the Christian, for man must carry God and then the gift to serve the Lord will come upon him but without the man reckoning for himself, for the merits of his ministry, but let him only consider that he is a sinner and indebted to God for his life, for behold, pride sticks to him so that he may lose the humility of his heart and it surrounds him from everywhere, and as a result, man loses repentance; he loses this great grace that strengthens his humility and submission, oh, and then it is very hard for man to have a sound mind through which the Lord, Who died on the cross for man, may be able to work!

Oh, Christian, do not forget that I died on the cross for you. Keep your tenderness for the wounds and contempt that I bore with the cross on My back and with the crucifixion on it of My godly body, and this is how you are to keep your repentance awake and always alive, for behold how much harm you do to yourself and to God when you forget what a shameful payment the Son of God bore for you from the rulers of the world on earth, the world in whose midst you spend your life devoid of the love of God.

Oh, do not forget, Christian, that God is love, and so are His people on earth. Behold what love does! Love put Me on the cross; love means nothing else. Ask yourself if you are in love by looking at what love does, for God humbled Himself to mockery so that you may no longer be punished for you many sins, for your separation from Him, for your alienation from the Lord, as He loved you and humbled Himself in your place and He does not ask you anything but to acknowledge that He is the One Who gives you salvation.

I have spoken about man's alienation from God and about My love that can move him to repentance, to the receiving of the holy grace against those who are on My side on the way of their life.

I have mercy on all people and I have mercy now more than I had two thousand years ago when I humbled Myself on the cross to give Myself as redemption for the man's salvation. Oh, I have even greater mercy than at that time. I have mercy when I see man wasting the days of his life without earning in heaven a holy place with Me for his coming to Me after he finishes his walking on earth.

Oh, man, come to the Lord! If you do not come when you are young, at least come when you fall under the burden of your many sins and while suffer under them! Come to have mercy on Me that I suffered for you! **Come to grow for the heavenly palaces. For the Holy of Holies of the Lord, for Jerusalem that I want to give now, in the end of the time, to those who listen to God and to My coming with glory of word on earth, for I want to make heaven on earth and I want to set it before those who have loved the Lord with their entire humiliation,** with a river of repentance in their hearts for their many sins! No one deserves anything from the Lord, but those who have repentance in their heart come under the grace of forgiveness like the thief that repented and I took him with Me in heaven as an example of repentance for the sinners who stay on God's side for their wrong doings.

And now, sons, We are going to put down the pen and remain in the spirit of repentance, in the spirit of the heaven. Take care to learn to keep and to work the heaven, that is to keep the repentance and the work for the Lord; nevertheless, for you I work according to how great the grace of your repentance is, and you learn this from My mother, from her, sons. She stayed small and humbled and this is how she served God on earth, only God until she reached the place for

which she served on earth to have it after that, that is to Me, to her Son, Who died in the place of every man who repents for the kingdom of the heavens.

Peace to you now! May the grace of the word on this day of holy feast be abundant upon you! This is what I want for you, this is what I am giving to you too, and I am saying: Grace, grace upon you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

21-11/04-12-2022.

The feast of the Saint Apostle Andrew, the first called. The 31st anniversary of the consecration of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem. The Eve of the Feast of Saint Virginia, God's trumpet

In heaven it is a celebration among the saints for the glory and the power of the wok of My word over the earth. In a little while it will be seventy years (*See Dan: 9/24-27*) since I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, have a way and a word on the way for I had a faithful people prepared in My way and this would take the word from My mouth and put it into its book and **on the Romanian land is My book, God's Word** Who speaks and share itself as food from above to the people that believes My coming as word over the earth. (*See Apoc: Chapter 5*[327]*; Apoc:13/8; Apoc:21/27, r.n*)[328]

We are embracing from heaven in the word My today's people that believes that I, the Lord, come as word on earth to prepare the way of the great day of the glory written in the Scriptures of God's Son after two thousand years since I, the Lord, descended as a Child born of a Virgin and rejected by the Jewish people at the age of thirty-three, when this people gave Me to a death on the cross as a wrongdoer, as someone who rebels and blasphemes God's greatness, oh, but, **I, the Lord, am preparing now the glory of the day of My appearance,** and I am doing this by the faith of the people that receives Me to come and to speak with the voice of My mouth and to fulfill My word, for this is how I have worked even from the beginning: first was the word and then its work. (*See Matt: 21/43; John: 14/21; Hebrews: 9/28*)[329]

Peace to you, My people! **My people is made of those who believe and fulfill over them the word of My mouth,** the voice which is coming down from above and is picked and put into the book, and behold, this is how I build and guide My people, oh, and this is how I have kept on working for seventy years since I, the Lord, have been fulfilling My coming as word over the earth, My coming with the saints, as it is written for Me to come when I come (*1 Thessalonians: 3/13*)[330],

---

[327] ***«In the right hand of the One Who sat on the throne, I saw a scroll written inside and outside, sealed shut with seven seals».*** (Apoc: 5/1)

«You have made them kings and priests to our God, and they will reign on [or over] ***earth». (Apoc: 5/10)***

[328] ***«Nothing profane will enter into the citadel, or anyone who causes an abomination or a lie, but only those who are written in the Lamb's book of life». (Apoc: 21/27)***

[329] ***«Therefore, I tell you that the Kingdom of God will be taken away from you, and it will be given to a people bringing forth its fruit».*** (Matt: 21/43)

«Whoever has My commandments and keeps them, that person is someone who loves Me. Whoever loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will reveal Myself to him». (John: 14/21)

«It is the same with Christ: having been offered once to bear the sins of many [Isaiah: 53:13]***, He will appear a second time, apart from sin-offering, to those who are eagerly waiting for Him for salvation*** [Or "deliverance"]. (Hebrews: 9/28)

[330] ***«And may he establish your hearts, blameless in holiness before our God and Father even to end, at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints».*** (1 Thessalonians: 3/13)

and behold, even today My saints and I are coming and writing into the book a day of memorial and of My victory, of My walking as word between heaven and earth, for on this day, after forty years of word that passed over the faithful people, I have prepared a day of glory for the Lord, because I have come out with this mystery, (*After the falling of the regime of the dictatorship of the communist red beast in December 1989, r.n.*), after I have made a free way to be able to come out with the word and with the people and that the human people may know how secretly I have worked and through what difficult time I walked with the people, and how much persecution has always lurked the path of My word, (*From the Security Service of the communist dictatorship of Nicolae Ceauşescu, r.n.*), that kept on making its way harder and harder to walk on, oh, and a I have kept My people that has always been sold and betrayed from its midst by those who were not steadfast in their faith and humility, and all this persecution of My word and people has been written down by those who watched and lurked My walking, (*In the files for tracking people, made by the Security Service, r.n.),* oh, and this entire confession will come out and it will be made into a book and the truth will be clarified through it that I, the Lord, came and come as word over the earth on the hearth of the Romanian people after two thousand years from My coming from the Father to be able to fight against satan and to overcome him on the cross by My sufferance, which blinded and judged him completely, and I paid for the man's salvation, for the salvation of every man who suffered for God on earth or for the sins made, **for I raised the dead from the graves and gave them resurrection once with My resurrection, once with the shaking of satan's kingdom and hell,** (*Matt. 27/51-53*)[331], and behold the days of the Lord's victory, as even today it is being written into the book the day when it was spoken the word of the sanctification and blessing of the Holy of Holies and of the white ark, the little white stone written in the Scriptures about to appear and to testify the Lord's fulfillments. (*Apoc: 2:17*)[332].

Behold, this is how the heaven works with the earth; it works in secret and fulfills in secret, and then the mystery is revealed, it appears and confesses itself, just as after forty years of word I made a day of victory and brought into view the work of My word and then I spoke from this height of mystery and poured out My word over the earth and then I announced Myself with My voice which is left over My faithful people and which then overflows over many **as is written about the river of life that waters the nations** and heals from unbelief those alienated from God with their life. (*Apoc: 22/1-3*)[333]

I am at a table of word with those in heaven with whom I stayed and sealed the little garden of My word, My work from it and My coming over the earth as word. Behold, the apostle Andrew, near whose celebration day I added the day of the consecration of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, and next to this day that of the celebration in heaven of My trumpet Virginia, three days

---

[331] ***«… the earth quaked and the rocks were split.***
The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised
and came out of the tombs after His resurrection. (They entered into the holy city and appeared to many)». (Matt. 27/51-53)

[332] ***«Whoever has an ear should listen to what the Spirit is saying to the Churches. To the one who overcomes I will give [to eat] of the hidden manna and I will give a white stone. On the stone a new name is written, which no one knows but the one who receives it."*** (Apoc: 2:17)

[333] ***«The angel*** [or „he"] ***showed me a*** [TR adds "pure"] ***river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb, in the middle of its great street. On each side of the river was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruits, yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations, and the curse will be abolished. The throne of God and of the Lamb will be in the citadel, and His servants offer Him divine service.*** (*Apoc: 22/1-3*)

next to their celebration, and we are now here to comfort and bind the wounds and we give hope and much comfort over the pain left here from those who have not been steadfast and fell aside and hurt was left behind them; however, I, the Lord, could not but go forward; oh I could not stop, and behold, I kept on walking and I am walking, oh and I have always walked through difficulty because of the inconstancy of those who came, believed and then grew weak in their watchfulness and faithfulness, and this has always been My share on earth, for the spirit of satan strikes, and it always wants to put obstacles into My way, but I am the Way and the strong One and I always repair the blows of the enemy and I cannot stop from My walking, for the day of the great glory is coming and it makes haste to appear. And as the king Constantine sent to be found the cross on which I was crucified, in the same way it will happen with the search after My word and of its great spring, **for a sign from heaven will appear and it will stir the longing after God and His voice on earth,** and many will drink and faith will grow and bring together under its mystery nations, languages and peoples, as it is written. (*Apoc: 22/2*) Oh, and we are going forward, sons, We, those in heaven and you those on earth with the news of the joy of the Lord's glory, for it is written for this to happen.

However, now We are sitting down at the table of this feast when we had near you here the one blessed by the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit to declare the blessing, (*The Bishop Ioan Irineu of Bistriţa, r.n.*) the sealing with holiness over the Holy of My Holies during this time, and now I am going to him and I am giving him a sign to remember this great history of Mine, when he was a witness here and ministering with great faith the work of My word, and then he was overwhelmed by the unfaith of those in the church who drew him away from Me and from you. However, it has remained with Me and with you what he had to fulfill, and his name is written on this stone and no one will be found to wipe it out from this mystery and work of word.

Apostle Andrew, My first one called two thousand years ago, was a witness from heaven and a bishop, at the same time, with the three bishops, Basil, Gregory and John, and all of them served here on that holy day and all are witnesses in heaven, for the heaven works through this work of word and here they are, My witnesses are confessing and may their testimony be blessed!

— *Oh, Lord, there is no faith on earth by which those who hear Your work in heaven on this place to understand. There is no faith to be able to perceive how great is here the work of the heaven with the earth, Your descending with the saints on earth working so mysteriously, so wonderfully, as we came here with You on that mysterious day, and when we set the holiness and the sealing of this settlement for You and for Your saints, for Your Holy of Holies, Lord. We are and we will be witnesses, for all things will be understood and brought into view. And let the people of Your word not have any other greater worry than the one to be Your witnesses like us and to stay near You with the fire of the Holy Spirit in them, as no one stays near You in an earthly way, and work of paradise must live in the land of Your people and of its assembly with You in celebrations and in all the time of their life under the work of Your word, and we all are and will be witnesses for You and blessed are and will be those who keep on being steadfast and faithful as victors against satan, oh, and give them the power to be able to do it. Amen.*

— Oh, blessed are you as witnesses from heaven of the work of My word in this time, blessed among those in heaven! Behold, near you is My trumpet, Virginia, and may her entry and confession be blessed!

— *I have searched, Lord, I have wandered and searched with the occasion of this great feast, I have visited the faithful people of Your word. You know my great watchfulness and care for the settlement and beautiful presence before You of those who believe and are part of the people*

of Your word. Wounds are left behind those who have not been steadfast to the end, oh, and these will be greatly ashamed when they will hear and see magi of all kind that will follow this star leading to heaven, oh, and the wounds would no longer multiply and it would no longer be to be multiplied the desires and ambitions of those who believe and humble themselves at Your heavenly voice, as You have always told them with pain: ***«Come out from the world, My people!»***

Oh, how shall we do so that Your people may know how this comes? For if you want to be successful in the world, then you have a master over you whom you serve to have money, oh, and you are not free, rather you are a slave; you become a slave to get hold of things for your temporary life, which you keep on organizing to keep in step with the world, and the Lord calls out and says: Come out of the world, sons!

Oh, how few have listened! Oh, how much You have taught and told them saying: Sons, in vain you become anxious for this life on earth! It passes and you have nothing to take from it up there with the Lord, and why are you to mourn for the loss of the life that you will not have earned during your life on earth, when you could have worked for yourself a heavenly place, for if you seek to work and get things only for an earthly place then you have lost your life, sons, you have lost eternity and you do not have any life gathered in the country of eternity.

Lord, You have always told them: "Come out of the world; flee sons, from this harmful whore and make a beautiful place with the saints at the Lord and to be then with the Lord, for heavy tears flow at those who are not with the Lord after this life!

The world lies in sins with all her sons, and sin drives away the prayer and its gifts, and where sin is prayer can no longer be; it is no longer, for where prayer keeps silent, sin and the man's way to hell starts, to the world and to the hell.

When in a house of Christians prayer and the peace of love for My living with those in My house do not continue, then I do no longer have any fellowship with them, and the angels keep away and are powerless under grievances and misunderstandings, lack of love and a spirit of judgment among brothers, and they lose their good sense no matter how much they might think that they have a mind, oh, and they do not know that only the love for heaven can keep the brothers together, and behold, the spirit of pride works very subtly and judges man in God's place and in this way the man becomes a judge and this is sin."

Oh, Lord, You have always put wisdom in Your word, and I always look over those who believe in Your coming and I would like to guide them separately, if possible, or together, and let each one take from the table for himself, as without exhortation or watching from heaven no one can be God's son, a son of Your word.

However, behold, there are some among those that believe but who make plans for their temporary life in the world and they lose their concern for the eternity that soon comes to embrace its sons that wait for it by their living for it, and not for the temporary one, of which man remains with nothing as all the world that gathers in order to have, and who gathers everything that works to have and this only for perdition.

I am visiting the people of Your word, Lord, oh, and I have to wipe out unknown tears, but I am gathering them and bringing them to You, for they are tears of love for You, tears of a loving son, loved by You because of his love of You and of Your people, but for the love of his people as well, whom he wants to be Yours. I mysteriously visit them and comfort the sufferance of their heart and patience under the scorn that strikes the power of his good word. Oh, and this is how I search the most painful wounds, and those who carry me as word over the people know how I

speak and how I direct my search and look there where it is about the love of God from the one that carries it in the mystery of the heart and patience, oh, Lord.

*I am asking the people of Your word to increase its love and submission, its humiliation and receiving of the good advice, and its holy and sweet conduct among brothers, among children and parents, among fathers and children, and all the things for faith and for the remaining in faith, for behold, it is hard for a human heart to get out of the world, hard, oh Lord, very hard, and the world is ready to swallow any of Your sons with whom You have remained by their faith in Your word. We are fighting to have a beautiful and holy people so that by its holiness to be able to defeat satan, oh, and the people does not know why You have always said: „*Come out of the world, My people, so that you may have God as your Master*!"*

My restless longing keeps watching everywhere You have people and sons that believe the word of Your coming and I pray to You to let over them the grace of the faith and love for You and for brothers, oh, and Lord, I am also praying to take care so that this people may be able to work for You.

— Oh, My Virginia, oh, My trumpet, you call and call again so that the people may keep alive and take his heart and looks away from the spirit of the world. Oh, world, world, how many of My children you have swallowed!

You, witnesses coming from heaven with Me on this day of holy memorial, be great in your work for My today's walking, for behold, We are fighting to defeat satan from everywhere so that God may be able to do His work.

And now, you, sons of My people, who help Me under My today's hard walk, strengthen the work of the Spirit and **always pass from body into spirit so that the spirit may be able to work,** sons, for the flesh separates man from God and brings him among the sons of the world and there I cannot protect those who believe, for I find them in the midst of the sins of the world.

Oh, peace to you, so that you may work for God, for My walking, sons! I have been with you with witnesses from heaven on his day of comfort! I would heal you from all the pains, but there are the pains and would continue to be; however, I watch for you so that we may be able to work, sons, and that we may stand against satan.

I am putting over you the spirit of comfort on this day, for I see your sighing and pain at the memorial of the day of that time when you had near you those people, and behold, I walked and have kept on walking. Therefore, peace to you! New powers over to you, and again and again, peace to you, peace, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

30-11/13-12-2022.

2023

The Feast of the Lord's Birth

On this holy day is made in heaven and on earth the remembrance of the day when I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, descended among people by birth from the body of a virgin, as it was the will of the Father Who sent Me to be born as a man and to live among men, then bringing My body as a sacrifice for the man's salvation through a shameful death on the cross, and then to go back into the Father to prepare the day of My glory at the end of the time and to descend again victoriously with great mercy and to divide to the right and to the left the human kind and to take My share,

and behold, I go on with the work according to the Scriptures, and this is My work from the Father and I work with great obedience as My Father has given Me to work.

I am coming into the citadel and I am coming into the book as word and I am sitting at the today's table with you, for you are receiving Me to come from heaven on earth and to leave My word through which I work the preparation of My return from the end of the time, sons who are meeting Me now and sharing My word over the earth. Only the unbelievers, only those lacking the gift of the faith in Me do not open to My coming as word on earth, for this is how they have chosen to do; however, **those to whom the Father reveals the mystery of the heaven on earth, they all have all the gift from the Lord to believe** and set their steps on the way of My coming as it is required for this setting to be over those who follow Me, **and they are those who will be victorious together with the Lamb, with Me,** for I made Myself a sacrificial Lamb for all those who will be on My right side after My labor of seven thousand years in order to turn back to heaven the man lost by sin, by insubordination and disobedience of God, and behold, for two thousand years it has testified My work left to be with those who are faithful to **God's Son, Who is coming with the gift of the salvation and resurrection of those who will overcome with Me on the great day that comes,** for it is in preparation to come, and the day of My return is coming with great glory, after which all heaven longs, for the heaven is coming with Me on earth and, therefore, great cleaning must be done on the way of My return, **and behold, man has to be prepared and dressed with the ornaments of holiness, for man will not stay anyhow before the day of My glory so that he may see Me, for only having his body, holy and cleaned of self and sin, because it is written: *«They will be like Him and will see Him».***

Oh, peace to you who are at the table with Me, to you, those who have prepared a birthday feast in the citadel for Me with you, sons bearing of God! I speak with you before the world on earth and I call you God-bearers, oh sons! I long for the number of the bearers of God to increase and to remain steadfast in faith and then in love to the end so that I may defeat satan who does not lay down his weapons and the hope that he will overcome Me and destroy My work against him and destroy the salvation of the sinful man through his satanic envy, started even from paradise against man and against Me; however, it is written that I, the Lord, will overcome, for the Father works and I work as well, and God overcomes as the Creator of the heaven, earth and man, and satan will remain with his lie and will melt under the brightness of the day of My glory, and the new heaven[334] and earth will be born and satan does not expect such a glorious miracle to his shame, oh, and **I need great holiness in those who are faithful, because I must live in them and have a clean and holy place in them, and this is My work: to make man holy, to be able to stand face to face with him, to be able to show Myself to the unbelievers by those who will bear Me in them by their holiness and that they may stand on My right in the day of My glory,** and this is how I will be victorious for the salvation of the man lost by sin, and satan cannot be overcome otherwise, for if man does not overcome him, satan will not fall in a hurry; however, I have to win the man on the side of holiness and this is how satan will perish and this is how the Lord will overcome and this is how it will be, **and let us all say with great faith: amen**.

We are sitting at the table with a birthday feast and carols are sung up and down here, in My citadel with you, sons that receive God. The angels of My birth of two thousand years ago rejoice when they hear the songs of the carols of My day of birth, oh, sons. Oh, seek with all your heart and with all its warmth to bring within you the great state of that day, sons, for behold My

[334] *See the selection topic: „The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified", r.n.*

mother Virgin is staying with you as word on this holy day and she is teaching you the mystery of the birth of God Son and **the mystery of the man born of God at the end of the time**, for I am coming as word on earth and I want to give birth to man from this word so that he may be born from above, and then the renewed spirit to lead him so that **man may be the fruit of the new life and to have on the table the new wine, the cup of eternity with the Lord, the last supper.**

And behold, blessed be your speech over them, My mother! Let Us rejoice them and those in heaven, for the hosts of the heavenly and angelic powers are staying with the glory here above and are glorifying the day of My birth two thousand years ago and we are meeting in the singing of the carols, My mother.

— We are standing above within the spirit of peace, little Child Jesus, for You came two thousand years ago on earth, born as a little baby of my virginal body, for when the time came for You to come out as a man by birth, the Father took You out of my body into His hands and set You before me, and my body fully felt the hand of the Father Who delivered You at Your birth and my virginity remained unbroken, oh, and it does not rise to the man's mind this holy mystery of the birth of God's Son on earth from my virginal body. However, I, the Virgin mother, after two thousand years, testify that it was the Father, the Birth Giver, Who took You with His own hand out of my body, nine months after Your placing in my body by the angel, and showed You as God coming on earth and then angelic hosts sang for You and the heaven met the earth then, confessing from above and from below those hidden of God's mystery for Your birth among men, for the angels confessed from above as well as the Magi, the shepherds, You, I and Joseph from below, and then those who carried You over the earth by their confession from the Holy Spirit, Who brings from God the revelations of the mysteries of the heaven on earth, and behold a miracle of holy feast, a feast of birth and then the confessing thrill of that time in heaven and on earth, and glory to Your birth, little Child, a Child submitted to the Father and to His work with You for the salvation of the wrong man from sin!

And man must hear and cleanse his spirit and body from sin and that You may sit with Your birth, with Your growth in man and with his salvation, oh, dear Son, born on straw in the cave of Bethlehem that received Us when You came from heaven down on earth.

On this day of the feast of birth I, the mother of the Son of God, confess the mystery of the birth from above of the sinful man and his salvation from sin by the forgiveness that comes from the sacrifice on the cross of my Son, Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of the sins that man has made in his life and then he came to the knowledge of God and to the holiness from above, by which the Lord dwells then in the man, clean from sin, and the Lord grows within him and appears with His holiness through those who carry Him within them.

*And now I am saying this: as on the day when the angel announced me that the Lord incarnated Himself within me for His birth then from my virginal body, so it happens now with the placement of my Son, Jesus Christ, in the faithful ones by the sharing of His body and blood in the time of the Holy Liturgy by which the Lord sacrifices Himself for the birth from above and then for the growing within Him of those who sanctify themselves for Him by the union of the Holy One of God, because the Lord gave Himself to them and said: **«Take, eat and drink My body and blood for the forgiveness of the sins of life and for My dwelling within you!»*** (See Matt: 26/36; Mark: 14/22; Luke: 22/17)

Then they must take care of the Lord Who gives Himself to them, as I took care all the time of the carrying of Him in my womb, and then to my meeting with Him among those in heaven, and this then means the Lord's birth within them during their time on earth and keeping in holiness of

the dwelling place of their body in which the Lord enters, grows and shows Himself that He is, and all the time to take care of the Lord, the One Who enters them through closed doors and Who dwells in them without any sin then, because their sins done by that time are forgiven by the Lord's dwelling within them, oh, and let them also not forget that the Lords needs a holy place in them as He had in my virginal body, and let them not give their minds more to something else than to the Lord, Whom they must take first care and love, the love of a mother and this unique joy to the end.

And behold, Christ's mother confesses the mystery of the birth from above of those faithful to Him, for the Lord enters them as in the Holy of His Holies and strengthens within them His kingdom and which grows within them and they grow within Him and there is no more place for sin, and the Lord's love is within them and among them, as it was within and among His first disciples, by the mystery of the Last Supper, by the Lord's dwelling within them, and then they were the holy ones of the lord, the Holy of His Holies, and I was happy then for my Son, Christ, Who fulfilled upon them the work for which He had come from the Father to bring to the father those who were given to Him and to whom He gave Himself by His dwelling within them as body and word, and this is the man's salvation by the mystery of Jesus Christ's church, the mystery which sanctifies the man, and then he becomes a holy manger, the mysterious cave in which the Lord dwells to the birth from above of those who long to become God's sons by His incarnation within them and by their great holiness, for the place where the Lord dwells is a holy place, as it is written.

This is what I, Christ's mother, am confessing on a feast of birthday. And from this moment on let them all know, those who have united themselves with the Lord by the sharing with His body and blood among them, that they are the Holy of His Holies and that they are separated from sin and are the sons of God's kingdom and the sons of His love, only of His love among them, and let them remain within it all the time, for He said to those who love Him: ***«Remain within My love!»*** (John: 15/9) *Amen.*

— Oh, My mother, what was not known well and fully by the sons of Christ's sons, behold, from now on it is known, for you reveal with great light the mystery of My birth among those who follow Me by self-denial and by holiness, by a life without sin, mother. The remembrance of the day My birth is great. And your confession is also great now, for you have set within great holiness those who unite themselves with Me by My body and blood, when I, the Lord, give Myself to them to the forgiveness of their sins done by that time and then to their holiness.

I am bowing with great respect before you and before your love for Me and for those who give themselves to Me on earth with their lives, with their dwelling place, in which I am received to sanctify Myself within them then, as you were also and took the first care for Me, for My dwelling within you, and for your dwelling within Me, in holiness without end, My mother, as must be all those who set apart for heaven on earth, mother.

Oh, sons, I clothe you within great love in My love on this holy day of the memorial of My day of birth on the land of men. I am spending time with you and with those gathered near you with carols of birth. I am spending with you with the heavenly and angelic hosts and I am embracing you.

Oh, sons, remain in My love! Let this be your first care, for whoever falls from this care and mystery, then it dies within him the care of the mother of God's Sons, Who dwells in those who carry Him in their womb for His dwelling within them forever then. I am spending holy moments with you, We are spending the thrill that untied the mystery of My coming as a little

child among people, and then the birth from God of the man given by the Father with this wisdom of the birth from above of the man and then of My birth in man.

Remain in My love, sons! Seek with all your care to understand this work: **to remain within My love.** Clarify together this mystery and its wisdom so that you may come back to your things with this revelation and fulfillment then.

Oh, sons, measure yourselves whether you are in My love, whether I am in your love, whether you have God's Son as your first care for you, as it was the care of My mother Virgin, whether the Lord has dwelt within you, and take great care for your birth from God, without any wrong doings against it. Let no other worry take precedence among these worries that you have, for behold, very few really speak with the heavenly word for them on this holy day, for the carelessness of God's word and of its fulfillment is great, for man hardly separates himself from sin, from his own self and from sin, oh, and **then do not forget, sons, that the Holy Lord gives Himself to the holy ones, as it is written.**

And now peace to you! Again, and again peace to you, sons! Remain within My love as I said two thousand years ago to those who were born from above by My body and blood and by My word upon them, to their full growth always!

And again, at the end of the word of the holy feast, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

25-12-2022 (O.S.)/ 07-01-2023 (N.S.)

The Feast of the Lord's Circumcision. The feast of the Saint Hierarch Basil the Great

My word is the light that comes from heaven and searches, works and brings news over the earth so that the people of the earth may pay attention, both those that believe and those that do not believe that God is and that the Lord watches from above and works from everlasting to everlasting as the Creator of all visible and invisible things of God's creation.

And behold, in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, the Word of God is coming and searching over the earth and is setting down into its book of today and then it is going from margins to margins in order to be fulfilled, so that God, the Creator of the heaven and earth, may fulfill it.

For seven thousand years man has allowed himself to be seized by the spirit of haughtiness, the spirit which casts God aside, satan's spirit, which even from the beginning has been interfering through man in the work of God, the Creator, so that man may not listen to God, and since then he has allowed himself to be carried away from God's Spirit and taken to the delight that covers the enmity which satan's spirit bears to man so that he may make war against God, the man's Creator, and so it has been for seven thousand years on the earth of men.

I am Jesus Christ, God's Son, the Word of the Father God, and I work over the earth from the heavenly heights, watching from above and then I come near and speak. I have put on earth the book in which My word is placed and then I put it on the way over the earth. It is the last time and it is written in the Scriptures for Me to come with the saints and make Myself God's Word, (*Apoc: 19/13*), My new name, and I have armies from heaven in My descent full of the glory of the heavenly and angelic hosts, who serve Me.

It is a day of royal feast for Me through the church and I am coming with the saints above the citadel of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people, and I am leaving word in My today's book over the earth to be set on the way because I said: My Word is the light that comes from

heaven and searches and brings news on earth so that the nations of the earth may pay attention to it.

I am clothed in the garment of mercy as I did two thousand years ago when I let Myself crucified on the cross for the man's life. I have always been hurt by the man's departure from God; I have suffered from man's haughtiness and I have also suffered from the pain that man causes to Me. Man is also in pain on earth but his departure from God's will brings him nothing but pains over pains. I would like to comfort him in his pains but he does not know much about Me and he calls Me only when he is in pain; only then he remembers Me to seek after Me, to ask for My help. Satan has dominion over the earth through his servants full of the spirit of haughtiness and through which he works the love of sin, the man's alienation from God by sin, oh, and there is no longer any little path that may not be watched by satan for man to walk on it and to seek God.

I am looking over the earth. Man can no longer help man against satan, who brings forth fear everywhere. This prince of the land darkened by the spirit of unbelief and lack of fear from God, behold, again and again rises against Me, but I am God's Son and I have descended on earth not that satan may overcome but I, and also to bring to the Father the victory for which He has sent Me, for I have come to overcome satan as I did two thousand years ago, and I will defeat him again, even more severe now when he has been striking from everywhere in the Christian flock; he strikes because of fear for he is fearful and he strengthens his servants to fight and deceives and draws them on to his side, and all his servants will soon see, even those who have gathered together to battle against God will soon see that God cannot be overcome, and that satan overcomes man to his side, but the time is coming for this enemy to stand face to face with My holy power and to take his reward because of the seven thousand years of hatred against God and against those who love God on earth, and for whom satan prepares enemies through his servants he has deceived to fight against God, through people that forget how much confessed I was and am by the power which I have shown all the times for the godly truth that has always put satan to shame; however, the fight is written to be, and that is why God's son must stand up to fight with fast and prayer against satan and his angels with or without body, for the time is coming for the full victory of God's Lamb to appear, and, **therefore, up the holy weapons, Christian people, Orthodox people from all over, for you keep the fathers' traditions for the life of Christ's church**, but if you do not watch with fast and prayer in hard times, oh, satan cannot be overcome.

I have always called out over the earth; I have called out over the Christian flock to leave sin and all its works, for sin brings about persecutions and then it brings storms as well. I am looking together with the Father at the fight against God, not against His church, for satan has always something to do with God, and that is why he seeks to turn even the Christian against God's will and to make him used to it. Oh, no! I am standing up with the saints to fight, with the army of the heaven, with that from above, for I suffer from such a great persecution that satan and his servants do to Me!

It is the day of Saint Basil the Great on this day of the churchly feast and I am rising with the saints to rebuke satan and to drive him away, just as he tries to do to Me and to the servants loving God and loving of the flock of the Christian and Romanian people, for satan has much to do against the Romanian, My chosen people at the end of the time for My glory, because of his faith kept from the ancestors, for his search after God, for his love for God and for his people.

And now come on, Romanians from everywhere, raise the cross to the heaven, for the devil has gone completely mad if his servants feel strong and invincible, oh, and these enemy servants need to lose their evil power against God and man and even against those who serve being

carried by satan's spirit for the fear with which he blows all over and does no longer know that the heaven is above and he fills My heaven with confessors as in all the times, and woe to him when his reward will come for his blind fight, for I said: there has never been any fight and war but only against God whenever the nations have been threatened with wars, fears and losses, oh, and this has always been on earth for satan has always fought against God and he cannot but do this.

Therefore, I am rebuking you satan. I am scolding you on this day, and I am scolding you with all the saints of the heaven and I want to cripple your steps which strike in the sons of My church, for you have no right there, and take your hand off from what is Mine; take only what your part is, that is all those that serve you, and be ashamed with all of them, for your darkness fades away when facing the light of My word; however, **what will you do when I, the Lord, will strike your servants that seek to make war against Me and who have a body and stay in the leadership position of the nations, and who want that this paganism to be all over and My right to perish from all over?**

Oh, no! But we are standing up for a just cause on one side and another and the power is with Me, and only lie is with you about which you boast about and deceive rulers and nations that it is bad with God and it is well with satan.

Oh, do not forget, you, satan with the name of antichrist, do not forget that two thousand years ago, I came on earth as true God of true God and I came to establish My kingdom and I did, and do take your hand off from what is Mine, and if there is something wrong in the sons of My kingdom, then I straighten the steps of My Church, and you stand aside and go with your own and do not forget that there is just a little time to stand against Me and against My church and then you are going to suffer the shame which you have prepared for yourself long ago, because the saints are coming with Me; the conquerors are coming, those that you say you have conquered, but they are in My glory, and be afraid of them, and again I say to you: be afraid satan and step aside, for the Lord is coming with the heavenly and angelic hosts, He is coming victoriously against you and the Lord and His saints will rebuke you, and then see to your own, for soon, soon they will desert you too, for their power will go out little by little because of My coming with the saints, and judgment will be done according to one's works, as it is written!

Oh, Romanian people from all over the world, and you, Christian sons of the Orthodox people all over, I am speaking with you as much as I can speak now, for I protect My church. Oh, all of you rise up to war with heavenly weapons against satan, with fast and prayers, sons, so that satan, his servants and the rulers of nations that stir up people to war against Christ's church, may fear.

Oh, it will not be as My enemies want, for My kingdom will be stronger and stronger, because I am coming with the saints. Do you hear, satan? I am coming with the saints of the heaven, (*1 Thessalonians: 3/13*) **I am coming with the hosts from above, with your conquerors** to make you afraid, and I will also strike you back just as you strike Me and against the buildings of My kingdom and God will bring you to shame as it is written.

I am the Son of the Father Sabaoth, Jesus Christ, God's Lamb and I have spoken a word over satan, who persecutes the kingdom of God on earth.

I will give sufferance to those in power to know Me as God of the heaven, of the earth and man, and as a Master over satan and over his servants, for it is the time of victory for the Lord, as it is written.

The great Hierarch, Basil the Great, on earth and in heaven for God, together with the heavenly powers and the hosts of saints and angels, are scolding you, devil with the name of satan and antichrist, and behold, listen:

— In the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, we, those in heaven, we, the servants in heaven for Christ's church, bishops and confessors, we are rebuking you satan, unfaithful and a blasphemer of the holy things, we are rebuking and command you: go away from the way of God and of God's sons! We together with Christ command you, withdraw from the battle, take your armies and let yourself be defeated, for the church and its faithful sons are Christ's kingdom on earth, not yours!

Let the sons of the Romanian people rebuke you, satan, together with us, those in heaven, because the Romanian nation is God's chosen one, and do not touch the faith of this people, but rather bow down now and worship with all your visible and invisible army, worship Christ's plan! You are not allowed over Christ's things! We, the saints in heaven enter the battle against you to defeat you and that you may be afraid of God's power and of His saints! Go to the pagans who do not want to be with God, go, satan, to those who stir you against the Orthodox people, go to them, for they have no right to show their power on earth because they did not make the heaven and the earth, and go away, do you hear? Go away!

Oh, Lord King and Master in heaven and on earth, we are persevering before You for Your church! Bring satan to shame for he boasts! Stay in battle with us and take him out of his work, for You are God, and he is the adversary even to those who serve him, for he is the masked enemy, with the name of antichrist!

Bless, Lord the victory of this fight against satan and of his servants, and let the sons of the church stay with us in battle so that they may overcome for You, together with us, now, by Your power. Amen.

— I, the Lord, am coming down from heaven over those who are tested on earth by the opposing satan and giving holy advice to the Orthodox Christians of the Romanian people from all over the world to seek with great love to fulfill the commandments of life and to live on earth after the will from above and after the ordinances left by the fathers from the beginning of Christ's church. And let those who have fallen from grace and from the church order in the beginning, let them, if they want, repent after the order, for **Christ's church is not that which is mixed,** but it is chosen by grace and by the fulfillment of the commandments of life and of the ordinances from the beginning.

It is a day of glory and victory against satan and on this day, churchly scolding is being made for the weakening of the antichrist's power and for the perishing of this spirit from the earth.

Peace to you, Romanian people! Stand up like a warrior, like a voivode, and **pray and persevere in the right fight, for My church is only one and this is kept under the mantle of the Orthodoxy,** and not otherwise. Oh, pray, Romanian son, and cry out to the fathers in heaven, for antichrist is stubborn and we are uniting the hosts in heaven with those on earth to defeat him. We need great faith and **by faith and perseverance the Lord can work for you, Christian people, Romanian people, chosen in the end of the time for My glory.**

It is time to do God's will on earth, Christian sons, and you, Romanian people, remain with the Lord and strengthened yourself within His commandments, for satan is very much afraid of the Romanian name and he knows why.

Therefore, may the victory by faith of the Romanian people all over the earth be blessed, **and for times with peace only God's will must be done, and that puts away all the enemy**

opposition, for where the commandments of life are fulfilled, there the Lord has his victory too. Amen.

And I will bless the holy word on a day of the feast of Epiphany and set it on earth so that it may work by its power over those who feel that they are powerful without God, for I am the Lord and I work by the holy word.

And now, let My word go over the earth and let it be able to work by its power, by My power.

I am the Lord, Jesus Christ, and I have set word into the book to fulfill it and that satan may know that God rules by His word. Amen, amen, amen.

01-01/14-01-2023.

The Feast of the Epiphany

The sky of the Romanian land is filled with angelic glory on the day of the feast of Epiphany, and the heavenly powers are standing in groups-groups above the citadel of My word and I am waking up My watchmen to make My entrance into the citadel and into the book on the day of holy feast.

I am the Lord, Jesus Christ, I, and the breath of My mouth, My word over the earth. **The angelic hosts will be soon seen on the sky above the Romanian land sounding their trumpets,** as it is written, and giving glory to the Lord, Who is speaking from above, and behold, My word must be searched a lot so that man may establish his walk with God, **for My day is making great haste and no one can stop it from its coming**, on the contrary, My enemies can even hasten it and do this, which they do not want to be and come, oh, but no, for the Romanian saints are singing in the air here the awakening of the Romanian people, and they are singing with My longing and they are saying in a choir: *"Wake up Romanian from the sleep of death in which the barbarian tyrants have buried you, now or never make yourself another destiny, to which your cruel enemies may worship."*[335]

Oh, all the saints in heaven are singing with the saints of the Romanian people when they see the breath of My mouth over the Romanian land, how it commands the antichrist man to get out, to flee quickly from My country chosen for the end of the time to be My table and house and My reception with the saints.

The saints in the land without longing are waiting My promised coming to be fulfilled. **I will let Myself be seen coming with My saints,** and those, who now are writing, working and sharing faith denial, before their bowing to the antichrist man, will come to believe in the end; however, **terror is coming over all the unbelievers; the promised terror is coming over the unbelievers,** who have wanted to drive Me away from everywhere so that only they may remain and all the nations of the earth to worship them, and these satans think that they will be able to make the world believe that there is no God; **nevertheless, if there is no God, oh, then who are they fighting against, really?**

Behold, on a day of the Epiphany I am embracing within glory of My word the Romanian people and I am sealing over it on this day its faith from ancestors, that of two thousand years ago, faith like no other country has, the faith from the beginning, from the fathers and up to this day, oh, and do not let go of this faith, Romanian people, no, son, no, for you will be clothed in great

[335] Lyrics from Romania's National Anthem, r.n.

glory from above for your faith and for the fathers from whom you inherit it, oh, and step away from the way and from the game of the antichrist man, about which the Scriptures and the holy fathers speak so clearly, those who are full of the grace of the heavenly revelations through them for the foundation of My church on a solid rock. Behold, pray to your shepherds as I also am asking them and telling them this: Do not give the Orthodox people over to satan's hand so as you and the people to lose salvation. Save the Romanian nation from under the sole of antichrist, Christian for two thousand years as no other nation that have become Christian afterwards has ever been; **nevertheless, there have been here even from the beginning bishops and priests according to the order left from the saints,** and no one must touch it, because the Romanian country is in the upper plane to be My people of unchanging faith, and through which I may return from the Father, for behold, I am returning, and here is how I am coming back because I have found faith for the Scriptures in the midst of this chosen nation!

Great fulfillments are coming; **the new birth of the world is coming,** and which satan the antichrist would like to fulfill it, but in devilishly way and not in a Christian way, for he wants at all costs first the denial of faith and then to come and show himself, oh, but do not be weak, you nations and peoples that may allow yourselves to be deceived, oh, no, for the fulfillments from heaven are coming, and they are coming with Me from above; they are not coming from the people, and as far people concern, let them put down their false work, for **I, the Lord, am going to destroy from everywhere with the breath of My mouth this lawless antichrist,** who will soon, soon fade like grass at the appearance above the Romanian nation of the angelic hosts fighting and overcoming with those in heaven all the enemies of faith and who had better repent before receiving what is coming to them and the shame of the lack of faith and their devilish pride? Oh, what will they do when they will stand face to face with My great glory, for that time has come?

Oh, My coming with the saints has come and I will find the unbelievers against Me. Elijah, the prophet, rose to heaven in the sky, and this is how one goes to heaven but those who are not faithful cannot do and, nor believe this, because they do not want to know this, that is the way to heaven, because they have their hell, they have lie as their support and father and they are foreign wanderers like death, which goes everywhere in sin, for sin is death, as a blind wanderer, of which all who love sin have a share.

You, priests and bishops of the Romanian people, do not subscribe with the faith denial. I am writing to you, your forgiveness for your sin worked 100 years ago through the church, (*In 1924, when the feasts were changed from the "Old Style" of the Julian Calendar, to the "New Style" of the Catholic one, of the Gregorian Calendar, r.n.*), and when the Christian flock was deceived to change its feasts and traditions from the fathers. I am writing forgiveness but draw back from the fire with a hidden face of the antichrist man. What is he looking through Christ's Church? Oh, do not mess up the Orthodoxy with the things foreign to it and to the fathers! There are not two Christmas. I am the Christmas, but the Romanian people has been deceived by its priests more than any other nation, and behold, again and again Christ's enemy wants to deal with the things well established at the very foundation of the church at its beginnings through the fathers. (*It is intended to move the feast of the Lord's Resurrection from the Orthodox to Catholic order, r.n.*)

I am bowing now and asking you in a heavenly way: draw yourself back from the hidden work of the enemy man, dressed within the lamb's clothing. Get out from this mixture and listen to the Lord, lest you may come to work what you do not know and give in this way Christ's flock over to the enemy. It is written to be fulfilled the new birth of the world, but it is not for My enemy

and yours to do this, for he cannot do it. Look at those who cast Me out from them two thousand years ago and gave the people of Israel over to great guilt, by giving Me over to crucifixion. Be wide awake, if you sit under the name of shepherds, for it will not go well with you if you do not remain on My side now, when faith denial is tried upon you to work. **It is a day of Epiphany on this day and I am baptizing you with My word** to strengthen your fear of God and then your faith, which anyhow you will have soon, soon, for **I will come visibly into the midst of the angelic hosts standing above in heaven in your land** and fulfilling the Scriptures in this way to overcome the beast, the antichrist, for it is written that the Lord will destroy him with the breath of His mouth, (*II Thessalonians: 2/8*)[336] and behold My word which is fulfilling this now!

Oh, Romanian sons, oh, sons, do not love to be rich, but love to be diligent and to be full of holy faith, for the antichrist man wants to say that he takes everything under his authority so that you may say like him, what he may give to you; however, you keep your hearth away from him and do not receive him one way or another to do your order, rather cast him outside from your land, as I have always told him: Go away!

It is a day of Epiphany and I want to fill your heart with the grace from above so that you may keep on in the faith from the beginning, Romanian people, oh, for I do no longer find any faith on earth now, and the antichrist tramples everything under his feet, but do not let him do this in your country; you shall not receive this cunning wolf with his things, which wants to deceive you and do you bad and then to give you away, for he has nothing to offer you, but he only wants to put his pride and stupidity at test.

I, the Lord, tell you again, and again, and I am telling you on a day of Epiphany: pagan enemy, do not lay down your hand, do not put your hand on the things from My coming country now with My saints, for you are a very deceitful enemy and I know your deceit. Get out and go far away from the land and from around the Romanian people! **This place is Mine. Do you hear this? Get behind Me, satan, for the Romanian people worships only the Lord,** and you, humble yourself and fear God and fear the Romanian too, for the name of Romanian is the new name of Christ's people, for you have an ugly name and you are called My adversary, the antichrist.

Oh, do you hear, Romanian people from here and from all over the earth? May the work of My word on this holy day be blessed! I am here, on the Romanian land with the book open and I am writing all My word in it and then I put it on the way to be able to work like God, for My word has power in it and it can work.

The birth of My word is My book during this time, and I fulfill through it the new birth of the world, and I am fulfilling it with the word.

I am blessing My little and tiny people which opens to Me when I come as word into the citadel and into the book. I am standing above and speaking, and **I let Myself be heard as on the holy mountain when I was speaking with Moses when he brought My word to the holy people.**

Oh, you shall be good, little and tiny people, and listen to God with fear and with great love, for I bring to you from heaven to share over the earth, sons. Seek to be seen and looked at always for all of your things, so that you may be visited and that My work for your making may work over you, for without ongoing watch over you, My angel, your protecting angel over your life always worked, would not been able to come before Me. I know how to watch, and you should

[336] ***«Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming».*** (II Thessalonians: 2/8)

know to receive the work of the watch upon you, for you stepped on the way with Me for your new making, that from heaven, by My word upon you, and that it may work you, sons. Man is inclined to the habits of his old nature, but on his way with Me, all these have to be changed; a new creation is needed, as though the man died and came back to life again and after that he comes before Me with his new image.

Put a lock on your mind, oh, sons, for if you put it only to your mouth, your mind goes wrong inside man, and it is hard for the devilish temptation to avoid him and not to give him work to do. Therefore, speak much with God and less with yourselves, oh, for man does not know this great mystery of avoiding the temptation of the mind. And, finally, stay with great awe face to face with the protection angel, sons, for he helps you at the work of the weeding of the field sown with seed from above, for the weeds have their own work and they also bring forth their seed which springs out, and which all the time has to be weeded so that his good growth and fruit may not be chocked.

Be humble and gentle in your heart, be small, so that you may stay as humble as I am, sons. I am bowing and embracing you and I thank you because you keep Me on the way when I come as word into the book, and then I travel over the earth with the breath of My mouth, with My voice, which becomes word.

Oh, sons, peace to you now, peace to you, and to those who have joined on this day at the table with Us and with you at the feast of Epiphany! Let all learn from My word upon you the new making, so that I may have a holy people, sons. I did not have and I do not have on earth a place sweeter than the one here with you, and that is why I have written over this citadel: ***«There the Lord is»*** as it is written about it in the Scriptures.

You have set before Me a sweet feast and full with symbols by those you have prepared for this meeting with Us, those in heaven, and with those who have joined at the feast of Epiphany, at the holy water and served near you by the great saints in heaven, who have accompanied My work with you.

Oh, peace to you, peace, sons! The whole heaven above is the miracle from above that has served to My glory with you on this holy day, and **I have said that the time is coming for My glory to be seen on the sky of the Romanian people**, to the stirring of the holy faith in many, for I, the Lord, have as love and coming from the Father, the Romanian country, and the news about it will spread and nations will rejoice over it, oh, sons, as it is written.

I am blessing with you the water of Epiphany in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and let there have work with great grace where it will drop.

Now, I, Jesus Christ, am remain with you and go with My work over the earth and I am telling you, peace, sons, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

06-01/19-01-2023.

The Sunday of the tax Collector and the Pharisee

I am above here, with the hosts of saints and angels, and I am setting My word into My today's book and I am shepherding with it, for I am the messenger of the Father as I was two thousand years ago, and I am working under My new name, the Word of God, as is written.

It's Sunday and I have to write a word into the book today. It is dawn and I am waking you up to meet Me, sons receiving of God, for I have a shepherding word and I have a word to say, oh, sons. I am watching with the saints from here, from above, from the land of My coming at the end

of the time and I am watching with the spoken word and then the word goes and works too, for this is how God works; He is working as in the beginning, because in the beginning was the word, **and the same is now, in the end of the time, when all things end, to be renewed, and to fulfill My word now for the new birth of the world**.

Man has spoiled everything and set his work and cast aside God, the Maker, oh, but who can fight against God and prevail? All the adversaries who wish to be gods only lose all the time of their lives, for they are blind and have nothing to see with beyond their fleshly minds, the minds of man fallen from God through the corruption born out of disobedience to God in paradise, and behold, all the adversaries do not see, but they only boast, they only think that they can do, and when they see God afterwards, they will be filled with all the shame and see that the time of their lives has been lost, oh, and that is why I spoke to the Father, two thousand years ago, about their struggle against God: ***«Father forgive them for they do not know what they are doing!»*** (*Luke: 23/34*)

I have worked wonderfully, so that the works of God may remain written on earth, for I have worked so that all that glorifies God in time may be written. However, the hypocritical man is blind, deaf and narrow-minded; he is not taught from heaven, where the teaching comes over those who choose it. Oh, how can not be God? Who made the heaven, the earth, the world and man? Oh, what can I do to you, man, if you keep on forgetting this so that you may find a way to say something, so that you may think that you know and are capable. Oh, then make the heavens, the earth and everything God did, so that you may have something to say that you know and that you can. Do you not see that if you want to make something visible on earth you have to set about to do this so that it can be seen and then to make use of what you have made? I would not ask you anything of you but to marvel at all the works of God, the Maker, and then to be small and live the time of your life usefully. However, you have become hostile and you love yourself and that is why you do not love and honor God, the Maker, and that is why you have given yourself over to the foreign spirit, the spirit opposing to God, the spirit that entered into paradise and changed the man's mind and then turned man away from obeying God, and it has been seven thousand years since then, and this is what you are, man, and this is what you work, oh, and this is how you fall into ignorance and try to think that you know, too. I, the Lord, ask you to repent from the time of your ignorance. You cannot prevail against God! Bow down! God is asking you this! You cannot be as big as you may want to be. You cannot rule over the earth and over your fellows, for this is not yours, you are just fleeting and you do not have anything from heaven. Oh, stop being conceited! Wake up and try to understand how small and weak you are for you and for your fellows. **I am teaching you from heaven, from My dwelling place and I am telling you this: listen to Me!**

Oh, Romanian people, you have had the seal of a Christian for two thousand years on your forehead. On this Sunday, it is written in the order of the Christ's church the beginning of the preparation for the entry into the time of the great fast before the celebration of My resurrection from among the dead two thousand years ago, and now My gospel remembers the parable of the Pharisee and the tax collector, oh, and it must be taken into consideration the cleansing of the sins committed with the mind and then committed with the deed, the sin of hypocrisy, the sin that uproots man from God, as well as the first man built by God and who fell from God through his mind.

I am teaching you, Romanian people. **Come to the school of the heaven!** I am calling you, I am waiting for you, I desire you with heavenly longing, for I want to rely on your faith in My

word upon you **to fulfill with it the scriptures of the new birth of the world,** as I use the faith of the people of My word to come on earth as word, and to fulfill by the man's faith all those that are to come and be set with their fulfillment, and to protect My people as many times it is to open the eyes of the blind of those who oppose God.

I am coming on your heart as word, Romanian people. Open so that I may be able to come in to you! You cannot do this but by the faith that I am this word, that I am calling you by it, that I am the One Who knock for you to open to Me and to take you to the teaching from heaven, with which **I want to teach man what sinlessness is, what his likeness to God is,** the setting back to place of those displaced by the hypocritical man's unbelief even to himself, not only to those like him.

Here is the parable of the tax collector and of the Pharisee. Oh, learn, sons, from this parable which I spoke two thousand years ago and take from it to know that before God you do not have to show that you rely on yourselves, that you think you are worthy to stand before God, but, on the contrary, humble yourselves and give all the glory to God so that you may receive grace upon grace and to help the Lord in all His works on earth during this time of the great fulfillments, of the preparation of My coming with much glory and **with the salvation of those who believe and work together with Me,** as I had faithful disciples two thousand years ago, who gave Me then to the people and by so doing winning them over to My kingdom, to My flock confessing of God through time, and behold, **God does not perish, and it does not perish the kingdom of the heavens on earth, too, for it is inside of the man's heart and of its works then, as it is written.**

Therefore, stand up and be My confessor, Romanian people! Behold, it is the time, sons. Hypocritical people sit over you and submit you to the word of power, for they are blind, they are without God over their works, even if they have taken upon them the robe of a shepherd and think they are worthy to put pressure on the flock of My church.

Oh, I suffer, and these false shepherds work out pain for themselves, for My pain is coming over them and the pain of those they have persecuted you as well, for I have seen and heard this pain they have caused. I said and I am saying again: **The church will split in two,** and this is what these shepherds, greedy for money and with their life without God, are trying to do and to stir, and who use the house of God for their iniquities, because they have a foreign master over them, whom they obey and thus do the work contrary to God and to the Christian flock.

However, rise up, Romanian people and work brotherly unity for the fight of the victorious faith on God's side, and I, the Lord, will take note and fulfill at your faith, oh, for the Romanian people and its anointing from Me are great, that from the beginning to be My people for two thousand years and until the end of the time, and **that I may fulfill through its faith the great miracle, My coming with the saints,** (*See 1 Thessalonians: 3/13*) **and to cast away from this holy land of the work of the antichrist together with his hypocritical servants in every way possible, even if they cover themselves with the robe of shepherds,** for behold, they are mere antichrist shepherds, and behold how they dare to work damage under the name of the shepherds of the church by persecuting the Lord with their hypocrisy!

Therefore, I will take note of their hypocritical work and bring them to shame and they will lose, and I will stand face to face with them with My works, oh, because I cannot lose the fight, and I will be victorious for those who mourn waiting for Me to come and do, because it is the time for Me to overcome.

I am Who I am. Let those who may want to forgive learn that I am and that they are not.

And behold what I am telling to those who mourn waiting for the Lord because of the injustices upon them by those who are hypocrites.

You, those from the Christian flock with faith for Me and for the flock, **wait a moment! I am coming to do justice to the sheep, as it is written for Me to do.** There is a secret remnant preserved by grace, and who have not bowed their knees before antichrist, and these are waiting for the temptation to pass and for the deceivers to show themselves and the Lord to come victorious, and then the Christian flock to rise up to holiness for My coming with the day of glory. Amen.

And as for you, watching sons for Me in the citadel of My word, send My word all over so that it may work. Amen.

Oh, sons, prepare for the Lord holy feasts, holy days with Me among you, with you in Me, sons. Just as you prepare your food for Sunday, for the brotherly table, oh, so you have to prepare holy and edifying feasts of heavenly glory among you, too, and in such a way that the power and the work of My Sundays with you in the citadel may increase, along with prayers for you, for the flock, for the country, for My victory with you against the antichrist man, because I, the Lord, need to have power upon you, over all the Romanian people and then over the earth, and in all and everything God's will to be done among the people of the faith and My victory through them, oh, sons.

I am giving you holy powers, I am giving you the peace from Me and I am giving you from Me, sons, and you have to give what I am giving you and do the work mercy with those who do not have from God.

I always strengthen you with the word and with My longing and I want to catch power in the sons of the Romanian people to be able to work by their faith, oh, sons. All things come to fulfillment by prayer with petition. Therefore, let us ask from the Father in My name upon you and to receive from Him, and this is how the fulfillments that await at the border are to come, and which are not expected by My adversaries, who are impatient against Me and against those who rely on the Lord on earth.

And now peace to you! Ask from the Father for you in My name, sons, and the Father will answer you.

I am clothing you with grace, in My peace for you. Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons!

23-01/05-02-2023.

The Sunday of the Prodigal son. The feast of the three saint hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John

On this great day I am writing into the book of My word the spirit of the holy awakening and all the watch for it, and I am raising from the bed those who have received My coming as word over the earth and I am saying this: Peace over the citadel of My word and over the Romanian people and land, and let Me be received and put into the book and then proclaimed over the earth with the glory of My word!

Oh, how much I would like man to have God as his Father with a lot of faithfulness and that he may feel like a son, oh, how much I would like this! I created man and I put life in him to remain Mine and to work for Me and for himself, too, and then to enjoy the paradise and all its love. I created the paradise with so much love and it was only love for man, the garden of Eden was all beauty, all sweetness, all harmony, oh, and there would have been more than enough for

man and for his soul in him. Oh, and then man fell from paradise, and this happened because he did not want Me to be with him, too; that is, he to be My son and both to have the paradise as a home and holy feast.

Oh, man, oh, man, how much danger on God and on you to cast aside the Lord's counsel and to act according to your own mind! You are hungry and thirsty and you are still looking for salvation, and you do not know how to find it because you lost the wealth Father gave to you at your creation. You have always looked that it may go well with you and it does not come to your mind what you are looking for. Oh, you are looking for the paradise from which you fell through your fallen mind. Your mind fell from God when you were in paradise, where you could not stay without Me, for I had given your life for your body and then to the spirit in it from Me.

Oh, you left Me in paradise, man, you forsook Me completely. Then the paradise also left you, if you forsook your Father and everything Father had done for you. The paradise left you, wandering man, after you had fallen from paradise. With all the mystery and work of the paradise, I have been looking for you for more than seven thousand years, from margins to margins, and I have been keeping into your way for you to understand that Father has been looking for His lost son to show him the way back, the love that awaits to teach him the way back.

The land of wandering is full of debauchery and every bitter deceit. Oh, it is only debauchery on earth, because on earth is the man who forsook the Father God in paradise and fell on earth, because he chose immorality and the time in exchange for his eternity in paradise. I wrote forgiveness for man after he had forsaken God and fallen from paradise, and it was for Me, the Son of the Father, to come and pay for his forgiveness on earth, and then love came on earth after man, the love from paradise, oh, for only love can heal the man from sin, only it, and behold, **now I am crying in the word for man to hear Me so that I may give him back the paradise and his entrance into paradise, his likeness to God and his coming back home, in the glory of the son of the Father God.**

Oh, My love is great, and with it I am calling out after man and saying: Do no longer sin, man lost through sin! God did not create you for sin but for your likeness to Him by holiness, and whoever love so and sanctifies himself, becomes a dwelling place for the paradise, for the Lord, for the glory from above, who is waiting to descend on earth with all the mysteries of the invisible things of God's creation, the kingdom from above on earth with those who love, with God's sons, with those who have God as their Father on earth, and with whom, I, the Lord, want to defeat satan, and behold, **I want to start the renewal of the world into the midst of the Romanian people, for here I have set My tent to come as word on earth and to work everything by the word as in the beginning, as it is written for Me to come and to work under My new name: the Word of God.** (*Apoc: 19/13*)

Oh, this Sunday, the Sunday of the Prodigal son, is rich in work and word, because on this day, both in heaven and on earth, we have the feast of the great saint hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John, My helpers in the today's work of My coming as word on earth even from its beginning in 1955, and they are working likewise over My work with My bearers today, and here they are speaking from near Me in the midst of their host from above, and now I am blessing their entrance into the book, in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.

— Oh, we are praising You, Lord our God, that you have hidden Your mysteries from those with the name called wise men and shepherds and revealed them to the faithful ones of Your coming as word on earth, and behold, with how much glory You are working and doing Your work of word over the earth now, when this time has come!

Oh, it is Your time, Son of God the Father; it is Your time again, for satan thinks he is a king over the earth and over all the people on it, but You are coming, and meeting him all over with the word so that he may know that it is Your time and that You will overcome, as it is written, and there will be great shame, because the servants of the antichrist will be taken out from under the shepherd's robe, oh, because they could not work better against You than being hidden under this name and robe, and the fight is great, for You are great, Lord, and You have much to cleanse and wash and to put on burning fire, for You have to clean and renew the earth, Lord, oh, for there is sin all over; it is a thick crust and it is painted on the outside and its heavy smell has to be revealed, and then Your holy fragrance, so that the human people may feel and know that You have come to overcome and to renew for a state of paradise, for the setting on earth of God's will, for behold, the antichrist has taken on the robe of a church minister and brought to the ground the people who love You, from the flock and from over the flock, but no, he is going to be revealed now, for this is written, and the fight is at its end, because You, Lord, have to prevail and shorten this bad time and then to reward the patience of those who have waited for You to come and to cleanse everything from satan on earth, starting from here, from the Romanian country, the country of Your coming on earth as word, now, at the end of the time, Lord, oh, and how much joy on Your saints, and especially on the saints of the Romanian people, on those who have fought and endured for You to come.

You, bishops and priests that do not work for the Lord's glory and have hidden yourselves with the evil work of the antichrist enemy under the garment of Christ's church, oh, the time has come for you to be brought out into the light by the Word of Christ, for behold, you have made bold to put pressure on the flock, to drive away from the church the righteous ones and to work in secret in the service of the antichrist enemy, for you love money and temporariness and your soul is sold to the strangers of God. Oh, humble yourselves, if you still want, if you still can, if you are let to do this!

We, the bishops of the Lord, Jesus Christ, urge you to repentance, for you work as adversaries. Oh, you do not have the right to rule over the righteous ones, if you have taken high seats! The Lord is whole in every church and city by the ministering priests, oh, and it is not you, but the Lord Who that has power over His church.

Behold, you have been making a lot of abomination and want to plague the Lord's vineyard, as it is written about the work of the paid shepherds. Oh, draw back from your fight against Christ, this is what we, the three bishops, Basil, Gregory and John, are telling you. We command you this from above, and you are going to listen either if you want or not, for this word is from heaven. You do not work for the Lord under the garment with which you cover yourselves on the outside, and that is why let yourselves be defeated, and if your mind and heart can, repent and separate yourselves from the work of the antichrist man, who has filled the earth and found that it is good for him to hide under holy vestment so that his cunning and face of Christ's enemy may not be suspected.

Therefore, let the Lord rebuke you satan with the name of the antichrist, to get out from the holy vestment and be afraid of the name of God: the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and if you bear the flesh of the man repent in sight, for the Lord is waiting for the salvation of the sinners who call Him for them!

Lord, bless the power of our word for Your great glory over the Romanian people and over Your loving church into the midst of this people, oh, for great are this land and people before You, and this truth is great for all those in heaven, too! Sanctify the Romanians, forgive their sins and

make them worthy to carry Your coming and glory with them and for them, and rejoice us, those in heaven, with Your victory through the Romanian people against the antichrist one, blackened by the weather, the man of lawlessness, the hidden fugitive under a cunning spirit so that his evil work may not be known; however, it is written in the pages of the Scriptures all his foolishness and shame which he will have because he made bold to bring blasphemy against Jesus Christ, against God, the Creator of the heaven, earth and man, and then of all visible and invisible things of God's creation. Amen.

— **You, holy fathers of the flock of My church from its beginning and until My coming again from the Father on earth, were true shepherds, lovers of God and lovers of His flock. You have left through My work with you all that My church was to know and work on earth.**

Oh, these are the shepherds of My church. You should listen to them to the end, you those who have remained faithful to God's mystery through the church set on its foundation from the beginning by the fathers! **And may those, who want to change the things set forever, be anathema! Amen.**

And now I am crowning My today's glory with you, those in the citadel of My word and I am bestowing upon you My comfort and I am saying: Peace to you, sons! I rely on you with My coming as word on earth. Peace to you! Oh, and you should also rely on Me with all My work with you, for I take care of you, only that you may be holy, good and condemn sin so that it may be stopped on earth, oh, for it is the time to bring the heaven on earth and the earth to be paradise, and that is why I am giving you power from Me, to be able to work for Me and that I may be able to set the Scriptures that are to be worked between heaven and earth, for satan is at his end, and I, the Lord, am coming with the renewal, sons. Oh, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

30-01/12-02-2023.

The feast of the Lord's Meeting

I am coming into the book and writing a day of royal feast, forty days from My birth of My Virgin mother, and it was according to the law of Israel for My parents to go to the temple for cleansing after the birth so that they would be able to go to the temple for prayer according to the tradition, and behold, it is a great day in the Christian calendar, oh, and many look through the window[337] (*The window to the world, the screen of the monitor, r.n.*) to find My word for the feast, and I am giving Myself to them through holy advice, because I am a Shepherd and I take care of My flock as a true and unpaid Shepherd, the One from heaven, Who does not ask anything but those that I shepherd to be God's sons according to the truth, and therefore, let God's sons learn well what they have to do, work and keep so that they may truly be sons, because, I, the Lord, in order to be a Shepherd, I passed through the whole order of a son, and then I gave My body as a sacrifice so that God's sons may be see how they can remain sons according to the word coming from above in order to gather them into the Lord's flock as sons, and behold, crucifixion must be in order to take after the Shepherd that laid down His body to be nailed to the cross as a sign of the holiness of the spirit and body, oh, and this is how God's sons have to work so that they may be holy like their Shepherd, and they have to keep their hands and legs in nails so that they may not commit any sin, for those who are without a cross always commit sins.

[337] *See the selection topic: „As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord", r.n.*

Behold, sacrifice is needed, because I said: ***«If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me».*** (*Matt: 16/24*) **And the carrying of the cross, means crucifixion so that man may no longer commit any sin in his body.** Someone who is crucified has his hands and legs nailed and is in God's image and after His likeness, like his Shepherd, and this means the man who does no longer sins and who is forever with the Lord.

Oh, how beautiful are those who choose Me as an example for their lives, how beautiful! These have sufficiently understood the word I said for those who want to follow Me with a cross, and not without a cross. Oh, how few are those who choose to be as beautiful as God, beautiful through the cross, and how great would be this flock of Christ, these beautiful people of the heaven on earth! For almost seventy years I have been staying over the earth as word in order to build a little hand of people, beautiful like God, oh, and how hard it was My progress with this word, and I humbled Myself very much to bring beautiful forth fruit to the Father. However, man is used as on earth and that is why it is hard for him to understand what God means and what a man should do before God then.

Behold, man always commits sin, and he does this because he does not know what God mans and what man means. My Virgin mother understood this and lived her life only in God, only with God in her little and clean heart, and then she was My mother and went to the temple forty days after My birth to bring the sacrifice of cleaning according to the tradition, but she was as clean as heaven and remained that way, only because the Lord does according to the laws set on earth so that it may be fully understood that the Son of God became a man and grew up, and then He was crucified for man in order to bring him to repentance and then to the forgiveness of his sins, for I was resurrected after My crucifixion to perfect the whole man's way to God and so that the man may be free though Me, by all that I did for his life, and **that is why I am a Shepherd and man has to learn because I showed him by My own life and walk on earth.**

Therefore, let man learn from Me and let him learn from My Virgin mother, as he has nothing to take from the earth, and that is why man must take from heaven; he must take and work and always be with the heaven on earth, because **I, the Lord, want to have a holy people and I want to bring with it the heaven on earth so that it may be on earth as in heaven, as it is written,** and I want to put the mystery of the longing of heaven in the man's heart to be able to work together with him the new heaven and the new earth and to have someone for whom to work and set them as happiness of those who love God on earth, learning this love from heaven, for there is other kind of love and earth and man falls through it from God.

I am staying on the hearth of the Romanian people with the mystery of the new birth of the world, which I promised as God's work at the end of the time, only that the man on earth tries to spin out the time, to make it longer and that he may have the time for his things; however, I long for the heaven on earth and the saints long after this too, and that is why I keep coming into the midst of this nation, where I set the tabernacle of My second coming from the Father, and from here I am calling out and urging the Romanian people to receive the love of God in their hearts. But first, behold, just as I, the Lord, love this country so much and I come with so much longing on its land with My heavenly work, oh, the same is to be with you, Romanian sons; love your country and love your people as well, for whoever does not love his country and people cannot love God, for God is love and He loves and protects the Romanian land and people, **and therefore, let man love what God loves,** because he who loves will be loved.

Oh, people of My word, you should love like God, son shepherded from heaven! Raise warm prayers for the Romanian people, for the wisdom from above upon it, for the longing of God

in the hearts of the Romanian people, for the peace, which is holy and building of welfare into the midst of this nation, for light, for the forgiveness of the sins, and then let the sons of this people and land learn what holiness is. And if there is a will and faith, if there is love for the country and people, then let the sons who went abroad to live among foreigners, come back home, for the mystery of this nation is great on earth and it will share a great light over the nations, as it is written, (*See Isaiah from chapter 54 to 66 and Apocalypse chapter 21, r.n.*) oh, and it is well for the Romanian to be in his homeland, and it is well with God, too, oh, and is bad to be without God, but how few understand this, how few see this looking over the earth!

And now, peace over the Romanian land and people, and let this peace be spread everywhere where there is no peace on earth, and let the peace be multiplied on earth, for peace brings forth peace!

And again, peace and wisdom from heaven over those who rule over the peoples, and happy are and will be the peacemakers, as it is written! Peace is needed on earth and in hearts, but love, mercy and faith are needed as well.

Peace to you, citadel of My word, peace to you, sons in the citadel! Let My word of peace goes and work! Let the love of country and people be strengthened and let it work the love of God afterwards, too. I rely on you in order to be able to set My word over the earth, sons, for the earth needs heaven; it needs those from heaven as much as man does not know on earth, dear sons, and what is impossible with people, it is possible with God, as this is written.

Therefore, I want you to help Me to proclaim My word over the earth, sons, for I have great comfort when I come to speak and to give Myself and My word to work everything what is impossible for people, and therefore, you rejoice Me because you help Me, and that is why I always bestow upon you My peace and its work and now I am saying: Peace to you, oh, peace to you, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

02-02/15-02-2023.

The first Sunday of the Lent, of the Orthodoxy

Peace over the Romanian land and people!

Peace upon the citadel of My word in the midst of this nation!

Peace to you, guards in the citadel! I am coming as word on earth and receive Me in the book, sons! My mystery with you in the midst of this nation keeps God closer, because God is needed on earth and that is why I, the Lord and the Shepherd of the Christian flock, find places and loving souls and give them the gift of faith to be able to be among people on earth, for I said and I say again: it is hard without God on earth, oh, sons.

And why is this thing hard? Because people sin a lot and far too much, and the heaven and earth would be destroyed by this unquenchable fire coming from men who burn by sin, because I said that sin is death, and especially, that sin drives God out of man, and the Lord has nothing and no one by what and through whom to dwell among people on earth, since His right as the Creator of heaven and earth is closed everywhere, for people, almost all of them, have rejected Me, and the devil has a kingdom established in men and here he is lord over My creation and man's and, therefore, people say that there is no God, and this madness is the disease of many and these say like some foolish people, and they say that there is no God and this only that they may multiply there iniquity and that they may not be stopped from trespassing upon the order made by God over the heaven and earth with you and I speak so that you may share My word to be able to work by

the word, oh, sons, because it is written into the Scriptures for Me to come with the armies of saints and to proclaim My new name: the Word of God.

Behold, I will soon bring forth My history of almost seventy years of word over the Romanian land, because I said through the voice of My trumpet Virginia, because I said that everything will be written and given to be known into the midst of this nation that finds through you My spring and word over the earth in My time with you, for many will search in detail as written, (*Daniel: 12/4*)[338] and the wisdom and the faith of the faith will increase, first through those who will believe and then through those who do not love God in their hearts, but many of them will be startled by the longing for Me and they will long after the holy law of God and there will be resurrection from sin, sons, for I, the Lord, have not labored in vain and not put to hard labor those who have stood under the cross of My coming as word on earth, starting with 1955 and until now, and I had great love in the word and all of the words are meant to be fulfilled and were not spoken in vain by My mouth, oh, and that is why I have always said that great is before Me the people that have believed, if they have heard My voice speaking to them, for **by this word I am making the renewal, as in the beginning when I made the heaven and the earth and the whole creation, in the middle of which I then placed the man built by My hand, by the word between Me and My Father and by My hand, taking dust into My hand and building him in My image and after My likeness, just as the word had been spoken in the beginning.**

Oh, sons, this is how I am working today, too, and happy were and are those who are wise in their mind, heart and faith, which fully fit into them and who took in them My word spoken at the beginning by My trumpet and then through the whole setting before My word of the people that accompanied Me, and by which I, the Lord, had spoken during this time of seventy years, oh, and the light is coming over this history, which is becoming an open book and light over the earth, for I am the light of the world as it is written, and behold, as long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world, and through all times I have had those who have carried Me to be on earth and to work by the spoken word, by the spirit of prophecy, oh, sons, oh, and those who think they are smart do not know, they do not know My mystery among people, they do not know how much I work and how much I love to make a place with My love among people to be able to work with them on earth too, and that the enemy satan may not destroy My creation and work and My order among people, and here he is now, at the end, tired of the wickedness against Me trying to stand against Me to the end of his fight against God, the Creator, for he has no power and wants to destroy man, for this angel fell from heaven through man when he fell from God's presence, and since then he has been My enemy, **but he cannot do more than he is allowed to do, for I am the Lamb of the Father and I have written on the garment a new name**, and armies of victorious saints accompany Me and here I am in the fight to put down My enemy, for this is written!

Oh, sons of men and of the unbelief that separates man from God, the Creator, you will not be able to hope in the lie of the ruler of this age, for I am Who I am, and I have been at war with him even from the very beginning, and I know his hostile plans against God and man, and I have mercy on those who have been deceived by satan's painted face, the spirit of sin, in which he keeps people on earth, and behold, sin brings man to despair, because satan only knows to do only what is evil that works against man, but I, the Lord, I am at war with him to snatch his prey, and this is why I am coming on earth!

---

[338] ***«And you, Daniel, close the words and seal the book to the time of the end; until many are taught and knowledge is increased».*** (*Daniel: 12/4*)

Oh, there is nothing else that I come for and speak among those with the gift of faith in them, oh, there is really nothing else that I come for. I come to defeat the one who spoils the human kind and feeds it with the spirit of sin, and sin is death; it is separation between man and God as satan did even from the beginning, but **now I am coming, at the end of the time and renewing everything and I am doing everything by resurrection. I am restoring everything and setting My kingdom in man on earth** and I am crashing the power of sin and putting faith, its gifts and fruit before Me, **and behold what this Sunday means, the Sunday of the Orthodoxy, the first Sunday of the Lent, because on this Sunday Jesus Christ's church is proclaiming the book that blesses the faithful ones** and curses those that serve the opposing spirit, the spirit of unbelief and that of men's wandering away from God, (*The Holy Synod of the Orthodoxy, r.n.*), oh, and the memorial of the Sunday of the Orthodoxy means nothing else; it does not mean money collection with the plate through the churches, but separation of the darkness from the light by the spoken word, **for satan, the understanding wolf, has taken upon him the robe of a priest and shepherd and mutilated My flock and its sinless walking of the flock, scattered all over,** and it has no merciful shepherds for her and **I am coming to shepherd her as it is written for Me to do,** and to ask the shepherd why they have not tended the flock, and behold, I am working according to the Scriptures, and I am taking from them to do My work and to bring the painted satan to shame and to take him out of the shepherd robe, for he is the liar, foretold in the Scriptures, that would come out as a deceiver to put down to earth My flock and the walking of My faithful ones.

The man has no mind. Let the man no longer say that he has. Whoever has a mind is the one that understands the lie with the name of satan, and wants to keep away from him and draws near under My hand to protect him, oh, and that is why I am shepherding you in a special way, Romanian people, for you are the son of the Lord's faithful ancestors and you are from a good stock and chosen by God for His glory, oh, and I will do a lot of good on earth through the Romanian people, and behold, prayer is needed that wisdom from above to come down for the work of the maker of peace and harmony, for where there is peace, the Lord is with all His goodness, with all His protection and with all His love.

Oh, no one asks in prayer for help and victory against the antichrist, My enemy and men's. There is no churchly prayer to ask from God for the undressing of the antichrist enemy and for the overthrow of the enemies of My church, of God's children on earth, and behold the antichrist hidden under the garment of the church and with the name of the shepherd of the Christian flock, while he kills God's Spirit in the people, for people sin and have no shepherd to advise them to their life with God.

Two thousand years ago, love came on earth to the sinners to forgive them, and who could love so much? Here I am! I am coming again! I am love.

Oh, Romanian sons, **become love so that you may be eternal. Love never fails for it means God,** and I leave great blessing upon you to be able to be on the faith side, oh, Romanian sons. **You are God's people at the end of the time and you have God's tabernacle in your midst, dwelling among you with My word**. (*Apoc: 21/3*)[339] I will appear with you on the earth with the church of the right faith as well and all wanderings will die out and there will no longer be any crooked paths but only My church and then I will say: ***«Here is the way, walk on it!»***

I am bestowing My peace at the end of My today's end, too.

[339] ***«I heard a loud voice out of heaven saying, "Behold, God's dwelling is with people! He will dwell with them, and they will be His people, and God Himself will be with them as their God!»*** (Apoc: 21/3)

Peace to you, Romanian people!

Peace to you, citadel of My word, and to you, too, watchmen of the city!

Peace to you, sons with whom I, the Lord, open My way and the love in it so that those who are saved may walk in it, those who overcome the sin and walk with Me on the way to the Father, for I want to draw all to the Father, as it is written, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

20-02/05-03-2023.

The third Sunday of the Lent, of the Holy Cross

In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit; it is in this name that I, the Lord, established two thousand years ago the worship with the sign of the holy cross of the Christian people that has followed Me by self-denial so that I may be his true God of true God, for I made Myself known by the sign of the cross that I came from heaven to be born a Man on earth, and I came and passed through death in order that I might come to life again and that the first coming of the Lord to be known, and then My second coming to be waited, about which I then said that it would be fulfilled, and **the new heaven, the new earth and the new Jerusalem would be built,** and since then I have put on the head of the Romanian land and people My new name, the Word of God, , and the name of the new citadel of the New Jerusalem, which is coming with Me from God, (*Apoc: 21/1-3*)[340] and I said: «***We make them all new».*** Amen.

Oh, peace to you, to those who are receiving Me when My voice is speaking from above so that you may set Me as word in My today's book!

Oh, and peace to you, Romanian land and people! Here I have set the tabernacle of My coming as word over the earth as My Father has sent Me to come again, (*Apoc: 21/3*), and how am I not supposed to listen to Him and come?

[340] ***«Then I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth have passed away, and the sea is no more.***

I saw the holy citadel, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared like a bride adorned for her husband.

I heard a loud voice out of heaven saying, "Behold, God's dwelling is with people! He will dwell with them, and they will be His people, and God Himself will be with them as their God!» (Apoc: 21/1-3)

I have come and I keep coming on earth for almost 70 years, oh, I and find unbelief, just as I said two thousand years ago that I would come and I would not find faith for My coming. (*Luke: 18/8*)

I began My coming and speaking on this land after I had prepared and adorned a vessel, a trumpet through whom to be able to sound over the earth with the voice of My word, and My trumpet shared Me with her sound, and this is how I pitched the tabernacle of My coming on this land.

Oh, peace to you, Romanian people and land! Here I set My Bethany from the end of the time, but first I had put faith in Me and in My coming over those who were to receive Me as I came, clothed with the word, oh, and I could not go to the big ones, for those were to big to deny themselves, to like to become small so that they might be able to receive Me then for their lives like Mine upon them, oh and I sided with those who were not taken into account, and when their rulers found Me with them only then they were taken into consideration, but this only to crush My walking with them and not in order to believe and receive My coming as word on earth, oh, no because I said: ***«Faith is not for all, nor are God's mysteries, but these are for those to whom the Father wants to reveal».***

This Sunday, the third of the Lent, has a name given through the holy fathers, the Sunday of the holy cross, that from the half of the lent that prepares the Christian flock before the cross of the passions and of My resurrections, the great feast, the day when, I the Lord, was resurrected and appeared victorious against satan, the ruler of this age, for then I said: ***«Now the ruler of this age was judged and put to shame; he was overcome by My resurrection and by My cross».***

Oh, this is how satan was overcome by My cross and mocked and defeated, by what he had mocked Me, **and behold, the cross is victory, not shame,** and if you do not like it then you are not a Christian, and you are rebuked by your own shame.

When I started to teach My disciples to know that I would be rejected by the elders, by the priests, by those who considered themselves to be important and by the scribes, in order that I might be given then to be mocked and crucified and come to life after three days, when Peter saw that I spoke these into the open, he drew Me aside and scolded Me, but looking at all My disciples, I rebuked Peter and said: ***«Get behind Me satan, because you think like men, not like God!»*** Then I said to all of them in front of the people: ***«If anyone wants to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross and follow Me, for whoever wants to save his life will lose it, and whoever loses his life for My sake and for the sake of the Gospel, will save it, for what does it***

profit a man to gain the whole world, if he loses his soul? Or what will man be able to give in exchange for his soul? And, therefore, whoever is ashamed of Me and of My words in this promiscuous and sinful nation, the Son of Man will also be ashamed of him when He comes in the glory of the Father together with the holy angels».

Oh, Romanian people, oh, sons, do not be ashamed with God, with the sign of the holy cross. You have been a Christian people for two thousand years like no other Christian people on earth. Be proud with the sign of the holy cross! **You are the first people of My Gospel shared by My disciples at that time.** (*Through the Saint Apostle Andrew, r.n.*). Be proud now too, at the end, for you were chosen since that time to be My house of coming now, after two thousand years, when I am coming again with the saints and with the angels above this blessed people for the faith in the beginning and at the end, for the beginning of My church needs to have a way with faith to the end, up to now when **I, the Lord, am coming to renew everything, as it is written, for My church to be again like it was at its beginning,** (*Apoc: 21/5*)[341] and not as it has become to be a servant to My enemy antichrist for all those who do not want Me on earth with the people and keep on casting Me aside so that I may not stand in the way of those who love lawlessness and sin; however, I am coming to bring the lying and lawlessness on the end and **to set the holy life on earth,** for the earth is crying from the fire on it, because it is fire the sin that burns in man and around him and all over where the man who loves sin goes, and that is why no one wants Me to be too; nevertheless, I am Who I am and how should I not be if I am Who I am?

Therefore, peace to you, Romanian people and land, and **stay under the blessing of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and do not be ashamed of the cross, with the sign**[342] **of the Son of Man,** and take from My spring into your midst, the word of My mouth and **also learn the life of a saint**, for the sinners do not love holiness, but rather sin, but you are My people and that of your holy and faithful ancestors, those who have the cross on their forehead and in front of them, both in hard and good times, oh, and do not forget what and who you are, Romanian people! I, the Lord, am speaking to you this in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.

I am giving down fresh blessing over the citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian people and all over My work in it and through it over the earth, for **the river of life is running from here all over, as it is written!** (*Apoc: 22/1-2*)[343]

I, the Lord, am blessing the holy work for the making of the book of the history of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people! Let nothing replace the care for the building of this testimony, and that is why with all the heavenly powers at work it is being blessed by the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, the coming out into the light of My hard walking through My trumpet Virginia even from its birth and up to you, sons, who carry My coming left through her for you to go on with it, for I am He Who comes, and you are those who receive Me and work the proclamation of My word over the earth!

Peace to you, sons! The Holy Spirit is watching over you, is inspiring you from God and you are to love those from heaven, who watch upon you!

Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

---

[341] «***The One Who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new!" He said, "Write, for these words of God are faithful and true!"»*** (Apoc: 21/5)

[342] *See the selection topic: „The sign of the Son of Man", r.n.*

[343] ***«The angel** [Greek "he"] **showed me a** [TR adds "pure"] **river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb, …»*** (Apoc: 22/1-2)

06-03/19-03-2023.

The sixth Sunday of the Lent, of the Palm Sunday. The feast of the Lord's Entrance into Jerusalem.

First, I am placing the word for a holy power and I am saying: Peace over the citadel of My word and peace upon you, sons in the citadel, because it is a day of royal feast and the Shepherd is speaking during these days of holy feast and He is strengthening and placing his flock within holy powers, as every shepherd is supposed to do and to give powers from heaven to those in his flock and that they may walk towards the Lord in obedience, with a saving walk, oh, sons.

Here is a holy memory on this day, when I, the Lord, two thousand years ago, before the week of My passions and cross, I first fulfilled the promise spoken by the prophets which says: ***«Rejoice daughter of Zion. Behold, your king comes to you, riding on a cold, the foal of a donkey».*** (*Zech: 9/9*) Oh, and so I did, and brought the joy of the fulfillment of this announcement through the prophets; however, this great day I had prepared with great glory before the people of Israel. And how did I work?

Oh, I carefully prepared the people so that they could receive Me as a King, and I worked the departure of Lazarus from Bethany and then his raising, his resurrection on the fourth day after his sleep, oh, and then a great announcement was made and a burning fire took place and I announced My entry into the citadel, and more and more Jews sought after Me, and the priests sharpened their angry because of the many people who followed Me everywhere they heard that I was or that I was passing, oh, and then the priests decided to kill Me because fear was growing in them.

The next day I entered Jerusalem on a donkey's cold and a large crowd that came into the citadel waited for Me and welcomed Me with songs and palm branches, shouting: ***«Hosanna, Blessed is He Who comes in the name of the Lord, the King of Israel!»*** (*John: 12/13*)

Oh, this is how the prophecy about Me was fulfilled on that day to rejoice Israel, and to prepare then the week of My passions, which had been approaching, and for which I came from the Father down on earth for I was going to pay the ransom for the man fallen from heaven and to overcome then so much opposition against Me from the people of Caiaphas and of the Pharisees and scribes, who thought they were great on earth as this sin made them blind, and they could not hear of My glory, of the great wonders done in the midst of their people, and then of the people who followed Me singing Hosanna to Me.

Oh, and this is how My passion and crucifixion came to work, but also My resurrection afterwards, and this completely shook the rulers of the temple and people, and they no longer knew where to go and what to use lest they may be overthrown because of the truth of My resurrection and of those from the graves once with Me, (*Matt: 27/52*)[344] oh, and they gave money to buy the soldiers guarding the grave to spread the rumor that the disciples stole and hid Me, but this fell because I was alive and I was walking and proving My resurrection, oh, and thus the unbelief was overcome and all those who wanted Me to perish less the people should perish because of wandering; nevertheless, they were afraid not to perish people but themselves and lose their authority, and behold, this is how it was on that day when I gathered the people so that it might be fulfilled upon them the joy of the daughter of Zion who greeted her King singing Hosanna to Him, even if after

[344] ***«The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised and came out of the tombs after His resurrection. (They entered into the holy citadel and appeared to many)».*** (Matt: 27/52-53)

a few days they turned voices against Me shouting to Pilate: ***«Crucify Him! Let him be crucified!»*** (*Luke: 23/21*)

Oh, sons, oh, sons, the joy of those who believe My today's word is like that of two thousand years ago when I came and fulfilled what was then to be fulfilled, oh, and the unbelievers did not rejoice in it, but only those to whom it was given from the Father to believe, and so I am joy for those who believe that I am this word. My word has a lot of sweetness in it, a lot of resurrection for those who do not love their passing lives and these love God and for them He is the sweetest to them, only Him, and they do not want to have life without Him.

Behold, I have always shepherded you, and I have not left you without food of word, sons. I am passing secretly among you and I am measuring your feeling and thinking, I am measuring the words of your heart and mouth, and you do not know how much I am looking at you, how much I am measuring you, and how much the angels are writing My visit among you, and you as well, and that is why I am telling you that I am mysteriously at you and with you, for I need to have much watching upon you and for you so that I may have you as My people, sons, for behold, I am placing My word into your midst so that it may go everywhere, and I need you, sons, for what would I do if I had no one to give My word? I have put faith in you and your faith has much to fulfill so that I may be always be with you here and then to be able to walk with My word and with its fulfillment.

Only the sinners who find Me and grieve over their sins and mourn, only they prove God with His great love, with their love for Him, oh, and so it is today with the reception of My word and then with its fulfillment by those who find Me from you speaking over the earth, sons. Two thousand years ago, love came on earth to the sinners, to forgive the humble for their sins, oh, and who would be able to love as much as they, as much as those forgiven by My love?

Behold, sons, in the churches of the world there is no love because there is no shepherd, because the shepherd is the love that lays down his life for the people, but those who sit in the church seats are on a big foot, they feel big, bigger than God above people, and they have no love for the people but only for themselves and for their own. However, I have put love at the foundation of My church and not greatness, for it belongs only to the Lord. I told My disciples not to think that any of them should be greater than the others, and only for the sake of service should the one who wants to be greater prove to be great and I said: ***«He who wants to be greater, let him serve everyone».*** (*Matt: 23/11*)

Behold, there is no man worthy of exaltation above other men, this is what I said. Only brotherly exhortation and spiritual gifts worked in humility: that is exhortation, giving, holy teaching, humility, prophecy, apostleship, and brothers take from them from the midst, one from another with humility, with the reception of the counsel revealed through the church by the Spirit of God, and he who wants to be greater, let him be the servant of the smaller ones and just obey to My word, sons.

Oh, do not make a law out of My words, for if I come and change something, as a God Who sees much and always, and as things stand and turn from time to time, from state to state, then you can say like the Israelites who rejected Me so that they could boast about the law of Moses, as if not God but Moses gave the laws upon them; **however, the highest above the law is love, it is one's neighbor, it is God, Who asks you to work for Him with faithfulness,** but not for yourself, rather for Him and for His love in you, when He works with you for Him and for you.

I am teaching you sons, because I am your Shepherd, and I am gentle and humble in My heart as I am a ministering Shepherd. **I am coming in to you as I entered Jerusalem. I am**

coming in riding on a white horse, as it is written for Me to come and enter, (*Apoc: 19/11*)[345] **oh, and with you I am entering among the people with My word and you are My little horse on which I am riding to proclaim My word,** sons, and I am with the saints at you, as it is written in the Scriptures about My coming with the saints, **and behold, I am making My entrance on a white horse[346].** Today, we are singing ***«Hosanna, blessed is the One Who comes in the name of the Lord!»*** (*John: 12/13*), and next Sunday, we are going to sing, *Christ is risen*! And then we are going to proclaim My word over the earth, sons.

I have always blessed upon you the work of My book with My trumpet Virginia, the trumpet from Pucioasa. I am blessing your spirit, and I am blessing your mind and your love for holy work!

I am blessing the powers of the soul and body to work for Me with them, sons, and we are going to celebrate greatly the opening of this book of testimony.

Now, I am putting you back to work with peace. Oh, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, sons! There is nothing more than the work of peace among you that can built and keep you in My love, in My word which is My love upon you, **and when it goes on the way with people, then My love goes, clothed within the word, sons**.

Oh, peace to you, My Romanian country! Peace to the Romanian people all over!

You are My today's people, Romanian people. You are My Israel during this time. I am speaking this, and My word is its fulfilling. This is what Jesus Christs is telling you, oh, Romanian people. Amen, amen, amen.

27-03/09-04-2023.

The Feast of the Lord's Resurrection

I am, sons from the citadel of My Word! I am here above and I am opening your hearing, and My voice is speaking from above and we are making our meeting on a day of a resurrection feast and I am proclaiming upon you the greeting of two thousand years with which My male and female disciples were announcing My resurrection from one another in Jerusalem and over the margins, sharing the joy of full moment and saying to each other: Christ is risen!

"He is truly risen," I hear from you, and peace to you, sons, peace to you and Christ is risen!

All over the earth of My Christians it is heard the greeting of My resurrection today: Christ is risen! This is how the news of the joy of My resurrection was shared among others and those at that time told one another that Christ is risen, and this news deeply tore those in Jerusalem who worked for Me and helped My resurrection to be able to show everyone My resurrection and to fulfill that what I had said by the words spoken to them before My cross, for I said: ***«The prince of this world has been judged»,*** (*See John: 12/31*) because he crucified Me on the cross, and I was risen, and then great fear came upon him and upon the unbelievers and they tried to hide under the lie that the disciples stole Me from the tomb; however, they gave money to the soldiers that guarded

---

[345] ***«I saw the heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! And its rider is called Faithful and True. He judges and make war in righteousness.***

His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many crowns. He has names written *[TR/CT omits "names written"]* ***and a Name written which no one knows but Himself.***

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God."» (*Apoc: 19/11-13*)

[346] *See the selection topic: „The apocalyptic white horse", r.n.*)

the tomb to spread the lie, but those among them who did not receive any money left to their cities with the good news of My resurrection, and Pilate announced the Caesar that the centurion who crucified Me was proclaiming everywhere, he and his soldiers who believed and confessed My resurrection, and Caesar also promised money to Pilate, and those who confessed the miracle from the tomb of My resurrection were caught and martyred, and behold how great and evil power the money has and how much crushing it brings to those who receive it to spread the lie paid with money against God and against those who love God on earth!

I am with great work on earth and I am working faith and the gift of faith by the word upon those to whom it is given to believe from the Father, to believe through My crucifixion and resurrection as two thousand years ago and to join as witnesses of the life of Christian among people, and My word has as much power as God at the creation of the world when I made the heavens, and with the breath of My mouth, all their power. I gathered the waters together as in a waterskin and I put the deep into its chamber; I said and all things had been created and built.

Oh, this is how I am building you to be Mine, My today's country, and I am coming to you as the word of your creation, and **blessed and happy is the nation for whom I am his God, the people of My inheritance, My today's country! Oh, how beautiful will you be under My glory upon you!** I will beautifully adorn you to meet Me, as a king prepares his daughter for marriage, and I will give you a very expensive ring **and you will share brightness, light and comfort** over all who will love you for My name upon you and for your adornment with gifts from above, with heavenly ornaments, and I will put on your head a little crown made of heavenly flowers as at your beginning in the time of the creation of the world, **and I will share all over the peoples the sweet fragrance of the paradise, My country, My Romania,** My comfort from the end of the time, for behold, you are My chosen one and My wedding table, oh, My rest, My ornament, and you will be My glory for you are Mine and you have beautiful sons from God, and there will be no one not to love you according to the truth, for your Lord and Bridegroom will shine with all His heavenly powers at His table with you, and the heaven and the earth will be filled with comfort, because those from heaven will sit at My table with you **and the kingdom of the heavens will be My wedding[347] feast, I King, and you the daughter of a king and the bride of the Son of God,** oh, and how hard it is for a man to believe when he hears My word for you, because man sees only from nearby, only with his fleshly eyes, but I will give him faith to believe that I speak the truth, as I spoke through the Scriptures that My entire word would be fulfilled on earth as in heaven.

I am sending to the people, faithful to My word, the greeting of the Passover: Christ has risen! And I do this to make them happy by My speaking with it.

You, who believe that I am this word to prepare with it the glory of the great day when all the eyes will see Me, you, those who do not doubt or stumble over Me and over My word by which I am coming back from the Father to the people after two thousand years, oh, fight on My side through love, sons. Love never fails and those who are on the side of the love from above fulfilling the commandments of the eternal love even from the earth never fall. Oh, and only in this way can be Mine those who remain on My side with faith because I am the Son of God, and I leave My voice over the earth to prepare My people to meet Me, and here they are, those from the manger of My word how they welcome Me and put My word into the book, and they put it on the way to go and to proclaim Me!

And now I am calling out at length to the shepherds of the Christian flock and I am saying:

[347] *See the selection topic: „The Wedding of the Lamb", r.n.*

Oh, church of the Romanian people, peace to you! Christ has risen! I am Who I am. You have My name on your head and I exhort you from heaven among the saints to remain in My love; remain on My side with the work and truth, for your enemies and Mine have unbridled longing and they had made a plan to tear down your little shirt and then to throw us into nonexistence, you and Me, as it happened two thousand years ago when I came and when the antichrist and his servants tore My garment; nevertheless, they all were brough to shame when they saw that I was true in My word and deed, and they saw themselves overcome, and after that they tried to hide the light that shined in the darkness and which the darkness cannot overcome.

Oh, take care of you and Me, if you are Mine and if you are on My side and on the faith from the fathers, you, church of the Romanian people. Take care not to fall from grace and from your heavenly watch upon you, because it is written: ***«Let the one who thinks he stands be careful not to fall»,*** (*See Luke: 8/18*), and behold, you have to watch not to fall if you think that you stand and that you are, and for this receive My watch for you and be awake and with faith before My word, which watches over your life. Oh, do not stumble over the little ones, to whom I have come to establish the word of My voice upon the earth now, when Father is sending Me, for the hour has come. Oh, do not doubt it. Go back two thousand years ago and see how I came then.

I came in poverty and kept Myself in humility, hiding all My glory under the image of the Son of Man. I did not sit at the table with Caiaphas and with the rulers of the temple, and I rather sat with the fishermen gathered from the seashore to make them the disciples of My wonderful works, and they submitted, they love Me and followed Me, and then I worked on them for the wisdom of the Scriptures and fulfilled through them the spirit of Jesus Christ's testimony over the earth, beginning from that time and up to you from one generation to another through the descendants.

Oh, and just like at that time, I am working today, too. If I came to you, to the big ones on the seats of the church, oh, I would not have any room, I would not have found any reception and faith, for there is great envy, great, among those who minister in My name at the holy altars. However, I put in those under the burden of life, I put faith and I found faith too, and I worked being helped by the faith put by heaven in them. Behold, I took the sons and daughters of the church and committed to them the word of the renewal of the world about which I said that I would come to fulfill this Scripture of the new birth of the world, oh, and that is why I came and I come.

For seventy years I have been sharing My word over the earth by this spring and through this people. I am also coming to you on a day of the feast of resurrection and I, the Lord, resurrected from the dead, am telling you this: Christ has risen! Christ has risen! You sit on Christ's seat as shepherds of His flock! Oh, take care of you not to fall under the hand of the servants of the crucifixion of My Spirit, for these want to separate you from Me, from the fathers, and from the order of two thousand years of Christ's church, oh, sons. The antichrist man has enmity against the fate of the Romanian people, he has found My mystery with this nation and hid My truth for the Romanian country and for its people that have been Christians for over two thousand years.

I advise you to listen to My word and not to receive any foreign whisper, you, ministers that have to shepherd the Christian flock, for I want to speak through you and with you to remain on My side and on the side of My word, which watches over you. Oh, take care of My work of two thousand years through My church, for which you are to be hold accountable, and stand watch, for the pagan wolf is knocking at your door to suck your sap and to leave Me without you, for he is to deal with Me not with you, he is very much against Me not against you, and if he draws you on his side, then you will cry, you will lose that what you still have.

Oh, therefore, be wise according to the wisdom from heaven, you bishops and priests of the Romanian people, for now it is the time written into the Scriptures, supposed be an attempt to overthrow the Son of God once again, and the antichrist has been working against My inheritance for more than one hundred years, when he struck against the feasts of the saints, (*Beginning with 1923, when they decided to switch the holidays from the Julian calendar – the Old Style – to the Gregorian calendar – the New Style, r.n.*) and now he is trying again to overthrow what has been left standing, (*The Celebration of the Lord Jesus Christ's Resurrection, that has remained in the Old style, r.n.*), and then he wants crucifixion, not a good destiny for you, My church.

Romania is My today's country and the antichrist enemy knows about My mystery from the end of the time with it, oh, and I want, My country, to wake up those that sit on the seats of the church to watch for you and for themselves so that the dyed satan may not be able to sink you in unbelief and then to write your destruction as he did with Me two thousand years ago, when they thought that I thwarted their party and their lives far away from My commandments.

Oh, I promised to spare the citadel of Sodom if I could find in it a handful of righteous people, but I found none, and the harlot citadel perished and went to the bottom.

I promised to have sons with faith in the country of My coming as word on earth to spare it from those that would come over the world, and that is why I have been calling out to you, oh, Romanian people: be Christians, sons, and be good, good, together with the shepherds of the church! Oh, be good, because I am going to greatly protect this land and people, if you are good, if you believe My word, but humility for faith is needed; love for My coming on earth as word is needed to stand with it before the destruction prepared by the antichrist man for the peoples on earth.

I have got a beautiful people on this Romanian land, and I am still raising beautiful sons by faith and by the works of the faith to have then a little handful of righteous people through whom I may be merciful to the whole nation. I want to have beautiful sons into the midst of this nation, for the heaven is beautiful, and it needs to beautiful down on earth as well, and that is why, here is what I am saying:

You who lead a pagan life on this land, protected by the angels and saints, no matter how much you may make up or adorn your bodies for sin, for paganism, for your departure from God with your life for sin, no matter how much you may look to be beautiful, oh, you will not be. No one is beautiful but the Christians, because they have Me as their beauty, and they are the Lord's people on earth, and for these God makes protection even over those with a pagan life, and many of them will embrace the beauty of God's sons and will be on the side of those protected who have wisdom from above by My word which rules the world and goes speaking. Amen.

Therefore, as two thousand years ago, I, the Son of God, will be victorious over unbelief, **and I will protect the new seed and out of it the kingdom of the heavens will grow on earth, starting with the Romanian land and people, oh, and in this way, it will be overcome the antichrist more severely as two thousand years ago, because I, Jesus Christ, am speaking this. Amen.**

And now, the heaven is singing both for the faithful and unfaithful: Christ has risen! Sing too, you earth! Sing also, you, faithful people on earth, for the birds of the heaven have been singing from dawn to the risen Lord and bring to heaven celebration with a song of resurrection to God like all other creatures, because God's creation listens to its Maker and it glorifies Him, as it is written.

Christ has risen, My Romanian people!

Christ has risen, people of My word on the hearth of the Romanian people!

Christ has risen, citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian land!

Christ has risen, sons who share My word, and peace to you, sons! I am with you all the time! This is how you are supposed to be with God, too, and there will be great fulfillments, and we are going to share My glory over the nations and the comfort of the Holy Spirit in a great manner, greatly, as it is about the end of the time, for the day of My glory, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

03-04/16-04-2023.

The Feast of the Healing Spring

I am with the heavenly hosts above, here, in My garden with you, the Garden of the Meeting, sons, and I am proclaiming upon you the greeting of the Passover: Christ has risen!

On My right side, from her place, My Virgin Mother, is also giving you her joy that she had after My cross and she is telling you now: Christ has risen! It is her celebration on this day written by the holy fathers in the calendar, and the order of the feasts of the saints entered into the heavenly mysteries, all ordained for the Christian people by the Holy Spirit, only that on earth it is no longer as in heaven, because it is like the man who dares to overthrow what has been revealed by the Holy Spirit and then set on earth, and behold, here with you the saints are celebrating as in heaven, sons, for in heaven God's will is done, and this is how I taught My disciples to say when they bowed in prayer to the Father: Father, Your will be done on earth as in heaven.

Satan does not like that God works on earth and, therefore, he sneaks through his people and overturns the order left through the fathers, for the earthly power of all works is in the hand of man and he is proud face to face with God, as he was in paradise when he overthrew God's will for his will, and behold, man does not listen to God, and God does not listen to him either, but it leaves him do to his will because I teach him and he does not listen, and this is written in the Scriptures when the Lord says: ***«Listen My people and I will testify to you; but My people would not hearken to My voice; and Israel would not obey Me. So, I gave them up to their own hearts lust; and they walked in their counsels».*** (*Ps: 81- 81 MT = 80 LXX - /8, 11, 12*)

Oh, but it is different with those who obey, **because obedience is always born of love, and love can do everything,** and it bows to be able to do it, and whoever cannot do so, then he does not bow because of his lack of love, and this is how pride is born in man not to bow before God and before his neighbor, oh, and he is nothing, the one who does not bow is nothing; it is nothing of the one who does not have love as his joy, of his being.

Sons, sons, it is a healing feast on this day, oh, and how careful the holy fathers of My church were to arrange all the establishments for the edifying and saving benefit of God's sons, of those who listen with humility, with faith working in love, sons. My mother Virgin is listening now too, and she is waiting for My healing word to be comforted from My mercy for the Christians and for the people, because she wants very much and she wants as much as I want the salvation and forgiveness of everyone, and everything by grace, sons.

Man is nothing before God except by grace, for grace works on the one who can work for things above in man. Not long ago, I have brought to your attention the work of grace, revealed to be known for those who want to learnt and to be able to work to the joy of the heaven, and I have

spoken about the bowing with love, with unrelenting love only in humility, sons. How can that really be?

Oh, when you are wanted and you have lowliness of heart at that moment, or when you are despised and rejected but still remain in love, when you are tested by calumny and you do not show yourself to be pressed down or displeased, when trials, anguishes of mind or pains in your body come then grace asks to choose you then to give you work to do, after you had been tested in every way possible for self-denial, for humility, greatly and always. **But when you are not able to humble yourself in order to receive with patience, to become small and contended in all things and through all, then grace does not come near to you to work on you for God's sake**. When you want to be right at any cost, when you try to overcome everyone with your pride, then you stay in vain near God and do not seek after His forgiveness of your sins, by your humility for the bad things of your conduct and disobedience. Oh, you have not yet learned, you have not known yet your little path to your likeness to God, to the only One without sin and still humble to anyone as an ordinary sinner, and you are even worse than such a sinner, and this is because you lack the grace from above which works and forms the Christian as God's son. And if you do not know how to understand deeply your union with God, with Whom you need to resemble afterwards, then it may happen to you as it happened to Judas who took God from the Last Supper's table, but then left and betrayed and gave to death the One Who had also given him the earnest of the kingdom of the heavens, and behold, this is what happens with those who do not have faithfulness to the end because of self-love, and these do not have any happiness at all, but share sin and receive the rewards of sin, and that is why, oh, let not stay in God's presence the one who may only try to come and want to be in the midst of God's sons.

Oh, if you, Christian, do not have that mind to understand fully that you cannot earn the sweet life with God in eternity but only if on earth you bear pains, tears, trials and humiliation, so that you may not have part of these after you will have passed into eternal life, oh, then what is to be done with such lack of wisdom and searching after the wisdom from above for Christians? **It is better for your life here to be sorrowful and lived under the cross because sweet payment you will collect for the eternal life,** and I see how little care a man takes for his eternal life, for what he will have there, oh, and I also see how little work the man does in order to gather there wealth which does not get lost like that which is gathered on earth.

Oh, My Christian raised by heaven, this is what I am saying to you: **When you have a pain, an illness, a test for your love of God, then you shall say this: It doesn't hurt me, but it rather hurts God, and He has chosen to suffer within me to prepare me for grace** so that I may be able to work for Him on earth and up to heaven, and by no means to stay idle just because I am in pains, but rather to work even through pains, because without pains we do not belong to the Lord, we do not take after Him and we have not understood the way with Him and to Him.

I give healing to the Christian people that want to be with God from earth to heaven, because there is a long way to walk to the reward for the Christian life on earth, and here is the plain truth that not to all, it is not given to many people to believe with humiliation in My word of growth of a people to be able to be with the Lord on the way to heaven. Oh, not many understand, but onto those who are given from the Father to understand, and only the wise are those who understand, just as the unwise are those who do not understand and do not work listening with humiliation for the receiving of the grace building of new man, of new powers, of new love, after the commandment renewed by grace.

I have put in the book the hope of healing from the lack of the grace in the Christian's life, and My mother is greatly comforted on the day of the celebration for her.

Oh, healing mother like your Son, Christ, We are sending them healing water and exhortation for the receiving of the grace which comprises everything by its work upon God's sons, and let Us bring them comfort and consolation for their healing, because there is great lack of working grace, My mother, and grace is diligent and it comprises everything within its work, the work of God's sons, mother.

— Oh, risen Son, You have comforted all my heavy pain by Your resurrection, but not the pain for the Christians, because the Christians cannot bear pains, and that is why this has always, always hurt Us, Son, resurrected for the man's resurrection, who does not work for his eternal life in his time on earth. Oh, how little thinking a man has concerning his richness gathered in heaven, and this fall of the man hurts in heaven, and man is only on earth with everything he has got.

I am receiving great comfort and hope from Your today's exhortation for the Christians, saving Son, oh, and for a long time I have been waiting for Your today's people to submit to the work of grace to receive grace so that those who are Yours may be able to go to the end, because without work man has nothing gathered at his home in heaven, and all his things on earth will severely judge him, and which will turn into tears; however, let Us hope in the grace from above, and for which will bow those who will understand what a great lesson You have set into Your today's book, with the people of Your word, resurrected Jesus, and given to Your beloved ones by the Supper in Emmaus to remain with them as they also asked You to remain with them, and You answered to the prayer and stayed with them and You remained mysteriously with them in the image of bread and wine, as You had ordained for God's sons to have You on earth to the end.

Now, risen Lord, I am bowing to thank You for the self-healing that You have left to the sons of Your today's people to learn, and I am telling them: Christ has risen, Christs' children! Follow with your finger on today's book and all stand up for the wisdom coming from above for the receiving of the grace and through it to comprise your work on earth to be able to dedicate it to the Lord and to have it as your gathering in heaven so that you may be written as together working with the heaven, sons. Oh, peace to you! Christ has risen! Share my today's joy and all stand up to your healing, sons!

And as for You, resurrected Son, Jesus Christ, I am bowing because grace means bowing, much, much humiliation, oh, Jesus Son.

— Oh, My mother, how diligent is he who stays under the power of the working grace through grace, mother! How comprehensive and giving is the work and sacrifice of such a hard-working son! Oh, how much healing Christians need to search after, My mother! I have told them to know how to allow the healing to come over them. I gave and I am giving them, for I am with them, mother.

Oh, sons, My Spirit with you is sweet in the feasts. Remain small to take after Me, to take from Me because only those who are little take, learn, have and can do the same after that.

May all your works be blessed, everything that you have started for the preparation of the feast that is coming for we have been waiting for Virginia's feast, My trumpet, oh, sons! You should bring to completion with My grace upon you all the works that have been started and let them be placed together with you as an ornament before the day of feast for My trumpet, when the whole heaven will stand, look and see My way and My trumpeting through her, My work with her, for behold, it is being written now, this book here with you, the history of this work of word with My

trumpet, and which started once with Virginia's birth, whom I prepared after that step by step for Me, for My way as word over the earth, and she was the trumpet of My word.

May your steps and your work for this great feast be blessed, and now I am saying again upon you: Christ has risen!

And now, we are setting the service of this day of feast which is called the Spring of healing, and peace to you, sons! Christ has risen! Peace to you and I leave work of grace upon you all, and you should make room for it with you and among you, and especially between you and God so that you may have in heaven, and to have richly in heaven, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen!

08-04/21-04-2023.

The second Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Saint Apostle Thomas

I long and I love to have someone to talk to and to have a way where to place My word on earth in My today's book with you, children of My today's people. I am pleased to share with you the news of My resurrection of two thousand years ago and to tell you, eight days after My resurrection: Christ has risen! I testify about Myself and I give Myself to you with the Passover greeting: Christ has risen, sons!

It is ordained in the Christian calendar, on the second Sunday after My resurrection, My meeting with My disciples again, but this time together with Thomas who had not seen Me yet, when I gave over them peace again and comfort over the oppression of their hearts, and I told them: Peace to you! Then I took Thomas's finger and touched My wound with it in My side so that he would rejoice that I was and was risen from the dead again as I had promised them while I was speaking with them, when I was preparing them to meet under My advice My sacrifice on the cross and then My resurrection, and behold, no one was able to take away from upon them the joy of their little hearts while the world was still in turmoil with all the rulers of the time because I overcame and I rose to life again victoriously against them and against their unbelief that I was God and that they could not believe that; however, they all believed after that, oh, and in this way will be now over the unbelievers of My coming as word on earth that I may do well to as many as will be to receive Me as coming from the Father, to prove Myself with My second coming and to prepare My day of glory with the hosts of saints and angels against those who are still unbelievers, oh, and this is what I am doing now; I am preparing the way of this fulfillment, and I am coming with great glory and there will no longer be anything for the unbelievers to find a greater judgment upon them, for the glory of this day will speak for itself, oh, and one cannot pass over this page of Scriptures so that it may not be seen the glory of My coming and the victorious ones, those who are faithful to My today's word, because behold, I am not staying in heaven, rather I am coming down on earth as word.

And now, I am saying to the Romanian people on the eighth day after the feast of My resurrection: Christ has risen, Romanian people! Oh, peace to you, Romanian sons, and make yourselves children of the Risen Christ to be able to say to you too: ***«Come children, come and have lunch, come at My table!»*** (*John: 21/12*)

Oh, Romanian people, I am with the feast of resurrection here above, for I have Romania as My house of wedding and the table has been laid and I am putting food from heaven on it. **You are My first love when I took clay into My hands from your field and built the man as beautiful as I was,** oh, and this beautiful moment has remained on the head of this land, and I cannot forget the day of My love for man, even if the man has not remained within My love after that;

nevertheless, I came two thousand years ago with the Scripture of the man's redemption and I told those who believed and followed Me then, and I told them this: ***«Remain in My love and I will send you the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, to be with you from everlasting to everlasting, and to give you from Me».*** (*John 15*)

Oh, Romanian people, remain in My love because I am coming with it to you to give you the first creation; I am coming to give you a new creation and holy beauty because the time of the first love has come to you, to turn back and to see how happy I was on your land, when I built the man as My love, oh, and I will teach you the first love, **My country of that time and which is Mine today, for you are now as much as My creation just as you have been Mine from that time and up to this day, and the Lord cannot forget His first love, oh, and you have a beautiful name, the name of a bride My country, My Romania.**

I have come back to you, at My beginning with you, blessed people and land by My first creation, **because after that many nations have been multiplied from you, and all out of your root, out of the first built man, made out of your land, oh, and you do not fully know your mystery, but I am going to tell you so that I may rejoice you,** so that you may know that you have the heaven working upon you, and from you over the nations on earth, among which you are the first, My country from the very beginning. And now, together with My disciples of two thousand years ago, I am saying to you: Christ has risen and peace to you, My Romania! And the apostle Thomas, the one testified as a great confessor of My resurrection, is also telling you:

— *There is no God as great as You are, for you are the top of the land first coming out from the waters at the creation of the world. You are the Lord's country, then and now, oh and be faithful, not unfaithful, for behold, the Resurrected Christ is sharing with you the mystery from the beginning, and you are to believe His testimony, His word upon you, for behold the Lord is watering the land with the river of His word in your midst, from the midst of the Romanian people, and you should glorify Him, for this is your destiny, to be His love and glory!*

— Oh, disciple, testifying to the truth of Christ's resurrection, oh, My beloved apostles, **from this blessed land We all come as a nation, and just like Me, you are called, together with My first disciples, We are all called Abraham's sons, the sons of David, of Josheph, the sons of Christ, all coming out from the body of the Romanian land, My love from the beginning, worked and established to be by the word,** oh, and I cannot forget the sweet beginning of My love, and since that time and up to this day it has been My first love, and We are tying everything to the beginning, to the root, and I am telling you this, Romanian people: come back to Me, come back to your first love, to your day of birth, **when I built you at the beginning and I took out of you and built the man out of your clay.**

Oh, sons of the citadel of My word, I am taking care now to bestow upon you the blessing for the work meant by God to be here year after year, because on the next Sunday, the third after My resurrection, there is ordained to come to the table in the garden those asleep from Adam to this day and to share with them the resurrection and gifts, sons. Therefore, they will have room at the mysterious table in My garden with you, and here they will be comforted on the day when We come to meet them, **for My work with you is ordained from heaven upon you for the resurrection of those asleep and of those who are not asleep yet, and we are raising closer and closer the day written in the Scriptures about the resurrection of those asleep,** because it has been fulfilled the faith denial and the antichrist's black work over the house known to be God's, as His church, oh, because the watchmen did not take care that their inheritance left through the saints and fathers not to be taken by force, and **now, behold, we are getting to the resurrection**

of the dead, and then it is written in My Scriptures My coming with glory to comprise My people at My bosom forever, oh, and this is what we have to work and fulfill by the work of My word upon you, and you should only be so that I may have you; to have someone to speak to so that I may fulfill afterwards the spoken word **and to throw down the antichrist completely with the breath of My mouth, as it is written, sons.** (*2 Thessalonians: 2/8*)

May be blessed at you the preparation of the table of the feast for those asleep, the assembly on a day of Sunday, the Sunday of the prudes of My resurrection and My disciples, the witnesses of that time, and we are going to sing Christ has risen together with those called at the table, sons, **for the day of their raising is coming near, because I am the resurrection of those asleep, oh, sons.**

Now, I am placing great, great peace for the preparation of the memorial table, and may you have holy harmony and keep it for this work with the heaven upon you to stay with the helm upon you so that the time may also be under the helm, to be under submission, oh, for we have much work to fulfill and always great accomplishments to do; nevertheless, I thank you because you are Mine, that I may rely on you with My accomplishments, and, therefore, remain in My love, remain in Me so that I may also remain in you and with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

10-04/23-04-2023.

The third Sunday of the Holy Passover, of the Holy Prudes

The holy hosts are seated in celebration on earth, here, above the citadel of My word and they heavenly sing Christ has risen, and for two thousand years it has been sung in heaven and on earth My victory over death, over satan and over the unbelievers of all times under heaven, oh, and the heaven and earth are singing too, the saints and angels, the birds and people are singing Christ has risen!

Now, peace to you, citadel of My word! Peace to you, those in the citadel! Peace to you, sons who put My word into the book and its journey over the earth!

Christ is risen! From heaven to earth the Lord is proclaiming Himself in your days and going speaking knocking at the doors and He is entering through the locked doors, **for such are the resurrected ones; they enter and do not have any borders, oh, they do not have any,** and behold, it is a great meeting, great sons, on this day, here in the garden! **All human race from Adam and to the last one asleep by this time, is called and placed now at this table of meeting.**

In My time with Verginica (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, the sixth apocalyptic trumpet - see selection topic: „The apocalyptic trumpets", r.n.*) I gave a holy command and I told her to do, year by year with her little power, and to make a memorial prayer before heaven for those who are asleep from the beginning and until My time with her and to call for the Lord's forgiveness upon them and the resurrection then, **for My work with her was and is for the resurrection of those asleep first and then for My glory with those who believe in My coming as word on the Romanian land so that the Scripture of My coming may be fulfilled,** oh, because it is impossible that those announced not to be fulfilled and My complete victory as well at the end of the time, and let us put them at the table, sons, for they are waiting with fearfulness with respect to My staying with you and they stand waiting to be put at the table of joy for them, that they may sing with the heavenly and angelic hosts and to sing here in the garden, Christ is risen!

Sons, sons, those asleep in Christ are sharing this joy and a song of joy and victory, but at such great assemblies we also give to those who did not take care of their lives with Christ on earth, for all are being called today to share this day of joy, because you, following people of My work through My trumpet Verginica, you have an inheritance from My Verginica to bring to heaven on the day of the third Sunday after Passover the memorial of the prudes of My resurrection, **witnesses of the resurrection of those asleep and resurrected once with Me two thousand years ago,** (*Matt: 27/52, 53*)[348] **and you are to call all those asleep at the table of this memorial,** oh, and their comfort is great now, as great as the heaven and earth, great, sons, as only those who are resurrected can testify about the power if this joy.

And now, blessed be their commemoration, of those mentioned for a day of resurrection and their sitting at the table with Us and with you here, in the Garden of the Meeting, sons, for you support My coming upon earth, and behold, those who are called at the table are sitting, here, where I am together with you, and they are sitting with holy fearfulness, and their movement and spirit are under the look of My eyes, and I am blessing with the word, and those anointed here are blessing from the earth and we start the festive party **and we are singing Christ is risen, and satan and his army lose their power before the spirit of resurrection, the spirit of My word that breathes and announces two times: the last time and then the new time, that is the kingdom of the heavens, the heaven on earth,** with all their mystery in which are worked and placed all things that I, the Lord, have worked by the word during this time **and they are sitting and waiting for their visible revelation when the curtain between the two times is ready to fall and it will fall, and then it will be the embrace of the heaven with the earth, as also on this very day it is happening here in a great mystery,** for the heaven at sight, and for those on earth by faith, oh, for all have been fulfilled only by faith, sons.

Now, we are embracing the mystery of the feast for My male and female disciples, My witnesses of two thousand years ago, and My mother Virgin together with them as well, and we are dedicating this sweet Sunday to their faith, to My witnesses of that time, part of them witnesses of those thirty three years of Mine on earth with the people, and to the others, witnesses of My visible time as God working and proving with signs and miracles that I was the Son of the Father Sabaoth, sent on earth to give the reward to the enemies for the saving of the lost man, overcame by satan even from paradise, and I, Jesus Christ, paid then through the cross the price for the man's redemption.

Rejoice together with those who are bearing with My work today, oh, male and female disciples, together with Me two thousand years ago, and you, My mother and theirs as well, for you had known Me before My birth and known where I came from and Who I was, and then they believed like you and announced Me as coming from the Father on earth to the people and they are now in My glory, they are where I am, and My glory is on the right side of the Father, as written, oh, My mother.

— We are blessing You, we, Your disciples of that time, resurrected Lord, and those that fell upon You on behalf of Your enemies who were showing their justice against You then, all confessed You then as the resurrected Christ, and afterwards they were put to shame! Oh, in the same way it will be now. All those who struck You with unbelief in Your word, in Your people, born by

[348] ***«The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised and came out of the tombs after His resurrection. (They entered into the holy citadel and appeared to many)».*** (Matt: 27/52, 53)

this word, will be brought to shame, but give them Your forgiveness, Lord, for the unbelievers do not know what they do, they do not know God.

Praise to You for the joy of today's fellowship with us and with You, oh, because those on earth do not know how the heavenly ones are, Yours from heaven near you, for our place is with You, Lord, and only those who believe feel and can feel the happiness from heaven of Your saints and they also take from it in their hearts and bring forward the glory of the faith by which You make everything as in all the times, oh, and let us cry for a moment for the unbelievers so that our tear may bring forth their deliverance, oh, Lord, because the pain of those in heaven is heavy from those that stay on the way of perdition on earth, and we want their return to God too, for that is why You sent us to the margins with the news about You after You had risen, and You are Savior, Lord, and we are likewise for we are from You, and now we are here, at the feast with a great spirit of resurrection in it and we are singing together with our sister prudes Your resurrection, Christ is risen!

— Oh, we are singing Lord, we are singing for joy, for the memory of the joy of two thousand years ago, because we, Your prudes, ran to find You, to see You, to have Your further with us, and now we are having a celebration in heaven and on earth for the memory of our love of You, because the faith brought us to the mystery of the love from above and we loved only You, Lord, and we loved You with pain, because the love for You is the pain full of comfort and this comfort is eternal for those who tasted fully on earth with You, Lord, oh, and now it is a day of comfort for we here, and we are singing Your resurrection, we are singing with Your disciples, with Peter and Paul, with James and John, with all Yours of that time, gathered here now, at the feast of resurrection, and our spirit is calling out for love: Christ is risen, Christ is risen, Christ is risen!

— Oh, I am also with You, Son Jesus, and I am tasting the celebration for Your prudes and disciples of that time, and we are all embracing those called at a table of the feast of resurrection and memorial of the prudes of Your resurrection, for their joy and life with You has remained eternally now in heaven, Lord, and I am embracing You just as I did at that time when You were a little child, as then when You were on the cross, and then when You came to life again, and then You gave me the peace of my heart, dear Son, oh, and now we are singing from heaven to earth Your day of victory and we are singing with joy, Christ is risen!

— Oh, beloved, again and again We live the mysterious thrill of My resurrection, of the joy which I gave you when I was resurrected and appeared before you.

We are giving consolation to those who arrived at their table of memorial together with the feast for you. We are having a sunny day here in the garden, **and let it be known on earth that here is the place of the celebration of those from heaven in the feasts and that the heavenly hosts are placed at the table with those on earth, who are welcoming those from above,** oh, and how true is the spending of the heaven with the earth in the Lord's garden with you, sons, who have received faith by the sharing from heaven in My coming with the saints because they are coming on earth, and then you are to proclaim that the Lord is here with you, and He is giving from heaven to those who have faith and part for them by their faith.

May be blessed the food set on the table, oh, and there are plenty and are gathered at the table!

And now, sons, may be blessed the printing of the book of My trumpet Virginia, and we are going to prepare with great glory this celebration and the sharing of this testimony, because I said: All would be written and known.

Oh, we have to prepare the great celebration, sons, and behold, again and again I am giving blessing from above for all the works started for the celebration of the book and they will end well and with help from heaven, oh, for I, the Lord, worked only miracles in the midst of this people, but these were only for the believers, for those who were not steadfast in their faith and had their desires and slipped to them and in the end they have remained only with the memories of My miracles during My time with this people born by My work with My trumpet Virginia.

Oh, laboring sons under My coming to you word on earth, oh, give Me power to come, sons, and you will have power and we will have heavenly comfort from one another.

I am opening My arms to embrace you all, all of you. I want you to rejoice, sons, and I want to have a sweet place among you and with you by your warm conduct with God. When you clean your mill, clean it from words too, oh, sons, because I want to have sweet hearts in the people of My word, and to work just as sweetly, oh, sons.

And now in the end I am giving peace over you and the glory in which you stay. You should give glory to God all your time spend with God by the glory you have given to Him, and now let us sing, now, at the today's memorial, the song of My resurrection once with all the creation that is singing now Christ is risen, and I am going to remain with you, and that is why, you should remain with Me too, because I remain with you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

17-04/30-04-2023.

The Feast of the Lord's Ascension

Write, sons who receive God, write from Me and place My word into its book, and peace to you, oh, sons, as it is a day of holy feast in the memory of My ascension to the Father, after I had finished My work for which I came to become flesh on earth and to redeem from the wages of sin the man built by My hand and his descendants as well, oh, and write so that those who were, those who are and those who will be, may know that I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, after I had given My soul and Spirit in the hands of My Father, I still had work to do, as I had not finished My work, because **I went and knocked at satan's doors and I frightened him when I met him, because I set him aside from My way and I entered at him and worked out the deliverance of Adam and Eve, and then I also worked at the deliverance of many righteous and holy ones and I came out victorious with them, and only after that I went and raised My body from the grave[349] and then I rose from the dead to life.**

Oh, sons, I still had work to do after that because I had to further prove My divinity and the truth that I was the Son of the Father, and I went on staying on earth and working with all the power given by the Father and **I set My disciples to work further leaving them My being under the mystery of the bread and wine, the mystery hidden from ages and unrevealed to the angels,** oh, and only then I went to be with My Father, only after I had enriched them with all of My things for them for eternity, making them poor of those that are temporary, which would have prevented them to be totally Mine, **because man, you are not poor when you do not have all things, but you are poor when you do not have the love for God with everything, that is, with your soul, with your body and with your spirit, and it is enough for you not to lose God, Who is your life on earth, and then your eternal life with Him,** as if on earth, you do not have Him fully and sufficiently, in the same way you will have Him beyond this life here.

[349] *About these see Gospel of Nicodemus: Part II. - The Descent of Christ into Hell, r.n.*

Behold, sons, the poorest ones are the rich, those who have everything, those who gather all their lives, and this only to leave them one by one and they are left with nothing for eternity, but those who are rich in God have joy with Him on earth and in heaven, and this mystery I taught My disciples and I left them in it as heirs of the kingdom of heaven even from the earth, and then I sat down on the throne of the Father's glory on His right side and from there, I spend time with those who are poor on earth, because they have Me and I am enough for them, and this is the mystery of those who follow Me by self-denial and with a holy cross, with a holy life like Mine, as they consider death everything that on earth might tear them away from Me and then from their eternal life, which is not enriched like the man on earth, as it is otherwise, it is enriched with the things from eternity, **because where the heart of man is, there are also his treasure and his life,** as it is written.

Therefore, speaking about this day of holy feast, I have told you My mystery with My people on earth and about My sitting on the throne next to the Father, the Full Master of God's sons on earth, who are poor of those that are perishable and rich in the working grace and resounding by its works as I remained over the ages the eternal Son of the Father Who sent Me to put the people back on the way, to their home, rich even from here with the heavenly things, which are to wait for them at the end of their work.

Behold, sons, what ascension means! It means the fruit that remains and its kingdom in it, but My work, worked from the earth and up to heaven, is not understood by man, and not even by the Christian man. Man always sins. Man has got used to sin. He knows about the heavenly mystery for man, but very little does he want to know, because man loves sin and the taste of sin and for sin he separates from God. Oh, what shall I do to him? He says that he cannot do otherwise, and he is right if he is only a man and that is all, if he is not a son of God by love.

You cannot be God's son but only by love, man, for love heals the man from sin. There is no one to tell you this, but I, the Lord, am telling you. Love does not leave any time for you to sin, it does not let you die unless you separate from it in order to sin, to indulge yourself with your lust. I, however, bring before Me a people and teach it to do My will like those in heaven, because otherwise man falls under sin, after he has known that sin is his death whenever he gives in to sin and dies through sin.

He who comes after Me is the one who does no longer turn to sin, and **I greatly suffer for the man who does not know to keep himself in God after he has joined himself with the Lord through His body and blood, and through it, the man may have life, and to have it forever then.**

And if I have spoken about the mystery of My ascension at the end of My work on earth two thousand years ago, behold, sons, We are sitting in a council with you for the work of the meeting of the great holy days of Pentecost and of My trumpet, Virginia, celebrated now in a special way in heaven and on earth in the midst of the people, with which, I say, that I have remained, because even some of them are stopped on the way at some of the customs[350], which they do not want to pass, just as souls cannot pass customs when they have nothing to compensate for the sins committed on earth. I, however, go on with the preparation of the remaining people and encourage them on the way on which I have set them to fulfill My whole will, My word upon

[350] *The twenty four customs of the air – see "St. Theodora's journey through the aerial toll-houses", - aerial toll-houses, r.n.*

them, and We are making a counsel and working according to it, We, those from heaven, and you on earth, and We are bringing before the Father the fruit worked by the counsel, sons.

I am going to come with the saints in groups-groups, in tens of thousands, as it is written about My coming and about My companions, and with Us, are also coming those who have gone to sleep from Adam and up to you, for you remind Me day by day of their resurrection, of their eternity with Me.

We are going to set the table of Pentecost, we are going to sit at the table, but we will not clear the table of the meeting. We are going to remain here above the citadel for seven days until the birthday of My trumpet Virginia is fulfilled and then we are bringing her celebration before the Father and then we are also going to share the book of My history with her, **and at the table there will be that feast for a hundred years since her birth on earth,** oh, because it is great, great, sons, the mystery of My work with her! All the heaven marvels and the saints are amazed at the mystery of My second coming on earth by My word springing from this stone through which I have fed My people for more than twenty-five years, (*From 1955 to 1980, r.n.*) and this stone has kept Me, and **she was the voice of a trumpet over earth,** oh, but all the people who took My word of preparation believed, but the Christian of this word was not able to fulfill God in him, rather he only enjoyed and believed, therefore, I was not able to raised him step by step to My glory with him. I, however, wrote the history of My word and My trumpet and of those who suffered for a while together with her on My way full of lions and wolves as long as I had sounded from this pipe of My voice, and then she came up to heaven. **Afterwards, she came back as I had prophesied what it would happen with her, because this is how the saints work, sons, they come back and work from heaven for the people, and Virginia's work was the greatest in comparison with all the other saints, <u>because I dwelt in her and I was the One Who was speaking</u> not she, and the Lord had no longer been speaking so much over the earth up to her time, oh, it had not been so, sons, from the beginning of the time and up to My Virginia, there had no longer been any of the Lord's work like this, oh, and Virginia is great in heaven;** however, whoever reads in My word through her and does not understand My mystery, I have nothing to do more for the man's mind and then for his faith and life with God, after that for such a long time I have spoken over the people with My last word and especially now, when I am calling out over the nations and over the kings, and I am going everywhere with the glory of My word which flows over the citadel and it divides into arms all over the earth, for the day of My glory is coming near and I must be ready with the new announcement, with My love from the end of the time, oh, and man cannot do yet what I want him to do, for he has got tastes, he has got his work, he has got his things, just like those of two thousand years ago, who did not have time to know Me, to receive Me, to believe Me that I came for them, and behold, all the time under heaven man cannot work with God as I have My angels at the work which I have to do and which I work with the angels and with the saints, for man has got his own works, and God suffers from the man's lack of love, from his carelessness concerning the country from above and which mysteriously waits for its citizens in it, with the table set, with joys and imperishable beauties, and I, the Lord, still stay face to face with the man's carelessness, who only believes My word and that is all.

However, now, sons, we have taken counsel and we are going to work accordingly, We and you, and you with Us, and next to you I have hastily set to work the servants who have come to join to the preparation of the feast and of the symbols which will speak over time about this great feast of the heaven on earth, for I have raised workers with love and they are working in My service with haste, and we have made the book of My trumpet and then the renewed cross on the hill, and

another cross here in the garden, oh, and new garments for the celebration too, with which you will beautiful dress, royally, sons, and then the pleasant joy of the heaven on the feast table, and fulfilling Christians at the table with those in heaven, with all the preparation and the symbols from the feast.

And I, the Lord, am blessing and accompany with heavenly goods those who have joined with you for the beautiful organization of the day of feast, and peace to you, sons, and My peace and theirs too, of those who diligently are staying now in My service together with you so that we may prepare all things, and I, to give blessing all over!

I am giving you strength, I am giving you love and I am giving you from heaven, and we are going to work according the counsel taken now, and for what is still to be known, I am going to come and sit in counsel again and meeting through the word.

Now, we are celebration here in the citadel the memory of My ascension to the Father and we are sharing joy and hope and we are giving each other holy strength, for holy and angelic powers are at your service now.

And My blessing can, sons, and peace to you under My blessing! Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

12-05/25-05-2023

The Feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit

(*Excerpt*)

… Behold, there are heavenly guests in a innumerable multitude, and so are those who rise to the day of their resurrection and I find you sitting in the garden before Us, with brothers and sisters close by in a quiet reception, sons of the citadel, and in seven days those who are far from you are going to the garden, from wherever from My today country, the Romanian country, includes them today, and We are going to celebrate the feast of the Holy Spirit, and We are not clearing away the table, sons, as **My table with you is a heavenly one; it is a table of wedding and are sitting at this table those with a wedding dress, prepared by the listening to My word and yours, as I have taught you for them**, because at this table a dress is needed, and a special preparation and a special fulfillment are needed too, as I, the Lord, have given to be fulfilled between God and those who will sit at this heavenly table, and We must remember even more clearly that **the people of My word are only those who sit in the fulfillment meant for this wedding table, a special people**, and who, through their lives lived as in heaven, facilitate My coming to earth and the strengthening of My way to come, for woe to those who want to weaken My power, the path My coming and the sons who open to Me to enter as word in the citadel, and who send My word over the earth!

Now, sons, We are singing in a feast of Pentecost, and the heavenly armies are singing with you too, from now on and until the gathering of the obedient people, dressed in a wedding garment, prepared for a great celebration in the garden, and then We are going to celebrate heavenly and open My book with Virginia, and We are also going to share it and set it first before the Father for blessing, and then the Father will give it back to Us to share it with the brothers and to tell them how this book is to be read and what it is about and why it has come. **Oh, this book came to earth because it is written in My book with the people that it will come** and it will speak for Virginia and for all her pains in My time with her from those who sold My mystery with her and from the unbelievers who took from the sellers and they were taking the Lord to the judgment seat,

(*To the Security, the oppressive service of the former regime of the communist red beast under the leadership of the head of this beast, the dictator Ceauşescu, r.n.*) thinking that they were taking Virginia to them, shepherds or brothers, but this work means God, not men, not body, but rather **it means the Word of God carried by man**, not the man's word, not that of My trumpet, oh, but every time in the ages the lie against God and against My descending among men with the heavenly works has been put to work, oh, and satan and the servants of his lie have not liked this, and they have come with the work of the lie and covered themselves with it so that their injustice may not be seen, oh, and thus the Lord has always been judged whenever He has descended His works on earth among men so that the Lord would not leave the people alone, because people cannot do anything good for themselves without God; however, I have mercy on men because their lack of understanding, because of their lack of watch over the steps of their lives and because of their lack of the wisdom from above, and I secretly stand watch with the saints and with the angels and guard the men's lives from dangers because satan only draws all people to the evil all the time, and I watch to draw the man to his good, to be able to open his eyes to see where he goes and from where the good for him comes, oh, and man is so slow in watching, but I watch, and this is how I watch, that I have placed this work of Mine on earth and I come as word from heaven among people and I proclaim Myself from margins to margins with My eternal Gospel as it is written[351], (*Apoc: 14/6*) **and I go like lighting and give light likewise, like a lighting**, and I give rays of light and call the people to Me; I call them to the spring and teach them to drink and come to life and to believe in the Lord, Who was resurrected two thousand years ago, Who, here He is, He is coming again, as it is written for Him to come with the hosts of saints to give light to the people, oh, because in the darkness no way can be seen and people have no way for them, oh, sons, who receive God.

… Let the voice of the Holy Spirit be heard over the citadel from above and from below! **Let us bring songs of praise to the Lord, the preparation and setting at the table and then the celebration of the wedding day in seven days, My wedding with the good and faithful people, the ones who fulfill the word, the ones who are steadfast in My will, the ones who are good, gentle and humble, as I am!**

My glory is with you here, sons. Peace to you, from now and until the day of the celebration with the brothers who are coming to the heavenly table with the Lord and with the saints dressed in wedding garments in My garden with you, sons!

22-05/04-06-2023.

The first Sunday after Pentecost, of All the Saints. The centenary of the birth of Saint Virginia

Everything is waiting for the beginning of the celebration on this day in the garden of My word. The gates have been raised for a week, (*The gates – those who receive the Lord by the word, by those through whom the Word comes – see about the apocalyptic white horse, r.n.*), since I entered the garden, but also with those who have gone to sleep from the beginning of the world and up to this day, multitudes as large as leaf and grass, oh, sons from the garden, and I, the Lord,

[351] ***«Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven** [Or "midair"], **having an eternal Good News** [Or "the eternal Gospel"] **to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people.»*** (Apoc: 14/6)

I and My trumpet Verginica, (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, r.n.*) We are expected to speak over those that have gathered here at the feast, oh, because this day of feast is great, as great as only those in heaven know this, and behold, We are sounding for the blessing and beginning of the feast, and this day for the celebration of the Holy Feast is blessed, in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and may also be blessed the hearts gathered for the celebration!

Peace to all of you!

Peace to you, those in heaven with those on earth from here!

Peace to you, those on the earth from here, together with those in heaven now with a holy feast in the garden!

I would also say to the multitude of satan's spirits, and I would tell them peace, but peace is not on their side, and behold, satan is in a treat turmoil with all his servants, with body or without body, and their woes terrify the dwelling of the hell, shaking it from all its angles now, while I, the Lord, with the heavenly retinues, are celebrating one hundred years of heavenly mystery on the Romanian land, the day of the birth among people of the trumpet of My word, the coming of Verginica among the earthlings, and from which I, the Lord, built My speaking and My calling out over the earth, beginning with the year of 1955, after had prepared her to be My way of returning from the Father to the people, after two thousand years, after My ascension next to the Father.

My life on earth with Verginica was persecuted all the time, always searched for in full detail by all kinds of enemies, of whom it has not been known until today, because those were hidden with their work, which was gathered little by little and kept in secret, kept in the dark, (*In the files of the former Security, the oppressive service of the former regime of the communist red beast under the leadership of the head of this beast, the dictator Ceauşescu, r.n.*), so that their work and My arduous walk through the time with struggle in order to be able to walk, not be known, oh, and I have raised you, those who are My today's servants, and I have sent you to bring to Me all the gathering following My walk with Verginica and with My great word through her, and you obeyed and brought it to Me, this testimony written little by little, and from it you have chosen then and built a book, My book with My trumpet and with the time of My trumpeting through her, and behold, this book of testimony appears on the Romanian land: Verginica, the trumpet from Pucioasa.

I am here and I am going to stay with you in the word all the length of this day, sons, and we are going to work the blessing of the cross, a column of the crosses under the white tent, worked here by you for the testimony of this feast, as a sign of remembrance of this great day in heaven as well as on earth, My longing known only by My Spirit and by the Spirit of My Father, and the One Whom I have set fulfilled here together with My feasts in the garden with you, and behold, sons, we are going to begin the celebration and are raising to the Father once with the service of the prayer of this feast, we are all raising, you and We, prayers to the Father for those who had struck My way with Verginica and with her people on earth, oh, for these are not consoled now, sons, but this day is giving great mercy to them and here I am speaking for them:

Oh, draw near to My voice for you, those who passed away with your body and who had enmity, who struck and sold the people of My word, My trumpet through whom I fed My people! I, the Lord, am commanding to My ministering angels of this feast of testimony of My book with Verginica, I am commanding them to bring you here, at the mouth of My spring of word here, in the citadel of My word on the land of the Romanian people.

We are giving you consolation. In the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, these children, My servants for you, for all those on earth, who passed away from their body or not, these are chosen for prayer and for the release of the sins committed against My coming as word on earth through My trumpet Verginica, and then on through her following people, because I did not let the last ones to be persecuted, as I need them for you and for those that are still striking and will strike in My coming and in those who carry Me to come.

Behold, a request for forgiveness from the Father is being raised from here of those of two thousand years ago who drove Me away from this earth and of those of today, who have persecuted Me just like those of that time, for I was and I am this word of longing with which I am coming down on earth through My bearers, through the little disciples of Verginica.

We are giving now **little and white shirts of linen, like those of My saints, like My shirt too, so that you may stand before the altar of fire from here, from My citadel of word, where I have My seat of judgment,** for this judgment for you is coming to and end with its forgiveness, with the reconciliation to the Father and the consolation for you, for I am now as much of a Comforter as then on the cross, when My look comforted those on the cross, but especially the one who gave Me over to be sacrificed, because he then confessed My resurrection on earth. In the last time you too fulfilled the Scripture of the persecution of Christ and the contempt which you gave Me so that I might be able to come down as word and to be Your Savior and the Savior of those who have stung Me in all the times of My works with man, and now you are released from all that you did and went wrong before God and to My walk with My trumpet, and she is full of love for you and is now embracing you as God's sons. Amen.

And now, ministering sons in the garden before Me, bring before the Father a prayer of forgiveness for them, and then We are going to bless the cross of the column of crosses, oh, and We are spending in a sweet celebration all the time of the feast, and I am with you in the word all the length of the day.

And now it is going to be the sitting at the table and then the lifting of the book to the Father for its sharing to the brothers, and My word is staying with you again and is placed into its book as a testimony for everything that is to be worked and blessed on this day.

*

We are sitting down again before the Father and are raising our hearts and eyes for the blessing of the book, oh, sons, so that the Father may give it to us then. You have worked very hard without any rest for bringing to the Lord the history of My word with Verginica. All the words I had spoken through My trumpet could not be written into the midst of My people, because there was not always someone to write and collect at the time when I was coming down in the word, but when My word was flowing through Verginica in front of those who were tormenting her in insane asylums and in the places of darkness of the rulers who were forcing her in order to hear what she was saying (*See The Life of Saint Virginia, r.n.*), oh, those had part of a lot of word and they had their servants who took from Me to them so that everything may be gathered at the high council, and they gathered and kept on gathering and there are tens of thousands of pages written and all testify step by step how the work of My word was collected, sold, or taken at the high council with everything that happened between Me and the people, between brother and brother, oh, and few among those who were investigated by fearful threats, few of them kept their temper and did not sell the Lord and brothers, because fear kept on increasing and increasing in all the Christians once with the cruelty by which the servants of the law were blowing the harshness over those sold for nothing by their betraying brothers.

This book is coming out now and is giving light, and it is being given mercy and forgiveness through the prayer to the Father, for those who went wrong either out malice, weakness or fear. Let no one in heaven be sad, and on the land of the Christians of My people, if some of the followers find in the book parents or brothers who gave the bearers of grace over to judgment, to sale or prison, for the time was very hard, and steadfastness was weak in all of them.

Now we are lifting up our eyes to the Father and are asking for the blessing of the book and its sharing and we are praying to the Father: Father, forgive all those who were weak and little in their souls and give them the reconciliation with You, and raise to holiness their descendants and those who went wrong in the time of the walking of the word.

Oh, Father, arise and bless this book of testimony and give it to us so that we may be able to share it, but also send before it the spirit of wisdom and of the holy faith to those who will open and come to know it.

And now, bless, Father!

*

Sons, sons, My table with you is a wedding table, and one should sit at it properly dressed in wedding garments. But how comes in wedding garments? Behold, by obedience, sons. The Christian must listen to My word of the preparation for the people that, behold, always welcome Me when I come with a table of word.

Now, to those who see in My word the mystery of the wedding garment, we are telling that this garment is for a people that stands before Me to receive Me and to share Me as word, and this preparation was not fully chosen by those near you who also to want to be near you from time to time, but they are stopped at one or two of the customs, because behold, not all of them want to fulfill all the preparation required for this table, sons. Oh, I have suffered all the time because the people that knew Me by this word did not want to fully give themselves to the Lord and now I would have had a lot of people, for behold, when the Christian knocks at the door to come at My table from here with you, oh, he does not prepare himself, is not ready and he does not realize what he asks from Me when he knocks in order to come at this table of word, set between Me and you, and therefore, I delay the fulfillments that also knock at the door and want to come in, and behold, I would make a prayer for all those who know the mystery and the place of this word springing from heaven, and I would ask them **to seek to perceive well the mystery of the garment of wedding for this table,** oh, because it is no laughing-matter to be close to the Lord, to His throne of word from here.

Oh, I cannot, Christian, without you for you if you cannot for Me. The devil stands against Me in man, because if he would stand against Me from outside of him, I could do for the one who

wants to be with Me, but when a man does not let Me in him to work for him, as he has his own will, then I am not the man's master and rather My adversary is, the devil is, the one who has taken the man for his own wills, and behold, the Christians stay at one or two customs and they cannot do anything for holiness because of their love for sin, and sin means disobedience to God.

You, sons from the citadel of My word, you have pain for those who cannot be fulfillers for this table of My word. I suffer too, and the time from the outside presses the Christian, for the Christians are from the world, sons, and the spirit of the world knocks them down both from inside and outside of them, oh, and I cannot multiply My people, I cannot, sons, because paganism has come over the earth upon the people, and it has also come in My today's country, in My Romanian country, and all have become corrupted, men, women, children, all have gone bed in their conduct, in the way they dress, in their food, habits and faith, sons. Oh, the people of the old Israel was beautiful and I loved it very much, and this people, pleased to the Lord, became corrupted, oh, and all the people are lost because of their pride and do no longer hide with their wrong doings, and behold there are customs for those who left their bodies, customs and customs again, for those who remain with their bodies on earth, and the holy preparation for whom shall I make so that I may be able to form a sweet and beautiful flock for Me, in their word, in their clothing, according to their holy love for God?

I have you, I have only you, sons, and I keep you here as Mine, and the Christians would like to stay near you from now and then, but as unprepared as they are for the Lord, oh, that it cannot be, **and it is not possible such a life with service at two masters,** but is still anyone to believe this truth?

I am rejoicing now over you with those in heaven; We are rejoicing over this great and dear feast, oh, sons. There have arrived here at you to see My work with you, there are some who have come here for the first time, and maybe for the last time, since they cannot or do not want to perceive enough the mystery of this place and the work of the faith that they have to prove, those who want to be part from My flock, set aside for My glory, for the glory of many, oh, sons.

I wish for those who have just come to know My work with you, I wish them a heart full of holy love, and with which to defeat any enemy between them and Me, oh, for **there is no more beautiful and sweeter time than the time of the fulfilling Christian for the people set aside for My glory,** but the time outside is so mixed up and it keeps as slaves in it those who believe the mystery of My work with you, and slavery proves that they are partakers of the darkness of this passing age, out of which it is difficult for the one who would like to get out from darkness into the light.

I, the Lord, rejoice over you and with you with days of heavenly wedding, oh, sons, as you are the only ones I really have. Singing, dancing and cheerfulness, this is how it is at the wedding and that is how We are spending now here with you, and We are looking at you dearly, sons.

I leave to their will the Christians who know the work of My word and have not got any place in it according to the obedience from above, I leave them to choose God or not as their lives, for they have the guiding word, but they need fear of God too, and above all, they need love, oh, sons, because love heals the man from sin, oh, only it, only it. **To be able to do everything after God's will, this is a great and confessing miracle, sons.** However, the time enchants the Christians with its things and many have given themselves to the time and I am moved to tears while looking at them and seeing how much and how many things they have borrowed from the today's time, because if a while ago I said: "Christian, do not wear a watch at your hand, so that you may

not take after the world and as a result God may not recognize you among those in the world," oh, how can I say now something like that so that it may not take after the world the one who knows of My word with which I stay all the time on earth among the Christians and among men, to make them My sons and then to give them to the Father, beautiful raised through My word of Shepherd?

Your likeness to the world has taken you away, Christian, it has taken you away from your image with God and with your ancestors, and My longing for you proves that you are far from God. **This is how I call out: Come back to your first love,** to the day when you knew My word and you were built by it and came to be Mine after that, but behold, now you grow less and keep on growing less by your customs far from the Lord's glory with you, Christian, My child, Mine from long ago.

Oh, I miss, and I remain with My longing, and the time hurts Me. However, now, I am rejoicing from the joy of this day in celebration here, in the garden, and I am speaking with My Verginica, now, with My trumpet, and I am telling her:

Behold, Verginica, the glorious day of My word with you. Take the trumpet and sound over the assembled people!

— *For You and for me, Lord, today is the celebration of one hundred years of my being between earth and heaven, between heaven and earth, oh, Lord. My joy today is Your today's word at the table with the brothers, with the people from the citadel and with those who are sitting now at Your wedding table with those who are now serving from You and for You here. My book with You, Your book with me, is the story of Your longing song over an obedient people or disobedient to the voice of Your word in this time over the earth.*

I am humbly asking the sons, bearing of grace, I am asking them to reveal to the people gathered at the table the story of my book with You, oh, because there is a lot of word put on the table today, and We are thinking at those who are carrying Us to speak, for they are powerless, dear ones, oh, Lord, and no one knows as well as We know this. Therefore, in the days to come, We will still be able to speak to the people gathered now, and that are seeking through the window after the word of Your mouth, (The window - the computer or phone monitor through which the Word of God can be seen, r.n.) *but now the feast is full of grace, and I am going to sit in a council with the people from everywhere, and I will be sending to them a book in the days to come and We will not stay, oh, Lord, because there is a lot of work to do. However, now, We are bowing with tenderness and consolation before these ministering children, who have set during this day on earth my book with You, Your book with me, oh, Lord, and its work over the multitudes. Amen.*

— Sons, sons, let us be and remain at the heavenly party here and let us leave this party to go on during this day, and let us also release those under burden and say over this day of holy meeting:

Peace to you, to those gathered at Christ's wedding table with the people of His word!

And now, peace to you, too, those in the citadel of My word and to those close to you for your work with Me, peace, sons, and relief from burdens now, because you have completely finished the works started for this great and holy feast, and the cross on the mound in the hill has got a day prepared for its sanctification, and We are going to set over it a special word as I, the Lord, am going to ordain at you and with you!

Come, rejoice now, come, I am here with you, with all those from heaven! Rejoice and be glad, sons, sing and dance and be gland, for this is how a wedding is supposed to be. Let the hearts of those gathered near with you happily startle on this day!

I am writing Myself with My name over the book of My today's word with you, and I am putting My name again over this day of celebration and now I am coming to an end with My speech, oh, sons.

I am Jesus Christ, the Word of the Father Sabaoth. Amen, amen, amen.

29-05/11-06-2023 (https://www.facebook.com/andra.stan.39/videos/6994465087248154)

The Third Sunday after Pentecost

(*Excerpt*)

I am placing holy power between you and Me and in you to enter the word into the citadel, to the children of the gates.

Peace upon the citadel of My word and peace upon you, the children of the citadel!

The great feast of My Trumpet Virginia was set here in the garden, and since then I have been waiting to find strength for Myself to be able to leave My word after the feast, sons.

Oh, it is My coming after two thousand years, this table of the word. It is not just a mere table, My party with you in the garden and with those who seek this table to sit with Me and you at the table here, in the prepared place. It is a special table like two thousand years ago when I sat at the table with the twelve disciples and gave them new food, the lamb from heaven, God the Lamb sacrificed for them and for those who are like Him at the special table.

There was a long time of grace, and then I closed the gates of grace for those who did not labor and did not sew their wedding garments, for the wedding table, as if they had not been told for so long, my sons. I want to unite the end with the beginning and that is why I am coming as a word on earth, for in the beginning I told man what to eat and how to listen, but man turned away from My word for him and gave himself to sin and to the flesh and it grieved Me for Me and for him, and I came two thousand years ago to stop the eating of meat together with the stopping of the eating of the Paschal lamb, **for I gave Myself as a sacrificial Lamb to give Myself to man for food and for man to feed on God, not with meat, not to cut animals to eat and eat from animals, oh, no, and it was not from God for man to eat meat from animals,** but this is what the man who left paradise does, because he only disobeys God, only does as he pleases, and not as God pleases, and that is why I came to gather and prepare a people for Me according to My will at the end of time and **to establish the law of heaven over his life, and I want to unite the end with the beginning,** and those who find Me with you word, but cannot as God, they have their will, but I also have the right to set aside those who listen to Me for the life of heaven on earth, and I have written with you a hundred years since I began My preparation for the establishment of the new man before Me little by little, not all at once, that it is not possible with one or two to make man alive according to what he does on earth without My will with his deeds, and behold, I work and keep on working, speaking, sharing and proclaiming My will over people, that My great day is coming when even those who pierced Me will see Me, oh, and I am giving to take man into My work and share Me with the spirit of comfort so that the man against the will of God with his lived life may receive Me, and today we are working the word, sons, and we are putting it on the path so that it may speak, oh, that there is no one to tell people to return to the life of heaven on earth. There is no one left to call them to heavenly life, to the day when the Lord created man and wanted man to be His.

12-06/25-06-2023.

The Feast of the Apostles Peter and Paul

I am setting the peace of My coming over the citadel of My word, as I am coming here as word on earth and I am sharing Myself everywhere all over from margins to margins as it is written, oh, and **there has been no more and greater work of word between Me and man after I had built the man between earth and heaven, but because it has now come this time written in the Scriptures to come**[352], (*Apoc: 14/6*) **that I Myself may shepherd the people on earth, then behold, I am coming, and I am coming with tens of thousands of saints, and I have a new name, the Word of God,** (*Apoc: 19/13*) **as My work is also nowadays.**

Oh, what will you do, man, who say that there is no God, that God is not coming and that only you are, only you know and speak? There is no man who does not believe that God is, but the lust for sin, the longing for self and the pride of this longing has corrupted the man's mind and the man shares from it the corruption over many who sleep; however, I am coming with power of word and fulfilling My coming for the preparation of the day of My glory, when My Father will glorify Me with the glory never seen before, and all the people will understand then that God's creation is not only what is seen, oh, no, **because the invisible things of creation will be brought into view, the eternities that have not all been revealed by this time, all God's dwelling places, all things that are and are not seen just as God is not seen,** but the Lord is and He rules the world as much as the man's mind cannot perceive, for man is only man and that is all, and God is God, the man's Creator and He is the only One Creator. Amen.

Oh, peace to you, peace to the sons in the citadel of My word, and to you as well, those coming for the feasts here at the spring, where I come with My saints in order to fulfill this Scripture! (*Thessalonians: 3/13*)

I have at the today's table with you My twelve disciples, and among them, the two leaders, Peter and Paul, all witnesses for the holy work of their feast of today, as the holy fathers established the celebration for them through and over My church. They are walking through this kingdom of Mine with you and they are feeling the present spirit of My works with you and are bowing under the fragrance of the flowers that stand witness to their Creator and they are looking into the citadel and outside of it and are feeling the blessing of this earth, on which I built with you the citadel of My word, and everything that is here is My fulfilled word, and each stone in the wall of the citadel has its own story to tell and all the testimonies that were and are here.

However, all the visible things are accompanied by the invisible things of the citadel of My word, the invisible citadel, and which support and fill the visible things from here, oh, and I cannot tell enough about these mysteries, about the invisible beauty of My citadel with you, for behold, We are going with the invisible things and We stay with them and work when We come to you as word and work, oh, sons, and that is why, you should always be heavenly if you stay with the Lord and with the saints at the table of word, and that is why I have always spoken to those who were coming **telling them to make themselves a wedding dress for My table with you if they want to be with the Lord at the table here during the holy feasts, when the heaven joins with you here, oh, sons.**

[352] ***«Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven** [Or "midair"], **having an eternal Good News** [Or "the eternal Gospel"] **to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people.»*** (Apoc: 14/6)

How, how much faith must grow and work for those that I am telling you, sons, and I suffer from those that do not know what the faith in My word upon you is.

Oh, Christian, son, you can be called that you have complete faith in My word **only if you listen to it and fulfill it exactly as your daily life, as obedience by faith.** However, if you do not fulfill many things after you have heard them from Me for your whole standing before Me, oh, how can you have power, how do you want to overcome, to control yourself, how, for behold, you cannot overcome yourself for My sake? Oh, you cannot because you need love of Me, not love of yourself, and you cannot have any love but only when I am your love, I, not you, oh, and you do not know, you do not understand this, and the time is passing, and you **do not understand how great the Lord in His citadel is, in His holy mountain to the joy of the whole earth,** as it is written about the place where the Lord is. (*See Isaiah: 27/13; 66/20; Ezechiel: 20/40; Joel: 3/17; etc., r.n.*)[353]

Oh, you do not know Christian, about those who trust the Lord, and who are like the Mountain of Zion, and the one who dwells in Jerusalem does not shake to fall, for the Lord is around His people, oh, and you do not know and do not understand yet about those who go astray on the crooked ways, and who the Lord take with those who work lawlessness if they do not know how to believe and how to stay and live their lives for the Lord.

Oh, how mysterious My teaching is, sons in the citadel! Oh, how little do Christians try to understand My word of new creation, after that man had ruined so much, so much! **A Christian has to learn as God gives so that he may not fall like those who work lawlessness,** and which is the punishment for those that do not know to believe with power of faith and steadfastness to the end, and behold, I want to strengthen My church of New Jerusalem and to begin My work with you in the citadel, sons, and I also want to give them holy work to do as in the time of the first Christians who were raised to Me through My apostles of that time, who remained further to do My work so that the Lord might raise and grow a holy flock, just as I am working today with you for the new creature of those who come and take of My spring of word to their lives and working faith, for what can the faith without fruit do for God?

We are setting one more child at the holy work, and let all be to My glory at you and with you, and say the blessing, anointed sons in the garden, and set over the blessed child life and working cross on this day with witnesses from heaven so that holy work may be raised to heaven from the midst of My citadel with you, because I want to be glorified at you, and I want you to be the sons of My glory, oh, sons.

---

[353] ***«It shall come to pass in that day that they shall blow the great trumpet and the lost ones in the land of the Assyrians shall come and the lost ones in Egypt and shall worship the Lord on the holy mountain in Jerusalem.»*** (Isaiah: 27/13)

«They shall bring your brothers out of all nations for a gift to the Lord with horses and chariots, in litters drawn by mules with awnings, to My holy mountain to the holy citadel Jerusalem, said the Lord, as though the children of Israel should bring their sacrifices to Me with psalms into the house of the Lord.» (Isaiah: 66/20)

«For upon My holy mountain, on the high mountain, says the Lord, even the Lord, there shall all the house of Israel serve Me for ever: and there will I accept you and there will I have respect to your first-fruits and the first-fruits of your offerings, in all your holy things.» (Ezechiel: 20/40)

«The Lord shall cry out of Zion and shall utter His voice from Jerusalem; and the heaven and the earth shall be shaken, but the Lord shall spare His people and shall strengthen the children of Israel.

You shall know that I am the Lord your God, Who dwell in Zion My holy mountain: and Jerusalem shall be holy and strangers shall not pass through her anymore.» **(**Joel: 3/16, 17) (The Eastern Orthodox Bible - EOB)

Let the work of the hand be done to the glory of the work with the spirit, and let everything have fruit for heaven, **and My word is a rod of guidance,** (*Apoc: 2/27; 19/15*)[354], oh, and also let all My word become work, sons, for behold, I am sitting at the table with you and with those in heaven and We are giving them joy and comfort from here, but they are also giving this to you, and behold, My disciples are speaking with you now.

— Oh, You are great and praised in Your citadel, here, in Your holy mountain, here, a well-founded citadel for the joy of the whole earth, as it is written, and the kings of the earth will marvel at it, at Your glory in it, oh, Lord! Our joy is great and we are Your witnesses in Your works from the citadel and Your glory is increasing, Lord!

Oh, sons and disciples of Christ, Our and your Shepherd, peace to you from Us at the Lord's table with you and with Us! The days of the Lord's glory are coming; they are coming with haste, and so you also have to make haste with them and bring the Lord on earth so that those who do not want to be God, or faith, may be put to shame; however, God is and is working here, on the land of the Romanian people to the shame of the unbelievers, because the Creator of all things is coming with the renewal and with the revelation of those invisible of God's creation, and which will take the place of the visible ones and which had been taken under the control of the unbelieving man, oh, but the Lord is coming, and here He is, He is coming, and those who love Him, wait for Him and confess Him will rejoice, and the lawless ones will remain with nothing but the terror that they will have worked out of ignorance through unbelief and pride, by the spirit of satan.

Oh, Lord, oh, Lord, among those in heaven the longing for Your glory in the end of the time is growing. Show Your glory, Lord! Help those on earth to make time to rise to the love of God and to put out the power of sin in men, for sin separates all people from You, and come, raise the country of Your light, raise Romania into visible glory and make it light from Your light over the earth; make it, because there is no longer any light on earth, Lord! Put the power of Your new creation in Your word on earth and bring the renewal of the world, Lord! We are praying in the citadel of Your word here with them and with You in front. Let us go over the earth again with Your news as at that time and sound the trumpet of Your coming, its glory and Your today's work for the new birth of the world, Lord!

We, near You, are also blessing Your work with them, with Your people anointed today and with the sons who listen to the fulfillment of Your word with faith, because if there is no faith, there is no fulfillment. And now You speak to them again, Lord.

— I am your and their Shepherd and Teacher as well, oh, My disciples of that time. I am the One Who fulfills everything that is written to the end, but I also need calling with prayer and faith so that I may work through faith as in all the ages.

And as for you, My today's country, arise step by step to the Lord, Your God, who wants very much to appear with you over the earth, because **I have in you the citadel of My word and the river of My mouth springing up over the earth.** Peace to you, glory to you, for you are My country on earth, and I have you in heaven as well, and you are very beautiful in heaven, in those that are not seen of God's creation, My today's country!

---

[354] ***«They will rule the nations with a rod of iron, shattering them like clay pots; as I also have received of My Father:»*** (Apoc: 2/27)

«Out of His mouth comes a sharp, double-edged sword by which He should strike the nations. He will rule them with an iron rod. He treads the winepress of the fierceness of the wrath of God, the Almighty.» (Apoc: 19/15)

It is a day of celebration of saints on this day, My country. I am rejoicing within you and I am glorifying Myself in your midst. Peace to you! I want you to be the peace of the nations. Do you hear what I want you to be? Oh, arise and fulfill My word, the word of the Lord, your God! Get up, oh, My today's country, stand up at My word! Amen, amen, amen.

29-06/12-07-2023.

The feast of the Holy Prophet Elijah, the Tishbite

I am coming and set as word into My book of this time with days of feast for those in heaven, and I am sitting at the table with them and with you here, in the garden, in the citadel of My word, sons, who are sitting before Me to write My word and to put it on its way so that I may speak over the earth from margins to margins, as it is written for Me to work the good tidings from the end of the time, (*Apoc: 14/6*) and to prepare the day of the manifestation of My glory, My visible coming with the saints, oh, sons, because everything that came out of My mouth two thousand years ago, cannot fail to be fulfilled, and the prophecies of the Holy Spirit left on earth at their time through God's vessels, through the prophets and saints that I worked with as with you, cannot fail to be fulfilled, too, oh, sons.

And I have here, at the table with you, the prophets and the saints, and I have in the glory of the today's feast Elijah, the prophet, with his day of celebration in heaven and on earth, and We are sitting down in the book with his feast, with his work, and he has always stood near Me as he did two thousand years ago, when I appeared before My disciples with two of My companions, Moses and Elijah, for the Father took them up in heaven and gave them to Me as My companions all the time, and peace to you, peace over you from Me and from them, and let Us work as it is written to be worked during the time of the end the return of men to God and to the fathers, and of God to men, and come, for the time passes and there will be no longer; come, **for the heaven becomes a scroll; it becomes a written book[355] on earth so that My word and its book may burn,** the sin on earth to burn, the devilish work of the people without God over their lives and that works only sin, only fire in which the sinful men burn, oh, and behold what I am telling you this day:

A mother gives birth to a son, then she carries him into her arms, she loves him, nurses him, cares for him, protects him from blows, from dangers, she raises him with sacrifice, and then she gives him over to sin and rejoices over this and then she makes him a wedding for sin (*The sin of debauchery, r.n.*) and gives him support to take the sin as his life after that, to fall like Adam into the sin by which he lost the eternal life for which he was created, and the paradise which was given to him as his eternal dwelling, and behold what a mother is, the mother that gives her son joyfully to sin, to death, **because sin is death**, oh, and those who live on earth in sin do not know, they do not know that the life without sin is a beautiful life, that which is lived for God, oh, and they do not know this, those who know to choose only sin as their lives on earth.

I have at today's table with you, I have, sons, the one who knows, the one who knew on earth of the life lived for God, and he brought many disciples and brothers to such a life in his time on earth, because Elijah, the prophet, had many disciples who followed him far from the sin-working world, oh, and what a great work he had and has this holy father full of God's Being, full of

[355] *See the selection topic: „About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life", r.n.*

mercy for the Lord in his being, for the One forsaken by the people who choose sin and separation from God for sin!

Peace to you, again and again peace to you, sons from My today's citadel, and let this peace remain between Me and you and keep My citadel with you for Me as My house of coming, and be My Bethany for My coming from the Father and again after the man not separated from sin and from the death coming from sin!

I am coming with those in heaven and the sky is becoming a scroll of book (*Apoc: 6/14*)[356] **at you and this scroll is spreading out and embracing the whole earth,** oh, sons. The new things are coming, the renewal of everything is coming with Me and with the heaven, as it is written, and the flock is no longer waiting for Me as its Shepherd, oh, no, because it has not been tended to God, since it has not had merciful shepherds and with holiness in their work, and it has also not been watched against Satan, who has thoughtlessly erased My name from the house that has the name of church.

Oh, it has been a long time since the church of the Romanian people no longer had My name on its name, and **it had to bear a Christian name, not just an Orthodox one and that is all,** because anyone can call himself Orthodox according to the choice he has made, but My name is that which proves that it is My church and its flock, **and it needs to have the name of a Christian church, and only after that the name of Orthodox**, but satan could not endure this and had been doing foreign work; he has worked in the dark and erased Christ from the head of the church. However, I wrote and I will continue to write My word of Shepherd and the name of Romanian of those who take Me from the spring and satisfy their soul with the glory of My coming, and **it will be known from margins to margins that Christ, the Lord, the Shepherd sent by the Father, that He shepherds His flock and calls to life as in heaven on earth all those who will clothe themselves within a Christian garment and who will be called Romanians, after the name of the country in which I have set My citadel of coming, the throne of the word and its good tidings over the earth,** oh, and I suffer from the lack of My name on the head of the church of the Romanian people, that does no longer have God's name against satan's kingdom from all over, and that does no longer have any shame for no one and nothing, who claps his hands against God, and he claps his hands proudly and tries to cover everywhere with the sin of faith denial, **the sin that precedes the antichrist rule over the earth built by God**.

I am mourning over you, I, the Lord, I mourn and mourn again, church of the Romanian people, I am mourning over you because you do no longer have the name of Christian, oh, and you have not had it for a long time, since you called yourself as you call yourself now, when **you had to be called Christian Orthodox Church**, but you let yourself be deceived by the enemy when you no longer watched, because you have no longer wanted to watch like Christ's loving of church fathers did, oh, and your enemy has erased My name over you from everywhere. Oh, do you see what it has happened to you? Do you see what it happens to you when you do not receive Me when I come to you, when you do not listen to open for Me so that I may watch over your house and life? Behold, the painted enemy is coming and taking all your part and then he is making you like him, and then he is throwing you down so that you may no longer be, and so that he may be alone. However, I have worked once with the destruction that the antichrist man has done to you and **I have taken sons out of you and put a good order over them as at the beginning of My**

[356] ***«The sky was removed like a scroll when it is rolled up. Every mountain and island were removed from their places.»*** (*Apoc: 6/14*)

church[357]**,** and satan will be afraid of everything, for My light will melt him away and there will be fire over him, because I am the light, and it will overcome the darkness as it is written, and the work of sin will be sunken into the deep like Sodom and Gomorrah, and all those who have chosen sin as their lives will receive their wages, for behold, those who violate the holy laws have gone out in the street. (*The March of the LGBTOIA+ community, Bucharest Pride, 2023, where they asked for equal rights for all the citizens, regardless of the sexual orientation, r.n.*) and who forget that it is written in the Scriptures that a child is not supposed to see the naked body of his parents, and that the parents should do the same to their grown-up children, lest Sodom and Gomorrah may enter with their curse in every house, but **behold, the hell has come out,** and all the sin-loving people hide their sins to keep on doing them.

However, I am coming with the saints and I am striving together with them to raise up by the fulfilled word a handful of people who will listen to Me and take of My nature and work with them so that the one who fulfills My life in him may be able to be Mine, because Father told those who wanted to be Mine: ***«He is My Son. Listen to Him!»*** (*Matt: 17/5*)

I have near Me the two with whom I go between heaven and earth, Moses and Elijah, those so meek and humble in their heart and work for God, because God has a different way of measuring, compared to that a man may want to measure according to his own mind. And behold, you speak now, the one celebrated today on this day, and who had and have of My nature for your work, and may it be blessed your speech to the people of My word and then through it to all those on the earth, for you have received from the Father the work of the turning of the man to his father, to God, and the work of God's turning back to the people, and behold, I, the Lord, have set you as a teacher during this day by the book of My word, in which I have been writing Myself for more than sixty years and with which I go over the earth, for the renewal is coming and I am hastening it to come, and it is coming.

— Oh, Lord, I longed for You, I longed only for You and all people that I brought to You to be able to long for You too as I did and to stay with You with their lives even from the earth, and then with You in eternity as well!

Humility and meekness are needed, oh, sons of Christ, the Word. Search yourselves and let yourselves be visited for these holy features of God's sons. Those who have humility are those who feel themselves as the most sinful ones, the most unworthy of God and of people, and that is why they have been humbled before all people all the time and in all circumstances, and whom they have had in their hearts as saints, and one like that feels himself a sinner, oh, and he would not dare think that there are more other sinners, for behold, the tax collector lamented for his own sins because he was a tax collector, and the Pharisee saw the tax collector as a sinner, because a lover of sin sees all other as sinful as himself, and is quiet as far as his sins concerns, and behold, one more revelation of the nature and of the men's work and of their mind, in which they keep many as sinners, and this because man, due to the sin of his body, sees all people as he is, and he stays quietly as if he is not the only alone a sinner.

Behold, the Lord cannot judge all alike as the lovers of sin would like Him to do. The Lord judges according to the man's heart, not according to his weaknesses, not as a man may think of another man. Therefore, when you see that someone throws bad words against the one, he sees as a sinner, then that one does this with the things lived within himself and in the work of his mind and sees the sinners as he sees himself. Therefore, man, whether you are clean from the work of

[357] *See the selection topic: „The true church", r.n.*

sin, whether you are weak or a lover of sin, oh, do not let it come up to your mind and then to your speech, because you, behold, you do not want to see even yourself, let alone another man on whom you cast reproach in order to slander him and that he may be slandered by those who are judgers like you, for, be careful to what I am telling you, you draw upon yourself a very shameful reward, because this is what you are after when you mock. However, I urge you from near my Lord Christ, humble yourself all the time, humble yourself a lot, a lot, because behold, you are not humble, you do not have any humility. The Lord is gentle and humble in His heart, and His saints are likewise, and that is why we do not want to judge the man, and you are not like that, and that is why you judge your neighbor.

Oh, what are you doing without humbleness, without gentleness? What are you doing man, devoid of Christ's nature, through your nature? Many have the Spirit of the Lord, the gentle and humble spirit, and these sees their fellows as saints, and themselves as mere sinners. Why do you not learn from God and from those who have from God? You are a sinful man and need forgiveness, and you do not work the things for your forgiveness from God.

When you are not well and at peace with those on earth all the time, oh, you cannot be at peace with God too, you cannot be by all means, the Lord does not know you as of one being on His side, and neither does the work of your soul reach before God, for the Lord is love and peace, He is and works gentleness and humbleness and He is also faithfulness and wisdom of the holy works, oh, and the Lord is the truth, too. However, man is not true. Man is a liar and hides himself from the truth about himself, but by the Lord he is known with all that he means, the man and his deeds

Oh, you cannot say, man, that you stumble because the other one is not right, and then to blame another on your behalf, after you have wanted to get weak as though you have stumbled. Humility is not humility anyhow when you try to work on your humility. I was lifted up into heaven in a chariot of fire because of my humility, because of my life lived in humility. You need to become easy to bear in the heart of the people next to you, and by no means heavy and to come to love the darkness between you and them, because the lie for hiding is darkness. Oh, no, not by justifying yourself, not by being discontent, not by wanting things for you, not by blaming others for you, not by posing as worthy so that you may receive righteousness, credit and preeminence, which the one you keep in a lower position may be worthy of, if that one has a giving conduct, grand, submissive and a humble attitude among and to his fellows.

I want to turn you with your nature to Christ's nature, son, not steadfast on the way. Christ shepherds you and keeps your path to get you used to receiving and following Him. Oh, have mercy on the sinners and on yourself for their return to God, Who calls all people to the Father and to the eternity with Him.

This, Lord, I had put in their being, of those who follow You to give over the earth Your work with the saints and the people to believe that You have turned back to them and that You want them all to be Yours. And now, I am giving all my joy to You, all to You, and I am remaining humble near You and I am now bowing to thank You because You love all people. Amen.

— And, I, the Lord, humbly thank you for your humility, which has given you to Me even from your childhood, and you were and are Mine, and I yours.

Oh, be meek and humble in your heart, and examine yourselves all the time whether you are in the faith by these two great divine attributes: **meek and humble in your heart like Me,** oh, sons. I have always looked at you, at your work over the people of My word in the feasts and in the citadel, giving you as an example of holy growth to those who want to be with God, too.

And now, peace to you, because if you have a gentle and humble heart while working, then you are the fruit of peace, which I have always placed by the word upon you, because I have always, always spoken and declared over you this holy word: Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

20-07/02-08-2023.

The Feast of the Transfiguration of the Lord

The heavenly and angelic hosts are sitting down to feast at My table of word here, in the Garden of Meeting, in the citadel of My word, and I, the Lord, bring the greeting of the meeting for those above and those below: Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you!

It is a heavenly and royal celebration on this holy day of remembrance for Christians, for after I gathered My disciples almost two thousand years ago, I wanted them to understand by faith and sight that I came from heaven by birth from a Virgin mother, oh, that I took three of them and We went up the mountain to reveal to them My divinity and its glory, and they saw for a moment My clothing in light and the radiance of My face in heavenly light, and behold, We are at the table here on this holy day of remembrance, and I am leaving My word of the feast to share Myself with it and to rejoice and nourish from heaven those who keep My way, oh, that I have never been with the disciples gathered or with the multitudes who walked after My mercy, it was never that, I, to not speak to them and I Myself to give them from God

O, you watchmen sons in the citadel here, whenever the tabernacle of celebration rises and spreads above in My garden with you, the hosts of saints and angels leap with the spirit, sons, and all sit down for comfort before My word, **for the spirit of comfort is the word that comes out of My mouth,** and you place it in its book, and on the way, for the comfort of those who seek you after Me, after My work with you, oh, sons.

Therefore, this day is a day of consolation and I am making Myself manifest in the minds and hearts of those who have become accustomed to seeking Me and taking Me from you, and I am telling them that there is a sigh from them in heaven for the unfulfillment of My word, for their mind and heart are only on earth as is their love, oh, and their love for the Lord is small, it is very small, and it keeps on decreasing and does not increase and no love is gathered in heaven for them.

Oh, how can I not speak upon the earth if I am the Word of the Father? How can I silence My work and not speak? If I am not desired, expected and followed, oh, can I not speak anymore? Oh, this is not possible, and behold, My word is always today as it is written, **and blessed is and will be the one who has the part to hear from God and does not harden his heart like those of old who perished by disobeying the fulfillment of My word upon them.**

Oh, why is there no faith and love for God, the Maker of heaven, earth and man? Oh, how beautiful, how great We have worked and made all things with the word when We decided with Father to make those things that are seen! I will speak at the coming feast about the seen and unseen things of God's creation, for there must be a clarification from heaven for this truth, that on earth the wandering and the goings of man are great, but I, the Lord, will work with the word and will reveal these mysteries and then I will look upon men, oh, how I will shame them greatly, for man must not dare to tempt the Lord. But can he do this?

Oh, sons, oh sons, the Father cried out twice and said over the people on earth: ***«Christ is My beloved Son, listen to Him, for I, the Father, am well pleased with Him!».*** Oh, who is the one who listens to the Son of the Father, sent to be seen with people on earth, and then to make man

do according to His will the deeds of life and conduct so that it may then be called that man listens? That is why Father said when He said: ***«Listen to Him!».*** (*See Matth: 17/5*)

Oh, man cannot, he does not listen so that he may be the son of God through obedience. The feast for My Virgin Mother is coming and I am going to speak again and again to the altar servers of the church and I will ask them not to sell the mysteries of God, the flock, the nation and the country, oh, not to sell them to the wolves, because you, Christians, do not know and do not see what is being planned in the high seats of the country and of the flock of the Romanian nation. Oh, wake up, because the great ones over you are giving you to sell you for nothing to the ruler of this age, to the antichrist, the shepherd of wolves, because these servants only have shepherd's clothing, but they are wolves who drink and eat and live in luxury like Annas and Caiaphas, the wolves from the time of My crucifixion and who sold Me and gave Me to death like a Lamb given to Pilate for the cross, because they all became afraid of My greatness, just as today's antichrists fear to the flock and the mystery of Orthodoxy, My flock, oh, and they could not leave their sick and sinful morals to choose those from God that came to earth then, and behold, like those of that time, then these after them also gave so many saints to death, so that only they, only the wolves would remain, and they would be great over people and over Christians.

Oh, sons who are watchmen in My citadel with you, I am now speaking to those that are taking My word from you, and who remain and have been lagging behind in fulfilling My word. Oh, for so long I have been waiting for the love from heaven to work on them. But they have much to do on earth and no longer have time to adorn their eternal life and to have it in heaven. I have always told them: ***«Remain in My love!»***, this is how I taught them, for My love is from heaven, it is from the Father, and human love does not last, everything that man loves is fleeting and man always falls from love, and behold, the love that falls so low, so far, is without eternal life in it. My Love bends and does not fall, but man's love exalts itself, stands high, stands on the side of man, not on the side of love that bends as God does, from Whom love and its work proceed.

I can no longer say to Christians: ***«Remain in My love, and I will remain in yours»***. Oh, they have not come near, those who came and did not stay and did not remain; they did not come to stay and remain, because to come and to be then, this means something else, it means to enter into formation, to be taught, to work with God for your creation and to let the Lord make you His son, not you to let yourself be your own maker, oh, woe to the fate of those who do not let themselves be made according to the will of the One Who created man, and to have something to work for those to whom I have given a field to work, and I to give them, they to share and bring fruit if they were placed in the work of the man's making.

Oh, it is dangerous to seek to lose the opportunity to be made by God if you came into the world as a man! What should God do with you next to Him, with you made by the parents that gave you a body, and the way you have made yourself with your behavior, your mind, all your Godless habits? What should I do with you made by you, who did not stand by to be molded, if you came? Oh, that is not how God makes man, not all of him, not all of man is his own maker if he has come to be made. Behold, you have remained as you were when you came, Christian, oh, and what should I do with you if you insist on remaining as you are, if you still borrow from the spirit of the world?

Man is not a maker. Man must be made by God after taking flesh from his parents. **I for man became man, and then I became bread and wine so that you may take Me into you, man,** and not also from satan to take if you have come to Me to save you from satan and eternal perdition. Adam did not choose God, but he rather chose the woman instead. Do you hear what he did and

what man does with God? He puts Him aside, he gives Him over for a woman, he chooses his woman, My children of Christ, this is what man does, this is what he has learned to do.

Oh, you sons who listen, and you, those who do not listen to the word of eternal life, I want to know you that you are Mine, but you stay mixed with the sons of men, with the sons of the world, My sons. Oh, here is what I am telling you: **stay next to Me, stay next to the sons of God so that I know that you are Mine,** because behold, a change is needed immediately, a change in everything, in mind and heart, in face and behavior, lest you lose yourselves from Me by staying among the dead, because **all the people who do not do the will of God for their life with God on earth are dead**.

I am speaking to you, oh sons, to all who want to enjoy God and come to My table of words in the garden at the feasts, for you are still perplexed about your steps every moment, but here is the portrait of a Christian who chooses himself to God:

The prayer of meeting with the Lord in the middle of the night, and then from the breaking of dawn for the blessing of the day. The evening prayer then, and much prayer, after love, desired and worked; the dress, the image, the pious, unworldly clothing day and night, as children of glory clothing. **Then the food according to the requirements for the people of My word in this time and not just any food, not what comes from an animal or a bird, but only as in heaven: vegetables, fruits, berries, seeds, clean bread, and these all the time, all life, oh, sons.** Then the gathering together for the glory brought to the Lord in the spirit of holy brotherhood. Then let not the work for the body surpass that of the soul. Partying with the children of the world is enmity with God, so it is written in the Scriptures, and if you do not listen, Christian, you perish like Israel who did not listen, lest you be mixed with the world and its children.

Behold, some were deprived of faith, because they did not believe beautifully, healthily and steadfastly. Others were deprived of the power for purification from passions and the fear of punishment, and this because of the spirit of judgment, oh sons. I was saying through My trumpet Virginia at the beginning of My work through her: “Christians, do not mix with the nations according to the flesh, who are of the world and like the world and that of your house, lest you lose your purity, holiness”, and this I, the Lord, also said two thousand years ago, and I said: ***“He is not worthy of Me, he cannot be My disciple who does not leave for Me, parents and brothers, husbands and wives, children and ranks, wealth and passions”***. (*See Matth: 10/37*)

Disobedience to the word that is so pleading for not mixing with the spirit of the world, this disobedience is great everywhere, and here is what is seen in the garden here, **that the Christian comes with the phone in his bag, with this weapon much more dangerous than the television, he comes and shows it here in the garden and the world enters at My table of the word through this thread, enters through the restless and unloving of God and the word of God. Oh, it is impossible! The Lord's garden is here, there is no earthly place here**, and if you do not grieve for the Lord to leave the spirit of the world within you and the world that enters you from everywhere and you do not grieve that everything has a good or bad reward on earth, and then in heaven, behold, the lack of love for God separates you from the Lord, you do not love Him, you do not obey Him as sons, you do not stand on His side with life and love, and I am sitting at the table here with those in heaven, sons, and there cannot be a mixed meal, **because behold, you come without a wedding garment, without preparation**, without obedience for preparation, oh, and you have not separated yourself from sin and from the food that does not go for the children of My people today, a people prepared to prepare for Me the glory with which I will appear near them soon, soon, as I have promised this promise for My last people.

Oh, sons, you must be good when you come to My table of words with the saints with whom I go Myself down from heaven to here. **I am staying above here with the nine heavens, with all their glory,** for the invisible things of God's creation have been from eternity and are the dwelling places of the Lord and of His saints and of the angelic and heavenly hosts. Worldly cares must not overcome your hearts. Be good in everything and always, for you sit at the table with the saints if you come to My table. Do not go out the gate with desire and mind during the time of sitting at the table of the word, but do not be sought by those of the world, oh, because you have male and female friends in the world and you no longer know that you are with God. It is not like in the world here, in this garden, and you must be and behave as if you are at home with the Lord, otherwise the guards of the garden are held accountable for the disorder that would be caused by some who come not knowing how to come, not knowing yet, and behold, Christians do not know how to sit here on holidays when they gather to sit together at the table with the saints in heaven.

The sky is changing its face, oh sons: What do you say the white clouds are when they line up above the blue of the sky? What secret do they carry? Who carries them? Oh, they hide the glory of the Lord and line up at the command of the Lord above here so that they may cover the secret of the nine heavens, oh sons of the citadel who know the secrets of the Lord with you at this time. I go through the heavens and I show Myself with the written work of My word and I announce Myself to you with it. Only joy and gladness should be on the face of the Christian, for I said: **"Rejoice and be glad and be happy when you do the work the will of the Lord!"** And, if you work otherwise and are, behold, you oppress one another, oh, and this is not how you are supposed to stand with the Lord and with the brothers, no, sons, no.

I will speak on the feast of My Virgin Mother; I will speak of the sin beneath the gloomy face. The downcast and gloomy face is not for Christians, and it is only for the fearful, and fear stands alongside punishment, so it is written.

The two of My servants are looking at you from beside Me, with whom I go in the unseen things of creation, sons, Moses and Elijah, and here is what they are speaking to you:

— Oh, make the Lord a resting place with you, oh, sons in this citadel settled by the Lord here. Make room for the glory of the Lord with you and build His and your eternity here. The legions of guardian angels surround here unseen the glory of the citadel of the Lord and the Lord is with you. Peace to you, oh, peace to you we are also saying from the Lord on this day of great celebration of His glory since then with us! Amen.

— Now, sons, I, the Lord, am speaking over you and writing with you a blessing for the preparation of the feast and for the celebration of My Virgin mother, and you will be inspired from above for this holy preparation, and I am saying now again:

Those who offer to come with Us and with you to the table of the word here, let them make a promise before Me that I am and will be their God and that they will obey from now on the ordinance that for the people of My word in this time and will be close to you and Me according to My will. And now, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, O sons! Amen, amen, amen.

06-08/19-08-2023.

The Feast of the Assumption of the Lord's Mother

I, the Lord, announce Myself at the gates (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) on a glorious feast day and enter the book to speak and begin the word with glory and joy and to say to those gathered here under the tent: Peace to you! I say the same to the

heavenly powers and to the nine heavens I say to them: Peace to you, here with Me in My little gardens today with the people of My word, above whom We stand invisibly, for it will be to unravel the mystery of the unseen things of God's creation and to kindle the longing for eternity in hearts and an ever greater longing for the glory of the unseen things of God's creation, for the heavenly dwellings with which I hold Me after man, after you, for man has no awakening with longing, he does not know how much preparation God makes in His invisible things for those who love Him and desire Him on earth, and behold the long-awaited celebration to come and bring joy and holy experiences and then ascend to Us with comfort, for the heavenly powers have great glory and it is unknown between heaven and earth by men!

There is great glory in the air here, My mother, and it is a sweet feast for you on this day, and We are placing in the book clear mysteries, oh, that the human mind does not understand the comfort prepared in the invisible dwellings of the Lord, and with which We await those who love Us, the least, so that they may open the mysteries of those above, the invisible creation of God, mother.

Oh, blessed be the table here of your celebration and all that We are working for testimony now and the joy of the hearts of those gathered under the tent on your day of glory, My mother!

We are entering secretly under the tent, for the tabernacle of feasting has been spread in the garden, and We are sitting down in secret together with the heavenly powers, who have names given by God and divided works, so that I may be carried on the clouds as it is written, o sons, and come to fulfill, for it is written: ***«He comes with the clouds, He has the clouds of ascent and descent»*. I am with you with the clouds, I come with the clouds when I come, with the nine heavens, which are the heavenly powers, and their names are great and are called: thrones, dominions, principalities, powers, archangels, angels, cherubim and seraphim.** All are the invisible things of God's creation and are from eternity, they are without beginning like God. Before the invisible creation they are, they were, and with them was and is God the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit.

Then I spoke with Father to make the visible, so that We might then make man and so that man might have something to see. We made the heavens and the earth, as it is written how We made them, and then We created man and he saw the visible creation and he did not know the secrets of God and of God's creation, and if the Lord gave him this creation, man became proud even above his Maker, To Whom gratitude was due from man.

Oh, sons, so was all man then between the earth and the heaven, so he became proud, and in no way did he flinch face to face with this miracle: the heavens and the earth, the visible things of God's creation, and which are also of God and so that man would then recognize their Maker.

All the visible creations were created by God for man so that I could have him as Mine and so that I could be at the helm of his life, of his steps, of his feelings, of his love. Oh, man has abandoned Me completely, he and his wife, also created by God. **It has been over seven thousand years since then**, since the unlove of man and his descendants have hurt Me until today. Oh, this is why man must enter into the work! Man has become proud, he has become corrupt, fallen, died, and must be made again, from heaven worked, and then he may be with God again.

Oh, man, you do not understand who you are, why you are, where you are from. You are made by God; you are God's creation. Oh, you have disobeyed your Maker and have chosen the spirit of pride against God.

Oh, sons gathered at My table of words, man does not know how to behave before his Maker. He no longer stands bound to God and stands free from Me and does his own will, and

behold, ingratitude, disobedience and disobedience have taken him away from Me. I have eternal witnesses, the heavenly powers, the heavens of God, the invisible creation of the Lord. Man has left his Father, has left his Maker and taken his freedom, and thus he walks before the heavenly powers, with which I, the Lord, behave between heaven and earth.

Behold, man, because of your rejection of God the Creator, you have not had the part to know and see the heavens of the Lord. You do not even want to repair your mistake for which the first group of angels who served you fell, the hosts of Lucifer, from which satan, the adversary of God, was then established, and out of ten groups only nine remained, and you do not fear God and continue to make a separation between yourself and Him, and the invisible things testify to this.

Man on earth has not had the opportunity to see and know about the invisible things of God, these indescribable and full of glory that does not reach the mind of passing man. **Here is a mystery revealed by God, for before the heavens, the earth and all the visible creation of the Lord were, there were the invisible things, there were the heavens, there were the secret dwellings, and here is why man does not see God.** Oh, how can he see Him if His dwellings are His invisible things, they are the heavens with which He deals, and man cannot hide or flee from His face? You are seen at every step, man. In vain do you think you can hide. **Whenever God has spoken to man to leave His word on earth, He has stood in the cloud, just as He stood on the path of Israel during its journey through the wilderness to Canaan.**

I am in the midst of the heavenly powers between heaven and earth and I am near at all times and no one can hide from God, the dwellings of His glory, the powers that serve the Lord forever, and you, man, where do you think you can hide? I am everywhere at all times and therefore I ask you, humble yourself and stay under My shield and no longer do your will secretly, for you have nowhere to hide from the invisible dwellings of God. Oh, don not hide yourself anymore! When I created the visible, I first created the light of God, and so learn to be and work, for light has its work from eternity to eternity, ungrateful man to the Maker of heaven and earth and then yours.

And you, servants of the church, I am asking you to bow down and hear the invisible One, surrounded by the heavenly powers. From the mysterious cloud I am speaking to you: Stop committing the evil upon your heads that you are plotting to sell yourselves together with the whole flock, with the whole nation to wolves hungry for flesh and sin and apostasy. The fear of God is the fear of punishment. Get out from under this tower of Babel while there is still time, get out of the confusion, so that the collapse of this lofty tower does not catch you under it! The work against God is unfolding rapidly. See that it does not collapse on you too! (*Reference to the desire of the leaders of the Romanian Orthodox Church to change the Resurrection Holidays - Easter - from the old style to the new, to be celebrated simultaneously with Catholics and the rest of the "Christian" world, see also about Old Style (O.S.) and New Style (N.S.), r.n.)*

There is no longer a single supper table like at the beginning of My church, from which it has been breaking away piece by piece until today, and now the Tower of Babel is about to put an end to it. Many will rise from these ruins and enter into the mystery of God with their work, and I urge you, the adversaries: let the piercing of the heart through My word be fulfilled upon you and stop this lawlessness, as for a thousand years the man of antichrist has been working to demolish the church. (*Since 1054, since the separation of the western Church – Catholic, from the eastern Church – Orthodox, r.n.*) Oh, wasn't the demolition that has been done so far enough? Do you want to give the antichrist the right to put his seal on you? Oh, why, children? With the tears of all those in heaven, I am asking you: why do you allow the mystery and the house of God to be sold? Why

do you allow yourselves to be sold to those who left the order of the holy fathers a thousand years ago? Do you also now agree with them? Oh, why do you allow the abomination of desolation to enter upon the mystery and the church of Christ? Thrice will I ask you this answer, face to face with Me, the One unseen because of the heavens that cover Me. I have set apart for Myself a seed, a people kept apart, and I stand with My voice above it as when I spoke to Moses so that he might tell his people the word sent by Me. Oh, whom are you afraid of? Shouldn't you fear God, and not the people who are so lost from the path of life?

Oh, wandering flock, your shepherds are siding with wolves who are laying down the flock and submitting it under the paw of the antichrist, the shepherd of wolves, who is drawing shepherds of the Christian flock to him. Wake up, you Christians of My flock! There is no more sleep. They are taking you through sleep; the wolves are taking you unexpectedly from under the hand of God. Watch and watch again through union and holy faith, for I, the Lord, support you if you persevere towards Me for help, for behold, the shepherds in the churches do only what they want, they, and the wolves lurking to lay My work to the ground.

Let the betrayal stop! Let the wolf's paw be removed from the path of the church of Christ, the one inherited from ancestors to this day on the hearth of the Romanian nation! Let the traitors and the traitors be frightened and let the power of lies and those who work on it be removed! **May Christian Orthodox Romania be an example of an apostolic church and may it remain so! Amen.**

O people of My word, O sons, it is the time of apostasy[358]. Pass from the flesh to the spirit that you may know from the Spirit the holy work of the church that remains! Rejoice and be glad as those who have God in you and with you! The gloomy face is not for Christians, but for those who are fearful and hidden within themselves, for they are afraid and troubled, but it is written that fear stands alongside punishment, and this is the fate of the fearful and frowning. It is written in the Scriptures the sign of good and the sign of evil. When you do good, your face is serene and cheerful, but when you do evil, sin knocks at the door, but you should overcome it. Behold, the gloomy face hides sin and fear under it, and fear comes because of sin. Therefore, overcome evil, My children, and do not work it, and do not harbor it within you, and you will be pure and joyful, and you will show that the Lord has dwelt within you and that you show this joy to others, for a gloomy face is not for Christians.

And yet, My Virgin mother, on her feast day, she is placing her word over you, and behold, My mother, with the joy to give them, for you are with Me in the heavenly places and you take care of My country, of My Romania, and especially of the people of My word, mother.

— My Son Jesus has put me to speak to you on my holy feast day. I am embracing you all and this is what I am urging you, sons and daughters of the glory of the Word of Christ:

Love and love again and cherish the Christian garment, a garment without earthly pleasures. The Christian garment brings you glory, protects you from temptations, from the children of the world, and they bow before you if you honor and love the Christian garment. It shows you Whose you are and Whom you love and honor and confess to them. If you are ashamed of this, if you allow yourself to be held accountable for the way you dress and how you behave in public, behold, the signs of coldness towards God appear little by little, and you can unexpectedly lose the path and the protection from above for you. Some of you resemble the children of the world in many things: in behavior, in dress, in worldly customs, in losing the time of salvation, in

[358] *See the selection topic: „The change of feasts - the denial (apostasy) of faith", r.n.*

foolishness, in lack of humility and holy propriety, and the Lord leaves you and is no longer for you if you are not for Him with all the love of your heart and behavior. If you extinguish your love and faithfulness, and especially the fear of God, the fear of punishment, oh, the Lord can no longer watch over you so that you do not fall into sorrows of all kinds.

There is also Christian attire, there is also monastic attire, and Christian attire is now taken by the world as a new fashion, and the world resembles Christians and Christians resemble the world, they resemble by attire, and the Lord has taught you to live a monastic life, but also by attire, just as I have behaved as the mother of God, and just as the Lord has taught the people of His word to behave and show themselves to the world as sons of God, and I urge you to ask for clarification for what I am telling you, for you must show that you are Christians by attire and that you love humility and the Lord, oh sons.

And again, I am giving you an exhortation: Always cleanse your soul from those things that are not from God, because to be a Christian one must be cleansed all the time, one must have sins forgiven, and one must be diligent in preparing for eternal life, and one must be very diligent and supported for this preparation. The Lord has always said to His people today: ***"Pass from the body to the spirit!".*** *Behold, leave your body more apart from its necessities, oh, because you give too much time to the body, and you lose with it almost all the time for the life above! Gather yourselves up, so that you do not weep away departed from the glory above of the Lord then! With great humility I am bowing down and exhorting you, for you are the children of Christ, my Son, and you have much glory over you for this. So, let us take joy from each other, let us take holy powers, and today rejoice, for behold, the Lord is with you with the nine heavens of His invisible things, which He will continually reveal to the shame of the unbelievers, and they will be revealed to you more and more, and glory to my Son Who loves you and raises you because you are His!*

And You, Son Jesus, establish Your word now and give them power to fulfill it, for today the spirit of teaching has been working for the saints, and You are going speak to them more and more clearly about the glory of the invisible works of God, and Your glory[359] *with them will shine in secret until Your glory with them comes to light, and their glory with You and beside You, O dear Son.*

— We must work quickly, My mother, because the darkness of the world is spreading rapidly too, but I am with them in the world and I am the light of the world and I have the word with which I carry Myself and through which I can do.

And now, I am saying to you, those gathered under the tent: Peace to you! May the fulfillment of My word be your daily work, but do not be ashamed before God, and I, the Lord, will shine with you, and you will shine with Me, you will shine soon, soon, and this shine will give light, it will give faith to many, oh, children. Amen, amen, amen.

15-08/28-08-2023

The Feast of the Beheading of Saint John, the Baptist

Peace! Much peace from God over the land of My coming word on earth, peace over My Romania and over the citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian nation!

Peace and holy counsel, I am placing in the book in this day so that God may share and work with the power of the word! It is a holy feast day and I have the saints in My descent and I

[359] See the selection topic: „The glory of God", r.n.

have the company of prophets in celebration for John the Baptist, My great disciple through his confession and the holiest through his life as a man on earth, as I, the Lord, confessed him in My time together with his time, and behold, the work of the word is settled this day in My gardens with you and in the book, My sons, so that My word may be sent and work and open the doors now where it knocks to enter, for behold, again and again **I cry at the doors of the church of the Romanian nation and then I enter inside to urge to repentance, to ask those who serve at the altars in My name, to ask them to be reconciled to God now**, for the wolf in the bushes stands ready to tear everyone, everyone, and the darkness is much too thick to be dissipated, and only the cry to heaven can perform this miracle, and the saints of the Romanian heaven may then join those in danger, to save them from the hidden wolf ready for prey, and that is why I am crying out to awaken the flock of the Romanian nation and the servants in the churches to repentance, that a blow is prepared for the collapse of My kingdom, but those from heaven come if they are called out and if there is repentance and reconciliation to God and the reception of My word, which can for those who strongly believe that God can. Oh, God can, for in these dark days and without light from heaven, no one, no one on earth, except God, is to be called upon, received and blessed by those who bear the name of Christians on earth, Christians like the ancestors of this chosen and sealed nation to be the nation of God at the end of time and to work My coming on its hearth through those faithful to the promises in the Scriptures that the Lord is coming, and behold, call Me to be your God and your savior, Romanian people, a Christian people for two thousand years, with holy ancestors in the Romanian heaven, from generation to generation this people is Christian.

A table of words has been spread in My gardens in the citadel of My word and I am speaking at the table with John, the Baptist, for his church celebration according to the Christian calendar, and come, My Baptist, let us establish the work of repentance upon this nation, which has been lurking for so long by the wolf thirsty for the blood of My sheep and lambs, and let Us knock on the door of the Christian house and dispel the danger from the pagan wolf, for God with His saints can accomplish this, but it takes faith so that this may be possible.

— O Lord Shepherd, O Lord Lamb, may the power of Your word now overthrow, along with their thrones, those hidden from all eyes, so that they may, from darkness and in darkness, overthrow, as they say, Your kingdom and the children of faith. You have come to the Romanians on earth with a word. Let all the nations of the earth know this, all the peoples near and far, and Your word cannot be bound. Amen.

Oh, what a great miracle you work in this land, Lord, how great! The nine heavens leap for the kingdom of heaven has come to earth, and satan and his servants are troubled, and the restless antichrist is frightened and loses his blind hope at the hearing of Your word. The thrones of kings and their kingdoms with them shake, for Your word has power in it, and all creation trembles at the hearing of Your voice upon the earth.

*Oh, people on earth, believers and unbelievers before God, all of God's creation has a tongue and speaks. Heaven and earth and all that is between heaven and earth of the visible creation, all speak among themselves as in a holy family and all proclaim the glory of God, for it is written: «**The heavens declare the glory of God, and the strength proclaims their Maker, and then day utters word to day, and night utters knowledge to night, and they have no tongues or words whose voices are not heard, for their proclamation has gone out into all the earth, and to the ends of the earth their words are proclaimed, testifying to the glory of God**», as it is written that all speak among themselves: heaven, earth, day, night, sun, moon, stars, mountains, hills, waters, all, all testify to God the Creator and serve the earth and the people on earth according to*

the will of God. All are alive, all have life and name and work, all serve and testify, all obey their Maker.

Oh, listen, you who have the work of a wolf in your dark hiding places! Again and again, John the Baptist speaks on earth, testifying to the Lamb of God. You do not come out of your dens, but only send your black work over the earth and over people, the enmity that you work against Christ, the One confessed by saints and people for two thousand years and only His name scares and burns you, let alone His great power, and behold, you sneak through pagan servants like you and start to tear apart the establishment of the kingdom of God with people, the church of Christ. Oh, retreat! Quickly retreat from the land of the Romanian nation and scatter your hidden thought about the church of this Christian nation for two thousand years old! Get out of Romania with all the paganism that you keep spreading so that even Christians can take from it! Oh, don't mess with God! You will lose the fight. Do you hear? I, John the Baptist, am speaking as I did two thousand years ago to the pagan King Herod and I am saying to you too: You are not permitted to walk in the settlement of God and in the mystery of the church of Christ, in the kingdom left by Him two thousand years ago so that heaven would be on earth with His work, with His kingdom among men! You are not permitted over what is not yours! Therefore, step back, and if it is possible for you, there is still a little time to choose your repentance. Do you hear?

O Lord, I was on earth testifying to You over men and over the great ones of the earth. In all my years in the wilderness You spoke to me from the wind and from the cloud as You speak today with the sons of Your word and You write Your word through them that testifies to You, O Lord. O, so You spoke and so You worked, discerned by sight with many who left written from You Your revelations, of the mysteries and the unseen things of Your creation: Moses, Elijah, Job, the prophets, Paul the apostle and others after them, O, and there is much revelation from You, there is much, much also that of today through the sons of Your word testifying and written to be shared. And now, O Lord, I cry out once more on my day of remembrance in heaven and on earth and say:

Repent, Romanian Christians, and you Christians everywhere, who confess yourselves as sons of the two-thousand-year-old church of Christ with its life on earth! Oh, repent, for the world is guilty for this war that has suddenly come upon the church of Christ, for the whole world has chosen its life of sin and has got over it, rulers whom the people deserve, and therefore repent and be Christians with life, not with name or baptism and that is all, oh, no, not with a sinful life and with faith without works!

Oh, repent, you bishops and priests, for behold, your house and your yard are being taken away from you and you still do not repent, and the wolf hidden in the bushes demands your side and subdues you like blind men! Oh, if you would repent, if you would call upon God, you would see a great miracle and the Master Lord and helmsmen on the Romanian land and over the peoples, helmsmen from here to them, but you are still afraid and do not dare to stand up as confessors to bring the Lord to your side and that He may give you victory against the pagan wolves and their threats.

And now behold, Christ will overcome, for so it is written, and the beast will be crushed along with the work of lies, for the promises of the Lord are great and all will be fulfilled, for they were not spoken in vain.

And now, Lord little Lamb, pour out Your word abundantly upon the earth, so that the antichrist man may know that he is not of his own making and that he will fall down being crushed by You as it is written, and I am Your confessor now as then, and You have the heaven of saints with You, Lord, and glory to You that You come with the reward of Your saints, who pray to You for

those on earth to draw all to the Father, as You promised with the power of Your word when You drew Yourself into the invisible things of God, into the secret places of the Father, with which You go forth before those who end their journey towards them, loving and desiring their Lord and His eternity with His righteous ones.

And I am bowing now and thank You for the comfort with which You have given me this day, and with which I have comforted those who hope, waiting for You to come to their aid in this time of fog and cold, O Lord. Amen.

— Oh, how precious to God is your word today, holy disciple and My Baptist! **Thus is how I was spoking over you from the wind, from the cloud, from the Father, just as in this time I am living My word over those today who bear My word on earth,** oh, and I have never said this before, and when I truly showed Myself to you, I covered My mystery so that you did not know that I was the Lamb, until I appeared at the Jordan, testified by the Holy Spirit in the form of the dove that rested on My head on the day of My baptism.

It is a great mystery of My speaking on earth through those chosen by Me for the testimony of God, but there is no longing for God in men, and to you, the sons of My citadel today, I am giving you My voice to speak to you about those among you and to teach you the faith that I am with you all the time and that I look at you and measure you so that I may then tell you to do My will against your will, sons, and to be Mine alone all the time, because on earth all people seek a path in life, a profession to have, a glory, a high rank or position, but no one gives himself the choice to become holy to God, and therefore, behold, I am now crying out and saying far and wide to Christians, and both to the good and bad: Sin no more, oh sons! You have unclean, unconfessed sins upon you and you live with them and put others on top of them! Oh, what will happen to you? Ask yourselves! **Oh, repent! Cleanse yourselves of your sins! Go a long way so that you can find servants with holy grace and so that they can help you cleanse yourselves of the evils you do!** Oh, do not remain indifferent to those who accuse you before God and do not sin again! Rise above your weaknesses, rise through repentance, you who are powerless in deed, but repent, My children! If lust and desires overcome you, be vigilant, and do not give in to temporal desires and be of the longing for eternal things, for temporality tends to make the Christian lose his vigilance for the path of eternity, which must always be under the steps of the one who looks towards his path with the Lord, from earth to heaven with its walk.

When you lack humility, oh sons, remember your unworthiness and bend down to humble yourselves immediately, for on the path with Christ you come to humble yourselves, or otherwise you are not on the path with the Lord, oh, you are not, and do not lie to yourself that you cannot humble yourself on your path with Christ and with the brothers.

Oh, sons of the people of My word, take My word into yourselves when I send it to work for you, for behold, I am leaving here a word for you and I am setting it on the path towards you and I am telling you, humble yourselves for the path with Christ and always remain humble, for **I, the Lord, am at work to raise up to My Father a holy people through whom I will fulfill My last Scriptures, and then to let Myself be revealed[360] with them and for all the peoples to see My mystery of today and My coming land and the rod with which I shepherd the nations and peoples of the earth,** oh, for I do not come from heaven to waste time in vain, but I come to fulfill, and to come afterwards seen and to establish on earth the kingdom of God strengthened, as

[360] *See the selection topic: „The coming in a visible way", r.n.*

it is written that there will be a new heaven and a new earth and that all the word of God will be fulfilled.

Now I stop from speaking and pronounce a great blessing for the beginning of the holy work at My place at Maluri, (*The village Maluri, r.n.*) the little patch of land on which I descended in 1955 the first word of My mouth through My trumpet Virginia, oh, that in two more years we celebrate, My sons, seventy years of the word, spoken and written the word of God on earth through the trumpet by which the Lord trumpeted, oh, that much word has been written in this time of all that I spoke in My time with Virginia, and then from her to you, My sons of today.

Behold, the visible work of the glory of this patch of land, the little wing of God, is commencing over which we will write garden of paradise, a place of confession of My word, until the unbelief of the villagers and the persecution of the enemies brought punishment upon the village (*The persecution of the servants of the communist red beast regime, r.n.*) and I took My trumpet and house and I moved My work and I have waited until today, when behold, the visible coming and confession of the coming of My word on earth is starting at My coming out on the hearth of the Romanian people in the village of Maluri near the town of Pucioasa.

This year I brought out the book of My history with My trumpet Virginia, one hundred years after her birth on earth, and in two years we will bring out again the third book of My word over the remaining people and we will write on the earth seventy years since My beginning with the word spoken in the village of Maluri, where My story began from then until you, the sweet story with which I will sweeten the whole world that will taste of it, and whoever will taste of God will be filled with longing. I stand on the wings of wind and cloud and speak over the earth, and I began My speech in this little wing of earth to place My word in the book, and this little wing was carved on the earth since the creation of the world and this mystery is now revealed and it testifies to the work of God, oh, sons, and blessed be you with the sacrifice of your hands, with which I, the Lord, will place My testimony on this little corner of heaven, which we are making visible now, and we are beginning little by little until the full sight of this mystery and we will then write a day of celebration of My word over the earth.

Now, on this day, sit, servant sons, before Me, and pronounce a blessing over the shrine cross made here by you, and which you will place as a guard and a testimony in its place, where I had the shepherd Daniel in the time of his work next to My work, and then go and place it, sons, oh, and only testimonies I work with you and through you, for you are now the sons with whom I testify upon the earth the history of My word and My walk through time with a testifying people and with this book of testimony: The Word of God upon the earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

29-08/11-09-2023.

The Feast of the Ascension of the Holy Cross

Open to the Lord, you who stand guard for My coming word upon the earth in this time of darkness! I come to make light, to bring to light the will of God, for I am the light of the world, the children in the citadel of My word. I have made Myself a citadel and a table in the middle of the Romanian land, at you and with you, so that I may share Myself everywhere with the new birth of the world, for the saints are rising up to fulfill this Scripture, **because they know and see that the world has completely ended through sin** and that the love of God is no longer there and it is a sign that the Lord is coming and the saints are coming with Me in tens of thousands, as it is written that My coming with the saints may be fulfilled, (*Thessalonians: 3/13*) and no one should

be surprised anymore at the work of My word so much, at My speech and My saints, at those who are more alive than those who carry their bodies on their feet and walk with death on the path, with sin, My children, and **sin is death,** and people do not fear sin, but they rather fear the death of the body, because they do not know and **do not believe that man never ends and stays as long as he stays in the body and then moves towards what he has earned, either with God or without God**, and behold, sons, it is a holy feast today and I am coming to be a Shepherd, and it is enough for Me that you open the way for Me to come, for I am going then to share My word through you, and My word has power, sons.

Oh, peace to you, those in the citadel of My word, and to you, those gathered for the feast to receive from the Lord, sons! **It is a holy feast, with a great name, the feast of the cross of Christ, the miracle of its finding after a long time since My pitiful crucifixion on the cross, sons.**

I have been sowing holy seed over the earth, **a word of advice for the sign of the holy cross,** and I have urged Christians and the sons of men to seek the truth and **to seal their bodies and steps and walk and life with the sign of the holy cross,** but the Christian has been used to make a cross out of habit and forgets to take care to overcome the devil with this holy weapon.

The fulfillment of My word, with which I give to raise up and shepherd a people for Me, which I want to be greater and greater, is very weak, but Christians do not come to Me, oh, not many come, because they think that the life of those who come to be children of My word today is harsh. **Oh, it is not harsh, but the life of those who give themselves to Me in these days is holy,** but the Christian does not like holiness, but he likes free will and rest, not the toil for salvation after this life, not the life with Christ.

Oh, how beautiful, how beautiful is life with Christ! It is beautiful like Christ, it is heavenly life on earth, it is the way to heaven, but who is able to love such a life? Few come to Me, very few at all. What should I do with those who do not come? What will I do with them but give them the suffering through which man seeks God and with God with his life.

Oh, Christians, oh, sons, make the cross straight and mark with it the dwelling place of your soul and make it appear to be straight, for otherwise it cannot seal the body of your soul and the devil overcomes you when he sees that you do not have a righteous and crucified life towards the world.

Man cannot help but be hypocritical before God and his neighbor, and this sin is old, with which man works his life so as not to let God work it for him, oh, and he works it for himself like Adam, who tore himself from the hand of God.

Oh, sons, it is hard for the man who does not fear God and lets himself be worked by the devil so much that he does not even realize it! That is why I always teach you not to lack humility and not to forget this advice of Mine, because the Christian reveals himself for his lack of humility through his ugly behavior face to face with his neighbor, and behold, Christian son, when you lack humility of heart, you also lack that of behavior among brothers, because the behavior and speech of the tongue reveal you when you speak unpleasantly and on your own behalf, when you do not accept the other to measure your behavior and judgment of things, because you should not do this for yourself, oh, it is a great error to take from yourself for yourself, because man keeps his own side if he does not stand small so that he can accept his brother for himself, not he to make his account against how many come to work the man, the one who does not know where his creation of all time comes from, do you hear? of all time the creation of man, because otherwise it seems to him that he must make his creation over him, and if he does so he falls like Adam, dies like

Adam, separates himself from his creation and from his Maker like Adam, who hid so that he would not be walked upon and so that he would remain a stranger to God, and behold, woe to the one who is his own maker, and does not open the rays of the sun to come and grow him!

Oh, Christian son, if you cannot let yourself be overcome, listen to what I am exhorting you: think about your unworthiness. It will help you to always be humble, humble and unashamed when you feel like doing this, and you will stand more humble, more ashamed, and you will feel the other person better than you, more worthy, more praiseworthy, and you will welcome others over your steps, **for the Lord will give you through them**, and will not let you fall and perish by making and keep on doing wrong and continuing to make mistakes, but only if you do not do like Adam to excuse yourself, to hide within yourself with your sin and to lie by hiding your unworthiness, for I, the Lord, send you healing, cleansing, news of correction for it, only that you do not hide yourself from your unhealing, from your unrighteousness and remain deprived of the resurrection from the punishing sin upon you, and it is better to open to the sun when it comes towards you with its rays.

Oh, sons who know the Lord through this holy word, I have not long ago given you advice to learn to speak without error, for man makes so many mistakes through words, sons, and I have told you, working among yourselves, to speak holy words, not earthly ones, for speech is either a disease or a passion, or a gift from nature, but it is best to have speech through the gift from God, and you will heal yourselves when satan prompts you to speak and to hide for the truth about you, and which hurts you when he brings you out of yourself face to face with your fellow men.

Man has the bad habit of covering his mistake with the mistake of another, and behold how grave is the sin of hypocrisy, the throwing of the cross, My children! Oh, man does not escape this sin by one stroke, by the fear for which he throws blame at the other in order to protect his sin by not receiving correction, by repentance, by the spirit of judgment or discontent, and behold, the Christian does not escape these enemies of the soul by one stroke. Oh, look at Me when correction comes to you, do not look at your brother, for this is how justice is counted: first God, then your neighbor, and only then you, and if you do otherwise, you are not pleasing to God and you are still the son of Adam, grumbling, fearful, accusing, self-loving and cold towards God, until you separate from Me and then you go and lose your head from your shoulders and throw it into the mud, into the hand of the rebellious devil, in disobedience like the headless world, and only with feet and in place of the head.

Oh, be careful, My children, for I teach you to avoid speaking evil against your neighbor. Only God knows your neighbor, not you, and he who speaks evil of his neighbor is not pure, he is not true, but is a liar and an enemy to the one whose mind he burdens with his speaking evil, with the passion of speaking, My children. Oh, what can you get out of the one who speaks evil of someone? You must be too full of the love of truth to be able to understand what harm the one who speaks evil is doing to you when he comes to you to talk about himself or about his neighbor.

Oh, the one full of faith and faithfulness cannot be deceived, because he has God in him for mind and life. Only the one who seeks this or deserves this is deceived, and then falls from the rock of faith and faithfulness and hides from the light because he is stained, he is wrong, and if he tries to get up, he cannot do it.

But I come and teach the one who seeks after My teaching and I give him wisdom, spirit and truth from Me and I seek to give him birth from above, to give him a new mind, a new life, to keep him under My paternal hand, oh, that I want to raise up a holy people for Me and to work with him the renewal of the world and for him to work with Me as an obedient son, because behold,

sons with whom I support My walk, I have supported you and I always support you so that you may also support Me, and I have given you to work obediently as I worked on earth next to father Joseph, oh, that you could not mix with the world, with the hands of the sons of the world, and I have given you to work the work with your hands as I worked, and you now work holy things, large and small crosses, candles, altar-pieces[361], angels, all carved from wood as I also worked, and you now fill the world with holiness and work according to My plan and fill the earth with blessing through what you work, and the little crosses made by you go all over the earth and it is spiritually called the work of your hands and is the proclamation of the Lord and it brings love of God and a special sanctification in the hearts of those who take from you the work of your hands, oh, and we go working and helping My walk with you, sons, and on this day of the feast of the cross of My crucifixion for the salvation of man I am giving the word of heavenly blessing over all the works of your hands and this blessing goes from place to place, from edge to edge and works over the earth, and I, the Lord, rejoice in you that you are unmixed with those who are strangers to Me with their lives, as I have taught you to work and listen so that you may be blessed, and I have comfort from you and I am asking you to stay only listening, as I stayed and worked on earth, sons. **Obedience means eternity,** and disobedience means pride, and therefore you must work by listening as I am giving you to work, and I hold your hand step by step through the word from above and below and I take care of you, My children.

Now I am embracing you in the word at the end of My speech and I am saying to you: peace to you! Obedience brings much peace, and disobedience spoils the order of peace, and therefore I always place this blessing upon you and I am saying and keep on saying: Peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

14-09/27-09-2023.

[361] *A wooden or stone cross with a wide variety of shapes and ornaments, used to imprint the Cyrillic initials of Jesus Christ, most of these have the shape of a four-armed cross, ornamented by incrustation and tracery, r.n.*

The Feast of the Holy Great Martyr Demetrius, the Myrrh-Bearer

The haven above here is full of the glory of the heavenly and angelic hosts, and there is a glorious preparation for the coming feast, and therefore I am setting out word of news that the feast of the angels is coming and preparation must be made in the citadel of My word, so that I, the Lord, may come and speak with glory, may come and share My word over the earth, for I am the Word of the Father and I can through the word to work the new heaven and the new earth and may all the wonders of this prophesied fulfillment come and appear, only let there be faith and grace through faith, to the children of the citadel of My word.

And now we are here, sons, I and My saints, I and the company of martyr-confessors to celebrate the great martyr, Demetrius, the confessor who stood before the kings for My name, and behold a feast of words, and peace to you, oh, sons! And I am putting power from heaven upon you, for I am finding you weak, and I am not going to dwell much on the word this day, but I must proclaim a blessing for the feast of the angels and its preparation and so that you may always be able to work through My blessing, through God, sons.

At My beginning through My trumpet Virginia, after 1955, I spoke a lot and announced many fulfillments that they would come, but for this, faith is needed as in all times when I, the Lord, fulfilled and worked on what was written in the prophets and in the Scriptures, and now I have been fulfilling with you what was announced at the beginning of My work of word, because I have had to prepare Romania and its people, **the land with treasure in it**, My coming in word over the earth for great fulfillments, and I am working with you, and that is why I must always awaken you, to always work with Me, My children.

But I must urge some of those who believe with even more words if they do not watch enough to listen to My advice, for I, Christian son, **when you show yourself to be stubborn and unyielding, I come near to tell you your condition, and I come through the face of those around you as I show Myself to work and to announce to you**, and if you do not receive, if you say that it is the man, that it is the brother, then you are acting now like the people of Israel who did not receive Me and rejected Me and gave Me over to destruction, for this people was stubborn in obedience, oh, and do not do so either, for I have come from heaven to you, not from where it may be, and I must have sons with the fear of God in them, because otherwise no one listens, no one, except those who tremble at My word, and in whom I can find My pleasure and fulfillment, as it is written.

I am speaking in the citadel of My word and giving counsel to all who call themselves My people and am saying: He who does not fear God all the time is not with God. He who fears the Lord, such a one recognizes Him as the Almighty Master, and thus his God confesses Him, and otherwise man is not of God.

I am teaching you, children, through My descent, a word to you, and I am teaching you also from your side, I am teaching you both from heaven and from earth, lest you believe in vain the word of My coming, for many seek My word when it comes, but do not place it upon them fulfilled, and I, the Lord, want to fulfill those who have taken Me as their guide, oh, that it is not just any way that you are called to be worked by this word, but only when you fear God and stand small in His working hand of a new man.

Oh, but there are not many with this wisdom in them, and that is why, as two thousand years ago, I always teach those who approach to walk the path with Me, oh, and I have and still have much to put to work, only that there be fear of God and faith and bowing down with modesty

and full obedience to those who come from heaven for those who sit as sons of God before Me for their creation.

Oh, sons, stand at the work of creation if you have chosen to walk the path of My word in this time for the preparation of a new people, through whom I fulfill My Scriptures that are yet to be fulfilled, sons. Therefore, here is what I am going to tell you so that you may know from Me:

The righteous are not those who seek and do justice for themselves. Oh, those are not the righteous ones, but the humble are righteous, and who can always say before a word of rebuke: "I have done these and greater things than these." **And again, I am saying, Christian son, for under the guise of those near you, I am coming and giving you advice, rebuke or work to do**, and this says a lot, only to have your mind from God, not from yourself, for you are accustomed to seeking justice for yourself and they drive the Lord away from you when He comes near to work on your making.

I cry and I keep on crying over the earth and over the people as if I were always saying: **Behold the Bridegroom, go out to meet Him! I always cry over Romania to prepare it for My meeting** and I am working with you, with the faithful so that I may be able to work through their faith, oh, sons. I am saying to all of you: Learn the faith and its work, learn from the saints and be faithful, sons nourished from heaven with the manna of My word. Work like the saints who overcame and shamed the proud and godless kings over them, and behold, the one celebrated today has an entry in the book from Me and speaks thus on his day among the saints above:

— I was a Christian in secret, Lord, and I am telling Your least ones today that the grace of faith in Christ banishes even the fear of death and makes way for life from above for those with strong faith through their love for You, Lord Jesus.

I was my father's successor according to the flesh at the helm of the city since my youth, but by not denying You I remained Your successor, and the emperor tormented me if I shamed him with Your great name and I overcame him through faith in You, for I loved You, Lord, hating this passing age, which kills the soul in man, Your wealth in man, Lord.

Therefore, faith with submission, for otherwise faith can do nothing, o children of Christ. Learn the fear of God, which brings you to obedience and submission for the work of creation, o, and so help them, O Lord, that they may be, and peace be with You in their midst, and teach them Your peace!

— So, peace to you, sons! Learn to have this when I give it to you. And now, I am saying again a word of blessing over all your work with Me, and may the feast of the angels rise to heaven from you together with the remembrance of those who have fallen asleep, whom you will place at the feast table for their comfort, sons.

I have given notice here to teach comfort to work, because otherwise restless states and lack of submissions take place, sons. Submission brings peace and comfort, just take an example from a kitten that shares its comfort with those around it, because the news goes that the cat heals the pain of the body of the sick or tired, but this healing does not come from anything else of hers, but only from the spirit that lives in her, the spirit of comfort, because the cat comforts, comforts always, oh, sons. But man is lower with the soul in him. Man is tense, he is full of himself, he is troubled within himself, he is arrogant, because he lacks the spirit of comfort, he is troubled, because he has the spirit of pride in him, which reveals the master with whom he works, the arrogant, the conceited satan. And he who has the Lord as his Master, he bows down, does not seek his own righteousness, does not desire to have it, for he is gentle and humble of heart like God.

I am always watching and listening over you, sons. This is how I worked with My disciples of two thousand years ago, whom I always taught and corrected. I collect your words, your behavior, and if you are harsh, I come to you and rebuke you and teach you love through everything, oh, sons, only you know how to receive God, for man is not right, since he is wrong in many things, not in few, and the sons of God learn from God, for I am gentle and humble of heart, sons.

Behold, now I am urging you to the work of consolation, I am strengthening you and supporting you for this, so that you can prepare the well at Maluri (*Maluri Village, the place of the house where Saint Virginia, the trumpet of God – the sixth, lived while she was in the flesh, r.n.*) and that it be given to those in the village who do not have water and are waiting to have it, sons. We will make it to be a favorable time and so that you may work this gift for those who are deprived of water, for the Lord is urging those in the village of My trumpet Virginia to repent, because in My time with her, the wicked in this village rose up with malice and sold her to those who tormented her (*To the servants of the communist red beast dictatorship of that time, r.n.*) because she belonged to God, and we now are urging them to listen and repent on behalf of those who persecuted her then and are no longer on earth and they are waiting for a consolation, love for them. So, let us hurry to give them this joy and then we will go further step by step for the glorious preparation of this patch of land testifying to My coming as a word on earth, starting from there, from the Maluri, oh sons.

Do not forget what I told you: I am in front and we are going step by step and writing in the book everything that is done, and we will write more on the day of the feast of the angels and it remains to name the dug wells, to give them angels, starting with the one for the villagers, and you seek My blessing with all your heart always, and so work everything that I do with you on earth, and let everything gather in heaven near the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and only for God may you be on earth and only to Him may you give place for the justice of all, and you, all of you, stay humble, and do not forget that I, the Lord, under the image of those next to you come to you and stay with you, with the creation above, to give you a beautiful face and that you may be My image, the image of the sons of God on earth among men, oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.

26-10/08-11-2023.

The Synod of the Holy Archangels Michael and Gabriel

Open so that I may enter the citadel and the book with the glory of the word and with the countless angelic hosts, to the sons who guard between earth and heaven for the coming of the Lord to you so that you may share the word of His coming upon the earth afterwards! **I am coming with the saints and I am coming with angels in countless hosts** (*Matt: 25/31; Mark: 8/38; 1 Thess: 3/13*) and I am entering to you, I am finding the city and the table prepared for the feast so that those from heaven may come to you and I may leave My word of the feast to the angels and then I may also perform unseen miracles to help the faith of those who are weak and not wide-awake, weak of angels, sons.

Oh, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, sons! Peace also to those who take Me from you **when I come as word on earth with My second coming from the Father to men, as it is written that I come!** I have come this day with myriads of myriads of angels, as it is written in the Scriptures about the angelic hosts, oh, and there is no one who can read, understand and then believe the Scriptures of My second coming from the Father after man, sons. I have you with faith, and without faith I cannot fulfill on earth anything of what was written and announced through My

servants the prophets in the old days. I am coming down and thank you for bowing down to prepare you and to come before Me with faith, sons, oh, for it is a time of great heavenly fulfillments on earth and I have not had any way to work them, except as I worked two thousand years ago when I chose some disciples to help them believe, walk with Me then and for them to see the glory of God's works among men so that they might be able to testify then on earth. Then, two thousand years ago, I went up into the Father and left them see and be My witnesses, of Christ over time, and for them to carry My Gospel over the earth from one to another, and now behold what greatness, what fulfillments, sons, in My time with you, and see how much faith I must put before Me wherever I go with the word of My glory so that I may then fulfill it!

You, sons, know the power of My word and I am giving to make many on earth believe like you and to wait for Me and to receive Me like you, oh, **that the time of great fulfillments has come and is coming,** and there is no longer room among those in heaven for the joy that My time has come and is coming again on earth with people, **that the Lord is comings with the saints and with the angels in countless hosts** and glorifies Himself in the word over the earth, sons.

Let those on earth hear what I am speaking to you! I am the One Who chose My disciples from among men two thousand years ago and laid them the foundation of My church and worked with them according to the ordinance I laid upon them, and I worked from the Father among them. I am still here, I, the One Who again have chosen My disciples as then, and you are chosen by Me, not by men, oh, **and I have strengthened My church again on its first rock**, and which was moved because of the many sins loved by those who serve at the altars and trample on the ordinance of the fathers and shake the earth and the heaven with the disorder of their life and their work, which is no longer according to God, but is rather according to men, and I cannot accomplish anything with those chosen by men and imperfect for the work from God over men, but I have something to do, and I can do with those that I have chosen to perfect them, oh, and this is how one works when God works, and I have kept you with great care all the time with this word on earth and over a much-advised people, and that is why I have always stood with My counsel near you, the last ones, because I saw from heaven and I came and told you on earth, and only in this way could I remain with you, because in My time with you there was no crowd gathered after you and beside you so that the people of antichrist would have to scatter you, oh, and this is how I was able to preserve you, feed you secretly and then reach today's fulfillments through those faithful to Me, through your faith, sons, and **today I am with a great company, I am here with the angelic hosts and with a table of words,** and there is no room here for those who walk to and fro, oh, it is no longer like that, and there is room for bringing and sharing exhortations from heaven instead, from the One Who sees and has the means to teach you and to decipher the heavenly mysteries and for you to share everywhere the power of God, Who works through the word, sons.

This is the place from which the country and the people are watched over from heaven, with angels and saints through the work of the word, for the time and power of the red beast over you has passed (*The time of the dictatorship of the communist red beast, driven from power at the Revolution of December 1998, r.n.*), and the Lord can now, and it is written to be so, for Christ to overcome the red beast and weaken the evil power of the unbelieving and unstable man for God, oh, and how difficult it has been for the whole course of My work through the word because of those who allowed themselves to be weakened in faith and worked from the middle and is so doing they have weakened My going, as in the first time of the Christian flock led by the

apostles, for they went back into the world from among those who walked with God for a while, and then they grumbled, fell and slandered those who remained on the path of My cross.

Oh, so it was now, that the Christian stood for a long time near My source and then fell into the inability to go further with God and went aside among the sons of the passing age, from where they came from the world, from the life of sin, and they struck back with contempt, with accusations, with defamation of the path that they too walked and were able to walk until they gave in to weaknesses and pulled themselves aside with them. However, I have stayed with you further and we keep on going, sons, oh, it is no longer possible to stay, because the fulfillments of the Scriptures are coming and the shame of those who doubted and went astray, weakened and the gift of faith was taken away from them and they lost, poor ones, because of the arrogance that knocks a man off his feet, whoever he is, and who remains without the Lord, **for it is written that the Lord opposes the proud, and gives grace to the humble**.

Behold, beside the angelic hosts, at today's table are sitting all those from Adam until today born on earth and passed away, and they hear[362] the voice of the Lord and the call to the table and listen, and come to My call through the cry here for them and for the prayers for them, from here sent to heaven for the forgiveness of their sins, and this sea of souls rejoices unspeakably before the mystery of God, Who is working to fulfillment a new Heaven, a new Earth and a new Jerusalem, as it is written in the Scriptures to be fulfilled, **seen between earth and heaven beyond the sight of the bodily eyes, oh, that the sight of the works of God cannot rise to the minds of the earthlings, those mysteriously established by the word**, and which wait at the border to be revealed to view, oh, and I have at today's table this great joy and comfort of the souls of those who have passed away, and who are sitting in groups-groups now and they are sharing this comfort on this day of glory, of glorious celebration at My table with you, sons.

Oh, I am embracing you and those gathered near you in the spirit of comfort on this day of heavenly glory over the citadel of My word, for you have prepared great joy here, now, oh children of My word that nourishes you.

It is great comfort from heaven to earth, and from earth to heaven on this blessed day in the midst of the people of My word, **in My citadel of word on the land of the Romanian nation, where I, the Lord, feed My flock, the sheep that listen to My voice.** I have myriads of angels today as witnesses of My mystery with you on earth, and all the ends of the earth will turn to the Lord and all the tribes of the nations will worship Him, and over whom the Lord rules, as it is written.

I am embracing you, sons, now in the cloud of cherubim and seraphim, the cloud[363] from which I am speaking to you covered by the invisible wings of the hosts above, which carry Me. The angels took on a form for their sending with words from heaven, of fulfillment on earth, oh, and so it has always been until today, only if there is someone to believe and receive from heaven, **and only those prepared with faith by keeping the commandments, by fearing God, and especially by holy life, by not eating meat and by holiness receive**, because meat does not help faith, and the people of Israel who did not receive the Lord always ate meat and sin, because meat is sin, and that is why I advised those who gave from them the fulfillment required for sitting at the table with the Lord here, and I am also saying to them now like this:

---

[362] *See the selection topic: „The dead hear My voice", r.n.*

[363] *See the selection topic: „He comes in the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds", r.n.*

Oh, do not force the gates, do not ask to be at My table here if you are not known by those here that you are seated **with life of the New Jerusalem**, and for which you have not agreed, and have not chosen yourselves apart for the Lord. I have always cried out over the people who have given to come near and take My counsel from the table here, but have not chosen to gather near Me those expected to be able to do what the Lord required for those who give to remain Mine. I am calling out today and saying to those who could have been in the people of New Jerusalem, and I tell them this:

Jerusalem, Jerusalem, how often I would have gathered you together like chicks gathered under their mother's wings in a time of trouble! Oh, you would not have taken shelter under My mantle, you would not have wanted to be with the Lord until the end, and now you are sad and desolate among the children of this passing age and you mourn your lost steps and you hear Me blessing those who bless Me on earth.

Oh, Romania, Romania, the Lord's country at the end of time, oh, how many times I have called you in the time of My word from your midst! **I wanted and want to gather you and give you the new Heaven and the new Earth.** I am asking you now, do you want this great gift? The Father gave Me to bestow on you these priceless ornaments. Oh, come to this glory of yours from the Father, come, My love, come, My country of today! I stand speaking from above you and longingly pronounce your beautiful and great name to the Lord. I will help you to be, to remain and to serve the Lord your God with a holy life, and I will be the One Who will fulfill this holy greatness of yours from the Lord.

Oh, earth, earth full of the sons of the nations above you, oh, how many proving wonders God has worked from above over you! **I have a new Heaven and a new Earth[364] to set before your eyes** and people do not know how this fulfillment comes. The man created by the hand of God reached hell and stayed for almost five thousand years of measured time on earth, oh, and the Father sent Me to hell after man on the path that Adam reached in satan's hell and I said on that day that the ruler of this world was judged and what he took from God was taken from him, that is the man created by God, and then his descendants in great numbers, and then I came back and took My body from the grave and showed Myself alive and working further for the work the Father gave Me, so that I could then return again to the Father, at His right side.

Here is what I am saying to all those on earth who live with the body: Man's entire life on earth is the place and time in which he must prepare his eternity with Christ, where he must gather himself to have, to make room for himself near the Lord, oh, that I went to prepare a place, so that where I am, those who prepare to be Mine may also be here, and forever-more.

The mystery of eternal life is great and sweet, and I have come as a word to earth to tell man about it. The angelic hosts stand watching the glory of My word as I write Myself with him on earth. Oh, you too, Christian, you too, stand enveloped in the mystery and power of My word above you, stand in fear of God, Who speaks to you the mysteries for you and for your heavenly destiny, if you want to have My love on your side in your eternal life. My resurrected body is full of greatness. I go with it between heaven and earth, and I long for you to see Me truly beside you and to look at each other at the table when we sit. Oh, longingly seek this communion with Me, because I longingly await your renewal of sight and your seeing God, Christian son. For almost

[364] *See the selection topic: „The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified", r.n.*

seventy years I have been speaking over the earth covered by the wings of the cherubim of the glory of the Lord and of the seraphim who conceal My body and My walking everywhere.

And now again and again I am embracing you in the cloud of cherubim and seraphim from which I speak My word to you, My second coming from Father to man, sons. The land of the citadel of My word is full of God. My Spirit hovers, loves much and forgives much, and He comforts you much and is saying to you: Peace to you and to My table with you and to those in heaven, sons! Peace to you from the angelic hosts, oh sons! Let the trumpets of the angels resound over the earth so that satan may trembles more and more at the angelic voices that bring My coming.

Peace be upon you, My Romania, for **the Lord with you begins the new age, the age that will remain forever,** oh, My country at the end of time! Amen, amen, amen.

08-11/21-11-2023.

The Feast of the Entry of God's Mother into the Church

The glory of God descends to earth and becomes a word and a book and travels across the earth from place to place, and **this book is called the Word of God, the throne of God**, **from which His word flows upon people.**

I glorify Myself through the word on earth and I have a citadel on the hearth of the Romanian nation and I have watchmen in the citadel to place My word in the book when I speak from above so that I may be heard and so that the word may be written and then placed on the path to go and feed the human race from heaven and **for people to know that God the Word is coming on earth.**

Peace over My today country and over the citadel of My word, and from here over the earth!

Peace from God on earth, on the believers and on the unbelievers on earth, for soon there will be no more unbelief on earth and all people will know and understand that there is God, amen!

It is a feast for My Virgin mother, the mother of the Son of God, the empress who sits at My right side in the glory of God above. Oh, My mother was little when she was brought by her parents and given to God for service. She remained obedient from a young age and grew up serving, and when she was about to pass the age of childhood, the archangel came from heaven and told her of My birth and she obediently received the news from God and then those announced by the prophets were fulfilled and I came to earth by birth from the Virgin and then this news went over all the nations of the earth until today, and it was so that all the nations of the earth would be filled with the faith that God came to earth as Savior, and this feast day has remained in remembrance for two thousand years and more, and behold, heaven works on earth so that people would believe, have hope and follow the heavenly path just like My Virgin mother, with faith and obedience like her, according to the will of God, and so that they would have a Father in heaven, so that He would take care of them on earth.

Oh, My mother, you were announced by the prophets that I would be your Son, mother. You were then born on earth and you believed when the angel announced to you that you would give birth to Me. **Faith brings to fulfillment the will of God on earth**, My mother, oh, and this is not easy for the heart and mind of man, for man is forgetful, and is busy with many things on earth, but God is the One Who can fulfill His will among men, oh, and how easy it would be for

man to believe and to bow down with wisdom, with humility, and to take from heaven for him his work on earth, as you worked, listening and believing, My mother!

Oh, let Us speak in heaven before those on earth and let Us make Ourselves heard to help people for faith, My mother!

— Oh, Son Jesus, all those with a corrupt and sick mind and who say to themselves: "There is no God!", all of them will not have You as God even after they leave earthly life, and I say to them:

Oh, if there were no Maker of all that is seen and unseen, you would no longer be the one who says: "There is no God!" and there would be nothing of all that is, but behold, on earth and under the earth, in the waters and in the air there is life, it is from God and it confesses and proves that God exists, and you, mad with your mind, would have to see your illness and speak of nothing but your illness, which only God can cure you, and Whom you defame because He is not and that you are instead, but the truest truth that there is God is you, and if you are, there is also God and from Him you have life.

Oh, and if many people on earth believe that there is a God, why don't they seek Him and listen to Him with gratitude for His constant care for those between earth and heaven for people to take care of them?

Man, you need suffering so that you don't forget the Lord your God and then make a mistake like Adam, who allowed himself to be without God and do his own will, but his will completely destroyed him, oh, and this is what happens to all those who love to do their own will on earth.

Oh, people, oh, sons, when the Lord knocks at your door, when He now speaks to you through His word, oh, do not take lightly these moments that test your faith and faithfulness on the spot and that examine your inner and outer behavior. Be vigilant for the way my Son works for you and over you, oh, and do not be like those who did not let Him examine them and correct them in time, and if they did not want to, it is because they chose to remain in their sick wills and without a healer over them, and they lost the path of life and fell into sin.

*Oh, man, oh, disobedient son, if you do not receive the Lord for your steps, it is because you make yourself great, you believe yourself great and able to direct the steps of your life, only the great are those who bend down, they are those who receive in order to have and to be able and to know how to walk. When man made a mistake in heaven because of his lack of watch over him, the Lord said to him: «**Earth you are and into the earth you will go, and until then the earth will bear thorns and thistles for you**». Oh, sons, thorns and thistles are the sins of man and these are his fruit on earth and they sting the Lord so that He cannot come near to examine him, to do him good, to direct his life.*

Oh, sons, be heaven, not earth, for in heaven God dwells with His heaven of angels and saints, and you will be with His heaven if you love to have watch over you, for watchfulness guards you from sinning, from separating yourself from God because of sin as it happened with Adam, and Adam went to earth if he did not love heaven and heaven's watch over him on earth.

Those who have fallen asleep will rise from their graves and take their bodies as my Son Jesus Christ took His body when He rose from the grave, and as those whose graves were opened and rose with Christ, took up their bodies and stood on their feet testifying to God, (Matthew: 27/52,53[365]), *and so it will be fulfilled again, according to the word of the Lord, and all will stand*

[365] ***«The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised***

before Him and testify to this word, which you hear now, and they will no longer be unbelievers, and faith will increase throughout the earth, and behold, let yourselves now be worked by the word of God and be with great faith before Him, for this is the time, oh, and no one is waiting anymore, no one is watching for it, no one.

O, Son Jesus, I have spoken to You before believing and unbelieving people, and I have spoken to people and I have worked on Your word, and so let them listen too, for I have now set myself an example of obedience to God so that they too may learn obedience to You and work out their salvation through obedience, o, my dear Son.

— You are also precious to Me, My mother. I bow like a child before you, and I bow to those who bow, mother, for such is the work of one who is a child, humility is the work of a child of God on earth.

Now, to the sons of My citadel of the word, I am letting you know to make time for the feast of My Birth when carols are sung on earth, because I am looking down from heaven and see that you are awaited by many, and if I see this, I am going to announce to you to prepare yourselves with My glory and to sit before those who will seek you for their joy and comfort, oh, because people no longer have comfort, sons. I comfort them, you comfort them too, we share comfort, sons.

Now, gather yourselves together and prepare yourselves to appear with My glory, and be careful of this obedience that I am giving you, for you are from Me on earth and I have made known to you that you are Mine and that I am with you and to you now, at the end of time. Neither lions nor wolves ate you in My time with you, but, on the contrary, I have brought good time for you, a time announced throughout the time of My word that it would come, that I will appear with My people and that we will nourish the faith and hope of many, and then their love for God so **that I can extend My protection over them in the time of the awakening with fear of the unbelievers and opponents of God on earth.**

And now, peace to you, sons, on the day of the holy feast and the table of word between Me and you!

Peace to My faithful people through obedience, and peace to those who will learn the humility for obedience to God and God's will on earth! Amen, amen, amen.

21-11/04-12-2023.

The Feast of Saint Andrew, the Apostle

Oh, sons, oh, sons, peace to you, and upon the citadel of My word, peace!

We are setting up a table of word in the citadel and those who accompany Me from among those in heaven are gathering on this middle day between the one before it and the one after it, a bundle of feast days in the middle of the citadel and over all the people of My word, the people before and now, and we are singing songs of holy victory celebration, oh sons.

On the day that passed, we have marked the day when I, the Lord, I and those from heaven who came with Me, I and they and you then marked the sealing and sanctification of the garden of My word and of the shrine placed by you in it, the white stone, written in the Scriptures, to emerge and testify over the earth that the time has come to reveal the history of My word from this time

and came out of the tombs after His resurrection. ***(They entered into the holy city and appeared to many)».*** (Matt: 27/52,53)

on the hearth of the Romanian nation starting from the year 1955, **and the mystery of the New Jerusalem, the country with this holy name in the midst of the peoples of the earth**, oh, and only you had this holy news through My revelation, only its recipient, as it is written in the Scriptures about this great mystery, (*Apoc: 2/17*[366]) which will fill the earth and the nations on it with the great news, and then My walk with you will be understood through word and deed.

Oh, and I had with you on that day of December 12, thirty-two years ago, I had as a witness from the church of the Romanian people My chosen bishop, (*Irineu of Bistriţa, r.n.*), the one announced by My word that he would be My witness and servant with you for the sealing of the garden of My word and of the shrine built in it as a testimony that I, the Lord, have come by the word on earth and am working on it the kingdom of heaven in the midst of a faithful people for this fulfillment awaited for centuries by My servants from all times of heaven and earth, a heavenly mystery announced through the prophets, and all its work hidden from those who are strangers to God on earth, from those without God in them with His will in man. And here, sons, I have the photograph of that great and victorious day for God and I am looking at the time of that day and I am sighing, sons, and I am sighing with you, and I am sighing with then, with those whom I still have only in the photograph, but I am comforting Myself with you, oh, that you bore My cross patiently and did not come out from under it in times of threat upon you from the sides and from the middle, and I have reached with you great fulfillments, announced by Me throughout the time of this word through My trumpet Virginia and through her little sister afterwards, and with you I have fulfilled and I fulfill, sons, and I am going on with the fulfillments, I am going with the few with whom I am left, because I have remained with you and with those who remained with you and with those who were born on the way, oh, and no matter how few you are under the weight of God's fulfillments on earth now I can work with you because I am the One Who can and fulfill, and you are My witnesses and **everything is possible through faith** as in all times, the Lord is fulfilling His heavenly works and placing them on earth for the joy and comfort of the saints in heaven and on earth, for I am the Son of the Father God and I can through you, sons.

Now, on this day of Saint Andrew, the second after yesterday's mentioned among the three days bundled in the feast, I, the Lord, am working the word of testimony together with the witnesses of that time with whom I came from above for the sealing of the garden of My word, that I had from those in heaven the apostle Andrew, My first called to the work of My Gospel, and I had on My trumpet Virginia, and behold a feast of patronage over the citadel of My word, for tomorrow is the day when I came forty-three years ago and took Virginia[367] among those in heaven after years of suffering and pain under My cross with her, and hers with Me, starting from her birth on earth and up to heaven, until I took her next to Me so that we could work from heaven the work further until the end, oh, and I have you now under My cross and we are going, sons, and I am bowing down and thank you for staying and for staying with faith at the helm through great waves, for Me to go further with you, for behold, three days in one with a feast over the citadel of My word and I am sitting at the table of the word with those with whom I came thirty-two years ago to then testify from heaven the work of God on earth among the people then.

---

[366] ***«Whoever has an ear should listen to what the Spirit is saying to the Churches. To the one who overcomes I will give [to eat] of the hidden manna and I will give a white stone. On the stone a new name is written, which no one knows but the one who receives it».***

[367] *See The Life of Saint Virginia, r.n.*

Oh, and it was on that day, sons, the hierarch of the church of the Romanian people chosen by Me for this time was with us, **and together with him and you stood in holy service the three hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John, alongside the apostle Andrew**, and a heavenly and witnessing work was done through you and through Us, and every word and every deed that was placed on earth on that day was recorded in the book.

I thank you for remaining with Me as witnesses of that holy time, sons, and I also thank those who were with you from that day, and who did not remain until the end of My walk with you, for they chose their own wills afterwards. And I thank the witness bishop from then until today, I always thank him and remember him with his work next to My work from this time, for the day of crowning was the day when I, the Lord, placed the heralding sign on the earth in sight so that those on earth might find out and know the work of My word, its progress and its fulfillments afterwards, for I then built with you a citadel around the garden of My word and I have My throne with you and I rule over the earth by the word and there is no other ruler, but I alone am, but does anyone understand this besides you?

Oh, come with a table of words, My beloved ones from heaven, on days of holy remembrance, come, for the spirit of comfort is what we are working and placing in the book on this day!

Come, Virginia! You are the comfort of those in heaven, now, at the end of the age, working with Me according to the will of Our Heavenly Father. Come, all of you, with food of the word upon the earth, for the living and the dead await the word from heaven in this time of resurrection of many, **for here in the citadel the work of resurrection is being done through the word of God,** as it is written that resurrection and many resurrections may be fulfilled, many risings to faith, the work of a new man through faith and through holiness afterwards, for, man, you must sanctify yourself with your life in order to be with God afterwards, for behold, the Lord comes to earth with His saints. Do you hear?

— Now, O Lord, we, those from heaven who have come with You to today's meal in the citadel here, gather in one word all, not one by one, and we pass from one to another with the word of confession and we speak alongside You, that You had us as witnesses from heaven then in the garden of Your word for its sealing and its setting aside for You and for those in heaven, for on this little patch of earth You stood on the day when You created the first man from the clay of this earth at the creation of the world. You took the clay in Your hands and worked the body of Adam and then put the spirit of life into him by Your breath upon him, and he was beautiful like You, for after You, in Your image You created him. Now you have come and chosen this garden chosen from the beginning and placed in it the sign written in the Scriptures to appear, to announce and testify to Your coming with the saints if this time has come, and blessed are You, Lord, and blessed are we that there was someone to believe that You could fulfill, and we now have joy in the last workers with You on earth and over people, that the last fulfillments are coming and there will be holy joys with people on earth, and with us in Your coming word to those who have remained faithful.

We are a bundle of confessors alongside Your bishop Irineu for that great day on earth, and the gift of faith has come and is coming upon people, and all the ministers in the churches will believe, and the name of Your bishop Irineu remains written in heaven and cannot be erased, for it is a name of confession for all Your work from that day over the citadel of Your word today.

And, Lord, now, I, Your trumpet, speak to You about my difficult journey during my time with You on earth, and I am saying now that the journey of those who bear Your word on earth today was just as difficult, oh, how great was their suffering, great, from Your beginning with them and later, for they were sold to evil mouths and their sighs and fears were many, because from the

middle emerged all the pains they bore after my departure to You, and then again in Your time with my little sister, with my Lelica, until we reached those who carry us now, Your little people, with whom You and we now support ourselves.

The journey with us was painful for our little ones, who still carry us with faith today against their many weaknesses, but You are with Your power as in my time with You, oh, and they still long for joys, for those in heaven with them for the end of the hardships upon them, for time is pressing, Lord, and they have to bear those that come from You and settle on earth, and they are small with their human strength, oh, that this is also necessary, and let us be with more support, with closer comfort, with strength of soul and body for them, for time is pressing, Lord, and our little ones are small.

You, heavenly powers, strengthen their power, for the Lord Jesus Christ is working with them over this time of unbelief and wandering among people, oh, and only here, only in this Jerusalem is there an oasis of light, of greenery, of holy faith.

I have written myself among the holy confessors this day, I have written myself, Lord, in Your book for our little ones today, and who have also suffered blows from the middle like us so that You would no longer walk, Lord, and so that they would lose their strength for You, but You supported them through great pains, through fear and turmoil, and they asked You through hardship so that they would walk and not leave You and not fall under the pressure of the difficult walk.

Oh, bless, Lord, this citadel and them too, that they may be able to do all that we can do through them, good Lord! All of us in heaven are watching with You here, where You have Your work to carry and to fulfill, and glorying to You and Your power, Lord, and behold, this is a day of testimony and of watching and of work with watching and of proclamation of Your word upon the earth, for Your glory is great and it becomes word and works through the word until the day of visible glory when all things are made new, a new heaven and a new earth, for the old things are passing and going away and You are coming, O Lord.

— Oh, beloved heavenly confessors, oh, Virginia, great may Our watchfulness be over Our work with them, with those of today with whom We are working the walk of God over the earth from margin to margin as it is written, and then the celebration of the age that will be, and there will be sighing over those who have stood and stand against God.

Woe to those who sit against God, for behold, the time is coming when there will be no one on earth who does not believe, and all will believe, and the Lord will be glorified by all the peoples of the earth, as it is written, and they will give thanks to the Lord, for My glory will be great and it will only be everywhere! Amen.

You, who are on earth, do not speak ill of the work of My word and its bearers, for they are protected by God. You harm yourselves if you are not obedient. I am with My good through them for the salvation of many, for the time of trial is coming and I am giving shelter from the bad time to many who will rejoice that I am coming to work through the word the work of the Holy Spirit, the Comforter Who governs the world, even if the world does not want to know this truth, for no one except God governs, nor do this, but the much conceited and haughty man oh, he thinks himself great, he thinks he can, only that everything is in My hand, and man does not want to become small as much as he is small.

Oh, sons, I have placed a word of testimony in My book with you on this day of remembrance of My works in the last days. You are destined by God to work with you on earth great fulfillments of the Scriptures in the last days, and you must have faith and more faith, and help

heaven to be perfected upon earth, for My time has come, has come again and is coming, as it is written.

Stand with faith in those things that are ready to come and be brought to light, oh sons, and we will then rest with joy, we will celebrate and sing songs of victory and we will give thanks to the Father, for the Father awaits us with sweet reward, and you ask with holy prayer so that the Father may bring about the great deliverance of many, repentance over the nations and the return to God of those who will be saved, and your cry will bear a hundredfold fruit, O sons, as it is written. Amen, amen, amen.

30-11/13-12-2023

The Feast of Saint Hierarch Nicholas

Peace to you, sons, oh, peace to you, My guards between earth and heaven for My coming word upon earth!

I am standing above on clouds of glory and speaking words of celebration and I am with My saints that have come on this day written in the Christian calendar with its celebration. The saints in heaven are celebrating the hierarch Nicholas, My confessor, and I am coming to you with word, sons. I have given you ears to hear so that you may hear My voice when I speak from above and so that you may put My word in the book, and on the way so that it may go and be fulfilled.

We are writing in the book with all that I have to share with you now. First, I am pronouncing a blessing that you may go forth as heralds and sharers of holy joy among those in My city of residence at this time and to proclaim to them the remembrance of My birth and the joy of this saving feast.

Oh, sons, prepare yourselves for the feast, adorn yourselves with grandeur and sit before those who are going to gather to receive from you the carols of the birth of Christ and to spend in the middle of the city the eve of the celebration of My birth on earth two thousand years ago, and My Virgin mother and the manger that received Me came from the Father through birth, oh, that no place was found for My mother to be received and to give birth to her Son promised by the prophets and by the herald angel, but the cattle received Us if people did not do this, and you now remember through carols and announcing that time now with a Christian feast and standing among people singing carols. All hearts will be comforted, all will rejoice, and they will then speak about this joy and you will be received with love, with longing and with hope, sons.

Go now and prepare the meeting place and the way there and your walk with celebration through the midst of the citadel of the Lord, for the city of Pucioasa[368] is My Bethlehem of today in which I, the Lord, have the city of My word and I guard you between earth and heaven for the coming of My word, My children.

Oh, blessed be all the work you are preparing and all that moment of meeting accompanied by the carols of the birth of the Lord, all the sweet feast that you will give to those who are going gather and taste with their hearts the holy feeling of the Christmas holiday! **I am Christmas, I am Christ, I am the One Who comes word on earth to you and I am preparing the glory of My visible coming for I am coming soon, I am coming because it is written, and that is why I am coming.**

[368] Pucioasa - it also means brimstone, r.n.

Dear and holy, the holy vigil evening is rising to heaven when you are standing among those who are gather together in the city to wait for you to come to carol and make them happy, and the angels are writing and testifing among those in heaven, just as on earth the celebration of Christmas in the city of Pucioasa will be testified far and wide, and about you, sharers of joy in the spirit of a holy celebration, on Christmas evening.

So, sons, and peace to you and to the celebration with you of those who live in this city, and who will then carry within them for a long time this moment of joy, this holy gift! Amen.

And now, here is the holy feast day for Hierarch Nicholas, just as all the saints who confessed on earth have received a great name in heaven and on earth, and they are celebrated on the days of their ascension to heaven among the saints, and are asked by Christians to confess to God for them on earth, and then for their life in heaven. **So, how beautiful it is on earth when Christians celebrate those in heaven, how beautiful!**

It is written in the history of the saints that this great father of the Christian flock watched over them with mercy and shepherding love, and he placed his help where he saw that help from God was needed. He taught both parents and their children the love and gratitude for God and the holy watchfulness for the steps of those he shepherded.

Behold, I, the Lord, have nourished many Christians from My spring of word and have strengthened their lives with God, but if they have given birth to children, and have not

strengthened them day and night with the word of My mouth, with heavenly teachings, with holy vigilance for their path with Christ until the end, oh, they have lost them to the sons of the world to which their children were delighted to go from God, and not only have they brought great pain and shame to the parents, regret and tears here, and afterwards when they will have no fruit to bring to God from their children lost to the sin that separates them from God, but some of the parents have also been lost along with their children, for the parents have also abandoned the path according to the guiding word from heaven, and behold, I once said that parents die through children and children die through parents, oh, that they did not watch over the path of their children in time, and when the children weakened, they also weakened and fell from My bosom and them, and I have always kept watch with the word, but no one paid attention, no one took it.

Oh, Christian son, I am weeping for you now, because I have nourished you from heaven for a long time and kept you close to give you eternal happiness, but you have weakened and have not understood the holy vigilance so that you may not fall from God. Oh, you have not feared God. You have wasted your life time as on earth. You have gone to the sons of the world, you have followed them, according to their sick tastes and habits. You have served only for the body, you have loved rest, goodwill, wealth, name, but all these have ruined you, they have ruined your time for your preparation to enter eternal life and have there a hold to which you can draw, to wait for you to inherit it, and not to lose it like that on earth, which perishes and you do not remain with it. Oh, at least gather in your heart now regrets and repentance for disobeying God. At least cry out in prayer for yourself and for your children, who have loved this passing age more, and have not gathered for the eternal one.

Oh, sons, oh, Christians, gather to Me love for God and a spirit of humility and repentance, because the soul needs clothing, your man has got what he is to be, he needs it there. Man is condemned by the sin he has committed. Seek that God may forgive you, that He may leave your sins, that He may wipe them out, but gather yourselves from now on so that you may have a great experience where the payment for what you have done here starts.

I was speaking with the Father on earth, I was speaking from the earth, and the Father was speaking with Me from heaven and He made Himself heard at My baptism in the Jordan, and on the mountain afterwards when the Father glorified Me in great light before My disciples, oh, and I was comforted speaking with Him, and the disciples heard Me when I was speaking with the Father for Me and for them.

Oh, sons, oh, Christians, you also speak to the Father, you also speak with Me, with the saints, with the angels, with My Virgin mother, speak with those in heaven, sons. Nourish your souls, nourish your man who will be after the life of the body. Take rest carefully in time, oh, for you do not know when the Lord is going to come, and what will you do if the soul does not have the strength to stand before the Lord with wealth, with clothing, and not naked?

I created man so that through him the works of God's creation, heaven and earth, would be connected in work, **and behold, when a saint is celebrated on earth, there is also a celebration in heaven, and the celebration extends from heaven to earth, and again, from earth to heaven,** for the glory of My saints is great and I am coming with them in My coming as it is written that I will come. (*Matt: 25/31*[369]*; Mark: 8/38; 1 Thess: 3/13*)

[369] ***«But when the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory.»*** (Matt: 25/31)

And on this day, hierarch Nicholas is sitting down in My book with you, sons, and is exhorting the hierarch as well as I work, I in him, and he in Me, and this is the reward of those who sanctify themselves for the Lord on earth, and I glorify Myself from among them in this time of My coming, and I am saying this so that the people on earth may know the reward of My saints, of those who love God on earth.

— I loved You, Lord, and I chose for my life to be Your love on earth and to give it to those who do not have it and do not know it.

I watched like a gentle shepherd and tamed people with a heart of beasts and bow them down to repentance, stopping them from doing evil to the poor and helpless and innocent. I saved from a life of sin those who were ready to fall into this mud, sin, and I loved people very much, for the feeling of mercy taught me so.

People fall, they fall from God and lose their way and go on the path of destruction through sin. The Lord teaches you the sinless path, man, but who can speak to you about eternity and teach you to believe and be able to work with God?

Miracles are needed, Lord, for the weakness of the human mind is great, and love is needed to be placed in people, because the human mind must be heavenly love. I have worked like this. Love has preserved me for You and for people, but miracles are needed if otherwise man does not come to the path of life. Make people know You and seek You and love You, and You give them forgiveness of sins, and then Your light will surround them in it and they will walk in the light, oh, Lord! Amen.

— **I am the light of the world, I and those who stand in the light so that they may overcome the darkness on earth and in man and that God may be confessed throughout the earth.**

I go out with you to the people, to the children of the citadel of My word, and many will see My light with you and from you. I show Myself to people, loving them through you and teaching them love and heaven with them on earth.

Let sin perish from the earth and let people remain and **let people become the sons of God, let them become love as I am!**

I walk with you among men, My sons. The glory of the Father is with us, and the saints are mysterious and are with us, and peace to you, the sons who confess God!

Grace, grace upon you, sons!
Keep yourselves in humility, in great humility, o sons! Amen, amen, amen.
06-12/19-12-2023.

The Feast of Saint Hierarch Spyridon

It is a holiday, it is a day of celebration on earth and in heaven, and I, the Lord, am the Shepherd from the Father and I shepherd My people who have Me as their God and honor My name and Being and My work with them among men, but also of the holy confessors for God in all time under heaven, and here is a holy day of remembrance among Christians and among those in heaven for the shepherd of My sheep, Hierarch Spyridon.

On this day many celebrate Christmas on earth, because a hundred years ago the servants of the antichrist played a hostile game on My church on earth and pushed the days forward, changing their place and their memory from year to year, and this so that they could change the feasts of the saints from their place, their place in the history of the days of the year, oh, and it worked for the enemy of God, and since then all Christians have been dizzy, they have not understood what has been wrong with them, and especially the Romanian nation, upon whom the work of the antichrists has struck full force, and it worked for them to do this damage, written in the Scriptures (*Daniel 7/25*) that he will come and destroy the law and the time of the holy holidays, oh, and I

have kept trying Myself to overcome the resistance and to expose this lie and to repair what was damaged by satan's blow against God, but I have no one to understand Me with, even if My voice speaks now on earth, and My word from this time without light is gathered in its book, for I am the light, and I have found shelter with it in the midst of a tiny people and I have been illuminating from its midst with it, but the world without God's counsel upon it always, oh, falls, always falls into darkness and swamps, and does not receive Me and does not believe when the Lord calls to it from heaven.

Oh, people alienated from God, oh, sons, do not imagine that I, the Lord, dwell in heaven as you know, as you believe, as you have been taught to know and believe. Oh, no, I am always working, and My work is on earth, it is in the field, and no matter how much those who killed Me two thousand years ago might hide Me to take My vineyard and dominion and kingdom, I have not perished, and I am the One Who lives forever and ever and I search My vineyard and its faithful and good workers, and I prepare a reward for those who believed and believe that they are masters over God, over His vineyard, over people.

You, the sons who watch standing before My word when it speaks to you and over the earth in this time of Mine with you to shepherd from the Father the faithful people on earth, you must remain My wise ones **because all the people on earth must know that what happened two thousand years ago is happening to you and to Me, when the elders of the temple in Jerusalem did to Me and My word and to My newly chosen disciples, they did what the elders of the church on which the name of God is written are doing today,** and this because of My word that flows from My mouth over you so that you can share it by setting it on its way to go and be found, **and here is another rejection for Me from those who serve today at the altars in the name of God and who have given and keep on giving sheep to the slaughter, holy priests and Christians struck by the antichrists who have gained wide space and glorified among the great men placed by men over the house called the church of Christ on earth**, servants allied with the servants of the antichrist well-hidden with their work hostile to God as two thousand years ago when they believed like those of today that they were losing God by putting Him on the cross lest they should rule over men in the place given to Me by the Father to stand and to be Shepherd and Master, for the Father created heaven and earth and man, and the Father worked with Me, and Mine are from the Father, Who had been pleased Me and proclaimed Me upon the earth as His Son, so that it may be known everywhere that, the crucified and risen Christ, is alive forever and ever, and that no one on earth can snatch My flock out of My hand, and that I Myself shepherd it as it is written, oh, **and let all the flock of the antichrist hidden under the veil hear this**, and stand all of them awaiting the reward that they themselves work for, for no one has been able to overcome the kingdom of God.

You, antichrists and your offspring from the time of the shepherd of My sheep, hierarch Spyridon, could you stand against Me and him? You, who were then hidden under the laps of the servants at the altar of My church, behold, you were shamefully defeated by My servant, the holy traveler for two thousand years from place to place on earth, from then until today and until tomorrow, as proof that the saints are alive like Christ and go working where they are called to come to help and shepherd My flock. Did you know then that the children of the church are My flock, and not yours? Oh, no. Here are today's altar servers, and they behave like you did then in front of My flock, for the sins of conceit and arrogance sit on the throne of their hearts and these mortals think themselves great, and they also believe themselves to be My worthy saints, while their work

is sold to the flock of antichrists as in all times, for throughout all time Judas and Herod have not been absent from among the holy servants of Christ on earth.

All the fracture in the church, all the fragmentation of the flock into pieces of all colors and kinds, all are the work of antichrists who want to destroy the church of the saints, enemies and satans, all hidden under holy garments, and who increasingly force the entrance to drive out of the place known holy, those who faithfully love and shepherd the Christian flock.

O great and dear to God hierarch, oh, worker of humility and holy humility, you were a shepherd of sheep, and you were also a gentle shepherd for the children of God all the time you were their shepherd. You shamed those who were arrogant under the name of shepherds, and who could not hide their wickedness and envy from which they were so sick, so lost, so cursed by these sins. My glory was with you and that is why they could not endure you. **You confessed the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit in One God, just as the brick of water, fire and earth was one.** Oh, who had a sound mind to believe and understand this confession of yours, gentle shepherd? You have been working gently since then until today for those who call you for help, and **you travel**[370], and you prove this even through the signs that are visible on your body placed in plain sight above the earth, where you now have your rest until My coming seen by all, for I am coming soon as it is written, I am coming and preparing My way, and then I will remain seen as after My resurrection when I appeared to My disciples and stayed with them, speaking to them and teaching them to shepherd the flock in My absence until I come again seen from the Father.

— Oh, my dear Master, dear Shepherd of my soul, you have been so dear to me, so dear! You have built Yourself in me with Your love, for I have given You all the space in me so that I may be like You, gentle and humble in heart.

Oh, how few, how few have been and are the meek and humble of heart like You, Lord! How great are Your power and signs through those who carry You as You are, Lord!

Oh, what unbelief! Disobedience always falls into it those who believe in You without care for obedience and that is why many cannot be meek and humble of heart, oh Lord. Oh, there is no self-denial in those who strive to follow You, there is none, oh Lord, and that is why neither priests nor Christians can work miracles to bring unbelievers to their knees and make people sons of God and Your confessors for the faith of many.

Those who have the gift of faith from You must stand in humility, in great humility must stand, oh Lord. The lack of humility makes those who believe in You and follow You on Your path unworthy in many ways, but if humility does not shine in their behavior and is not a worker for the humility of the hearts of others, oh, it is not fruitful for You to have anything to gather near You, oh Lord, and to have someone with whom to carry Your cross and coming, and behold, even now You have few, very few with whom to help You and to support Your walk and fruit later, and to grow Your new seedling. Glory to Your long-suffering, as in the time of Your cross, glory to You, oh Lord, glory to You! My love carries You today too, as well as it works wonders, for I travel, and this is proven by wonderful signs and helps many in faith.

Behold, such is the one who is faithful to You, and such he remains until Your coming, and are alive and working all those who, like me, have left You a place in them, and not as people work

[370] See also "*Miracles of the "traveling" Saint*". The relics of Saint Spyridon frequently disappear from the reliquary, "*Miracles at the reliquary of Saint Spyridon*", - He is known as the "*traveling saint*" because the silk slippers on his soles wear out every year and are replaced on his feast day. Unlike other holy relics, those of Saint Spyridon frequently disappear from the reliquary, coming to those who ask for his help with faith and tears, and performing countless miracles, r.n.

on earth among people, those who are faithful to You and have good rest. And now, again and again, glory to You and glory to Your long-suffering, O Lord!

— My patience is the patience of a Shepherd, oh, My beloved confessor then and afterwards, for you prove on earth that the saints are eternal as is their work. And now, I am speaking My word to the people on your day of celebration in heaven and on earth and I am giving them you as an example of conduct and holy power in your time on earth, shepherd servant, so that you may prove many of that time hidden under the garment of servants of God to be liars, for behold, so are doing those today, who are ascending themselves on the steps of servants of Christ over the people, and by so doing, greatly deceiving the people by the work of the antichrist with the face of a servant for My flock.

Oh, people of My word, oh, sons, I couldn't help but come and say in this time how much satan has stuck his tail and his movement among the ministers at the altars and **how deceived are those who seek God, giving themselves into the hands of those who without faith have ascended as ministers of holiness and shepherds of My sheep.** Oh, that is why I often go out with you in front of the crowds intoxicated by sins and lack of holiness and holy teaching on them from those who stand in My name in their midst and suck their strength and deceive so many hearts with faith in them, but if the watchfulness does not work, then the people do not know that the wolf cannot be a lamb, because the wolf is a wolf, and has the nature of a wolf and breaks My lambs from the breast and those who are not grown die, the little ones without milk, the unlearned

without mind.

I have gone out with you, sons, on Christmas Eve as the world knows how to call it after the law changed the holy holidays from their place on the calendar. I gave gone out for the world's Christmas Eve, I have gone out to show Myself to the world with the work with which I have come to stay working on the earth to awaken My flock, for I will come seen soon, soon, if it is written that I come.

Oh, do not count the number of those who have followed after you and for you in the past evening, for the number of those who wait for Me through you is a great, great number, sons, and many look to the window to see My glory over you. Be worthy of this glory, be worthy, sons, and may many become worthy of it in the days to come, for I must reap fruit from My work with you, and the Father is waiting for Me to give Me all the glory and for Me to give it to those who work on it with Me now and for it to settle over the earth more and more, more and more widely then.

I am looking at last night's photo, at all of it, I am looking with the saints. I am looking into the hearts of those who gathered and watched My glory descend upon you. My coming out with you was for them like a heavenly vision and like a gift from God for them. Many and more are now waiting for this miracle to be set on the path to their hearts, some will give this joy and My proclamation to others through you. Some will find out from others and see it. I have announced through My word that this time of My glory is coming through My people, and it has come and is still coming if I have announced it to be fulfilled like this.

Sons, sons, I urge you to learn and take from Me with great obedience, and to fulfill the work with a rudder when I give it to you, oh, because nothing is beautiful and complete if there is no one to watch over it, and let those who raise you for God proclaim it to you from Me.

Oh, I have been in council with you, sons. Every time I announce Myself to show My glory over you, I must then be in council with you and weigh everything and work with good and complete calculation in everything, sons, and that is why one must only work with a rudder. Oh, why do I come, why do I teach you everything and always? You need humility, great humility and a holy and much sense, and which you should not count from yourselves, but from Me you should take notice of, and then work, when I stand among you to direct My dwelling and walking with you.

Oh, sons, I am teaching you to be careful with the words you speak, for the spoken word has great power as long as man does not understand it. I am teaching you to gain much peace and

harmony from one another, for these help you to make peace and harmony among yourselves, because from them themselves these come forth so that their fruit may be seen later.

I am exhorting you, sons, to receive with great love every word, every requirement that is asked of you to fulfill, for you must be obedient sons, and be awake for obedience and stay and work, oh, that is what your name of the church of the awake means, and this name means nothing else. Obedience works dedication through self-denial when it is asked of you, when it is asked of you, not when and how you want to give yourself.

Oh, do not match each other in all that is to be done and obeyed, and therefore do not take it upon yourselves, sons, for I manage the gifts and their carrying, I, do not forget this, for you should not take upon yourselves according to your desire what you take upon yourself to carry.

I look at you, and so I guide you. I look at you, and so I share to you, not otherwise, only to be allowed to be your Shepherd and to share your work, food and strength for Me, sons, oh, that many of those who join to stand by you do not know how to deny themselves with contentment, with shyness, with bowing, and behold, all must receive holy teaching, if they want the peace and harmony from Me with you not to be broken. You are or are not pleasing to them, but you must understand that the work from heaven needs to be watched and governed, and you should not take from earth to work, for I am the One Who gives you to work for My glory, and **you must kneel only before Me, and not before men**, oh, no, sons, and beware of men, and understand what I tell you, and whoever does not understand, then let him learn, so that he may understand.

Sons, sons, I am left with few of those who have been by My side, by your side, and this is because they did not want as God did and wanted as they did, because it has been difficult for them to take from Me through you, and because it has not been their pleasure, they could not love you to the end, oh, and those who loved themselves and not you for them and for Me with them, they lost love. Therefore, be kind to learn as you walk, oh, because we no longer have any special time for learning when too much comes in a row to be understood and unfolded on the table towards their meaning for your safety for reasons unknown, and we must work on everything as we walk

along and everything what is understandable. And whoever does not think as I, the Lord, am speaking now, such man does not remain until the end, and falls from the tree, falls out of line, because he looks badly and becomes dizzy and falls into the things he does badly, and this is because he has not been humble, but rather has exalted himself and worked his own fall like those who elevate themselves only to fall later.

I now stop My word so that I may not weaken My power over those who carry Me too much. I always measure with mercy, oh, and how I would like you all to be Mine as I am, with mercy for Me and for My walk today.

And you, sons, will now be announced everywhere with My coming out with you, with My beautiful glory through you over the earth, oh, and I am now asking your heralds and I am giving them spirit and grace from heaven to work as clearly as possible on the pattern that was seen both on earth and in heaven, and it was written, oh, and to give people this photograph, this cliché, this film in a clear way, My work with the people of My word among people on earth with the news of My birth, the day two thousand years ago when I, the Son of the heavenly Father, descended to earth as a Child born of a Virgin mother and grew up like all children and became the Savior of the world, and now I am coming and announcing Myself as at the end of time, and I have as the birth of My word today, I have a small people through whom I, the Lord, announce Myself and glorify Myself among people on earth. Amen, amen, amen.

12-12/25-12-2023.

Text **emphasis in bold** *belong to the redactor (editor).*

2024

The Feast of the Nativity of the Lord

The word of God is born on earth, it is born from God and is filling the world with My whisper, with My love, which is becoming a word and is being shared across the land, and from here over the whole earth announcing My coming with the saints, to prepare a people for Me and to place them in My presence and to work through their faith the fulfillment of the Scriptures of this time, that My time has come and of those who choose Me on earth for their life, and I come to them and give them according to the deed, and I give them My word and body, and I dine with them, and I show Myself to them (*John: 14/21*) and I work with them the victory against satan, My adversary, about whom the Scriptures say that he pulls the stars from heaven with his tail and throws them to the earth, and here is the time and his hidden fight to take the path from under the feet of Christians and for them to fall together with My kingdom from them, and I am coming now and giving account to satan and I am going to expose him with all the darkness under which he is hidden and bring him to light so that he may lose his power and victory over Me, for I am the Son of God the Father and I have all power in heaven and on earth as the Father gave Me to have, and now I am coming to earth as word, I come, and I have a bride people, and the Spirit and the bride are saying to Me: "Come!", and that is why I am coming.

Oh, glory to God in heaven, and peace on earth among men! This is sung in heaven and on earth on the holy day of remembrance of My birth, Child of a Virgin mother, two thousand years ago. I came mysteriously, for thus God works on earth, **and He reveals Himself with heavenly mysteries only to those who with a pure heart love Him in their lives**, (*Hebrews: 9/28*) with

their faith and with their deeds. I am working just as I did two thousand years, for My Father is working and I am working too, and so I am obeying Him.

Oh, peace to you, tiny people, gathered from the Romanian nation at My word that comes with the clouds above the land of this nation chosen by the Father two thousand years ago so that I may have it as a dwelling place for the coming of My word on earth at the end of time!

Peace to you, Romanian nation, peace from the midst of this tiny people, with whom I have been celebrating the wedding for almost seventy years with the saints at their table with God on it! I have a citadel of coming in your midst, Romanian people, and I have a people and I am sitting at the table with them now on the feast day of My birth on earth.

I came two thousand years ago in a great mystery revealed by the Father to a handful of people and they carried the mystery of My coming, My incarnation and birth from the Virgin mother, oh, and how could those of that time believed this mysterious truth? But many peoples believed afterwards, for the mystery worked through itself the truth of My coming from the Father, and which was fulfilled through My death and resurrection through the cross, for I had stayed with people on earth for thirty-three years and then I returned to the Father with all the victory fulfilled according to His plan.

Oh, I have come again now, I have still come secretly, for the Father revealed Me to a handful of souls and they carried the mystery of My coming a second time from the Father, and since then I have come as word on earth, I have come with the clouds and let Myself be heard, My word is gathered and I have been walking with it over the earth and coming out from under the mystery speaking My word over the Romanians and over the peoples to the margins, and from one margin to the other they are making My coming and My words heard and proclaimed, being fulfilled by their power.

Oh, My bride country, My queen among the nations, I am preparing you, My beloved one, and I am placing you in My presence dressed in holy garments, royal, to welcome your Bridegroom, the King, and to be the first, for you were chosen by the Father two thousand years ago to be Mine at the end of time, **to be the Jerusalem of My return, the New Jerusalem, the one loved by God,** the Christian one, the one renewed two thousand years ago through My disciples of that time, who became Christians after Christ, after My name, and became baptizing apostles for the Christianization of the New Israel. (*Zechariah: 2/10-13*[371].)

Oh, My country today, sit on your knees, sit before God kneeling, you, sons and Romanian Christians! I want to tell you the pain of the Father and of Mine and that of My saints and yours, sons. Oh, My country, you are a Christian country, you are Orthodox, but you trample on the feast days of My saints and yours and you bring mockery upon those in heaven. For almost a hundred years you have trampled on the holy days left to you by your saints and Mine, oh, **and they are no longer with you on earth as the feasts of My saints are in heaven.**

Oh, My today's country, My Romania, you have always stood with your forehead bowed and beaten by the evildoers who have nibbled at you and torn you to pieces, but the sweet reward

---

[371] ***«Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Zion: for, behold, I come and will dwell in the midst of you, says the Lord.***

And many nations shall flee for refuge to the Lord in that day and they shall be for a people to Him and they shall dwell in the midst of you: and you shall know that the Lord Almighty has sent Me to you.

The Lord shall inherit Juda His portion in the holy land, He will yet choose Jerusalem.

Let all flesh fear before the Lord: for He has risen up from His holy clouds». (*Zechariah: 2/10-13.*)

for your patience has come, for I, the Lord your God, have you whole before Me and I want you to dress yourself beautifully and holy again and to be My beauty again.

You, daughters of the Romanian nation, cast off your pagan attire and clothe yourselves in the ancestral glory of this chosen nation, **for it is written in the Scriptures that there is a curse upon a woman dressed in men's clothing,** and this pagan and sick custom is an abomination in this nation. I want you to come to your senses and remember your customs and return to your sources, because I have a tiny people in the midst of this nation **and they live according to the law of the holy Christians** as it was until the people of the antichrist knew where to strike and strip you of your glory from Me and weaken you, My country, for behold, even now the antichrist is striking where he can still strike with his hidden weapons and destroy the time and power of the feasts of My saints.

Oh, Romanian sons, it is not the people of darkness today who are your fathers, but the saints are the ones who left you holy holidays and customs, and they are in heaven intercessors for you, for the country, for the nation, **but behold, you do your works on holy holidays and that is why things are not going well for you.** Oh, light candles in every house and put in them a piece of paper written with a prayer for you and for the country so that the work of the antichrist may be overthrown and My servants may come to the helm everywhere on earth where My Romanians are, and the fate of every people and nation may be placed under heavenly guard, oh, that there has come the time of victory through faith for God, for Christians, and everything through the cross, just as I, the Lord, overcame two thousand years ago.

Oh, if the feasts of the saints and prayer to heaven, the watch with fasting and crying out to God had not been held in their place throughout the year among My people prepared in this land, oh, even now My path and walk would not have been set free, but it was written for Me to work through the Romanian nation My work of the end of time and to cast aside the antichrist, who keeps saying: "There is no God."

Oh, step aside, you who sit on the thrones of rulers of countries and peoples, for you have done so much harm to yourselves and to those governed by you according to the godless plan, men of the darkness of this age! You, antichrists, surrender your weapons at the feet of the Lord, for you say that there is no God and that you are! Oh, there is God, and He is telling you now: come out of your hiding places, for My light is coming and revealing you without you expecting it. I am the light of the world and I bring you out of the darkness and I show you to the whole world so that it may be known that you are the darkness that covers the earth as it is written in the Scriptures about the rulers of this age. Oh, it can't be like that anymore. The Lord is coming, the light is coming, the One about Whom you say that He is not is coming. However, I have power through the word, oh, and what are you going to do now when you will be exposed as liars who deceive nations and peoples? I have asked you, I have been asking you and I have been sending you a written word that you will no longer be able to stand against God and the people you have torn from the path of Christ. You have come with your idols and stripped the Romanians of their Christian shirt in order to weaken their holy power, for the shirt of the Romanian has great power and it stands against satan, because it is sewn with little crosses on the cloth and it clothes the Romanians in invincible power like their ancestors, and woe to those who have dared or would dare to plot evil against these bearers of Mine! **I am giving peoples to destruction for My work with them on earth**, and I will not let any enemy gnash on those blessed and protected by God at this time.

The sign from God is coming, the great trap is coming and it will lay low those who exalt themselves to overcome God. Their seats will shake and they will fall shamefully, for they are striking God and I will rise up to overcome them and to establish with holy walk the Christian nation, the Orthodox Christian law and the establishment of the feasts of the saints. I am doing justice to My saints, as it is written, for they keep crying out to Me in heaven: "Lord, how long until You redeem our blood, of those who were killed for Your name?" (*Apoc: 6/10*)

You, who seek to walk and change the work of God, oh, are you not ashamed? Well, if you stay hidden so that no one knows who you are and where you work from and send out only your commands over the earth, behold, it has been a long time and it is a little longer, and you will no longer do your work, for the time has come for God to put a stop to you and not allow you anymore. **I am Christ, Whom you persecute even through the servants of the church, to whom I knocked to open for Me and to be received by them with the word of My mouth and they did not open for Me, for they are unbelievers**. Oh, well, if that is how you are, those at the altars, whom are you trying to persecute? Who are you afraid of, why do you keep on closing so that I may not enter and work upon you? I will meet you soon, you will meet Me soon, we will look at each other and you will know the One Whom you persecute everywhere and put to death His loved ones, and I will tell you that you have taken My little house, My little garment and have cast Me aside and you rule, but you do not shepherd the flock, and behold it is scattered by the men of the antichrist, to whom you have opened wide, and behold the flock is bitten by the pagan beasts and strangers to God like you! **But I have set a new beginning for My church**, so that its trace may not perish from the earth, after the scorching heat of the antichrist has passed and is still passing everywhere to ruin My work with man everywhere.

I am making a new beginning and behold, it sprouts, as it is written, for I said in My testimony two thousand years ago, the one about Me, that it is a rock on which I build My church, and the gates of hell will not prevail against it, and therefore I keep it aside with all My secret and its, and I guard it from the wolves.

On the day of the birthday celebration, I am shouting from edge to edge with the word and am saying: Wake up, peoples! Do no longer kneel and be overcome by the counsel and work of the darkness of the antichrist man! I am the light of the world, and he is darkness. Kneel, therefore, before God, not before pagan people with life and deed, the antichrists who are in darkness and over whom I am giving a holy command, with power in it and am saying: Let all of them who want to humble themselves come out into the light and repent, if they can!

I will shake off from all the earth the work that is contrary to God with all the people of darkness, and this fulfillment will be seen. This storm is coming unexpectedly and all the kings will wither, for I, the Lord, come, the King is coming, visiting His vineyard and shaking out unbelief from everywhere and He is making way for faith and its fulfillments, as it is written.

When I have established the first king over you now, at the end of time, My country, I took from the great lineage a scion, a good son for you and I brought him and he embraced your Christian law with his entire house then through time, through descendants, for I wanted him to be a symbol of kingdom over you, so that then I would give you at the end the kingdom of heaven, over which I am King from My Father. Therefore, gather much love in heaven, Romanian sons, for the love of God draws you to it, and the Father gives you the kingdom.

I paid with My life given on the cross to give you the kingdom of the Father, O My church, and the marks of the nails with which I was nailed to the cross remained on My body as a testimony, and the wounds from the nails have not closed. Satan will see this and will be terrified for such a grave sin worked for two thousand years against the One placed on the cross and nailed to it, for this sin will humble the hearts of all My adversaries for two thousand years, even if they will not be able to bow down and receive their forgiveness.

It is a birthday celebration, for the sons of the citadel of My word, and now let us make room for the carols and the holy feast table, because we have caroling guests, and I am then going further with the word and with My Virgin mother in the work of the word, for I and she are celebrated on this day by those in heaven and by those on earth who stand as if in heaven in the celebrations, and through this obedience, blessings, grace and holy protection come to them on earth, great light in a time of such great darkness and so many people without God on earth.

Peace to you now, to those who receive carolers, and peace to you, to those who are singing carols at My manger of word! I am giving you the blessing of the festive table, sons, and may My word give you holy powers and comforts, and I am asking you, sons, be worthy of these holy gifts that have come from heaven to you, as a testimony that I am and that I leave My word upon you. Amen, amen, amen.

25-12-2023/07-01-2024.

The Council of the Lord's Mother

On the second day of the feast of My Birth on earth, I am going forward with the glory of My word and sitting down with it in the book, and on the way then towards those who are looking out the window and waiting for it, oh, and I am now in word with My Virgin mother, that there can be no feast of My Birth without her, for without her I could not have come to show Myself to

people on earth, to be with them, to spend time with them, for My work with man is on earth, it is next to man, and it has never been otherwise, oh, sons. Even when I made man from the earth with My hand, I worked the same way, I stood on the earth, I kneaded the earth with My hand and worked the man, I worked him after the model of My image, and only then I breathed into him the spirit of life from My life, from My body, and then I withdrew into the unseen things of God's creation and let man rule over the earth, to work and not sit still, to do what I do, for I work and not sit still, and looking at the Father I work, for from Him I take what I work, and so man should work, look at Me and so he may have his work and may he be able to say according to the truth: "Father, let your will be done on earth as it is in heaven!"

Oh, My mother, you loved very much to work and not to sit still. My work and yours was and is the creation of man, mother, his birth from heaven, from God, so **that he would be worthy of the kingdom of heaven and dwell in it on earth.**

Man has always failed to understand the will of God and His kingdom with man, oh, and that is why I cannot show Myself to him and work alongside him, so that he may see Me as I see him moment by moment, and I stand in the unseen of creation, mother. Oh, tell man, My mother, tell him about yourself, tell him about your work with God, oh, tell him, My mother.

— Oh, if I say to man, my dear Son, I must first tell him about love. How could I tell him so that he would understand me when I tell him?

Man has no love, because love is from God descended to earth when it is in man with its work, with its creation from above over man. You cannot be and stand next to someone without loving him and listening to his advice. If the love between man and God is not complete, it cannot make man a god, man cannot love from God and the commandment of love between man and God falls down.

Love is obedience to God then, and whoever does not work like this with his life, oh, he is cold, he is far from You, Lord, and does not love You, because he is cold. Man will tell You that he does not see You. You look at the Father and take from Him everything that You work by loving the Father and listening to Him, but man cannot look at You to work like You as You work by looking at the work of the Father.

Oh, man, if you believe that Christ come to earth, if you then want to work like Him your work on earth, you can do this, for He came and told you with the word everything you have to do if you love Him. He left you all His will as a written testament, and you only have to fulfill His will, only want that you may love Him from earth to heaven, just as I worked loving God with all my being, and I shared His love around me so that I could show myself with it to those who have eyes to see, and so that they too could go on loving God with the work of their lives.

Oh, little man with love, Christ has taught you obedience to Him, as He obeys the Father, from Whom He receives His work. Have you obeyed what He has given you to work? Those who obey are those who love, and if you do not obey, therefore you do not love, therefore you do not receive from the Lord your work. Oh, look at Him, turn your gaze to see Him dying in your place if you do not want to die for Him so that He may give you life and resurrection afterwards.

Self-denial is the mystery so difficult for you to understand, you lost and wandering man. Oh, you have where to learn this from. The Lord left heaven and Himself for you so that you too might learn self-denial and then be able to set out after Him and follow Him, and if you do otherwise, it is because you do not love Him and Him alone. The earth is full of those who do not love Him and do their own will and live for themselves and die without having lived, without having gathered their life in heaven. If a man loves his brother or neighbor without loving the Lord with

all his being, oh, then his love is not from heaven, it is human and dies together with the man or even earlier.

Oh, small and so small man, my work is like that of my Son Christ, Who has as His work given by the Father the creation of man, the creation from above, and who comes as a word on earth, and this word is my Son, is Jesus Christ, the Son of God, descended two thousand years ago to earth to become a born Child and to grow and teach man the birth from heaven and the growth from heaven and the work He has to establish on earth, and then the return to the Father through death on the cross and through resurrection, and He sat down at the right side of the Father after thirty-three years spent among men on earth, and He is in heaven the Mediator to the Father for anyone who wants to take His work from Him and to resemble Him on earth with the life of a Christian, a son of God through Christ.

Man has always refused to understand the will of God and the kingdom of heaven so that he might dwell in it on earth, and that is why man does not know Him, does not see God. Oh, if the book of the coming of my Son, Jesus Christ, two thousand years ago and all His words in it, were read more and more on earth, man would understand the love that came down from heaven to earth among men to take men from it, for this book is read only to be known and not because the love in it, oh, no.

Oh, Lord, oh, Son Jesus, if man reads You, but has no love, he reads in vain. Love is the work that makes man god, and man remains in You then, and You remain in him. This is the mystery that man cannot penetrate if he does not live it as I lived it, Lord, and my Son. Mary and Martha represent the two kinds of people. Let all who want to take heed to seek the path of eternal life, for those to whom much has been given, much will be required of them. Amen.

It is the feast day of Your birth, Son Jesus, and We have placed on the table a word with power on this day. Oh, how beautiful it is in heaven on holy days for those on earth! All heaven celebrates me and You, Lord, Child born on straw near the cattle who were serving for their Master, like You did.

The churches on earth do the will and pleasure of the antichrist and sway from side to side at his command. Oh, what shall we do, Lord, with regard to such sins called by the Scriptures the abomination of desolation in a place called holy? Oh, how shall we work over this confusion, my Son, Jesus?

— Oh, My mother, all that is broken today has been seen for thousands of years to come and will be, and all from the lack of love for God of those who ascended to the holy place without deserving, and they have broken the house and brought persecution for the saints, they have brought the reign of the antichrist and My expulsion. Soon, soon everything will change. The work that is against God from the known holy place will be completely destroyed, and those hidden under the clothes of shepherds in the churches will be brought to the fore by the angelic hosts who come to work on earth the discovery of the hidden and against God, and then the justice of God and His saints, who are still waiting.

Oh, here is where this persecutor of Mine, the antichrist, is hidden. Oh, who can know the one who took away My little house, My little garment and the path to God of those who seek Me, sighing for their help from God?

I am deeply grieved, My mother. I have now been known My sigh through the word over the earth. I have cried in vain at this door locked for Me. It is late. Let us protect what is still on our side, My mother**! I was born on straw. I do not need earthly palaces and adornments. These were not built for Me, in which the antichrist, his work against Me and the holy**

Christians on earth, is hidden. My adornment is heaven and he is the man of God's love. I feed My flock and do not leave it from My care, and you, My mother, strengthen your guard for My country today and for its people who are good-faith and uncared for their wounds. The joy that has remains for Me is it, My country today and the citadel of My word on its land. All My creation in My country is Mine. Everyone takes their share, and no one can take the food for My flock from My hand, from My mouth. I Myself feed My flock, oh, and the enemy is going to long for the heavenly goodies on the table of this word, but behold, it is late. **I have cried much, much. Now it is well past evening and everyone is sitting down as he has spread his bed.**

Oh, the dawn is coming, mother! The night is passing and the dawn is coming. Let those who watch for My coming come out to meet Me! Let all of them take care of the Christian shirt, the shirt of the Romanian nation, My nation at the end of time, mother.

And now peace to you, the sons of the guards in the citadel of My word, when I come as word to you on earth to give it as food to those who love Me and desire Me, and you share and be sharers of God!

I am telling the whole world My work with you and My table with food of work on it, and those who desire Me for themselves, oh, let them keep My way and take the Lord from you. And to you again and again, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

26-12-2023/08-01-2024

The Feast of the Holy First Martyr and Archdeacon Stephen

The feast of My birth is still in full swing among the glorious ones in heaven, for My coming in word upon the earth was long awaited to appear and the saints and fathers, all the prophets, and all the heavenly powers awaited it, and behold, the joy of this holy feast comforts heaven and those who inhabit it, for I am the word among you and those in heaven gather this joy and are comforted with it, and on today's feast day the entry among the praisers of the Lord, of My confessor Stephen, behold, I am sitting again today with a table of word among you. This confessor confessed Me with fire in word before the Pharisees and scribes, hard in the neck and in the heart, because of Me, that I was resurrected, after they nailed Me to the cross so that I could no longer, so that I would no longer be, oh, but I put to shamed all those who set before the people the parade of My sale and the way of the cross and the mocking, the beatings the spitting and all the malice of their hearts against Me, opposing the Son of God, the Father's messenger for the salvation of man, oh, sons.

And now, let us put in the book the word of today's celebration and let Me be in word with you today, for the country has risen for your sake and the Romanian nation is looking at My glory over you, and with which I am working over the hearts of many and that is why I go out with you from time to time, oh, that My patience can no longer bear, My sons, for together with the freedom for the lovers of God and for the progress of My word work over the earth with you, the fall into grave sins and great paganism of those who do not walk with God and the kingdom of heaven on earth has also begun, since these taste so much of sin, and we walk with the glory from heaven over the earth and spend time on earth as in heaven, so that the work of My word that came to you on earth may be confessed.

Oh, sons, My coming out with you is sharing great joys, for the joys on earth have no power, they are not from heaven, but we are bringing heaven to earth, sons. Oh, how beautiful it is in heaven! I want it to be beautiful on earth as well as in heaven, sons. In heaven is eternity and

its beauty. It is not like on earth in heavenly things, and that is why there are no lasting joys on earth, sons. Oh, no kind of joy has power over people anymore, for everything is temporary on earth like man, but in heaven it is different, and I want us to put a longing for heaven in the hearts of those on earth so that people may also go to heaven, so that they may make time for the journey to heaven, and even bring heaven to earth, just as My coming with those in heaven is to you, sons.

Now, My confessor Stephen has an entry in My book next to Me, and I, the Lord, am telling those who resemble on earth those who sent My confessors to death two thousand years ago from then and since in every era, and I am also telling them that the murderous deeds committed by them even now, during My work on earth through this confessing word in the midst of the Romanian nation, these evil deeds are calling them to repentance now. There is little time left when their repentance before Me can still be, only to open their hearts and minds so that heaven can enter them, to let My gentle word enter them, oh, how much I desire their forgiveness and deliverance from the penalty of their evil deeds, only that they may want to open the love from heaven, for I knock with it at their locked door. Oh, they also committed murders and torments over those who, during this time of the work of My seventy-year-old word, confessed heavenly love and spoke the truth to awaken all those who use lies so that they can use them to accuse those who died as confessors, for they died beaten to death to give their souls and were tormented in prisons (*During the dictatorship of the communist red beast, driven from power by revolution in December 1989, r.n.*) so that they would no longer go out and share the Lord with those who do not have Him over their lives.

Oh, repent, you who have worked such sins upon the innocent for the guilt you have placed upon them with a lie wrought with cunning so that they may then be given to torment, to silence, to the darkness of prisons, and to death for Christ!

Here is the martyr Stephen, who spoke from God with his own tongue in the midst of Israel two thousand years ago, spreading My coming to people and the glory of My resurrection after the elders of the temple in Jerusalem had put Me to death, here is this son endowed with the wisdom of the Scriptures from which he spoke day and night, when a great multitude of disciples and priests came to God to believe in Christ, for Stephen testified by working great miracles and signs among the people, when some disputants approached him with a dispute of words to stand against his wisdom, oh, and if they could not extinguish his enthusiasm and the truth of his words, they found a way to incite some men of lies and accuse him of blasphemy against God and Moses, and the elders and scribes laid hands on him and put him before the council. I, the Lord, saw this and immediately placed the radiance of angels on Stephen's face, and when the high priest questioned him about what was said about him, he testified and recounted, speaking about the people of Israel, about the God of this people, and about Moses and Abraham and Isaac and Jacob and Joseph and their exodus from Egypt, and Canaan their land, and the whole history of God with this people. But the stiff-necked remained opposed to the Holy Spirit Who was confessing Himself through Stephen and who told them that they too were doing the same as their fathers who killed the prophets, the saints and Christ, and then the council gnashed its teeth against him and they began to make noise and cover their ears so as not to hear Stephen who was telling them that heaven had opened and that he saw Christ at the right side of the Father, oh, and they dragged him outside and stoned the kneeling man, who was crying out and saying to heaven: ***«Lord, do not hold this sin against them!»***, and then My confessor fell asleep and came to heaven.

Behold, those who confess Me have no place, they have no right to stand on earth among men, oh, that the great ones without God do not let them over them, and that is why I now say over them:

Oh, repent, you priests and sons of priests, who confess that you are the sons of those who killed the confessors of God during this time of the end, (*During the dictatorship of the red beast of the communist wheel, the prisons were full of priests and Christians for their faith, r.n.*), for all those who remained at the altar and raised their sons, sending them to learn books and become priests in the future, oh, all of them joined hands with the enemy antichrist, who made his kingdom in the house that bears the name of God, in the church, and then came the order from the antichrist to overturn the celebrations of the saints and to no longer have them at their place on the days of the year, (*In the year 1924, when part of the holidays were transferred from the Old Style - the Julian Calendar, to the New Style - the Gregorian Calendar, n.r.*) oh, and those who serve at the altars and their leaders agreed, and since then the enemy of God has been rejoicing in a known holy place, and his weapons are well hidden so that they cannot be found, nor those who wield them, oh, and this is seen by the multitudes of priests who, with narrowed hearts, look helplessly at the destruction of the path to God of Christians who do not know who rules over them from the known holy seat.

You who have eyes and see with them, and have a heart and mind to understand with them the work of the antichrist ruling over the earth and in the church, oh, do not worry, children. It was written to be fulfilled thus, for the unbelief of those who have occupied seats with a holy name, oh, great is this work of unbelief, about which I spoke two thousand years ago when I said: ***«Nevertheless, When the Son of Man comes, will He find faith on earth?».*** (*Luke: 18/8*) Behold, I have found no more faith, the door is locked for Me, for My coming to save also those who oppose My coming.

Oh, I could not stand coming. Just as it is written that the antichrist and his servants against God are coming, so it is written in the Scriptures that My coming is for those who are waiting for Me to take them out from under the slab stone and give them the reward of their holy patience. **It is written that the antichrist is coming, and if he has come, I am coming too.** And you, priests who are saddened and speechless because of the error in the church today, oh, save yourselves, seek a way of salvation! Ask Me to send you armies of saving angels to save you from satan, who fights against Christ, not against you. **Do anything on earth, but no longer stand under the work of lies with the face of truth, for lies will punish greatly in the days to come those who have hidden themselves under the holy garment, but also those who are subject to the work of the antichrist with the face of a saint.**

The heavens are opening and remain open and the Lord is coming with a host from heaven, oh, and there is a great, great war against Christ, but this great war is rising against the antichrist, for the Lamb of God is coming with the victory of the Father and has a powerful word in His voice and is saying this to His enemies:

Oh, bow down and surrender your weapons and go where the place has been prepared by you, full and well-stocked, for I am God, and you are My enemies and you have the fate of enemies, do you hear?

All peoples who have the Orthodox Christian faith as ruler over their souls, oh, rise up to great vigilance against the antichrist revealed by God through His word on earth! All Orthodox countries that have remained unspoiled by the faith of their ancestors, and especially the Russian people, let all and everything watch at the head of the faith of their ancestors, because here

are still the people of the antichrist tearing down the feasts of the saints wherever they can, wherever they were still left in their place in the calendar. Those who let themselves be torn down from the rock left by the saints for the flock of Christ, deserve this fall from the faith, but there are peoples who were pushed by the force of lies to distort their walk and faithfulness to God and the saints, oh, and this also happened with My Romania, the country of My return with word on earth after two thousand years since My resurrection and ascension to My place next to the Father.

The Russian people are a great people. Oh, may the holy vigil be strengthened over this land that has remained unshaken over the holy days of the calendar. If the saints have been asking in heaven: ***«How long, Lord?»,*** behold, in the last hundred years on earth this question of those in heaven has been more painful, for all the Christians who have taken the wrong path because of the antichrist who changed the times of heaven on earth, all still stand in indifference and do their work on holy days for the saints in heaven, which, behold, are no longer celebrated as in heaven by Christians.

Oh, again and again I say: if I had not had this tiny people in the midst of the Romanian nation, and placed at work according to the tradition left by the saints and fathers, the corruption and fall from grace and the war on the faith and the attempt to overthrow God, Who cannot be overthrown, would have been even greater, oh, but what should I do with so many and mindless ones, for they have forgotten that even two thousand years ago the enemies could not destroy Me, keep Me under the slab?

The war on the holy faith and on Christians pleasing to God is coming to an end. Behold, I come, the Lord is coming, He is coming with tens of thousands of saints, and no one suspects or knows His weapon.

— Oh Lord, oh victorious Lord, I am confessing You among the saints and thank You with warm tears that You have had great mercy on my day of celebration among those in heaven and showed the truth that was so long awaited to come from heaven upon the earth, after Your enemies and those of the holy Christians drew the curtain of darkness of the ruler satan over the peoples of the earth and covered them almost completely.

Oh, Lord, satan has made his country great and has spread himself with it and is making himself ruler even over Your house and flock. Oh, here is the country of thick darkness, from where its darkness is divided over the countries, for the work of the antichrist needs a great and high throne to rule over the countries, but now let the peoples of the ancestral faith rise up and shake off the yoke of satan, and they will be helped by God, Who is coming with the saints to overthrow the reign of the antichrist and to take this ephah to its place, as it is written, and to pour it out upon those who poured into it until it overflowed from its brim.

Oh, again and again glory to You for the gift of Your mouth over the true Christianity on earth, may Your Christian flock hear Your voice, oh Lord!

Those of you who are Christians according to the ancient tradition, rise up to prayer with fasting and holy vigil, for the Lord is now putting satan to sleep and sending him to the place he has earned for himself at least over the last two thousand years, since he has been blocking the path of those who love Christ so that he can make room for himself and stand against the Lord.

All of us in heaven are with the Lord in the fight for the faith. Oh, be together with us too! All of you who are Christians on earth, be with us in the fight for the Lord so that we may overcome satan, for victory is coming, for the Lord is coming, oh, beloved brothers, brothers of faith with your brothers in heaven! Amen.

— I, the Lord, have heaven with Me and I am coming with those from heaven, I am coming and I keep coming, and the enemy hears Me and sees Me and is afraid if the fulfillment of this Scripture has come: My coming with the saints, for I am coming to overcome satan and to crush his kingdom and to establish My kingdom, as it is written.

Oh, children who are receptive to God, all the heavenly guard is with you more and more, and it is shared over all those who are strong with faith in My coming today as a word upon the earth, and the glory of My coming fills the air, children. Therefore, you should stand in My presence, for **My word stands as a weapon in the war against the enemy satan**, who is losing his place and the fight.

I am strengthening you for Me and for My word upon the earth, children. I am clothing you in holy armor and blessing you for My coming victory.

And peace to you, My children, peace from God upon you, and through you upon the earth! Amen, amen, amen.

27-12-2023/09-01-2024.

The Feast of the Circumcision of the Lord's Body and the Feast of Saint Hierarch Basil, the Great

My coming with the saints has a citadel of reception on earth, and I have guards in it and they open it for Me and I enter as word in the book when I come, and I shepherd with it.

Peace to you, sons, watchmen in the path of My voice when I come to sit in the book and to do My work today through you on earth! Peace to you, and power from Me I am leaving upon you to carry Me and to set Me on the path where My word leads Me to do its work, sons!

It is a holy feast among those in heaven for Me and for My Virgin mother, who then watched over My growth, after I was subjected to the circumcision of the body, and then dedicated to the Lord at the temple in Jerusalem.

Oh, and I have next to Me today the great hierarch Basil, who gathered good wisdom from the earth and from heaven and served with it those of his time, and then those after him until today and tomorrow, **for the bearers of God have a great dowry gathered and have holy power** and have a wonderful work **and the Lord is glorified through them** and places His works on earth, oh, and the Lord has rest in the saints and joy from those who carry Him with His works on earth, and I give them work from heaven and then on earth, and great is before Me the work of the prayers of My saints for those on earth, as it is written, (*James: 5/16, 17*) oh, and therefore I am coming with them in word now, and I carry Myself with them between heaven and earth and I testify to them of eternity, and behold, the hierarch Basil is now testifying to the work of God on earth, for he now works from heaven and helps God and men, oh sons.

— Our help, of Your saints, Lord, has always been from You on earth, and now also from You we help people, for people pray to the saints for them to be their intercessors with You for their sorrows, and for Your saints to work beside You for them, and behold how beautiful is Your work through Your saints, oh Lord! Oh, so You worked from Your beginning with Your apostles two thousand years ago, and they then worked in Your name for the sorrowful on earth, and after they came to heaven near You, they work among the saints, and great is the heavenly army, the army of Your saints, Lord, and great is its work upon the earth from Your side, oh Lord!

We walk with You and soothe pains, establish comforts and overcome enemies, oh, and what would happen to so many suffering people who cry out to You and the saints, if they were not

heard and supported in difficult times? Oh, how much faith and how much love for heaven must ascend from earth to us so that we can bring down help from heaven where people cry out to us, Lord!

During my work with You on earth among people, I carried much pain because of the pains caused by satan on so many helpless people brought down by him, and I rose with Your name on my lips and in my heart and stood with a strong word against the evil work of satan to snatch many from the trap set by him so that he could snatch people from his side. In the same way, now I work for those who are suffering and enslaved by satan, and who cry out to me for them in their fight with this old enemy of seven thousand years and better over the eternal life of man, and behold, Lord, in Your name I say again and again over the evil work of satan:

May the Lord rebuke you, old devil, for the evils you send upon men, and even upon the sons of God you dare to extend your wrath to test them!

I expose you with your work that is against Jesus Christ, our God, the Son of God, the Father, the Son of the Virgin Mary, the mother of all Christians, and with His great name I expose you and curse you by your new name, antichrist, and I am telling you from the Lord with a holy command: Come out of the hiding place under which you are hiding and show yourself who you are, what you do and where you are, and bow down willy-nilly before Jesus Christ and let yourself be defeated, for your reign and power with which you have been deceiving the soul in man for seven thousand years so that man does not love God and to give him indifference of soul and to darken his vigilance so that you can bring him down to your side, and man is the creature of God, and you do not yet let yourself be afraid of this and to pull back and to let yourself be defeated, for behold the light that reveals you who you are, where you are and what you are doing secretly over people. Behold the Lamb of God, against Whom you stand striking in His flock, striking from the middle.

The Lord comes as word to the earth, and the breath of His mouth contends with you (See Isaiah: 11/4[372] and 2 Thess: 2/8[373]) *and brings you to the light to make you known on earth to all believers and unbelievers and then He is going to send you to your gathering, to your punishment, do you hear, satan?*

I, the bishop of Christ, I, Basil, the servant of the Lord, am calling you to appear face to face with God the Word to give an account to Him for your fight against Him and man. Be ashamed and bow down and confess yourself so that all who were, who are and who are to come may know you, and then confess God the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, the Lord, the Maker of heaven and earth, against Whom you have stood for seven thousand years and more, since you have been fighting over man created by God to teach him resistance and disobedience and everything that would make him forget his duty to God at all times!

Come, do not delay any longer! You are discovered by Christ, the Word of the Father Sabaoth! You sneaked into the garden of paradise to begin your wickedness against man and against God, and you began there with the work of lies, and with it you ended your work that proves you to be the father of lies, for if at first you hid in the paradise of God, here is where you has been hiding later, but especially now, at the end, when your work has been still the same as at the

---

[372] ***«But He shall judge the cause of the lowly and shall reprove the lowly of the earth: He shall strike the earth with the word of His mouth and with the breath of His lips shall He destroy the ungodly one».*** (*Isaiah: 11/4*)

[373] ***«Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming».*** 2 Thess: 2/8

beginning, and you have entered under the garment of a saint and hid with it in the known house of God and you are playing your theater, but now the curtain under which you have standing does not help you anymore, oh, no. The Lord is coming, putting His finger and revealing where you have been hiding. So, it is over! The Lord is bringing you out to be known and subduing you with His power, with His heaven of angels and saints and is speaking out your name: antichrist, the adversary of Christ, hidden under the garment of a saint.

God arises and satan under the name of antichrist is going to scatter, and all his servants flee, but the Lord discovers them fleeing and does not let them. Let these perish like smoke, like wax before the fire, and let those who love the Lord mark themselves with the sign of the holy cross and rejoice at seeing Christ, Who conquers the old enemy in evil, and let them glorify the victory of their Lord over satan under the name of antichrist!

Those who love the Lord, let them flee from the hidden work of the antichrist, the one with the garment of a saint on top! This I, the archpriest Basil, am saying, and those who have a mind from above, let them understand what I am saying, for the reign of satan in a seemingly holy place is staggering and falling, for so it is written.

And now glory to Your long-patience, Lord Jesus Christ, the conqueror of the antichrist, Your enemy and of Your name, from whom he has the name of adversary! Glory to You on my feast day among the saints, when I have refreshed my speech with satan, the one from this time of his darkness, so that he could not be seen with his adversarial work, but You come from the Father with the victory over him and his false servants like him, and the sorting will be done on the right and on the left, and those on Your side will be seen, and again, those on the side of Your enemy will appear, and each will receive according to his deed, according to his work, as it is written. Amen.

— Oh, children with whom I am writing My word these days, you are protected by all the heavenly powers and by all the saints with whom **I stand in battle to uncover satan with the name of antichrist**. You are on My side in this work of My victory. Be stronger in faith than ever, for **the victory is great, it is beautiful because it is Mine, it is for My glory and that of My saints and of all those who love Me and choose Me out of their love on earth.**

Now sit down, sons, and prepare the feast of the Epiphany beautifully, and you will put the prayers[374] of the devil's rebuke over the Epiphany water and you will distribute drops of this holy water over the earth, for My country today has great protection from heaven, it has My Virgin mother above it with all the protection she brings to it, and you are the bedding of My Spirit, Who speaks over the earth from My country today, over which **I stand and speak My word from above, which returns from the Father to men to work My victory over My enemy, the antichrist, and to sit with this victory before the Father and then build the kingdom of God on earth with men,** oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.

01-01/14-01-2024.

The Feast of the Baptism of the Lord

The sky is opening and remains open, (*Apoc: 19/11*) **because it is a holy feast day. It is the feast of the Epiphany,** and the cloud of My glory is above here, and I am standing in it with

[374] Prayers for the expulsion of evil spirits and the forgiveness of sins (read by the priest, in special circumstances), r.n.

the saints and the angels and I are sitting down at the Epiphany table in the citadel of My word and am saying:

I am He Who am, oh, and how little faith I find on earth for My coming, for this great fulfillment: My coming with the saints (*1 Thess: 3/13*) to rebirth the world, to renew everything, to start over, to do everything again, as it is written to do at the end of time (*Apoc: 21/5*)[375] and at the beginning of the kingdom of heaven on earth with men.

Oh, peace to you, those gathered at the Epiphany feast table! I look at you a lot, a lot. I examine you in detail like a God, I examine your creation and behavior, faith and love, longing for God and weaknesses, oh, sons. It is a day of renewal through the water of Epiphany, over which we now am placing a word with power from above, so that this water may work power and distribute renewal over the earth and over people, and you may cleanse your paths and steps on the paths with it, for the spirit of satan stands everywhere to catch as many as possible under him and always, but let us meet him everywhere with the water sanctified by the word, oh, how much he fears the power of this water that brings victory over any kind of enemy and garment under which he sneaks so that he will not be discovered to be an enemy.

But I teach you, sons, as because of the thick darkness, and unseen as it is, people do not know how to understand the danger spread everywhere for them, and well-hidden so that its work is not known, but you know from God, and therefore learn not to step on the path without having with you the sprinkler that cleanses the path of the devil for you, those who believe in My word above you.

And now, sons, with My company of holy servants from heaven, and with the power of word, I am now placing over the waters, next to you, those who serve on earth the Holy Spirit through the spoken word, I am placing and saying together, We and you: **The water of Epiphany is blessed and sanctified here, in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, amen,** and we are now placing the threefold word of sanctification over this water, amen, and the power of the word of the holy prayers that are placed over the water of Epiphany will work in a visible way, and God will be glorified, Who empowers His servants and does His work and His power through them, from earth to heaven, for those in heaven work on earth, and those on earth work with heaven, work from earth to heaven. Amen.

Oh, this is the work of God. From the beginning of the visible world until today and tomorrow, this is how God worked and this is how God works, children.

Let no one think himself great and lord between earth and heaven! I am He Who am, and I alone am the Master, oh, only I, because I am He Who am, and man cannot say of himself as I say of Myself according to the truth. I am He Who am, for I am the truth, and at all times and in all things, I am the truth, for I am sinless. **But man is born of sin and through sin, he is from the carnal lust of his parents and is born of sin**, and so begins his life as a man on earth, oh, and the man born of the flesh of man is constantly pursued by the devil, and he does not know this, he does not know how to hide in God so that can save him from the hand of the devil, of the one born of the lust of sin, and moreover, he also takes it upon himself to live his life just like his parents, he takes the lust of sin as his life, and his soul is blind because of sin, and he can no longer understand with him the dangers of every moment that pursue him because of the sin in him.

[375] ***«The One Who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new!" He said, "Write, for these words of God are faithful and true!"»*** (*Apoc: 21/5*)

Only those who sanctify themselves for the Lord, oh, only they have understood and fully understand the danger that arises from sin, and they give their lives to God for protection from eternal death, oh, and they cry out to God for their sins, so that the Lord may take care of them, if they humble themselves and have submissiveness.

Man, oh man, I call you and advise you from heaven, because you do not seek with your steps for help from heaven, and you do not know when the payment for your sins may strike you, and therefore I tell you this: Oh, watch over yourself and seek the help of the saints and angels, who will pray to the Holy One for you, oh, for there is no escape for you on earth, for you are a worker of sin, left and carried from man to man, but the saints of God chose heaven on earth, and drew it close to them and stood with their lives before God so that the Lord may have for them salvation and cover.

Man seeks man, he seeks sin, and he hides with sin and for sin, because that is what sin teaches him to do. Oh, how can I tell man that hiding is sin and is for sin?

Oh, this is why I came, sent from heaven to earth, and was born a sinless Man and told man that his sin put Me on the cross in his place, because satan has written man with sin! The traces of the nails with which I was crucified on the cross remained on My body and they never healed, and this remains an eternal testimony for the man forgiven of his sins, and which left an eternal mark on My divine body, because I loved man, and these wounds say this, which never healed, but remained as a sign of My love for the man who lost paradise because of the sin in him.

Adam excused himself, and did not humble himself for his mistake, and as a result, he lost God as his Shepherd, lost paradise and fell to the earth, from where he was taken. But I clothed Myself in the body seen two thousand years ago and came after man on earth because the Father sent Me, oh, and that is why I have been coming to the earth, I have been coming because the Father has been sending Me, that man must be taught much, much so that he may return to his repentance and seek after his Shepherd Who will lead his steps towards the paradise lost for sin.

Behold, once again the Father sends Me after man, for it is written to send Me as Shepherd on earth, to feed My flock Myself, for the shepherds have let it scatter and the wolves lie in wait to tear it apart completely.

Oh, I have the citadel of My word on the Romanian land and I come after man and invite him to seek his origin from God. I have guards in the citadel who open the way for Me to enter the citadel with the word and to share Myself through them over the earth.

All the saints have brought their work to God, and you, those who place My voice in the book and put it on the path to people, you, sons, bring the word of My mouth to the earth, and all those in heaven help you and work with you.

Oh, sing to the Lord, sons, sing and dance with shouts of holy joy! Give glory to the Lord, for Whom you live on earth among men! In the love of God may My wedding feast be with you! Howl and shout for joy and sound the timbrels and confess this joy from edge to edge, so that the sons of men may also learn the joy of holy love for Christ! Give all your love to Him alone in your feast with Him, to Him alone, sons! With great humility rejoice in Him, with a gentle and humble spirit carry the Lord towards you!

And now it is the feast of Epiphany, rejoice and make the Lord rejoice among you, oh, for holy joys, the reward of My saints, sons, are sorely lacking on earth.

I am sitting with John the Baptist in the book in the spirit of Epiphany, and then on his feast day among the saints for the day of My baptism in the Jordan two thousand years ago, and I remember with a tender spirit how I spent time talking with him and how much mystery I shared

with this great prophet of God. I told him that the Lamb of God was coming to the Jordan to be baptized by him, and he went out to wait for Him, after asking Me to know what it would be like to know Him if He came to baptism. Oh, not only did I tell him that the Holy Spirit was coming to sit on Him in the form of a dove, but the Father also made His appearance at the Jordan by the Spirit and by the spoken word, saying to him for Me: ***«This is My beloved Son, in Whom I am well pleased.»***

Sons, sons, John sent his disciples to Me to ask Me to tell him: ***«Are you the One Who is to come, or should we wait for another?».*** Oh, I was, and I said to them: ***«Go to John and tell him: "the blind see, the lame walk and the poor have good news preached to them».*** I was happy that I was pleasing the Father through the work with which He sent Me and which was becoming clearer with its light, oh, and then the time of My cross came, when I overcame all the unbelief of that time at the news of My resurrection, and since then I have been working with the saints and the angels on earth and over those loved by God, for I told My disciples at My separation from them: ***«I am with you until the end of time!».*** Behold, thus I said then, oh, and how could this truth of My word not be fulfilled? Rather, there were those lacking for Me to be and work over, but how many of these were, I was with them in all times, as these days with My today's disciples, with whom I am proclaiming Myself over the earth with the glory of the word and with a new name: **The Word of God.**

O, My baptizer, O, faithful disciple, We are going to sit in council in the spirit of Epiphany, but now We look at them, at those who have prepared holy joys for Us, and then We speak to them and reveal mysteries and shepherd the beloved ones.

— Oh Lord, oh, little Lamb of the Father, Your work with them sweetens the spirit of those in heaven, oh Lord. We are eyes and ears for them all the time, and great is our protection for them! We are now celebrating the feast of the Epiphany, remembering it all, and then we are sitting with a table of words of glory, oh Lord. Oh, glory to You, to Him upon Whom my hand rested and baptized Him in the Jordan, and I knew then the One Who spoke to me secretly when we met and secretly prepared Your appearance to men, oh, Lord!

— So, My baptizer, We are setting a table of words for them, but now let Us receive them, look at them and receive from them and listen to the voice of their celebration with Us on the feast day of Epiphany.

All heaven bows down and receives from you the joy of this holy celebration for Us and for those who have come to take Epiphany water, oh sons.

I am here with those in heaven. Peace to you, sons! I am opening wide the heavens (*Apoc: 19/11*)[376] so that today's celebration may enter with all its preparation, with all its glory from you for Us, for those in heaven, oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.

19-01-2024.

The Synod of Saint John, the Baptist

I am placing divine peace upon the citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian nation.

[376] ***«I saw the heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! And its rider is called Faithful and True. He judges and make war in righteousness.***

… He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God."» (Apoc: 19/11, 13)

Oh, and it was on the day that the feast of the Epiphany passed and We, those in heaven, comforted Ourselves, looking and taking from the festive table joys for Me and for the saints through all that rose up towards Us from you, the sons, watchmen and workers with God and for God in the citadel, in My citadel with you.

Now I am entering the book with John, the Baptist and We speaking among you about those then and those now and hereafter, and the Father watches over Us from above and comforts His expectation, oh, that the Father longs for the kingdom of heaven on earth with men, and **I long to shine from within man on earth and to make many love like this**, and for many and more to follow Me with happiness in them, oh, that the heavenly army has come with Me to work for the complete victory over the devil, **who has had the name of antichrist for two thousand years,** after he persecuted Me then through the servants who played to his liking and who had high seats to be glorified by many, and so that the Lord would not fit anywhere on earth with His work from heaven, and behold, We are also speaking on this day about the work of renewing the world, about My counsel with the Father and with the saints, about My work with you, the sons who bear grace now, so that I may support you with the establishment of My word on earth at this time to prepare with it the new world, its rebirth, oh, sons.

Let Us put Our speech on the table of words, come, My baptizer! Oh, how beautiful is now seen and understood the work of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit among men! How beautiful and mysteriously beautiful! The Father told your parents, he told Zechariah that he would receive you as a newborn baby and that you would be great and that you would level, prepare My way and My appearance and My proclamation through the spirit of prophecy, a spirit in which the Father God clothed you even before conception so that you would be born afterwards.

Oh, who and how many were those who carried the mystery and work of the Father for your and My coming as little children through Our birth on earth? Oh, how much opposition arose from the elders of the temple, to whom Our Father did not reveal Our coming on earth, and which they did not receive, even though it was written in the prophets that it would be fulfilled and that We would come! But they, knowing this from the prophets, rose up great and strong opponents so as not to allow this great announcement to be fully fulfilled and to spread and to last beyond time.

Oh, the Father did not go to them, to the elders and rulers of that time, to tell them that We will come among men as infants born. **Oh, even now the Father has not knocked on any door to ask whether or not God should come, speak, work and then fulfill.** They would not have consented, as their opposition has already happened, because they do not love God, and especially they do not love for God to tell them what to do. Oh, they did not get high seats for God, but so that they could rule over men and attract glory and power over many. However, I have knocked and keep knocking at their door to enter, and if they do not open to Me, I still enter and tell them what I have to say, I enter through the closed doors and show their opposition and I reveal before the people their work that is hostile and alien to God and to men, for **behold, they are the adversaries of this time, like those from that time on the seat of Moses ruling over the people.**

I told those two thousand years ago, I am telling those at this time in church seats, I am telling them that they have the devil as their father and that is why they do not accept God with His works on earth.

Oh, who sets them above men? If I do not have among them the spirit of revelations, the spirit of prophecy, oh, where can they get to know the will of God and the knowledge of the man appointed to serve as a priest? They want this themselves, and some of them sit on each other, and all their chairs are bought with money, and some of them sell their chairs to each other, some of

them choose each other, and some of them also make each other fall so that another may take their place for other money paid, and if one of them does not please them and if this one would give in to God, that one must perish by their weapons unseen by men, and here they are, sitting in palaces, living in luxury, spending secretly more uglier than the world and taking their free time for pleasures. Oh, where have we heard of shepherds of the flock who take their vacation and leave the sheep on the mountain for the wolves to tear them apart?

Behold, there is no one among them for God. No one can fit in among them if they remain on God's side, and the flock does not know, does not know its fate today and tomorrow, poor thing, and if someone tells it about the lie with the face of the church, oh, it does not work, because everything is well-established and all the ministers at the altars are learned people, **but there is a saying that goes, put in its place, which says that the devil is the greatest theologian, but he still remains the devil**.

Oh, My Baptist, oh, where did you learn the book? You were so great between earth and heaven, so great from God! Behold, Father raised Us up. We did not fit among the people of power, and who sit on their thrones, but that was not why We were needed on earth and over the world. The Father had sent Us; He had decided Us before We were born. He announced Us through the spirit of prophecy, but the elders of the time could not receive Us, for they were reveling in sins and pleasures, and it did not please them to be disturbed, and they gave Us to death, only that I showed Myself resurrected, and they then found out the judgment with which they were and are judged for the destruction of the righteous on earth in all times, and behold, they have no kind of service for God through what they choose to do and be, and woe to those who fall with the steps of their lives into this mixture painted on top with a holy name!

Therefore, they are not the chosen ones of men, they are not the servants of those in heaven and those on earth. The house in which there is not the spirit of prophecy and the work of holiness is not the house of God, it does not work for men and for God, and this is clearly seen, unless you do not want to see.

Oh, the world has fallen into ignorance and there is no one to cry out to it to wake up and seek its salvation, to seek God and then find Him. **I, the Lord, dwell only in humility**. My part and My work are not of this world. Behold, I am with those who love Me, they go out of the world and do not delight in the passing glory! I left a cry through the prophets and said: ***«Go out of the world, My people! The wine of the world is iniquity and its reward afterwards».***

Therefore, My Baptist, We came from the Father, Who had sent Us when We were born with the body on earth, and the world did not know Us, for the world has the devil as its father, as do those who lead it astray from the path of life.

Behold, the One Who rules from God is missing, the spirit of prophecy is missing from the earth, the Spirit of God working from heaven on earth for the rule of people and their good or bad deeds, and that is why I come to earth as a word, and that is why I choose with whom to do My work for which the Father again, oh, again is sending Me among people.

— Oh, Lord, oh, You were sweet to me when You had come and were speaking with me a lot, a lot, and You were not telling me who You were, but You were my Shepherd, Lord, as You had been sent by Father.

I was the one freed from any earthly occupation. I did not care about things for myself, for the life of the body. I ate what God gave me, I dressed with what God gave me, I nourished myself with what God gave me, and that is why I was free from worries, and that is why I had all the time

for You when You sought me to spend holy moments together, heavenly work, the work of the Father above us.

You were walking more alone, Lord, even after You chose Your apostles from the world, whom You took with difficulty from theirs to stay with You too, so that You would not be alone on earth, so alone if You came from heaven to people. You were staying more alone; You only had them, the disciples chosen from among people, but they had also their own things, and they could not help You if You did not have them with You all the time.

Oh, so are You today, Lord, You are everywhere, and You are alone. The Christian does not stand in Your service, in Your many works on earth now, for he has his own, and You sigh for love. Oh, man does not like to be with God all the time. He likes that God may do like him, and otherwise he does not love You more, Lord.

Now You have made a place set apart for Yourself and have established a citadel of stone among men, and You shelter in it those who welcome You in this time when You come on earth as a word and prepare with it Your way and the day of complete victory over the world, over the spirit of the world, and over the ruler of this age, oh, Lord.

The saints of heaven stand looking with great hope at Your work on earth and the power of the word with which You work, and the fruit that grows with Your going, Lord. You come with the saints in many hosts and we stand above in the cloud, and the living are not dead, oh, Lord. Your saints are alive like You and they work in the heavenly army as much as it does not rise to the human mind, and there is a multitude of armies in the battle for Your victory, which is coming, Lord.

Beautiful was Your work of two thousand years ago, and much, much has remained unknown from then until today, because it was much, and there was not enough pen to place it and for it to be able to remain among people, and people sorted it until what remained of it what it remained for Your testimony about You and about us, those of Your time on Your side, and about those who were against You then, Lord. Oh, Your shepherding over me is not known either, and how beautiful it was, what mysteries they clothed it with!

Great was Your mysterious work, Lord! You were the mysterious One, You were the only One without sin, You were walking everywhere with or without a step, as far as those who accompanied You sometimes could understand, or most of those who were following Your Being where You were walking and comforting the people's so many pains, and who were confessing Your love.

Oh, many read Your steps and Your work of that time, but the love of God is small in them, it is small because of the love of self that keeps many and everywhere under heavy bondage, and they do not break away from them to desire to be like You, to become children of God, who no longer think of themselves, but only of You, Lord, and only with You all the time, like me at that time. Oh, only I, only I among those who chose for You, only I was free from myself for You with all my being, for this is how it was given by the Father for me, Lord.

I have stood on the day of the Epiphany, I have stood looking at them, at those of yours today in your citadel with them. I would give them something, in addition to everything they have with You and through You. I would give them the power of holy hope stronger for all the prayers received from them to You, Lord, for only faith brings fulfillment, which comes by coming.

Oh, there is no greater and more powerful prayer than that for those who have departed from the earth, for whom they ask You for the full resurrection, day by day they ask You for this for those who are asleep, who await salvation for them.

Then, the sweetest prayer with words is that one, and it says: Lord, Thy will be done. The sweetest language of prayer remains this word, which the children of God learn from You for their prayer. Everything comes from You, only let those who ask for Your kingdom and Your will on earth as in heaven be with them, and then bread, and then the forgiveness of their sins and protection from enemies, all with complete faith for their fulfillment. Let their satisfaction be only that You are with them, that You watch over them and that You give them from heaven so that they can give You to those who can desire You and then follow You, oh, Lord.

Oh, we would sit with them all the time talking, but the measure is with You, and I am bowing down with the joy of today, which I have had from You, and I thank You, and I thank You, oh, Lord. Amen.

— Oh, My godfather of baptism, the one given by Father before We were born among men, oh, I am happy that We have spoken to them, and You are happy as I am now. Fellowship with God is the holiest for man, oh, and if only We could make more and more people feel with longing this comfort and spiritual and eternal wealth for man later, for how beautifully We have reminded them now of Our fellowship together at that time when We met and nourished each other with God during such a difficult time for the light above on earth!

To the sons, to the sons of the citadel, the love of My word today, speaking with John, I am giving it to you too, so that you may warm yourselves for the love of holy communions, full of the memories of those in heaven, and again, full of My memories among the people with whom I have been spending on earth in the seventy years of the word, since the spirit of prophecy, the speech of God through My word, have been baptizing the Romanian land and the people on it and writing the memories left over time with those with whom I have keep on spending, and which I wrote and am writing in the book of holy memories, sons.

Oh, I leave you now under the silence of the holy moments, which leave their traces among you, and which you now cherish like those in heaven, after each holy celebration between you and God, between God and you on earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

07-01/20-01-2024.

The Feast of the Three Holy Hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John

First, I am strengthening peace over the citadel of My word, because it is a feast day of the holy hierarchs and I have to set a table of the word and I need to make a strong path on it to do My descent and the work of the day.

I am finding you all weak and depressed at heart and with a weak spirit, children of the gates. (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) I, the Lord Jesus Christ, need strength in you for Me and I must always repair your strength and raise you up to meet Me, oh, I cannot spare you if I have so much work on earth, children. I would like you only for Me to be able, so that I can do My work through you for which I have prepared you, but weaknesses come upon you to bear and to weaken as now, so that you may not find you strong in My work with you.

Oh, how can I make this known to all those who seek and expect from you for their powers, when I, the Lord, am the One Who distributes and bestows, I and My saints, conquerors and comforters for those who call them from Me, sons? Oh, I need you for Me and I cannot work through you because you are weak and drained of strength. I am the One Who gives comfort and

consolation, and I can for those who ask Me, and you are My servants and of My word that comes on earth, and it can do, not you.

I will advise you, My children, again and again, so that you know how to keep your strength and peace ready for My work in this time on earth, and behold, today is the day of the table of word and I have to place on the table a book with a reference, the advice of the fathers in heaven in the council gathered on this day near My word, and whom **the Christian community calls the holy fathers who left over My church the holy and well-established walk of the flock and the shepherds of the flock forever, and on earth the obedience of the shepherds and the flock to the holy law that is left by the fathers to govern My church has weakened completely**, and behold, the day of the heavenly council is placed in the book of My word, and at the council table among the fathers and the first hierarchs of My church, today with their advice, the greatest at that time are sitting: Basil, Gregory and John, hierarchs of the foundation and strength established by Me through them so that My two thousand year old church with their name and with My mystery through it on earth may always remain victorious, and not be put down to the ground by enemies.

Let Us sit down, you and I, holy fathers of Christ's flock from the earliest days of My church! Blessed be the work of the heavenly word and the book that is being made this day through the heavenly counsel of the holy fathers, the pioneers who later strengthened the wall and the journey through time of My church!

I, Jesus Christ, and you on both sides, those celebrated today, the hierarchs of My flock at the beginning, and with you on this day the apostle Andrew of the same rank as you, and then the company of hierarchs from heaven, and We work from above and establish Our counsel on earth.

I began with you in 1955 the foundation and blessing of the work of My word over the earth through My trumpet Virginia, (*Saint Virginia, the sixth apocalyptic trumpet, r.n.*) and seventy years will be fulfilled in the coming year since then. **It was then that you descended into her poor little house after her forty-day fast, that I began through her the trumpeting of My word over the earth**. Oh, how beautiful, what a great beginning then! **You came and took care of her and gave her the holy mysteries, My body and blood**, and since then you have remained the hierarchs of the flock called the people of Verginica (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, r.n.*) and you have worked secretly all the time through the work of My word and only I knew your secret work at all times over the people of My word.

I took Virginia to heaven after twenty-five years of My work through her, and then ten years passed **and again you stood as secret workers and worked next to the faithful hierarch of My word on earth then**, and sons of My word were placed in the holy work for a high and renewed service from heaven on earth through the word. **All the time you are from those in heaven the hierarchs over the people of My word**, oh, and how can today's ministers at the altars understand and believe this when they barely, barely allow themselves to believe that there is a God and that there are holy workers from heaven and that there is an order that must be kept over the church? **How can they believe that from heaven one works through the spirit of prophecy** and a people is nourished on earth and this people is a witness and it shares My word from edge to edge?

Oh, We no longer find faith on earth, beloved. The priests in the church keep Me out at the door, they do not open for Me to speak to them, but I enter and give them the word even if they are silent and do not give a sign, **for the enemy antichrist is nestled among them and does his opposing work and is received and followed by the shepherds of the church**. But I, as two thousand years ago, am left aside, I am not answered. **For two thousand years this enemy has**

been nestled among the altar servers, as in your time, beloved, but you discovered him from everywhere, fought with him, protected the flock, the holy and pure teaching and fought on the side of Christ.

I began the work of My word in 1955 and the priests of the church took My trumpet and gave her to be persecution. (*They gave it to the Communist red beast Security for torture and imprisonment, r.n.*). None of them sought to investigate the prophecy and the power of My word, but they tried to destroy My entire journey through those who carried and followed Me with faith and hope, and to whom I gave these holy gifts. Only from heaven did We strengthen the journey of this word and people, and **from earth the first enemies were the priests**. However, I went and did not stay and did not remain silent, and I wrote this story for Myself and **it now speaks in the light and is divided into the four horizons**, and the servants at the altars are silent and gather such great shame upon their heads, **and soon, soon they will bear this shame, for I prove Myself more and more, more and more true, more and more fulfilling through the word**.

There are two kinds of ministering priests in the houses called churches. Some of them support, build up the flock and shepherd it with mercy, but **the greater part of them have joined hands with the antichrist, who has been lurking among them for two thousand years, and they please him one after another, working to destroy the establishment of God and the holy walk of the Christian flock, and they do not care about the loss and life of the sheep, but only need their wool, butter, and cheese, and they let them perish on the side of the enemy lurking in the robe of a saint, they put to death the saints among them, and they do not fear the judgment of their deeds.**

Behold, I am coming to judge between sheep and sheep as it is written, and I am coming to judge with the shepherds of My flock, who were supposed to take care of My flock, not to leave it to My enemy, and I am saying to them thus in the council of the saints:

You commit a great sin by saying that the flocks should be united together under the word that says that there will be one flock and one Shepherd! Oh, it is good that you are reading the word of Scripture, but now I am asking you about this word. **Answer Me who is This One Shepherd? Oh, this is how you fulfill this word, that you give the flock and yourselves into the hand of the antichrist, who wants to be one over the flock and have your flock be his**, and this is seen by the work that you do against Jesus Christ, the Shepherd Who comes to shepherd and you do not receive Him, oh, and do not let the Christians follow His voice, for the time has come for Me Myself to shepherd the unshepherded flock.

We are establishing the process today and writing the facts and set the truth to speak now, for you, bishops and priests, call heretics and sectarians those who have separated from the flock and **have wandered due to the lack of shepherds over them**, oh, and you also call those who follow holy traditions on the path to heaven, and you call them wanderers only because you do not like to work holiness for yourselves, and rather you give to your council those who deny themselves in order to walk with Me towards the holy heaven.

Oh, make yourselves guilty and robbers and sellers of the sons of My church and **recognize your opposing work with which you serve the antichrist shepherd,** and those who follow Me, I Myself shepherd, for so it has been written since the time of the prophets, and then I Myself also said this two thousand years ago about My coming as Shepherd of the Christian flock, and behold, I fulfill and come, oh, and you do not like this, but you cannot stand against Me either, because behold, you are under blame, you are strangers to what you should be and work, for **you have sold and are selling My flock to the antichrist**, and you are a flock of shepherds, and My flock is

abandoned by you, it is sold, it is kneeling and it is prevented from coming to hear from God the voice of the Shepherd Who is coming to gather the sheep and give them from heaven.

Here's what I do! I use and support Myself with this little people, through whom I speak to you, I keep them clean from all mixed corruption and I teach them not to touch foreign gain for My walk with them, for the earth is polluted with everything, polluted with sin, deceit, lust for sin, the spirit of fornication and greed, but I, the Lord, advise My little people separately, closely and tell them to have their own little hands for the things needed by Me and them, and thus I help Myself with Mine and I do not become indebted to anyone, neither I nor them, and thus I guard them to have their hands clean and for My little people to be diligent, to collect the stones from the river and to build My citadel of stone with them, My citadel with them, and they listen like this, and work with their little hands for the things needed, oh, and this is how I was teaching them, too, My disciples of two thousand years ago, and here are My disciples of today, and the whole world marvels at their diligence, at their beautiful and clean work, clean of dirty and unearned gain.

You always say that there is no more prophecy, and I tell you that God is always today, and I promised that I will be and that I will come again, but you put off My coming and say: **"Not now". But I am sitting with you in council and asking you: When?** Can you answer Me? Oh, you have not learned the Scriptures and the signs of the times written in them. You do not want to read and believe even from now on, and I do not let Myself be counted by you to come and when to come. I have spoken to you on this day of the bishop's feast, I have sat in the council of the bishops and they leave their names on My book today towards you and they also speak as God, and I am giving them the word to say:

— *We are the high priests who serve in heaven through the work of Your word in this time, Lord. We are more alive than those who live in the flesh and we are the saints in heaven working on earth and Christians pray for us for them, for those on earth. Glory to You for Your letter written today with us to the flock of shepherds without a helm from heaven over them and who have given themselves to the antichrist shepherd, who strangles the sheep and scatters them and alienates them, as it is written!*

There will be one flock and one Shepherd, so it is written. You are the Shepherd, and Your flock only You know and number, for they have nothing to number, since neither they nor those under them follow You, Lord. A flock of shepherds, servants of the antichrist, hidden in the house called the church, that's all, and the flock has scattered for lack of shepherds over it. We have been Your witnesses for two thousand years, and we have remained the helmsmen of Your flock, which only You know, are acquainted with and secretly shepherd, Lord. We remain servants for the people of Your word, and bless their work before You at all times, Lord, just as You placed us from the beginning of Your word on earth in 1955 through Your trumpet Virginia, and on this day we are writing our names in Your book now, written and sent to the flock of shepherds of the Romanian nation, in the midst of which You have been working Your word on earth for seventy years.

— Yes, My beloved witnesses, first My name, Jesus Christ, and then yours, the three, Basil, Gregory and John, on this day of your commemoration among the saints of My heaven, and now this book is going and sitting as a testimony in front of the flock of shepherds named with a holy name for the flock of the Romanian people. Amen.

Now, sons who carry Me so that I may come as a word on earth, stand and keep on standing again under the strengthening from Me, for your little heart within you is always too heavy, and

all that you want and are to carry weakens you too much, for I, only I, must have room from you, for you to carry Me, and your burden is heavy.

May all the people who feed on My word protect you. Everything that is needed by those who need it from heaven is in heaven, it is in heaven, it is not with you, children. I give to those who ask Me, I comfort, I bandage, I have in heaven, only let those who seek for it seek to heaven. Therefore, take care of yourselves for Me, because I look at you as you are too weak to carry so much, children. Oh, stay in shelter, because I need silence, peace, work with you, and behold, the people of the world are coming after Me when they hear My word, which blows over the earth and cries out for the lost sheep, oh, and what shall I do to you, man, what shall I do to you if the shepherds do not seek you, and they even stop you from taking from God. Oh, seek your healing, for there is no one to urge you on earth, and you remain in sins forever and are unhealed by the spirit of the times. Oh, come to your senses, man baptized with the name and spirit of a Christian! **Stop following women. Seek after God**, **for women take you out of eternal life even on earth**, because she wants to be loved and stops your walking after Me. Oh, stop staying on God's earth committing sin and sin again, for behold, the earth is full of sin everywhere, and man walks only with sin in his mind and walks to satisfy his longing for sin. You were baptized in the name of Jesus Christ, Who paid for your life with His death on the cross and then rose again to teach you and call you to Him. But what are you doing? Oh, don't give in to temporality, because if you do so, you lose your vigilance for your eternity on earth and in heaven, and the life of a true Christian is also a vigil for eternity, and if this vigil is not there, there is always a fall, it is a temporary party and that is all, and no fruit is gathered to wait for you and open the gate of heaven for you.

Oh, become God's paradise, man baptized with the name and spirit of a Christian, **and then you will recognize God, for He will reveal Himself to you and you will be a bearer of God. Amen.**

We put down the pen, sons, and, bowing down for receive My word in the book, I am saying with tenderness and with comfort, with consolation and with holy ointment I am saying: Peace to you, sons who are received God! Peace to your hearts and the strength in them! Keep your strength only for Me, only for the glory of My word, which comes on the clouds above so that you may place it in My today's book with you, oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.

30-01/12-02-2024.

The Feast of the Lord's Meeting

I accompany you on holy days and I am setting a table of word with you, sons, and then I am sharing Myself from My table with you, and the feast of the word of God multiplies over the earth.

Peace to you, oh, peace to you on the day of the royal feast, according to the custom of the ancestors, that of the fathers, sons! I am teaching you this day as a Shepherd Who I am to you, and to feed you from heaven and to learn more and more to remain children, for he who does not have parents is not a child, he does not grow spiritually to be a child with parents and to have a share in God always, always, and then forever, for I said: ***«Whoever does not receive the kingdom of God as a child cannot have My kingdom in him».***

Sons, sons, many are Christians on earth, but few among them are spiritual and children through this, and the rest are earthly Christians, they do not listen to anyone, but only to themselves from within, and from without they take as they please, for they are earthly. I, the Lord,

had always had a child on earth, and I had had a spiritual Child, for I had parents, I listened to them and I did not take from within Me, but from My parents. So also My Virgin mother, she was always a child, for she did not work from within herself her work, but everything that was given to her to do by those who carried her, and again, of what was written in the law that required to be fulfilled, and **she took her Child in her arms and they went to worship in the temple, they went according to the law, they went according to the parents, and she worshipped her Child to the Lord and submitted to the law of purification after birth**, and in the temple she received words over her and over Me through the spirit of prophecy, all with obedience like a child, all torn from the kingdom of heaven within her.

Man likes to grow up because he does not like to be a child, to remain a child, to have parents, to have a maker and guide who would guide his steps and thoughts and deeds and feelings and faith and everything within him so that the kingdom of children could be in him, the kingdom of God, the one above, and imperishable like God. David was appointed king by God over his people, but he had God as his father and he said: «***Lord, cleanse me from my hidden things and protect me from the evil from them, from the sins that are born from the hidden things in me***». Oh, he gave the Lord a place inside him, he did not remain silent in him without knowing, and when he made a mistake, he revealed himself for healing and cried like a child for help.

The mystery and work of a child I am putting as a teaching on My table today, because it is difficult for man to get used to the kingdom of God within him, sons! If man looked better and more at Me, he could so easily understand this mystery of eternal life, the mystery of the kingdom of God in man. **What does it benefit man if he did not will the kingdom of God within him?** What did it benefit Adam if he did not remain a child of the One Who created him from the earth and placed heaven in him, which Adam then destroyed?

To be a child means to be great through obedience. To be obedient means to be a child, always small. Behold, man cannot do this, he cannot do it since his beginning on earth.

The Father gave Me work to listen to Him, and the Father has been in Me from eternity. After the creation of heaven and earth and all that was created by the word, **the Father sent Me to earth the first time,** He sent Me to work on earth, and the earth was the footstool before My feet (*See Isaiah 66:1*); it was the dough from which I made man. And when I had finished the work given to Me by the Father, I placed the spirit of life in the man created from the earth in My image and likeness. Then the Father placed His wisdom in man and placed him before Him so that he might work the work given to him with obedience, and Adam named all of God's creation and remained obedient as a child, until he wanted to be great, higher than his Father, and then the kingdom of the Father in him was shaken, and then he also was shaken and saw the reward of his disobedience.

Then I came a second time to earth, and I obeyed the Father to come after man and to build again in God the lost man, and to redeem for the Father all the seed that came out of man. Thus, I worked two thousand years ago this work given by Father, for I am a child and I listen while working, oh, and since then I work and I keep working. **And now the Father sends Me a third time so that man may hear Me working and speaking of the new creation of the world, of the creation of God**, and the hardest obstacle is placed by man.

Behold, man, I come to your aid on earth and I find you working cunning and hypocrisy, when you have to work the eternity that you have shaken even since your beginning from God. I call you to Me to come and work together, but you walk, walk, and suddenly you change and take up your old walk again and sit down and no longer walk as you have walked since you came to

Me to walk and learn to walk. Oh, you are only doing well next to Me, but behold, you are kicking your good always, always, and I am shouting everywhere for your return to God.

Sons, sons, man has corrupted the state of God within himself and has stood in the place of God. Oh, do not stand within yourselves, this is not from God. Man takes the state of God and stands within himself. It is not good. This is what is on earth because of this! Where there is no God, there is sin, only sin. That is why it is good for God to dwell within man with His kingdom, which is waiting to awaken and reign, if only man would want to, who must understand his separation from God, for even from heaven the fox climbed over man's head and dragged him out of the holy garden, and behold, the woman is not afraid, she is not ashamed to walk with the fox around her neck and head to show better, because the woman is a fox, and the men walk on the road with the fox on their arm and are unaware of them, oh, and how could the Lord not cry out and not speak of this wandering pain of man and mind, starting from children to parents, and again, from parents to children!

It hurts Me that man stays closed inside himself, and that he does not open to be cleansed of sin through the work of the light from above. When will My resurrection come inside man? I am waiting for man to answer Me and not forget to answer Me, for man owes Me, after I had come and paid for his life so that he might then be resurrected.

The earth must be renewed, it must be pulled out of the swamp of sins on it, children. I cry out over the earth for man to stop sinning and to be renewed for the kingdom of God within him. **The man in whom God lives and reigns is so beautiful, and I want this miracle to be seen all over the earth and for people to see it and desire their renewal, too!**

Oh, man, if you do not bring your fellow men to the resurrection and to God, you will not find out how great this happiness is and what it brings you. Hurry to open and let the Lord enter your life and confess Him through your holiness, and with your tongue give Him glory and thanksgiving for His mercy, and let not your tongue be silent.

Sons, sons, I have set the word of lifting man from sin and I am waiting to enjoy the fruit. I always come on holidays and speak to you and go to people with the voice of My word, which cries out in the streets. I am granting you holy powers and giving you peace so that you can receive Me and set Me on the path to people so that My comfort from you may increase and I may give some of it to you, sons.

Peace to you, that you may work with Me and for Me! Peace, children, peace to your little hearts, and now share My word throughout the earth! Amen, amen, amen.

02-02/15-02-2024.

The Sunday of the Tax Collector and the Pharisee

This day of confession carries the word of God from place to place over the earth, in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, amen, and speaks to the leaders over the nations, for I, the Lord Jesus Christ, come to earth word, that I have a written history and a book of confession in the midst of the Romanian nation, where I have the citadel of My word and a small people who receive Me when I speak from above, write My word and send it to the place over which I speak, and behold, seventy years of word from heaven descended carry upon it the Romanian people and the land of this country, the field with treasure in it, as it is written in the

Scriptures (*Dan: 11/41*)[377], and the treasure in it is the word of God, the Lord speaking over the earth. Amen.

Here is the land from which God shines upon the nations of the earth, and it is called the land of brightness, the land in which I, the Lord, now have My dwelling place after two thousand years since My coming in the body to earth through birth from the Virgin!

First, I had to make Myself known by name and **say that I am the One Who I am and that I am this word, and now I am speaking to the leaders of the nations and saying to them: Peace to you, who stand in great places over the nations of the earth! Peace to you from God the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit**! Amen. Sit down now before Me, for I, the Lord Jesus Christ, am sitting down with My counsel among you and I must lie down with peace to have between Me and you. This land is the land of My coming from the Father after two thousand years since My resurrection from the dead, and I promised then that I would come again and bring comfort to the earth and to the people, but I have been worried ever since then and I said: ***«When the Son of Man comes, will He still find Christians on earth?».*** (*Luke 18:18*) Will the Lord still find faith, so that He can come and be received with a table of words, with the advice for establishing the kingdom of heaven on the earth made by God for man?

Oh, peace to you leaders of the nations, peace again and again between Me and you, between you and Me! This Sunday has had a name in the Christian calendar for two thousand years and is called the Sunday of the Tax collector and the Pharisee, a parable taken from the Scriptures of My Gospel of that time, and established by the holy fathers as the beginning of the preparation for entering the seven weeks of fasting and prudence for the children of God on earth, so that they may then welcome the feast of My Resurrection, the day of My victory over the enemy devil, the day of the Christian nation on earth, which follows through self-denial the path from earth to heaven, My coming to them, and theirs to Me, and here is My time, My word upon the earth, for **it is written that the word of God will first be proclaimed to the ends and then the complete victory will come, in one way for Christians, and in another way for pagans**, if they want to remain like this and not respond to the love that comes from heaven to them and to increase the nation of the children of God on earth, oh, as I do not want the earth to be struck with what is written to come for the sin on it, I do not want this until the sign of God, the seal of the sons of the kingdom of heaven, is placed upon many, upon as many as possible, among the nations of the earth.

Therefore, listen, you who stand as helmsmen over the nations, **for God the Word is speaking to you today and bringing you the news that the new heaven and the new earth are preparing to be established, as it is written that this fulfillment will come**, and that My enemy, the antichrist, the hidden one, stands against it, so that his arrogant work over Me may not be seen for two thousand years, since he took Me and gave Me to Annas and Caiaphas to nail Me to the cross and to make his way and walk long through time over people, over nations, only that this hidden enemy was judged and was defeated then by My resurrection, **and now it is defeated by My coming word over the earth so that I may cast it out of My way by the breath of My mouth, as it is written,** (*2 Thess: 2/8*)[378] and I, the Lord, may show My face and glory and be the

[377] ***«… and they shall enter into the land: He shall break in pieces and pass on: He shall enter into the land of beauty and many shall fail: …»*** (*Dan: 11/40,41*)

[378] ***«The mystery of lawlessness is already at work! But now, there is one who restrains, until he is taken out of the way.***

Shepherd of the Christian nation, oh, that it could not be possible that one flock and one Shepherd be fulfilled on earth anyway, and **only with a Shepherd from above, from heaven, One God Jesus Christ, Son of the Father Sabaoth. Amen**.

In the two-thousand-year calendar of the Christians of My church, the parable of the tax collector and the Pharisee is written for advice, the two who came to appear before God, one humbled and full of repentance for the sins of his life, the tax collector, and the other, the Pharisee, pretending to be better, more entitled to stand before God with the deeds of his life. Oh, God cannot find His pleasure in the leaven of the Pharisee man, for I said to the children of God: ***«Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, beware of hypocrisy»***. (*Luke 12:1*) The two-thousand-year-old church teaching places humility and pride face to face from its beginning so that every Christian son knows that these two reject each other and cannot work any good together, and the sons of the church of Christ must know this and choose to the right or to the left according to their desire, and then the sons of God will be known among the sons of men, as it has been in all times with people on earth, with God or without God in their lives.

I come as a Shepherd from heaven to earth to speak Myself to humanity and to feed My chosen flock at My right side **and to fulfill the Scripture: one flock and one Shepherd**, while wolves and goats can become sheep (*Isaiah: 11/6; 65/25*)[379] and pass into the flock of sheep with great humility, devoid of hypocrisy face to face with the Shepherd of the sheep. **Take from the river of the word of My mouth**, you, the leaders of the peoples, and you, the greatest and the least among the leaders, take and fulfill in yourselves and among yourselves the love of God and it will teach you what God means, for without Me you have nothing on earth, and you must have and take and be from heaven, as I am not like man, for the mind of man has fallen for seven thousand years through the disobedience to Father God of man created by God, and who fell from heaven along with his mind, after his mind fell from God.

This is what My word, the word of God, says to you: Peace to you, peace among you, I am saying! Do not forget to work for peace. I said two thousand years ago that sorrows will be coming to the earth, evils will be coming born from the fallen mind of man on earth, nation will rise against nation and kingdom against kingdom, there will be wars **and there will be punishments for the sins that bring temptations upon people,** and behold, you must work for peace and share love among yourselves.

There is much paganism on earth, and it attracts a flood, oh, and there is no one to remind you of the punishments for sin of Sodom and Gomorrah, of the flood that swallowed the earth and the people on it, of much evil done through sin, as I am love, I love you and I desire all of you to be Mine on earth, but the man antichrist stands against Me, hidden under a holy garment, and there are no longer among the brave princes and voivodes as of old in Christian countries so that they may overcome the devil's web and establish the victory of God over the nation, and the cross of victory as I overcame through the cross, satan, who gave Me to death and did not know that he would be the one to overcome, and My cross struck him **and the cross is the weapon from which he flees and has been a fugitive for two thousand years from the cross**, teaching the

---

Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming». (2 Thess: 2/7, 8)

[379] «***The wolf shall feed with the lamb and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the young calf and bull and lion shall feed together; and a little child shall lead them».*** (Isaiah: 11/6)

«Then wolves and lambs shall feed together and the lion shall eat chaff like the ox and the serpent earth as bread. They shall not injure nor destroy in my holy mountain, says the Lord». (Isaiah: 65/25)

great and the small, the slaves and the free to beware of the sign of Christ's victory, because the enemy is afraid of this victorious sign, and I, Jesus Christ, say this, and the many and great saints of the Christian countries are with Me, they are in My coming and stand with them above the citadel of My word with all the powers and heavenly armies and we fulfill the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ with judgment, but first with reconciliation, with the forgiveness of sins over those who rise up alongside the sons of God, the Christians like those from the beginning of My church, many of whom have deserted, for they have made their own way and the leaders separate, and the remaining ones are fighting not to fall, and the fugitives are fighting to attack the remaining ones and they are waging wars and rumors of wars, **all and always only against God and the Christians, the sons of God on earth.** And now you hear this from My mouth, that here is the painful sign, for love has cooled down everywhere among people, even between brother and brother, and mountains of weapons of war appear, and they show each other their weapons and instill fear in each other, only My angels stand guard over them and they lead from heaven everything that man has done with danger for man.

Therefore, stop each other, too, for I, the Lord, am coming to establish new heavens and a new earth upon the earth, and woe to those who stand against Me to fulfill the written Scriptures!

Behold, I am giving you news that on earth the greatest word is the Christian word, the Christian man according to the tradition from the beginning, which the Christians, the descendants of the first Christians, have lived from one to the other until today. **The Romanian country has been Christian for two thousand years, and the Christian law has been preserved here from then until today through the Orthodox church**, an order well established by the fathers guided by the Holy Spirit, the spirit of the saints, the spirit of prophecy, the spirit that governs and builds the church of Christ until the end, until My coming, and blessed will be those found in the order of the fathers, to which I, the Lord, call every man who wants to be a son of God according to the truth on earth.

The Christian man is God's place in the world of people, and they are Christians, and a Christian is only one who is baptized in a church with a priest of the true faith, of Orthodoxy from the beginning, a tradition of two thousand years from generation to generation preserved and carried forward through Christian life.

And those who also call themselves Christians, but are deserters, not remaining in the root, these are branches that have dried up, for it is written: ***«The branch that does not remain in the vine and bear fruit of itself, that is cut off, withers and thrown into the fire»,*** (*John 15:6*) as I, the Lord, have said, and these have become My enemies and they do not know and do not believe this, and I must come and tell them so that they may believe, if they will want to believe in the word of My mouth, with which I am shepherding over the earth now, at the end of time.

Oh, you cannot be a Christian of Christ if you stay away from holiness and indulge in worldly pleasures against the commandments of life, which say: Love God, do not steal, do not commit adultery, do not kill, do not bear false witness. Behold, the Lord is coming, and is not finding Christians on earth, and all of them are enemies of Me with their way that is foreign to the way of the cross, all without fasting and prayer, without Christian customs, without prudence, and without confessing the Lord with their Christian life, not with the word about God, and that's it, oh, no.

Oh, rise up from the sins against God within you and take an example from the princes of Christian countries, for they, too, have had falls, for man has been helpless for seven thousand

years, but they rose up and asked for forgiveness, worked humility and repentance, built dwellings for holiness, believed in God's heaven on earth, awaited deliverance from the Lord, defeated wars and the enemies of their faith.

Oh, many of you rule without God and without His will among yourselves through what you give to work, and behold, **paganism grows over the earth**, over people and their destruction together with this paganism. Is this what you are seeking to happen? Will you be able to stop the flood drawn over the earth by the pagan deeds of many without God over their minds and steps? Oh, you have children. Do not destroy their salvation! Let the children come to Me, do not give them over to the lawlessness that leads humanity to the flood again and again! Oh, what will you do if, not wanting to investigate, it will be revealed to you how much you are driving out God, Who comes and reveals Himself to you through the Holy Spirit?

Sons, sons, you are great, you are the leaders, but you are not greater than God. I am coming as a word from heaven to earth and I am speaking to you now. **My Romania is the land with treasure in it, with God in it.** I am giving you My word from its midst. I love you from its midst. I am crying out to you from its midst. Its love is like Mine. **It is a baptized land; it is a Christian land for two thousand years. I, the Lord, am of the same age as it is, I am two thousand years old like it, and it is a Christian land and it has preserved the portrait of My kingdom in the midst of the earth.**

There were many pagan kings in the past and they killed many Christians and they filled My heaven with holy confessors and they earned themselves a heavy guilt through their blindness so great, so great. I sent over the earth to the people of My word, word so that they would be put to the services performed by My disciples of now, services of forgiveness of their sins against God and His Christians, all the pagan kings from the times under heaven, and I said that funeral services, funeral prayers and prayers of release should be read, for they filled My heaven with saints, who pray before Me for those who cut them for the testimony of Jesus, as it is written.

Oh, it is eternal life. **I, the Lord, said this when I came to earth two thousand years ago, not man said it.** It is life even beyond the temporality of bodily life, which is wasted in vain on earth, for man lives bodily and that is all, and does not want spiritual life on earth. **The Scripture of the resurrection of the dead is written and this fulfillment is true** and all will stand before Me with all that they have worked on earth, and it is not as the enemies say this truth. Man will rise with the body he wore, as I, the Lord, rose, as did Lazarus, as did those who rose from sleep on the day I rose and they also rose from their graves (*Matt: 27/50-53*)[380], My righteous ones rose and confessed Me in Jerusalem, and I am telling you this not because you do not know, but only to remind you of the truth of things and not anyway the truth.

Here is what I am still telling you: I stood above with all the heavenly and angelic powers on the day when the leader of the Russian people opened the way for the one he had knocked to enter and sit in council with him before the nations of the earth, and he confessed on that day the faith of his people and the church of this Christian people for a thousand years, Christian according to the tradition of the fathers of the beginning of the church of Christ. He brought the news with

---

[380] ***«Jesus cried again with a loud voice, and yielded up His spirit.***

Behold, the veil of the sanctuary was torn in two from the top to the bottom. The earth quaked and the rocks were split.

The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised

and came out of the tombs after His resurrection. (They entered into the holy citadel and appeared to many)». (Matt: 27/50-53)

the wisdom that rested upon him and said that war has always been on earth between pagan and Christian peoples only to conquer Christ, the right faith and Christians who are Christians according to the truth. You looked from the earth, and I, the Lord, I and the entire heaven looked from above with countless eyes and ears, and it was written in heaven word by word **and it can be read and understood that war is not waged except against the church of Christ**, **against Christian countries**, **as it has happened in all times and on the Romanian land and the church of this Orthodox nation since its birth as a people, with My birth among men on earth.** Now, I have chosen this land always struck, always crucified by the pagans, oh, and now I have built My stone fortress and from it come as word over the earth and I have little hands that gather the voice of My word so that those who open it to Me, when word comes over the earth can put it on the path, and I have seventy years of history of My word on the hearth of the Romanian nation, and I have kept this history until the day of freedom, (*Day of the abolition of the dictatorship of the communist red beast – 25.12.1989, Romanian anti-communist revolution, r.n.*), and I have brought it out and since then I have been walking with it word over the earth.

I looked moment by moment with all those in heaven at all the speech born from everywhere, as a result of what was said on the day, when I stood above the house that accommodated the leader of the Russian people and those around him, defenders of their Christian nation. Behold, the whole meeting and speech was written in heaven, for the true, Christian, ancestral faith was confessed, and this testimony had to be taken to heaven.

Oh, repentance is needed, humility is needed, truth is needed, lies must be destroyed, for its father is the devil, just as the Father of truth is God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. **I have come to you to speak peace in you and among you**. **Peace, I am saying to you now, only if you want to receive it! Work peace! Work no more weapons, no threats, no lies, no cunning, no, sons, no,** for love awaits and wants to encompass your mind, heart, feeling and faith in its spirit that I have stood this day in council with you on earth. Amen.

I am now putting down the pen and leave My name on My letter with you.

My name is Jesus Christ, the Word of God, Who comes to earth and rules the nations from heaven and shepherds with mercy, with heavenly love those who seek the food from above, for man cannot do what only God has the right to do, and man should humble himself to his creation from God and be a son of the Lord, a child of the Lord, may man be on earth. Amen, amen, amen.

12-02/25-02-2024.

The Sunday of the Prodigal Son

I come to earth as a word, and My word is placed in its book and then it goes to the edges, as it is written that the Word of God should be proclaimed everywhere (*Apoc.14:6*)[381], so that then I may show Myself and be the Overcomer and gather the sons of God at My right hand and show Myself with them, with those who believe in My coming and My word upon the earth at this time.

Every time I, the Lord, say who I am. I have a citadel of stone and it is built by My word and by those who believe and receive Me and write My word on the hearth of the Romanian nation and I proclaim it everywhere, and behold, I become the word from above and I have with Me the hosts of saints and angels and I have on this Sunday a great name over it, a name taken by the holy

[381] ***«Then I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven [Or "midair"], having an eternal Good News to proclaim to the inhabitants of the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people».*** (Apoc.14:6)

fathers from My Gospel of two thousand years ago, and we are speaking on this Sunday about the parable of the prodigal son, and step by step the sons of the church of Christ go preparing for entering the fast for the feast of My resurrection, My day of glory and of those who believe in it and do My will, and not theirs on earth.

Peace to you, watchmen children in the citadel for My coming word on earth! It is Sunday, children, and we are speaking from My Gospel of two thousand years ago. **So little has been written in the Scriptures of My deeds and works from that time**, and from that little has been cut away until even less remains. My apostles of that time knew many of the Scriptures written until then in the midst of Israel, **but many were then taken out and hidden by My enemies, as was the book of Enoch, which had in it My coming two thousand years ago and, again, the one now, which I am writing with you, and about which it was announced even then and the place, the time and the thing that I will work at the end could be well understood, but that book was hidden like many other works of the Lord**, but then I revealed to John again those that will be at the end[382], and then My coming and My bride in a clear way, and all that was placed by him in the book called the Apocalypse of John, oh, and John put a written connection in it so that no one would try to add or take anything from it, and he told those who listen to the words of the prophecy of that book that if anyone adds anything to them, the Lord will send the punishments written in this book, and if anyone takes away from the words of this prophecy, the Lord will take away his part from the tree of life and from Jerusalem, and from the things written in this book, and let anyone who is thirsty come and take the water of life freely.

These words were charged with heavenly power and could no longer be hidden and stand as a testimony and are being fulfilled, **and with these words the book that remained as a testimony to God, the Holy Scripture, ended, but again much was taken out of it over time and words, deeds and numbers were changed**, because many dared to do this, but I, the Lord, am coming and bringing news and I am bringing from what had been taken out, I am bringing through My word today, for that is why I came and am coming, and I am the light of the world if I come, as it is written.

Oh, how many words, how many works, how many mysteries had been scattered, but John then said that the Word of God would come to earth and bound that the announcements of God should not be taken out of his book for their fulfillment, and John wrote about much of My work that remained unwritten and said: ***«There are also many other works done by the Lord, and if they were written in detail, this world would not contain the books that would be written».*** (*John: 21/24, 25*)

Oh, sons, so it was with My word today, and through which I had spoken much, much over the earth, but having no one to write it every time as it is written today in My citadel now, when I am coming and speaking from above, oh, not all of My word from this time remained written on the earth, and I must say this, for I have always had people at My table of spoken word for seventy years on earth now, at the end of time, but if you do not keep it in mind, Christian, you trample it, and I must remind you of it again and again, and you must remind each other of it when you trample it, sons.

Oh, the fulfillment of My word is of great importance so that the Scriptures written for now may be fulfilled, for their fulfillment depends on this, children. Throughout the time of

[382] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

My word from this time, there have been both ups and downs on the path of Christians, but if they had all been written, the book would not have had room on the earth.

Here is the parable of the prodigal son! Oh, sons, it is hard to return today to the one who has torn himself from the vine to bear fruit of himself. **The vine is the work and food of My church, it is the Lord on the table of food**, oh, and those who have torn themselves from this table one after another, have torn themselves to bear fruit of themselves, but their fate is the withering of the branch and its throwing into the fire, as it is written, and this is the fate of those who do not learning and do not like teaching. Whoever gives to be slow in teaching, that is, in duties, let him be slow in rights as well, for this is how it is fitting according to a fair scale, and everything is according to merit, and the unworthy, let him seek with humility towards all the others, for he is unworthy, he is lazy, as he chooses to be, according to the weak fruitage that he chooses, that is, reward according to deed, not otherwise.

In the two thousand years of Christ's church, many have fallen away and **scattered with faith, choice and done their own will and are the sons who have strayed and left their parents away**, but it is difficult for them to return if they have gone, even though the parable that I spoke two thousand years ago promised love for the one who would return home to the Father, to the church of Christ as it was in the beginning with its walk.

Oh, it is hard for those who think they have their own food to humble themselves, **because the people of the antichrist have kept breaking away from the body of My church and the unity and the flock have been shattered, but I shepherd those who are left close by and I am telling them this:**

Oh, sons who have the first faith of My church and the life taught by the holy fathers, you, sons, who have chosen yourselves from those called to be the people of My word, oh, **punish your mistakes so that they may not punish you later**. Do this in time every time, as it is written in the Scriptures for the sons of obedience, for I, the Lord, am standing above and descending into the citadel My work today on earth for the strengthening and completion of the flock after its first beginning.

This is the work that those in My courts today have to accomplish, and this is how I teach them, starting from them and up to you, those who know yourselves to be the people of My word: **Oh, do not waste the holiness by which you are the sons of God and of His coming now word on earth!** Do not fall asleep in this great care and work, with which those who stand in My presence serve Me day and night, for you alone have chosen to be among My people and you are obligated to listen for the sake of standing close to Me, near My spring that flows from above over My citadel of word.

Therefore, sons of My citadel, let those who seek you know that there is no need to speak to you from their side, and **they have to follow My word over you, believe in it and then fulfill it** by those who give to seek you. The animal destined to stay next to man seeks a master to serve him, and the master to take care of him for his faithfulness, for his love for the master.

Those who want to belong to Christ all the time, I teach them this way again and again: Sing, My sons, sing a lot, that is, all the time, sing, so that your mind may be beautiful, pure, holy, working, praying to the Lord or glorifying Him, and you will be saved from the sins of the mind, from the temptations that strike through the mind in you so that you may choose for yourselves to be My tested sons! Do this obedience that I give you. Cherish and love singing and a lot of singing. May it accompany your mind and the work of your mind and hands and the humility of your heart, My sons, and thus you will be able not to waste the holiness that holds you

near the Father and the power for submission with the obedience for holiness, My sons, for you are not just any people, and thus you will not go astray or lose God.

Oh, this is what God means, and those who are God's, understanding who I am and who they are! A few days before My death on the cross I gave Myself to My disciples and I said to them, giving them bread and wine: ***«This is My body and My blood, take the Lord and eat!»*** (*Matthew 26/26*) I gave Myself to them completely so that I might remain with them, and so that they might remain in Me, and after My resurrection I said to them: ***«It is I Myself, touch Me!»*** (*Luke 24:39*)

Oh, this is what God means, and those who are God's! From God Who was from eternity, I passed into the womb of the Virgin Myself, and then I passed into bread and wine Myself, I whole, and then I pass into you Myself whole, with all My members so that you may be Myself, children, and in all Myself, I, Who am from the beginning and to the end, forever and ever I am today. Amen.

Sons, sons, beware of the leaven of hypocrisy and cleanse each other from this cunning enemy, who scatters your holiness and My Being within you. Do not scatter yourselves in the things without God. Gather yourselves in Father, sons. Father has forgiveness for you if you will hate the darkness and the things hidden in you, and hypocrisy, sons. Oh, this is the teaching of this holy day and you will be able to keep away from you the work without God in it, and you will remain and work as sons, whether you will bear fruit or you will be fruit yourselves, if you do not seek more to want and to work and to be able, and the fruit is pure, sons, and therefore it helps you to be able.

Now, I am giving you the word that keeps Me with you and near you and in you: Peace to you! Any storm does not harm anything in front of this word of peace from Me upon you.

Do not waste holiness, keep it whole and you will be able to do with peace in all things, with peace to yourselves, so you will be able, always, always like this, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

19-02/03-03-2024.

The Sunday of Adam's Expulsion from Paradise

I am surrounding in the spirit of peace from above the citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian nation and My guards within it, and I am entering the word into the citadel and into the book, and above are standing the heavenly and angelic hosts accompanying Me on the path of My word across the earth.

I am the Lord Jesus Christ, I am the Son of the Father of Sabaoth and the Virgin Mother, through whom I descended to earth as a baby born two thousand years ago, **and here I have come again from heaven to earth, to the Romanian land, the first to emerge from the waters at the creation of the world, and the first even now, at the end of time, to make man again, for in the beginning I created him from the soil of this land and from My breath over his creature molded from clay, and now, at the end of time, I am creating man again, and from the word I am creating him, and I call him the same as I called Myself two thousand years ago: the new man, again the creation of man**.

This Sunday is bringing the Christian nation on earth the great awakening for the work of man through repentance from dead deeds and the sins of man's life, and Christians are sitting down on the watch for the works of eternal life through fasting with the body, by stopping from much

indulgence, and then the prayer through which the Christian meets with God and reveals his soul so that the Lord may cleanse him with His mercy from everything that distances him from the life for heaven, **and behold, the holy time is coming, the work for the soul, the reconciliation of man with God**, so that then the feast of the Lord's resurrection, the holy remembrance of the salvation through Christ of those who believe in Him by working the commandments of life with their life on earth, may rise to heaven.

Therefore, I, the Lord Jesus Christ, am opening My arms and the word of the Shepherd and speaking this day to the Romanian Christian nation, urging it, strengthening its vigilance and Christian work before the Lord, **for this country has been My country for two thousand years and since then it has had on its hearth the mystery of Christian life, a mystery left on earth by Me through My disciples** (*On this land, through the Holy Apostle Andrew, r.n.*) **and through the saints after them, and it has been a written history of two thousand years of Christianity, oh, and there is no other country on earth like the country of My coming now to it, now, upon My return from the Father to give birth to the world again, oh, and I work through the word.**

And hear what I am saying about you, My country today, for behold, for seventy years I have been speaking and writing My word on the hearth of the Romanian nation and now I am going out above and making Myself known over the earth with My work given to Me by the Father to do, **that I have to fulfill the Scriptures of a new heaven and a new earth**, oh, and I have prepared for Myself a citadel and a tiny people so that I have where to come, and from where to give the word over the earth, and to shepherd the Christian nation, and even the pagan one over the whole earth, and then to endow the Christians with victory over the antichrist man, who is more and more angry than ever when he sees more and more clearly the evil end of his works against God and the sons of God on earth, a natin endowed with My name according to the two thousand year working tradition of My kingdom in man, of My sitting at the table with the Christian nation on earth, oh, and how beautiful it is on earth where I, the Lord, spend the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven among those who confess Me as their God, their Shepherd and Savior, through faith and through the deeds of faith. But how ugly is the whole earth where I, the Lord, have not been wanted and accepted as Shepherd, and there the antichrist and his servants work against Me and My kingdom on earth with the people! **But behold, My time has come, of the Lord Jesus Christ on earth as a word, and the breath of My mouth melts the antichrist, as it is written**, (*2Thess: 2/8*) so that then heaven will settle on earth with all the adornments of the kingdom of God with men, the Lord and the Christian nation, which has been testifying to Me for two thousand years through the Christian saints through whom I have written My history and built My church, My dwelling with man, and behold, I have an inheritance on earth and I am coming to strengthen it, to care for it, to serve it and to glorify Myself in it, as it is written in the Scriptures about the blessed and full of holy fruit, but also about the unbelievers, who will be like dust scattered by the wind, for these are against My righteous ones, they are not with God and on His side, and they are adversaries, as it is written.

Oh, Romanian people, oh, Christian son, open to Me so that I may speak to you! Be careful, for you are a Christian nation and you have holy ancestors in heaven, who bring you before Me through their prayers. **Oh, be careful, for behold, you have the duty to obey the ancestral law and not to follow the pagan one**, which is spreading all over the earth. **Set yourself apart and sit before Me during a time of fasting from food and sins, for seven weeks are written in the calendar to no longer eat meat and the fruit of animals, but to eat heavenly food, fruits and vegetables, water and bread like the saints, and you will not be overcome, for you will have**

the Lord as your salvation and My heaven of saints will stand with you and will rejoice in this joy as in heaven on earth with you, for heaven is watching with love over you, Romanian nation. You have a great choice, don not forget! The saints and angels are serving you and testifying of you. They see and know that you are the people of the Lord at the end of time, working with God for the fulfillment of the last Scriptures. **We have to overcome the darkness of the antichrist man, to help the people pass from death to life and many and more to be baptized into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, all through Christ, the Word of God the Father.**

Come to work, come to fight with satan, come, Romanian people! The Lord raises up from you a people of apostles, who will carry My word across the earth for the resurrection of many. The Lord is asking you to work with Him. The Lord is coming to earth with tens of thousands of His saints, as it is written. (*Matt: 25/31; Mark: 8/38; 1 Thess: 3/13*) The book of My seventy-year word spoken on your hearth lies open on your table, Romanian people and land. Heaven awaits you to rise and awaken to the holy work as never before on earth, and there will be heavenly beauty on your hearth and the kings of the earth will bow down to this glory seen from all over your land.

You, servants of the church of this nation, do not set aside the word of God, but put it to work, oh, sons. Urge the Christian flock to obey God, to the holy customs of two thousand years. **Everywhere on earth there is pagan life in people. Oh, not like that!** The Romanian country is a Christian country. Do not allow God to be trampled on! Stay vigilant from now on, even if you have not been so before. Do your duty, for which you will be asked to answer, because behold, nation rises against another nation from place to place on earth, because paganism wants to be at home everywhere, but it should not be the same in Christian countries, where the will of God must be worked, because woe to the earth and the peoples on it if there were not a Christian nation in the world from place to place, through which the Lord may have mercy and may the earth not sink because of the many paganisms and mortal sins on earth!

Behold, satan spreads his ointments everywhere, and people, and not even Christians, know this, for everything is done in the dark so that it cannot be seen and so that it can be touched by Christians, but the one who listens is protected, is vigilant, is covered by angels, as long as he listens completely, for the disobedient man established satan with his disobedience to God in heaven, oh, that he was not satisfied after being arrogant and disobedient, and so man gave birth to satan, My adversary and that of man, and since then satan works on man, and man listens to him and takes from his mind, and does not take from God for himself.

Oh, My Romanian country, oh, Romanian son, just as it was announced about Me that I would come from the Father to people on earth, to promise them forgiveness and salvation from eternal death, **so it was announced through the Scriptures about you that you would be My country of coming,** (*Daniel: 12/4*; *Apoc: 21/1-3*) **the country of the Lord,** (*See Matt: 21/43; John: 14/21; Hebrews: 9/28*) **My wedding table, the country of the New Jerusalem**. (*Zechariah: 2/10-13*[383].) **Oh, here I am with the work of My word on your hearth now!**

---

[383] ***«Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Zion: for, behold, I come and will dwell in the midst of you, says the Lord.***

And many nations shall flee for refuge to the Lord in that day and they shall be for a people to Him and they shall dwell in the midst of you: and you shall know that the Lord Almighty has sent Me to you.

The Lord shall inherit Juda His portion in the holy land, He will yet choose Jerusalem.

Let all flesh fear before the Lord: for He has risen up from His holy clouds». (*Zechariah: 2/10-13.*)

Oh, Romanian son, oh, Christian son of this land, and especially you, the sons who have brought yourselves to Me to be My close people and to embrace holiness, behold, you have grown and are growing for God in the womb of this work, to which I want all the sons of the Romanian nation to come, and through them many from the earth to come.

Oh, man who seeks the Lord, here is what I am telling you: In this womb you are formed and grow, are born a new man and then you are. You cannot make yourself, but the womb that carries you, and you stay inside until you are formed into a man ready to be born, and then another growth, the growth of the Christian body, from a child to the size of the human body in its entirety.

This is why I told you, Christian son, to come out of the world! Come out, My son, so that you may be a son of God later! But you came out of the children of the world, but you gave yourself too little to Me afterwards, because you did not even fulfill enough with your body to come out as I advised you, so that I could protect you, and behold, I see how you do not guard yourself from the snares of satan and his anointings, for it is not enough for the soul, if you love your body more than your soul, more than God, from Whom you have the soul and the life of the body.

Oh, Romanian sons, and you, Christian sons through obedience for Christian life, nourish yourselves with the spirit of the teaching from above, not with your own spirit. Do not take from your mind the path for your steps. Take from the front, for such is the order from above for the sons of God, and you will be merciful and have humility, sons.

The time of fasting from food and sins has come. Stay with Me, stay in My love, stay always, you, Romanian children, and you, Christian children who love God, and **we will make a great victory over the land of people without God with their lives,** oh, how great is the iniquity, it is many and it keeps growing and it is about to cover the whole earth. But, I work without ceasing, and I work through the word to overcome through the Orthodox Christian nation, no matter how little it is on earth, for I, the Lord, can, and the Christian can also through fasting and prayer, as I said two thousand years ago for the Christians with whom I overcome the devil with the name of satan, and My adversary hidden under the name of the antichrist.

Oh, Christian sons, oh, Christian sons, man has lost paradise. Man has not obeyed the law of heaven. **Fasting and prayer, this means the law of heaven. Oh, sons, obey the Christian law, because it is broken from heaven**. Adam weeps for the entire human race, weeps with inconsolable pain and is crying out to Me on this Sunday, called in Christian terms the expulsion of Adam from paradise, and with him the entire human race then, but he is crying out now and saying: *"The Lord is coming to you, Christian race. Open Him to believe in His word, and you will be the savior of the human race, from you to me, and he will thank you for your faith at the end of time, with which you bring the Lord to earth. Amen."*

Oh, the Father sent Me to come to earth, to comfort the weeping of Adam and to go to the abode of the dead to release the captives and to bring resurrection to many with My resurrection. Then I left a holy ordinance through My two thousand year old church and I have enriched it through the holy fathers, so that prayers and fasting may be made through the church for those who are no longer on earth and for those who are still leaving, and that they may have salvation and eternal life through the cry from earth for them until today, and behold how great a connection there is between heaven and earth for the work of saving man! And I, the Lord, protect the work for heaven and stand in the middle for My flock, and satan cannot overcome God, and he will be overcome, he, and all his servants and his lies, for he is the father of lies, and therefore he will fall, as it is written.

And you, Christian people, have the duty to know and guard against the way of the world, the way of satan and all his anointings, and to strengthen yourself in the place kept clean for you and yours, for it is time to be wise and ever wiser in this time that is hostile to you and Me, but I, the Lord, stand at the helm and guide you with the word, only have the will to believe Me and to leave Me before you, for I am the Lord, oh Christian son.

Now I have to live the word of peace over the peoples, over the places of war between peoples, and I am saying:

Peace to you, you rulers of nations, and to you, the peoples under rulers! I, the Lord, put My angels and strengthen them over your works, for your plans are not like My plans. Therefore, I, the Lord, keep watch over those who seek peace and for those who rely on God. I, I work more than what people do, and to them I am saying from heaven: peace to you, and let every war end in peace!

Peace comes from God, not from men, and to you, those who incite to war, peace to you even more, even more powerfully, and bow to My word, for from heaven I am placing it upon you and am saying: Peace to you! Do you hear? Oh, bow and learn from Me to work love, for love is from God, it is from heaven.

The God of love is saying to those who have rebelled against war: peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, and let them hear immediately what the Lord is telling to them! Amen, amen, amen.

04-03/17-03-2024.

The First Sunday of Great Lent, of Orthodoxy

I am He who I am! Thus I said at the beginning of My confession upon the earth, and I spoke this word from heaven, and it remained written.

I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end! This is what I said two thousand years ago by the spirit of prophecy, and I ended by saying: I am coming soon!

I am the Word of God, as I said then, and so I am speaking now, after two thousand years since My resurrection from the dead, to then go to the Father and return to men again under this new name and to fill the world with the Spirit of God spoken from above and to be the man's Shepherd when no one expects Me to come to fulfill the Scripture through which I said: I am coming soon!

Here I have come to the hearth of the Romanian nation seventy years ago, and from then until today I have been working through the spirit of prophecy, drawing up on earth the book of My coming from the Father to man after two thousand years from My confession written in the Scripture through which I promised: I am coming soon!

I am Jesus Christ, I am the Son of the Father Sabaoth and of My mother the Virgin Mary, God Who came from heaven in order to incarnate and become man and overcome the death of man through My death on the cross and then through My resurrection, after I appeared in the midst of Israel as a Shepherd coming from the Father, and when this people fulfilled the Scripture of killing the heir of the vineyard so that it might possess the vineyard of God the Father, but My vineyard is Mine, as it is written, for I have risen from the dead and I take care of My vineyard and I put My vinedressers to work and I say to My vineyard: Vine with good wine, sing!

The Father has prepared the wedding for Me and has prepared a bride and a wedding table for Me, **for the time has come for the bride to call Me and say: Come, Lord!** Oh, how can I not come to the voice of the bride, how can I not answer her and say: I am coming soon!?

I come to earth as a word in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit and go through from edge to edge with the voice of My word and I shepherd anyone who approaches My voice as a Shepherd to hear My word of My coming, which renews the world and the earth and the man who knows Me in this word. **Two thousand years ago, I established Myself and shaped My path through time through My apostles of that time, and the Romanian nation has not changed its faith from then until today and has walked on the path discovered and established then**, and this nation bears the name of a Christian nation, two thousand years of Christian faith, (*John: 14/21.*)[384] like the first Christians who arose then from the teachings left by Me for the church, serving Christ, until His return from the Father to her, to the one who awaits Me faithfully (*Hebrews: 9/28.*)[385] and says to Me: Come, Lord!

This is the name of today's commemoration Sunday, the first Sunday of Great Lent: the Sunday of the right faith is called, the Sunday of Orthodoxy, of the flock of Christ, from which the Father chose My bride and is spreading the wedding table for Me, and from this table, I am shepherding, speaking over the earth and saying: **Come to the wedding[386] of the Bridegroom Christ with His bride taken from the Romanians!** Come and sit down at the table, for everything is ready, and the vine is ripe.

Two thousand years ago, the people of Israel took possession of My vineyard and killed its Heir, Whom this people recognized, and that is why they killed Me. **Oh, but I rose again with great glory and I appeared resurrected to My disciples and the news of My resurrection spread throughout the earth, and the people of Israel lost their inheritance, lost their primacy, lost God**, (*Matthew: 21/43.*)[387] if they so cruelly expelled Him from their land, in which they had their ancestors, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, because **their heirs are those according to the spirit, not those according to the flesh,** (*Galatians: 3/6-7; Romans: 9/8.*)[388] for I, the Lord Jesus Christ, am from heaven and I was born of the Father and of My Virgin mother through My incarnation from the Holy Spirit, and **I have as My heir the Christian nation, the Christian-Orthodox peoples, Christians baptized in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, through the two thousand year old church preserved as at its beginning from generation to generation through its saints from one to another**, for the saints gave the church, not the church gave the saints, and this is what the holy church of Christ means, it does not mean the church of men, **but of the saints, for I am holy like the sons of My church, who live in**

---

[384] ***«Whoever has My commandments and keeps them, that person is someone who loves Me. Whoever loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will reveal Myself to him."»*** (John: 14/21.)

[385] ***«It is the same with Christ: having been offered once to bear the sins of many, He will appear a second time, apart from sin-offering, to those who are eagerly waiting for Him for salvation (Or "deliverance").»*** (Hebrews: 9/28.)

[386] *See the selection topic: „The Wedding of the Lamb", r.n.*

[387] ***«Therefore, I tell you that the Kingdom of God will be taken away from you, and it will be given to a people bringing forth its fruit.»*** (Matthew: 21/43.)

[388] ***«Even as Abraham "believed God, and it was counted to Him for righteousness,"***

know, (Or "recognize /acknowledge") ***therefore, that those who are of faith are likewise Abraham's children.»*** (Galatians: 3/6-7.)

«That is, it is not the children of the flesh who are children of God, but the children of the promise are considered as descendants.» (Romans: 9/8.)

Christ, in holiness, and not otherwise, not like the pagans who do not have a holy life before God, oh, no, and behold, the Father has prepared a bride and a house for Me and I am speaking on earth and I am crying out with My voice: **Come to Me, you who are burdened, and I will give you rest!**

Oh, peace to you, citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian nation, and peace to you, watchmen placed in My path when I come with the clouds to speak over you and over the earth, and you to gather My word!

I am above on the clouds of cherubim and seraphim, **who carry My throne of glory**, (*Apoc: 1/7*)[389] and all around I have the hosts of saints and ministering angels. A little, a little, and the chariot of the glory of the Lord will be seen from the earth high in the air, the glory that I stand speaking from the cloud and from the breeze of the wind with a tender voice, so that those who place Me in the book through which I proclaim Me from edge to edge speaking, can carry Me. Oh, and I am, speaking this day to the Romanian nation, a Christian nation for two thousand years, according to the first ordinance of the church of Christ, and I am examining in detail the walk of the shepherds who have sat down to care for the flock, oh, and I am finding the flock uncared for and not beautifully placed before Me, **and they have to give an answer for it, when I come to ask them about it**.

All the earthquakes that shook the foundation of My church through time were written on earth and in heaven, but on earth it was written one way, and in heaven it was written another way. Man wrote on earth, and in heaven the heavenly powers wrote, and **this is how it was written in heaven, for the foundation and the Christian flock have always endured fierce storms, weather without sun and moon**, for storms and pain have arisen from the pagan enemy, the antichrist, and heresies of all kinds have crept in to strike at the truth established by the saints for the walking of the shepherds of the flock and for the vigilance on their part so that My flock may walk on a pure and unadulterated path. Oh, but it was not so, for the shepherds did not watch, since they have established one over the other over the flock, and not at all through the work of the Holy Spirit, Who, reveals from God the course of everything, for I, the Lord, have said from the beginning: ***«I will be with you until the end of time»,*** (*Matth: 28/20*) and My work is the spirit of testimony, the spirit of prophecy through the church, the spirit that steers the ship of Christ through the waves.

For a thousand years, the holy fathers fought at the cost of their lives against any attack by heresies that emerged as if from the ground against the flock's walking, and My saints victory on the side of Christ, and the sun rose again and the meadow turned green again, oh, and the Christian flock had food from above. **After a thousand years,** (*1054, r.n.*) **a large part of the flock broke away from it and many were anathematized if they separated**, oh, and many were anathematized and more and more after that, until all sorts of slices were made, each slice with its leader, with its habits, and all finding a father, who was called, as is the case today, the pope of Rome, but there were also those scattered by this pope, oh, and great was the anathema under which only those who came out of the blessing to bear fruit of themselves were drawn, even though I, the Lord, said two thousand years ago that the branch that does not remain in the vine dries up and is cut off and thrown into the fire after it bears bad fruit of itself, for where can it have food if it does

[389] ***Behold, He is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see Him, including those who pierced Him. All the tribes of the earth will mourn over Him. It shall be so! Amen!».*** (*Apoc: 1/7*)

not remain in the vine, if it is anathematized, not knowing the work that is foreign to God, the jealousy of satan over the flock of Christ?

Behold, the earth has been filled with wandering and then with wandering people, for from those who chose themselves apart, that is, the anathemas, a multitude of gods were born, each according to their own mind, according to the arrogance with which some believe themselves to be true than others, until today these paths going astray. All this confusion arose because the shepherds of My church allied themselves with My and their enemy, with the antichrist, the man of lawlessness, who slipped into a known holy place **and divided from the middle with great power, until he prevailed by striking at the time of the feasts of the saints, which he overturned from their place in the calendar so that they would no longer be celebrated together with those in heaven, for the antichrist moved[390] them**, and won the battle and the weakening of the Lord's flock by buying the hired shepherds and by crushing the saints among them, and those who were still watching were given to torment, to prison and to death, oh, and hosts of holy martyrs ascended to heaven and heaven was filled with helpers for those on earth, for a number was needed, as it is written, (*Apoc: 6/11*)[391] of those who were killed for the testimony of Jesus, so that then I, the Lord, would come with them and to redeem the blood of so many slain sent among the saints through martyrdom, through the work of the antichrist, **and behold, the Christian-Orthodox peoples have many and great intercessors among those in heaven and they have been asking Me for two thousand years: Lord, until when?** (*Apoc: 6/10*)

Oh, the time has come to tell them: So far. Now I am coming with them and with all My righteous from all times under heaven, and I am coming to My table with them, for here is the table of the Bridegroom of the wedding in the midst of the Romanian nation, and the Holy Spirit is distributing food and revealing the Lord's walk through the word spoken from the clouds, oh, and each one draws to what he has worked, good or bad, right or wrong, righteous and holy faith, or heresy, **and the Christian-Orthodox flock is My vineyard, and I am singing in its midst the song of the bride, for the Spirit and My bride is saying: Come, Lord!**

I am standing and watching with all heaven, with all the heavenly powers. I am looking with the Father at the black plan of the antichrist man, who has been struggling for so long to tear My shirt, to lay down the purity of the truth from the beginning of My church. **Behold, the antichrist is looking for people to move the feast of My resurrection from its place in time and to give it to the liking of the heretics, of those who broke away from the flock a thousand years ago, and whose father is the pope of Rome**. I am going to ask them, who do they think they are to interfere where their pot does not belong? Well, they once moved the month and its seasons,

---

[390] The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «***the people made bold to even change the times***», when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox" congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised" Julian Calendar, (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions". ***«… and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law…»*** (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

[391] ***«A long white robe was given to each of them. They were told to rest for a while longer, until their fellow-servants and brethren (who would also be killed as they were) should complete their course».*** (Apoc: 6/11)

taking thirteen days out of time[392], as if they were God, Who made heaven and earth and the seasons under heaven. They have placed great heresy on earth even over those things that God made in their place by their creation and their laws. My Christians, however, have kept the moon and the times shown by it in their place, oh, and many paid with their lives for the Christian truth that remained over many in times of trouble, because the change of the celebrations of My saints was not taken into account, and through them I placed much mercy between heaven and earth over the human race, which I protect through those who remained steadfast, and now they have been trying to wander again and change the day on the calendar of the feast of My resurrection, but can they also speak to the moon to clarify it and for it to no longer clearly show the time of the Lord's Easter, the time of Christ's resurrection?

You, antichrists, can you change the signs of the times shown by the luminary created by God for this order, which speaks clearly from God? It is written that the moon was made for the distinction of times. Have you not read this in the Scriptures? Oh, you anathemize yourselves more and more, and do not fear that you are preparing so much evil that it will demand an answer from you.

You, who have seated each other in the shepherd's chair, oh, well, what do you mean? Well, if someone comes to say to change the moon in the sky according to the will of the one who speaks nonsense, do you give in to whoever dares to speak against God and change what the Lord has established through the signs of the weather? **Oh, fear God!** Watch, and do not sleep! Behold, the enemy strikes from outside, and I, the Lord, am telling you: Watch! Do not let the walls of the house fall on you to crush you completely and always from time to time, as the man antichrist asks you!

I am coming to shepherd, I am coming, the Lord Jesus Christ, and I am saying: Come, little flock, come near Me and do not be afraid, come, for My Father preserves for you the kingdom, but do not let carelessness take hold of you! Oh, you are completely orphaned. You are without shepherds on earth over you. I come. Peace to you! There are no more holy parents on earth to have mercy on you and protect you. **I am coming, it is written that I will come to take you from the hand of the shepherds who sell you. I am coming to shepherd you, but call Me to come!** The sun and the moon in the sky are on your side and they are from My side, for there is no more sun or moon on earth, but only the lying man is there and he keeps your path to the end so that you stumble, for **he fears you and Me, satan and his people fears, he fears the Christian-Orthodox flock, for they know that you are with God.**

I have come at the right time, the word of the Holy Spirit on earth. I read in the Scriptures that it is written that I should come so that Father may set the wedding table for Me and prepare my bride. I am sharing far and wide all My word over the earth, over the seas and countries, over the great and the small, over the kings and the chiefs, over the great conceit of the human race, and I came for the Christian race to protect it, I, the Lord, and to show it victorious over the pagans, over unbelief and over heresies of all kinds, all arising from the lying spirit of the father of lies, the devil, who anxiously looks at his stupidity and its reward now.

Oh, I have compassion on all people. I want to enlighten everyone's mind and spirit so that they may understand the truth and God, the Creator of man. I want to give everyone the healing from today's blindness on earth, for **the antichrist has blinded everyone, showing his many**

[392] They moved the Feast of the Nativity of the Lord, the Feast of the Baptism of the Lord and other, from the Julian Calendar (*Old Style - O.S.*) to the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) (*New Style - N.S.*), r.n.

faces and keeping everyone's eyes on the television, from where he shares the food of death and separation from God, so that no one may have time to take care of their life with God, from Whom life comes. Oh, and how can I not come to drive away the darkness and show My sweet light to the soul enlightened by God?

Little by little, and the face of My glory will shine in the air among the heavenly and angelic powers, just as man sees on television today those who speak and keep people imprisoned under lies so that they may no longer see and know anything else.

Oh, the sight of My glory is coming, it is coming and coming and drawing near, for it is written that it should be so. I am coming with the saints in multitudes and the air above the heads of men will be filled and the darkness of lies under, which all men on earth are enslaved, will end. **I will walk on the surface as cars with people in them, go through the air, but I will walk with My feet, with My body, and so will the saints, and so will the angels, for the unseen, when they appear, are untouchable, they are invincible**, oh, and the antichrist is struggling because he can no longer harm Me like he did two thousand years ago, since **I, the One Who will let Myself be seen, am the invisible One**, as on the day of My resurrection when, being next to My disciples, I put aside their invisibility and they saw Me with them for a moment, and again I covered My body, oh, and they understood and recognized their Teacher as the true God.

I worked in the same way in the house of the people of Emmaus, for speaking with them at the table, I fulfilled the supper of the new Passover, the one after My resurrection, for I told the disciples at the supper before My sacrifice of the Passover Lamb, I told them that I would not take the Passover with them again until we take Him anew into My kingdom, and **at Emmaus I fulfilled the renewed Passover with them at the table**, **for I broke their bread,** and then, sitting next to them at the table, I covered My resurrected body without leaving them, and they then announced the fulfillment of the prophecy made by Me, **and I began the new Passover, of the resurrected Lamb, and behold, no one can truly be a Christian and a son of Christ, no one, except the one who takes part in My Passover, taking My body and blood, which makes man new, and God through grace. Amen**.

The time written in the Scriptures has come, oh, **and no one will be known by Christ, except through this sign, the holiness and reward of the saints, I, the Lord, the Passover of the sons of God**, My people one with Me, and My cross on their heads, and it will be for the human race to understand more and more clearly that man cannot be a Christian in any way, except through holiness, for the Lord gives Himself to the saints, as it is written.

It is time for all who love the Lord to sanctify themselves for Him, and whoever does not want to, does not want to. There are still true priests on earth, there are still those untouched by the antichrist, few, few, but they are still there, but they are secret, and they will appear at the right time, the time of glory that comes and reveals the graces for the chosen ones, and who await their salvation by going out from among the children of the world and keeping themselves to Christ and Him alone. Those who do not go out of the world remain outside, and the war is great and long to catch under it those who remain outside without the protection that they themselves have given over them.

Therefore, the time of question and answer has come, and many shepherds will stand mute and fruitless before Me, for the signs of the antichrist will stand on their faces to their shame, for which they have covered themselves for such a long time, so that it would not be known who they have served under the shepherd's cloak. **And the sons of God will leap like infants and will confess the joy that they loved Me and received Me to shepherd them and to set them aside,**

under My protection from the bad weather, such a dark and cold weather for the soul in man, the time of the antichrist, which has taken over everywhere, and which is now ending.

On this Sunday of the right faith, My church opens the book of the fathers and names on the right and on the left the true servants and the servants sold to heresies of all times and shelters the Orthodox path, those who follow it according to tradition, and **she brings out to anathema those who are separated from the narrow path from the beginning to this day of the church of Christ, and those in heaven write and seal through angels, and everything, everything, apart from the path of Orthodoxy is heresy. Amen.**

You, Christian peoples with the name of faith and Orthodox church, strengthen yourselves in holiness for the coming of the Bridegroom, for behold, I am speaking up to you on earth! Therefore, go out to meet Me, and you will soon, soon understand My word on earth, that I am coming for you, and for those who will be converted to the Orthodox faith and through it will have part in the new Passover. **The Orthodox church on earth is the house with which I, the Lord, begin the judgment of creation, as it is written to begin with the house of God**, and the remnant by grace will shine brighter than the sun before the pagan nations on earth, and many pagans, seeing the light, will know the way and will be taught by God to walk in it, for they will hear clearly: behold the way, walk in it! Amen.

Now, I am placing My name on this epistle and it will go by My power over the earth, over the nations and will make known the truth of Christ among men, not as men know it from one another, but as it is in heaven, according to the heavenly, not human, measure.

I am the Lord Jesus Christ, the Word of God upon earth. Amen.

And I am coming down now and thank as a Shepherd those in the citadel of My word, who have written into My book the word of this day, the Sunday of Orthodoxy.

Peace to you, watchful sons! I have come, and you have placed My word in the book. Blessed be the going forth of this word upon the earth, and blessed be its reception and its power over many, for many have hearts prepared to receive and believe that the Lord is coming, speaking and making Himself believed and received.

I am this word, I am He Who I am, I am the Alpha and the Omega, I am, and on the clouds, I have stood and spoken My word now.

Amen, amen, amen.

11-03/24-03-2024.

The third Sunday of Great Lent, of the Holy Cross. The Feast of the Annunciation

In the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, under this seal, under this sign, those who are baptized in this holy name of God, are born from above and receive the name of Christians, the name of Jesus Christ, the army of the cross, in the midst of those who remain pagans by name and opponents of the Lord and the holy laws, and let these open their ears and receive the holy call of the Lord, as for two thousand years the pagans have been approaching one by one the voice of Christ and are baptized and are the sons of God through faith and baptism and through the work of the Holy Spirit, Who is coming from heaven to earth to establish His living seedling and to grow it, and to establish among men the Christian people, My people, for I, the Lord, have been working for two thousand years, making My heavenly army and I have it in heaven, as from time to time, the Christians have been coming by multitudes victoriously through the cross and joining those who came before their arrival among the heavenly hosts, and behold, I, the Lord

Jesus Christ, have an army without number and I stand with it face to face with every pagan army that may try to thwart the work of God between earth and heaven, that at no time more than now was it necessary to distribute My heavenly hosts everywhere, together with the restlessness of the ruler of this age, satan with all his servants, with all the sons of the antichrist, who are showing themselves more and more clearly and becoming opponents of Christ and the cross, the heavenly seal, under which Christians stand on earth, the nation of God among the nations of the earth, the strongest nation, because of its kinship from above in heaven, **the invincible army of Christ the Word, Who has cut the air for seventy years, and is coming to the hearth of the Romanian nation creating a new man, a new nation and a bride for the Bridegroom, sounding the trumpet and announcing the wedding and the wedding feast**, and those who hear and believe are coming, while the rest remain unbelieving and pagans and will be overcome by the children of the cross, by those who obey God on earth. Amen.

Peace to you, those in the citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian nation, and open to My voice so that it may enter the book, so that you may then set it on its path and that it may go throughout the earth, and those who hear, may choose to the right or to the left, to repentance or to hardening, for the time is near, as it is written!

It is Sunday, and this Sunday is called the Sunday of the Holy Cross, the halfway through the Great Lent for the celebration of My resurrection by the Christian nation, the nation of the cross. Oh, what does it mean for a man to bear the cross, deny himself to follow Me?

I stood under the cross before Father God during all My time on earth. **Cross means obedience, and I was obedient and took from the Father all that I worked for, obeying until death, and even death on the cross**, the sign left by Me then for those who without a doubt confess themselves to be Mine before those who choose to remain pagans, far from obedience to God with their steps and plans.

You, those related under the sign of the holy cross, you, children of Christ, you are the Christian nation on earth, My Orthodox nation, and I am embracing you this day in My embrace and sharing with you from My Spirit and saying to you: Peace to you under the seal of the holy cross, the weapon of victory, the sign by which I, the Lord, conquered death and rose again, and all My crucifiers were terrified and did not know where to hide anymore and what more can they do by lying to find cover for themselves!

Oh, peace to you, children of heaven on earth! We have to overcome unbelief, oh, children. Unbelief holds under its shame those who are opposed to the truth, and who rebel day and night against God because of the thirst for power with which they are so sick. There is no cure for this disease of the mind of the unbelievers and pagans with life. The power of the holy cross stands face to face with their inability to overcome God, and behold, **lift up the cross and carry it with obedience, children, and obedience means holiness, the sign of those who humble themselves and overcome through Christ,** for I said: the Lord gives grace to the humble, and opposes the proud, and this will be seen more and more clearly in the days to come, and I, the Lord, will overcome through those who sanctify themselves and humble themselves, bearing on their bodies the sign of the holy cross like Christ.

Oh, I am coming to the children of God with a fresh exhortation and I am saying to them: Sons, sons, mark your body with the sign of the holy cross, then your table, your bed, your whole house, your yard, your garden, the path you walk on earth among the pagans, your thought, your speech, your bread, your water, your faith, your hope and your love for God and your brothers, and peace to you under the sign of the holy cross, Christian sons! Take the myrrh from the lamp

with the anointer and mark your feet and shoes with the sign of the holy cross, and trample on serpents and scorpions and be victorious, sons! Place this sign on your houses, on the gates, on the walls of the cities in which you live. Make wooden crosses and mark them with the name of Jesus Christ and place them in the walls that you are building, and under their foundation and above them, for satan and his antichrist people are screaming for death, fearing this Christian sign, which fights from everywhere against the ruler of this age. But you do not leave out the sign of the holy cross, and strengthen yourselves under it, so that its power may be increasingly shown, together with the confession of faith left to you by your fathers, for the fathers in heaven stand above in the air of every city from which they came to the land above, (*Apoc: 2/25, 26*)[393] and they watch from above for those below, and those in heaven are not defeated, for heaven is not seen, but it testifies and proves itself to be a worker over those on earth.

Victory is coming, oh Christian sons, soldiers of the cross, and the beast will be defeated, for so it is written! The spirit of the beast lies hidden in its iron body, from which countless splinters have leapt out over the whole earth, into the pocket of every man in this time deceived by the antichrist and his servants. (*This is about the "smart-phone" in people's pockets, r.n.*) **But behold, the calf that all humanity worships will now be taken out from under the cover under which it lies and deceives every man who has no way of knowing this head of evil, and from which the ten horns of the beast and its leaders hidden under the darkness of the lie of this golden calf of this time are revealed, together with My time, word over the earth, to overcome by word the mystery of the beast seen long ago by the prophet Daniel in four faces, in all sides and kinds of people, and which the book of Apocalypse clearly describes, and whoever reads, let him understand, and know that I, the Lord Jesus Christ, have come word over the earth to wage war with the spirit of the beast** and to expose the work of this lying idol and very dangerous for every soul who does not read, so that he may then know and sit down in obedience to God for salvation, for protection from what is coming upon the earth, for the truth that frees man from the antichrist and his toys, with which every ignorant man of the satanic spirit walks in his pocket, from the leaders who have united in one spirit, giving power to the beast for one hour, as it is written, (*Apoc: 17/12*)[394] but who are now losing, for **I, the Lord, am waging war with them from heaven and on earth through the sons of the cross, through the Christian nation, the Orthodox people together from all over the earth through the cross, for the cross is invincible**, and those darkened by pride do not know, they do not know what they are doing, poor things, fighting to overcome the sons of the cross, the children of Christ on earth, and in this war on the cross the antichrist and his cunning servants will find their death, and their wailing will reach beyond the nine heavens and the earth of men will tremble, and the new heaven and the earth the new will emerge and shine with the glory of the Lord and His witnesses, for behold, I am a word upon the earth and upon men, ready to slay now the beast and its spirit hidden under the shell that covers the spirit of the antichrist, the blind man who walks in the darkness called light and well-being over the men of the earth. **But wake up, you, men, for this beast of the pagan spirit on earth is a great lie, and which stands under the name of the European Union, from where all kinds of poisons are distributed, born from the dark heads of those who are trapped there**

---

[393] ***«Nevertheless, hold what you have with determination until I come.***
To the ones who overcomes and who keeps My works to the end, I will give authority over the nations». (Apoc: 2/25, 26)

[394] ***«The ten horns that you saw are ten kings who have not yet received a kingdom, but they receive authority as kings, along with the beast, for one hour».*** (Apoc: 17/12)

by their longing for power over God and over the earth. **But now I, the Lord, am speaking and saying to this lie spread among men, and I am saying to it: Enough! It is over! The Lord is coming and has already come!**

This machine set up by the antichrist over the Orthodox Christian cities on earth has been broken down, for the beast will be slain, as it is written, and the work of the angels of God is coming and they will take dominion everywhere and work according to the map, according to the Holy Scripture, and the yeast of wine will be poured over the heads of those who have fornicated with the beast so much and for so long, all the kings of the peoples separated from God and subject to the work of the antichrist, but which now are finding its end and destruction, for so it is written.

You, children of the cross, listen! Beware of the poison of the splinters hidden in the pockets of every man, and which have jumped like warriors from the body of the apocalyptic beast, and you must believe when I come and announce to you the danger of this poison, about which it is written in the Scriptures for this time, (*See Apoc: 13/15*)[395] and which people do not want to be read and known. **Seek those who know from God and give them obedience, for the cross means, obedience, nothing else means the work of the cross over you.** Cleanse your soul from the work of the body, from the lusts hidden in the body ready to work, for behold, the man on earth becomes a tool of the devil whenever he lets himself be drawn to sin by the thought within man, and sin becomes a divider from God in man, and then man hides from God and from men, for the thought of the devil stands against the thought of God in man.

Therefore, always feed yourselves with the Spirit of God, oh, sons, otherwise the devil comes with his spirit to you and feeds you with those things that separate you from God and then from life. Oh, not only hear My word, but put the spirit of the word to work upon you afterwards. Those who have this spirit do not stumble by those who do not fulfill the word heard with the ear, and not with the heart in them, for the measure is not the man who does not fulfill the word, but the spirit of the word is the measure, for behold, the spirit of the flesh changes the man, the Christian who loves to worship the golden calf of this time, for the Christian loves to have in his pocket the splinter from the poisoned trunk, and which changes the man in heart and in love when he walks with what changes his heart towards God and the faithfulness expected by the Lord from a confessor of His.

The poor in spirit loves in one way, and the one who has much loves in another way, and how beautiful was the love at the beginning of the coming to Me of those who found Me as a word on earth, and when they were poor in the spirit of the world, but rich in the love of God, and they shone from afar because of the renewed love in them, and later the spirit in them became ugly, weakening them in the love for the Lord, and behold, the letter of the word kills by not fulfilling the word, but the spirit of the word gives life as it is written, and it is one thing to believe, and another to fulfill, and the one who separates from the brothers loses the blessing, first loses it, and then separates, since he no longer has powers from above on his side.

I would like to advise every man, every Christian who is truly Christian, and I come with feast days and set the table of words on earth and speak from heaven so that I may be heard, believed and followed, and behold, today, on this Sunday, I am writing Myself in the book and with the feast of the Annunciation and telling the Christian nation about the fearful and mysterious mystery to penetrate, when My Virgin mother received Me to sit in her womb by the announcement

[395] ***«It was given to him to give breath to the image of the beast so that it should speak and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be killed».*** (Apoc: 13/15)

of an angel and to grow a Baby for birth and to be born a Child and to grow a fulfilled Man, the mysterious God, the Son of the Father being by My coming from Him to earth, for man had to be saved and placed in the honor from the beginning, and for which he was made by the hand of God at the creation of the world, but with whom else should I speak about the mysteries of God with man, with whom, except with the Christians of the cross, with the Orthodox Christian flock, upon which it secretly strikes the antichrist man, who so much fears this generation of Mine, the generation of the cross, the weapon by which satan will be defeated?

Oh, what should I do with those who despise My Virgin mother, the mysterious body through which I, the Lord, descended from heaven to earth two thousand years ago and became Man to embrace the cross, and through it to overcome the loss of man, the death that has been victorious over man for seven thousand years?

Oh, My mother, you said through the Scriptures that you would be blessed by all the nations of the earth for My birth from your virgin womb, but the unbelievers have not taken into account this prophecy that came from your mouth, mother. Those who call themselves Christians despise the prophecy of your mouth and its passage through time over the flock of My church. It hurts Me from them for not accepting Me, mother, and I am telling you that it hurts Me, My mother.

— It hurts You, oh, it hurts You, my dear Child. Oh, how could You not be hurt by those who do not read, and do not know if they do not read, for You are through the spirit of testimony and work until the end, and behold, the church bears the name of Your flock, but they do not give You a place inside to find an opening and to give it from heaven so that it may go well, for the priests and bishops have cut off Your right, because the spirit of the time of antichrist urges them so, and they obey because of their longing for glory. But You are welcome to the little ones, who open You to be with them and through them in the world, and we will patiently await the heavenly light that will work everywhere, and when all will be amazed and humbled and will know You, dear Son, for humility of mind and heart places God in man and reconciliation of man with God is made, and You will have comfort and We, those in heaven, will be comforted by the comfort that You will have and share, oh, Son Jesus.

— Oh, My mother, oh, My comfort, let Us comfort the children of the cross, mother. **All the Orthodox Christian peoples are My army on earth**, supported by the armies of the saints in heaven, and I, the Lord, go forth conqueror of the beast hostile to the Christian nation on earth, mother.

Raise the cross, children of Christ! Blessed are you on earth! May the Orthodox nation, the nation of God, unite and multiply, and be victorious, sons! I, the Lord, am writing this now so that the antichrist man may know and weaken little by little until the day when I, Jesus Christ, will shatter his power and work, as it is written.

Peace, peace to the Orthodox Christian nation on earth! I am leaving My peace upon this nation now, in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit! Amen, amen, amen.

25-03/07-04-2024.

The fifth Sunday of Great Lent, of the Holy and Venerable Mary of Egypt

Heaven is My throne and I sat down on the earth spread out on which to lean with My coming from the Father to men and to speak to them and to sit with those from heaven on earth at the table of the word, for it is written in the Scriptures about My coming with the saints,

and it was impossible for My coming word not to be fulfilled for the believers and for the unbelievers.

Oh, I have not found faith on earth for My coming, but I had to come if it is written so that I may fulfill it, and I had to prepare a place and God loving soul so that I might put faith in them that the Lord is coming and that this Scripture may then be fulfilled, this miracle awaited for centuries by all the righteous and saints who lived in the body on earth alongside God's work through time among men, **and behold, their joy has been fulfilled, and their expectation has ended, for I, the Lord, am coming with them to men, I am coming to earth as the word of creation of the world,** and those who claim to be knowledgeable of the Scriptures say that there is still a long way to go for the coming of Christ to be fulfilled, but behold, I have been speaking over the earth for seventy years and am coming with a table of words and with My saints to the hearth of the Romanian nation, on which I have My tent of lodging now, at the end of time.

There is no faith on earth for My coming, but I am coming and I am still coming, and everything is ready to be shown to the amazement of the unbelievers who say they know everything, and so that no one may believe that the resurrected Christ is coming, and that He is the One Who shares His word over the earth far and wide, **and the prophecy is fulfilled which says that the Word of God** (*Apoc: 19/13*) **is coming, that the Lord is coming with His saints,** (*Matt: 25/31; Mark: 8/38; 1 Thess: 3/13*) **all carried on white horses, on the angels of God.**

Rise up, sons of the gates, (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) so that I may enter into you the word, and in the book, oh sons, and you may place Me on the way and **so that My coming may be fulfilled like the lightning that comes out of the east and travels to the west,** (Matt: 24/25-27.)[396] **for I, the Lord, speak to you, and My word is heard in the west in an instant** (*Through the internet, r.n.*) **and bears witness that the Lord is coming fulfilling His coming, His second coming from the Father to men.**

I am coming with the clouds, (*Apoc: 1/7*) oh, sons, I am coming to you so that you may sow the seed of Christ the Sower over the earth, for here and there, there is still land for My seed and faith, that I am the Word, that I am the Shepherd and that I am coming to visit My flock and its shepherds, but they are telling everyone not to come near to listen, because they know that he is not the Shepherd, that the Lord is not coming. Oh, well, how can they say otherwise, poor things, if they are made to say so, if this is what the master whom they serve on their knees asks them to do? **Here they are, they were not My faithful servants, but they please the antichrist even at the cost of their lives and the flock**, for this is the time, a time of great error if the shepherds are at the hands of the unbelievers and antichrists through unbelief.

I have always advised those who found Me come as a word on earth and I have always told them: ***"Get out of the world, My people, so that its master does not ask you to drink of its wine! Get out, flee to the mountains",*** that is what I told them. ***"Flee from the world",*** I have always told them, for in the world there is poison for those who are with God on earth, to drag them also into all kinds of debauchery and into greed for wealth and money, oh, and does man not need these, but does he really believe?

---

[396] ***«Behold, I have told you this in advance.***

If therefore people tell you, 'Behold, He is in the wilderness,' do not go out; or 'Behold, He is in the inner rooms,' do not believe it!

For as the lightning flashes from the east and is seen even to the west, this is how the coming of the Son of Man will be». (Matt: 24/25-27.)

I have with Me among the heavenly ones with whom I walk with, I have in this day that daughter who came out of the world and united with the angelic host, after the world had corrupted her completely, after she had corrupted many in the world with her longing for a debauched life, and then she was called to holiness and she came out of the world and became holy, walking on top of the water from one bank to the other, and when she was speaking to the Lord during prayer, her body rose above the ground and these signs testified to her departure from the world, from the corruption on earth, from which no one escapes by remaining with the children of the world.

Oh, what great miracles God does through those who come out of the world and give Me all their love! There is no happier, shinier man than the one who loves God with his heart and with the deed of his holiness, oh, sons. **Behold, there are no happy people on earth**, for they do not know the secret of their happiness. **Neither the rich nor the poor are happy, no one is happy if he does not live with God on earth.** Behold, those from My Romania, they go to distant countries to earn money. Oh, what should you do with money, man? You do not need money, but you do not want to believe this even if God says so. Oh, do not pursue money, for you do not know what to do with it so that it does not become your sins and the loss of your soul. **You cannot acquire your eternal life with God with money.** Oh, you cannot cheat your life on earth with money to have it. Here's what I teach you: run from greed, run from mammon, run as fast as you can, because this devil, mammon, has a lot of glue and stays on your hands and soul no matter how much you wash.

All those who sanctified themselves for their eternal happiness have renounced their wealth as satan and given themselves to heaven on earth and have come to Me cleansed of mammon, and this was also done by Mary of Egypt, the young woman who loved the lust of debauchery since she was a little child, but immediately at the sign from heaven that came her way she allowed herself to be captivated by the love of God and gave herself to the Lord with all her love, which she changed into holy powers, she left the world and the earth inhabited by sinful people and gave herself to God and His angels and the angelic life before the Lord. This being resurrected from the dead of the sinful world had nothing left of the world, and she then had the service of angels with her and love entirely for God alone, for the forgiveness of her grave sins, and she was forgiven, and I sent to her a priest of God to give her the nourishment of eternal life, and all these have testified to everyone, to this day, the miracle of God, the faith that works incomparable miracles.

I taught all those who took the word of eternal life from My table here and I always told them: **"Sons, sons, do not wear what the world wears, do not use what the world uses, do not seek to resemble the world, oh sons, so that God can know you from the children of the world, for the face of the world is ugly, it is black with sin, it is poisoned with mixture and it defiles you as much as you do not expect the ugly, it separates you from God little by little without expecting it",** and that is why you need faith in My word and you need obedience to be happy, because otherwise the fruits of faith do not sprout, but, on the contrary, thorns sprout that smell bad and cause wounds, of sins that bring wounds, and it is not in vain that I left written in My Gospel, the parable of the rich young man who took care of his behavior and steps according to the laws of God, but had mammon as a companion, had the wealth and money under which the powerful rule the world and its people, and when I told him that he must give from himself what he confessed with mammon beside him, he became sad, left and chose to be free from his walk with God and I had to send him escape from this devil, and only then give him the right to walk on the narrow path with the steps of his life.

Oh, sons, eternal life is acquired through the forgiveness of sins and through the awareness of unworthiness, that no man is worthy of God, but through the Lord's forgiveness

you then remain His son, only that forgiveness must not be stolen, you cannot pay for it with anything, and it must be acquired through the work of a pure heart, through self-denial and through remorse for disorder against the spirit of life from above over man, and behold, forgiveness is acquired only when the old man changes into the new man, and which no longer allows itself to be torn down.

I am speaking to the children who are faithful to My word in this time and I am exhorting them to repent and to realize their unworthiness, and so they may stand before Me and become partakers of Christ, for the Lord is loved by those with a cross, for He was under the cross, and He could not otherwise be before the Father as the Son of the Father. Those who have everything and still have it, do not love Him, no longer love the Lord, and it is understandable why, for it is written: ***«Where your treasure is, there your heart will be also»,*** (*Matth: 6/21*), and happiness does not come on earth, for it dwells in heaven for those who desire it for themselves.

Therefore, heavenly speech is needed and too little earthly speech, and heavenly work is needed and too little earthly and bodily work, and all must be built in heaven, because otherwise nothing remains of them and they are lost together with man and all his earthly accumulation, and for which man labors far too much, losing God little by little, because the care for life with God is different, it is something else, oh, sons.

I have urged you to the love that remains, I have taught you for it, those who take from the spring the word of My mouth for those who believe in My coming. Therefore, children, prepare yourselves for your beauty in Christ and hurry towards it, so that the Lord may see that you love Him, that you want with Him, as Mary of Egypt wanted, and who, today gives Me alone to speak, and she to listen to My word for her feast.

Oh, My children, reject as much as you can the care for the body, for behold, this care takes you too far from God and secretly deceives you, as if you need much, you need money and you have work, but the work that is only for you does not unite you with God. Oh, you do not need money. You need God, for behold, you have money, but you no longer have the Lord.

Oh, children, I take care of those who give themselves to Me with love and with their deeds, because for the love of God you need only love, and I, the Lord, am waiting for you, I am still waiting for you to see that you choose the pearl of great price. I look at you a long time, I look after you a long time and I am waiting for you to understand My speech to you as Mary of Egypt understood the heavenly, angelic sign, which stopped her from the life of debauchery and gave her the holy thought to go out of the world, from among the children of the world and to choose heaven while still on earth, and she needed nothing more than the power of love and the ministering angels, who carried her and accompanied her from the Lord, Whom she loved so much afterwards.

Oh, there is one more step, and I will sing the song of the resurrection with you, My children, and we will say to each other: Christ is risen! Oh, rejoice with the arrival of the feast of My resurrection and give yourselves to Me, you who take the Lord word over you. Oh, do not keep Me out of you when you hear Me knocking to enter. I am the Bread that was broken for you, you who know what My resurrection and yours is. I want you to understand My call, for I said two thousand years ago: ***«Whoever wants to come after Me, let him deny himself and take up his cross and follow Me»,*** (*Matth: 16/24-26*), but following Me, for I see how much difficulty the Christian has in understanding this call of Mine for him.

We have one more holy feast, the feast of My entry into the city of Jerusalem on a donkey two thousand years ago, and then step into the week of remembrance of My passions and cross, and then we sing: Christ has risen!

Oh, sons, I watch to see your steps and to understand from you your love for Me, for I love you and caress you with tenderness, and I want you to deserve My love, so that it may be well with you, oh, sons. Therefore, remain in My love! I am your Shepherd, and I have for you the love of a Shepherd.

I have spoken My word to you and I want you to gather in it, My children. Peace to you! Self-denial, only it can help you to love God and follow Him in all truth, and always, and peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh children! Amen, amen, amen.

08-04/21-04-2024.

The sixth Sunday of Lent, Palm Sunday. The Lord's Entry into Jerusalem

I am who I am. **Blessed is he who believes that this word is the word of God!**

I am Who I am, I am this word, I, the Lord, speak it, so that it may be written on earth, and then distributed, and so that it may work its fulfillment among men.

Let the book of My word be opened for the feast day of Palm Sunday, so that the memory of My entry into Jerusalem on the colt of a donkey two thousand years ago may be celebrated with glory of word, for if I raised Lazarus from the grave, the time had come for Me to enter the citadel of Jerusalem with songs and hosannas and for the Scripture about the King Who would come in the name of the Lord to be fulfilled and for this fulfillment to be found, only all those who do not want God on earth are always lying in wait like those two thousand years ago so that the truth from God may not be caught by people, so that My written coming may be fulfilled then and now. However, I am coming and fulfilling if this is written, for I am coming for the faithful, for those who are pure in heart and love, for where the love of God is, God is there as well, is and will be, as it is written.

I am placing peace from heaven over the citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian nation and I am entering the book of the word on a holy feast day **and I am speaking My word to the peoples of the earth and I am saying to them**:

Peace to you, peoples! The Lord's word is coming to the earth and saying: peace to you! Do you hear? I am entering My Jerusalem, the one from the Romanians, **I am entering on a white horse**, and blessed is and will be the one who believes that this word is the word of God!

I stand on the clouds above and release My voice so that My word may be written and go everywhere. **I come with the clouds, for so it is written that I come**, and on this day the memory of the day when I was carried on a donkey to Jerusalem is made in heaven and on earth and the Scripture was fulfilled which says: ***«Rejoice, daughter of Zion, for your King is coming!».*** (*Zacharia: 9/9*)

Oh, no one expects to see God's accomplishments announced until they are fulfilled. The spirit of the world has been standing against God on earth for seven thousand years through people, and people always choose unbelief and get carried away by the spirit of the world and get completely dizzy with everything, everything, and when I am to come to fulfill the Scriptures, I find no faith on earth; however, I cannot stumble in the unbelief of people, oh, I cannot, and behold, I am coming and fulfilling, I am coming and writing My word on earth and sharing Myself with it and the faithful find Me, for I am coming for them, and I am speaking to them, giving them comfort and consolation, I am giving them strength and hope, and I am giving them from heaven, for on earth they work only with lies as in all times, and the Lord looks down from heaven upon the sons

of men to see if there is one who understands or one who seeks God, but all have turned aside, all have become worthless, and there is none who does goodness, not even one, as it is written.

You, the peoples, and you, the leaders of the peoples, hear the word of God! The spirit of the world is the enemy of God on earth and in men. I brought the people of Israel out from among the sons of men when they were slaves in Egypt, and I told them through the spirit of prophecy, I told them to kill the nations on the way and to walk their pure path to Canaan, to be free from the corruption of the spirit of the world and its idols. However, he did not listen to go out of the world. I had also told them not to deal with the sins of the world and with the sons of the world.

I had boundless pain when I lost Israel on its way to Canaan because of the spirit of the world and the peoples without God in their way of life. Oh, man cannot obey God if he does not come out of the world, for the spirit of the world attracts man, clings to the mind of man, and the Lord has been losing man for seven thousand years, only that in all times I have had a remnant preserved by grace, that is by obedience to God remaining on My side, I have fulfilled with it those sent by God to settle and be on earth, to go with My work through time as two thousand years ago, when I did not stop working if the people of Israel cut Me off so that the rulers over them would not lose their dominion and power, which the arrogant and haughty need, and who cannot work otherwise, because they have the spirit of the world as food for their minds.

But here I am again, the word of the Holy Spirit over the earth and over the peoples, after two thousand years since then, for I am Who I am, I am the Word of the Father Sabaoth, and My Father works, and I also work everything that the Father works, and I am calling the peoples to the knowledge of God, for the kingdom from above is coming to earth, the Lord is coming with tens of thousands of His saints. I am coming, because it is written that I am coming, and you, the peoples, receive the Holy Spirit so that you may know with Him God, Who speaks over you so that you may receive from heaven, because on earth lies reign and everyone feeds on it, some feed each other only with lies and its fruits, but truth comes from heaven, the Lord comes more than ever on earth, **the word of the rebirth of the world is coming, the Lord is coming riding on a white horse, as it is written to come**, and on earth let the Scriptures be opened and searched in detail, for in them are written the fulfillments that are coming and are hurrying to come and settle with their fulfillment on earth.

Therefore, you peoples, come to meet the Lord, come to the truth from heaven, for the work of truth is coming to earth and lawlessness will perish from everywhere, **and heaven will be established from place to place and the sun will shine seven times more, as it is written, and everything will be fulfilled through the work of the church of Christ**, for in it is the truth about God, and against which the spirit of the world has stood for two thousand years!

The staying with the world is for Christians as with Israel who united with the nations on the road on its way to Canaan, and the Lord's people fell prey to the spirit of the world. I have always advised the Christian to come out of the world, not to stay with the world, because with a life of a true Christian for God you cannot stay with the world, **because the world that calls itself Christian does not have a Christian life,** and you know that you are with God and the world does not like it, it does not like it that way, and that is why I have advised the Christian to stay in his little nest and be satisfied with his God, because when the Christian goes out into the world the Lord weeps, because the world is very, very sinful and defiles the mind and life and body of the Christian man, of the one who walks on the path to heaven. **Oh, the road to heaven does not pass through the tavern, it does not pass through those places full of sin and the spirit of the world**

that serves sin and lusts and all kinds of appearances, as sin gives man punishment, because disobedience to God is the gravest sin, from which all sin then comes.

The love of God is the enemy of the spirit of the world, and there is no happier man than he who has as work of the mind and heart the love of God and its deeds. Let all the peoples of the earth gather to this greatness, for **the renewal of the world is coming, heavenly beauty is coming on earth, the fulfillment of this Scripture is coming**, which I Myself declared that it would come and settle down, and therefore I am calling the people of the earth to this fulfillment, which is coming.

Here, man, is the hour of the truth about you, and if you cannot tell it and let others around you know it, let the Lord, receive Him when He knocks and do not leave Him outside to wait at your door, but do not do like Adam, who spoke confusedly during the hour of the truth about him, and who should not have let himself be led by Eve, but should have taken the truth from God, and if he sought to hide from God when I spoke to him, behold, he gave in to lies, poor thing, and I, the Lord, had to atone for the cross and contempt because of his sin.

Oh, so did Judas, he did not stoop to come and forgive him, and he worked on his own and went and put an end to his own life. Oh, if he had bowed down to the forgiveness from Me, when I was still on the cross waiting for him to appear and forgive him, I would have taken him with Me to heaven on that day like the thief who confessed God, and who asked Me from My right hand, while standing on the cross, to remember him in My kingdom, which will come with Me on earth, and which Father showed him then that he would come with Me on earth, and I waited for him beyond My cross and his and took him with Me to heaven on that very day and fulfilled his prayer. I would have gone to the Father with two confessors full of repentance and love for Me, for My pain from them, and I would not have been happier than that happiness at that moment. But Judas despaired for himself after, confessing Me to the high priests and Pharisees as innocent, and himself as My betrayer to them. God was grieved for him, but he despaired, and he did not return to be reconciled with Me and after that to go to the Father reconciled with him, and he would then testify like the centurion who crucified Me and who knew Me then, that I am the Son of God, and he proclaimed this from margins to edges afterwards.

Oh, it is not nature that is to blame, but man's self-mind, for nature is nature, but the mind is the one through which you repair yourself or ruin yourself worse, and that is why it is good to let the Lord have a word for you, you unsubmitted man and confused by your mind.

You, all of you who are fighting with all your power to erase the name of Jesus Christ from the earth, oh, what will you do when you see that you have lost, that you have fought in vain? My name cannot be erased, it is written in blood on the earth, and the blood testifies for Me, as it is written, and not only My blood, but also of all those who were cut off for My testimony.

Two thousand years ago, I wrote My great name on earth, the name of the One Who rose from the dead on the third day, and when darkness fell for three hours on earth, the sun and all the elements were frightened, and the moon and the stars watched over My rest in the tomb, but the angels were filled with hope, and the righteous saints rose up (*Matt: 27/50-53*)[397], who rose with

[397] ***«Jesus cried again with a loud voice, and yielded up His spirit.***

Behold, the veil of the sanctuary was torn in two from the top to the bottom. The earth quaked and the rocks were split.

The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised

Me, while Annas and Caiaphas, Pilate and Herod, the Pharisees and the scribes, and all those around them, were afraid of death, trying to seek shelter behind the lie they had invented, oh, but this did not work out for them, for I then stayed forty days resurrected in Jerusalem, until the day I rose up at the right hand of the Father, from where I descended and stayed thirty-three years on earth among men.

I had taught My people not to stand apart from one another, for behold, Judas was lost if he walked and worked separately, on his own among the children of the world, for he who separates himself from his brothers loses the blessing and power, first loses them through his own work, and then separates himself from his brothers, since he no longer has the power from above on his side. Judas was lost among the brothers, for if the brothers do not know about each other, if the brothers do not know your thoughts and work, it means that the devil has overcome you with his enemy darkness on the spirit of brotherhood, and behold, one must always shine upon those who are the Lord's on earth with their steps, for the soul needs light and work in much light, much food from above, and the body must be very small compared to the wealth that is required for the soul before God from every man who loves the Lord.

So, behold, I have entered with My word everywhere on earth on this holy holiday day, and it, once spoken, works and is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God's love comes and is established among those who choose this happiness, for only God is man's happiness, and let people hear this truth!

I will still say to those stubborn on the heights on which they stand and who believe themselves to be the masters of the world and even masters over My church, which has in its womb the truth which is one, and **here is what I am saying to those who allow them to walk during the celebration of the feast of My resurrection, again and again I tell them, and I am telling them this way**:

The church, that has preserved within itself the two-thousand-year-old truth of Christ, is the Orthodox Christian Church, and whoever wants to have the celebration of the Lord's Passover once for all, behold, let them come to the church untouched by the spirit of the world for the truth of Christ through the church. Those who have gone out for two thousand years and have kept going out and have kept dividing themselves into all kinds of groups, let them come, and by no means those who have not come out from under the truth of the church of the fathers left until today on its rock.

Anathema be to all those who cause to wander again and again and to shake again and again the truth of God and the place where He stands and remains! This is My word, the word of God upon those who presume to believe that they will shake the throne of God between earth and heaven, for they will shake and they will fall, and I, the Lord, remain and reign over My true ones, and they mean the church of Christ on earth.

And now, behold, the Christian nation is preparing to enter the week of remembrance of My passions of two thousand years ago, and I, the Lord, am saying to all:

Sons, sons, work on tearful repentance, work on awareness of your unworthiness and go examining yourselves and purifying yourselves through repentance, go like this until the feast of My resurrection, and I will give Myself to you then as sons resurrected through repentance, through holiness and through love for God, and we will be joy to each other and songs of resurrection to

---

and came out of the tombs after His resurrection. (They entered into the holy citadel and appeared to many)». (Matt: 27/50-53)

each other, and those who keep Me outside are those who do not love Me and do not renew themselves for My reception and leave Me outside as a stranger.

Therefore, I examine you, I know you, I cleanse you, I forgive you, I renew you and teach you the mystery of the resurrection, sons, and I long for you more than the saints in heaven, for with you I am now fulfilling on earth My kingdom and its work of establishing it among men, and especially I am fulfilling Myself through those who bear My word upon earth, for I stand on the clouds, speaking from above and awaiting, sons, I awaiting My great and ever-greater kingdom among men, and heaven and earth are working together now, working this great fulfillment, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

15-04/28-04-2024.

The Feast of the Resurrection of the Lord

A spirit of holy and heavenly joy, a spirit of comfort, is coming from heaven to earth. All nature is rejoicing and taking part in the joy of the feast of My resurrection, for **I, the Lord, through the word of My mouth speaking from above in the clouds and distributing the comforting shiver over the earth and am saying to everyone Myself: Christ has risen!**

Pay attention, heavens, and give heed, earth, Christ is risen! In heaven and on earth there is a feast of resurrection. Christ has risen! People and birds are singing the song of Christ's resurrection, and all nature trembles as it did two thousand years ago, when I, the Lord, suddenly rose from the grave and showed Myself alive, after the leaders of Jerusalem condemned Me to death on the cross, to stay in the grave for three days, so that I might then appear Myself resurrected and prove Myself God, the Son, true God from true God, and then raise up a people for Me, a herald of My resurrection and disciples from generation to generation to this day, witnesses for Me from one to another, so that the truth may be preserved with strength and faith that God came from heaven to earth, stayed with people for thirty-three years, appeared resurrected from the dead, spent forty days showing Himself to the disciples, and then He returned to His Father, and He remained on earth with people, the Paschal Lamb, the new Paschal, the Passover Lord.

I am embracing in a chorus of saints and angels all around the people of My word, **the people of New Jerusalem, My new creation in the midst of which I have set a new Passover table, the renewed Passover, which I promised two thousand years ago to My disciples,** and for this I had to raise up for Me a good people to resemble Me in faith, in love, in holiness, **so that I could with them establish again on earth a life of paradise**, for man fell from paradise along with the life of paradise given to him by Me to live and obey it exactly in the garden of paradise, and I, the Lord, am happy today that I have a people on earth with whom I have a Passover table and a heavenly feast in the midst of the human race, **and behold, this is how the world and its deeds are judged,** for the whole world has forgotten paradise, has forgotten everything, and I am working through My people today, **I am working to establish again paradise on earth** and to set a holy table in the garden of heaven, to sit with the saints and angels at the table with the people of My word, to be the Lamb on the table, the new food, the Lord's Passover.

I am embracing the nations and peoples of the earth in the word of resurrection to make everyone feel the holy taste of heaven and the breath of the Holy Spirit of the feast of My resurrection, and **behold, the time of Passover is now, not when man would like it to be, but when it appears and when it proves that My resurrection was then, for the sign of the descent of the heavenly light that testifies to My resurrection, behold, this sign is with people, so that**

the truth and its place among people and His righteous, faithful people, the Orthodox Christian flock, is strengthened, it has been enmity in all times by the band of the antichrist, the man of lawlessness with his war against Christ, but the heavenly signs put to shame the adversary and keep the truth in its place and the time of the Lord's Passover, of the Passover Lamb on the Christian table to this day.

I am sending the Passover greeting over the earth and over the peoples and I am saying Myself everywhere: Peace to you, people of all tongues and nations of the earth! Christ has risen, I Myself am telling you! Oh, examine yourselves if you are in faith, if you belong to Christ by faith, by life, by dress, by food, by love for God. Oh, do not forget, Christ was dead and rose again and left on earth the Passover table, the Lamb of the Father for the food of Christians, a holy ordinance on the table and at the table.

The people on earth do not want to learn up close this holy wisdom that came from heaven and was placed on earth with a new Passover table. I am the Lamb of the Father, the Passover little Lamb. But all the people slaughter the lambs of the sheep and eat them on Passover day, and I, the Lord, am despised and disregarded as the Passover Lamb.

It hurts Me the foolishness and ignorance of God among men, and that is why I am coming to earth with a word at this time**, I am coming to speak to men from the midst of a people taken from the world and prepared by Me beautifully, with a life of paradise, so that I can sit with them at the table of the new Passover** and share on earth My news that I am coming and that I keep on coming to prepare the earth, the man and heaven, for those whom I will gather in order to glorify Myself over them and to testify to My coming and its work, when no one expects Me to come. **The renewal of the world is coming**, it is coming, for the world has completely forgotten God and spends time on earth in all kinds of tastes and pleasures that perish due to ignorance and unwisdom, and behold, all men, all are wandering, and no one knows where they are going.

I speak to the peoples of the earth and I tell them again and again Myself: Christ has risen! I cannot work according to the will of man, for man does not have Me as his God. **But it is coming with hasty steps, the renewal of the world is coming as it is written, the new heaven is coming and the new earth is coming, heaven is coming and settling on earth for a life of heaven over people.**

What does paradise life mean? It means for man to eat what I gave him in heaven as his food[398], (*Gen: 1/29.*) **and it means to obey God and the laws of life, to leave death and its deeds and to walk according to My word**, just as in these days I have made a heavenly settlement over the people of My word with which I am bringing My coming, testimony, proclamation and My work with them over the earth, and especially a new Passover table in their midst, the Lamb of the Father on the table for the food of My people.

The return of man to paradise, this is My work with the people of My word from among the Romanian nation.

Man, oh man, return to God! Look to the beginning, look better and longer, **for the end is coming** and will finish you off completely. Turn your face to Me and seek the wisdom of heavenly life on earth and no longer deform your life, face, and dress, for a man who shaves his male adornment from his face is an abomination and contempt towards God, the Maker of man, and so is a

[398] ***«God also said, 'Look, to you I give all the seed-bearing plants everywhere on the surface of the earth, and all the trees with seed-bearing fruit; this will be your food.»*** (Gen: 1/29.)

woman who forgets her calling by leaving her female clothing for her male one, but it is written in the Scriptures that a woman who dresses as a man is an abomination before God, for she also cuts off her head adornment and walks uncovered to the mockery of God and the angels of God, and the spirit of fornication draws man to sin, to weaknesses, to separation from God and from the holiness that keeps the Lord dwelling within man, and the Lord has rest in the man who is sanctified for the Lord, for the wisdom from heaven on earth.

Oh, the fall of man was not so great before. The fall from faith due to the abandonment of the fear of God, this brings the scythe over the earth and over people and the devil has piled up his gatherings, for all people are pagans in life and appearance, and no longer pull towards the Lord, no longer pull towards the heaven, no longer pull towards the paradise, oh, no longer do they do this.

You, children of God, but also you, children of men, **listen to the word of the Lord: The most important work of day or night among all the works of man is the work of prayer, spending time with the Lord, oh, sons.** When this work is small and smaller and drier, you little by little lose the Lord, the Lord's guard over you, your dwelling with God, and with those in heaven, you lose love, for it falls to the point of separation from God, the gravest sin on the love between man and God. When love falls, this happens because of the mistakes against the life of God in man. The deeds of love make life sweet and precious in man, and man is happy through God, Who dwells within man, but when man is mute and indifferent to the soul within him, oh, how much the Lord is missing from such a man with a soul so sick and shaken by the spirit of eternal perdition, and that is why I come from heaven as a word to earth to awaken man and for him to choose the spirit of life, and My speech in the days of the feast of resurrection is My love for man, oh, but I must descend from heaven the spirit of love for God upon men, for man does not have love, because he has the sin of his work. However, I come and breathe upon men the spirit of heavenly wisdom so that men may take it into them and find Me with My source of word, for **behold, I am standing above on the clouds of My glory and speaking to men and am saying:**

Come back to life, you people and nations! Christ has risen! Come and follow Him! Come to heaven, for heaven is coming to you, come!

On the second day of Passover, I am going to speak again, again I will share from heaven, and again we will sing Christ is risen and we will share the spirit of resurrection over the earth, oh, sons.

And now, strengthen your staying before My word, sons who put My words in the book on earth, and peace to you, and Christ is risen, oh sons!

In the length and breadth of the earth, I, the Lord, am saying on the day of the resurrection feast:

Christ has risen, Christ has risen, Christ had risen! Amen, amen, amen.

22-04/05-05-2024.

The third Sunday after Passover, of the Holy Myrrh bearers

With a tender spirit I am opening Myself and confessing the heavenly glory of the view of the hosts above, seated in holy celebration above the garden of My word, here with you on this day, children of the citadel of the New Jerusalem, placed by Me with its holy mystery on the land of the Romanian nation.

We are gathered for a sweet celebration, We, those in heaven, and you, those who welcome Us and open to the heavenly glory that has arrived at dawn above My garden with you, sons, and now we are sitting down with glory and announcing to each other the greeting of My resurrection and we are saying to each other: Christ has risen!

I am the Lord Jesus Christ, the Lamb of God, your Passover Lamb, sons. Peace to you I say whenever I am with you in word and in spirit, oh sons! The sight of the heavenly hosts above here is magnificent. The angels are making illustrated witnesses and placing them in the eternities of God that they may witness the sight of the glory of the feasts of heaven with you here, sons. I glorify Myself over you with the word and with My saints, whenever We sit in the garden, confessing with each feast My works with you on earth, and on this Sunday I am surrounded by My disciples and the myrrh-bearing women of My resurrection confessed by them on earth then, oh, and from then until today their news resounds, shared with each other, after I rose from the crucifixion, and when the voice of their confession was heard, making all creation tremble at the news that Christ has risen.

Oh, male and female disciples, oh, witnesses of My Gospel and of the resurrection of the One you followed to the cross of His suffering for the people oppressed by time, oh, beloved sons, I went to the Father to prepare your place next to Me, so that We may be together with the Father forevermore. We are coming from the Father; We are coming together on holy days of My remembrance with you. We unite the beginning with the end of each spoken word, oh, and how beautiful it is when the beginning and the end meet, how beautiful, sons, how great, how comforting!

I have given, and again I give news and advice to today's disciples working with Me, and We are telling them that whenever fulfillments come to them first announced, and then worked by Me with them, oh, let them look to the fulfillment of My word over them, and I told them: Look to the end of every work to be done, and begin with it like that, as if it has already been accomplished.

Oh, I have worked in this way and fulfilled every word proclaimed with its utterance, for I first saw it fulfilled in the unseen, and only then I proclaimed it and set it up for manifestation to the visible, and here is a mystery difficult to understand, difficult to accept and fulfill, for unbelief is so great, as to make man use the limitation of his mind, completely small face to face with God the Creator, and before Whom man stands great through his mind, so as to confess God as small, but **I, the Lord, have prepared vessels for Me that bear faith and through which I have passed over all human ordinances and have written Myself on earth with wonderful works, with great disciples, with bearers of God** full of love from above, and who believe and fulfill all of them and they remain as testimony.

But behold, the mind of man has human, earthly, passing occupations, because man does not work out his eternity during his life on earth, and the temporary ones end with their beginning, and the work of man is not like God, for everything that man does is transient like man, oh, and that is why I come to accustom man to spend a lot of time with God on earth, more, so that God may be able to work and gather them in eternity, to have them and draw man towards them, so that man may have something to draw him towards his eternal life with God.

Now, I am blessing those who are celebrated, and I am blessing their word, so that they may place on the table of the feast for them, what they have preserved forever, and so that the power of God's mysteries may be clearly understood with the people on earth, with the children of the holy faith, and in whom the Lord places word and fulfillment of word.

Oh, how great is the mystery of My word over men, and I, the Lord, greatly enlarged My place among you and My work with you then, oh, disciples, male and female, because I worked with you on earth, and My work have remained fulfilled with you, oh, sons.

— We are standing before You as witnesses for You, Lord, and we are standing embraced in comfort and in the truth about You. Greater fulfillment than Your resurrection from the dead, what other fulfillment can speak so much, from how many words of testimony Your mouth has spoken over us, so that we may believe, and You may fulfill according to our faith, Lord?

We were little in mind when you found and gathered us, and You then taught us to get used to believing the fulfillment of Your word spoken over us. We were little, little and weak in mind, little until after Your resurrection from the dead, little and weak in faith and little until the day of the fulfillment of Your word placed over us, and through which You told us: ***«You will be clothed with power from on high, and the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, will receive from Me and will declare it to you and you will know all things».*** (*See Luke: 24/49*)

O Lord, our fear of men perished that day, and we told the unbelievers, who commanded us not to speak of You to men, but we had received power from the Holy Spirit, and we said to the unbelievers: ***«We must obey God rather than men»***. (Act: 5/29) *We then confessed Your Being as the Son of God, and the truth about You remained over time, for the witnesses testify, Lord. You then took us to Yourself on the same path that You went to the Father, for You told us:* ***«You will be hated by all for My name's sake, and whoever kills you will do so in the name of God»***. (Matth: 10/22)

Great is the fulfillment of Your words, Lord! Great was Your work over us then, and all was written and all testify, and on this day, we, Your disciples and the myrrh-bearing disciples have the comforting joy to testify from heaven that You have all the fulfillments in heaven, You only take them and announce them on earth and then place them for view, and we give people the strength to believe when we now say Your work on earth, descended from heaven ready accomplished, Your work of the New Jerusalem, Lord, but which hardly fits in this world, during the age of unbelief, for the people on earth do not love God, O Lord.

Again and again we say on earth that great is Your mystery with men, and only after we had arrived near You in heaven did we receive the solution to so many misunderstandings from our time with You on earth, and when we were so limited in order to understand Your teaching shrouded in great mystery under the glory of Your word spoken to us, and which You held under Your control for its elucidation at the time appropriate for Your fulfillments, Lord.

Here we are gathered into You on our feast day, all together: the disciples, the myrrh-bearing women, the Virgin Mother, and many witnesses of the three and a half years of the time of Your word, spoken and fulfilled then, before the eyes of Your witnesses! We are seated with celebration for ourselves among Your disciples today on the hearth of the Romanian nation, and it is very, very beautiful here, where You have Your dwelling on earth with Your coming from the Father after two thousand years since Your first coming, Lord.

Behold, above and below, in the air and on earth, a heavenly table, the tent of God in all its breadth, for a holy table and a holy memorial have been set for the sleeping people, who are awaiting the gong of full awakening, the resurrection of all those who have fallen asleep, oh, Lord, and then Your glorious forgiveness for them, and Your day of victory, the day without evening, with which You are coming, oh, Lord.

Oh, the mystery of the resurrection of the sleeping cannot fit among people on earth, for people are too dead, and behold, the sleeping speak at Your command and they tell those on earth to choose themselves for faith, for resurrection, and here is what they are saying:

— You, bearers of the body on earth, oh, run to the spring, to the word of God, which comes like a river to teach you, to wash you, that you may come out of death into life. The Lord is coming! We are coming with Him too, for so it is written, as soon as we hear the voice of His word, that we may rise up and testify of His coming. The word of God does not remain unfulfilled. Take note of the word that descends from heaven to earth through Christ, Who is calling us to come out and testify by rising from the graves at His voice.

Come to confession, do not stay entangled in temporal things! Eternity is coming, it is coming without notice, and the Lord is announcing Himself with it coming. We are speaking from near Him, together with the call to the table for us,

for we are called to go out, to come and receive resurrection, oh, and how great is the word of God! His tent is being expanded, together with the call of all those who have passed away with the body, and for whom the ordinance of resurrection is being made here, where the Lord Jesus Christ has His abode of His second coming from the Father to men. Oh, run to find out and understand the mysteries of God, the eternal mysteries, for the temporal things are ending, as it is written. The kingdom of God is coming on earth with men! Go out to meet the Lord! Give yourselves as a dwelling place to Him!

Oh, Lord of resurrection, the great and small dead bless You, their Savior. The mystery of the resurrection of those who have fallen asleep cannot yet be contained on earth, of all who have passed from Adam to this day, but You are the Angel Who holds in His hands the keys of death and hell and calls for the resurrection to come.

Oh, write forgiveness and deliverance for all of us, write them for us, Lord, for the faith of Your disciples today, and with whom You work for us before You. Amen.

— You, who are gathered from heaven and earth at the table of My word on this holy day, oh, sons, sing with joy that Christ has risen for the resurrection of all, being for them the beginning of the resurrection as it is written. I am very dear and very longing for the end of the expectations that have been suffering for seven thousand years, **I long for the resurrection of all**. I want to draw everyone to the Father, as I had made the promise before the witnesses of My resurrection, My disciples of that time, and to whom I left words and their fulfillment.

I am looking with tender spirit upon those gathered together at today's memorial table of the witnesses of My resurrection. I wish you all on the side of the faith that is being fulfilled, oh, sons. The faith in you is the power of God over the earth and over men. The heavenly powers now receive the command to clothe you in the shield of the holy faith that is being fulfilled, sons.

Oh, be careful to stay with God, for the thief is hidden and lurks to weaken your powers of faith, oh sons.

I, the Lord Jesus Christ, am commanding the hidden wolf to let himself be discovered and to flee quickly from before Me, for I am with you to watch over you, to keep you in My mantle, to remain with you, and **for you to remain with Me and to testify far and wide your faith in My coming to you, and Me by your side all the time, day and night, God with you on earth, oh children. Amen, amen, amen.**

06-05/19-05-2024.

The fifth Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Samaritan woman

I am leaving My word over the garden and we put heavenly food on the table and I am sitting with the saints and with you at the table, the sons with whom I carry My work of coming to earth in My time with you, and on this Sunday, I am accompanied by the witness of My coming from the Father two thousand years ago, the Samaritan woman whom I met at the well of Israel, for while I was spoking to her at the well about the things above for man on earth, she recognized Me as the Christ prophesied to come, her heart was filled with longing and love, she then followed Me with the steps of her life and drew those in her house and many in the city to God, and she then proclaimed Me on earth that I came from the Father, that I shared raising and forgiveness, the gift of faith, signs and wonders, oh, and the faith in My coming from the Father grew in many, and those at the head of the people could not bend down to believe, oh, those who will be great on earth could not and cannot do this, and I, the Lord, revealed Myself to those who did not ask about

Me and gave them joy, peace, life and the power to become children of God, and **the children of God are those who testify of God on earth**, and behold My celebration with her, with this confessing female disciple, and with you here, in the garden at the fountain, sons, and peace to you with those in heaven at the table, for this disciple has the name of the angel of the fountain of the meeting, she has a place in the garden here, she has work from heaven, and My work with you has support and saints of help from heaven for you, oh, sons!

Therefore, for all those who are among the people of My word in this time, I, the Lord, am making the holy exhortation and saying: Oh, sons, love heaven, love it and place it on earth, work on it, guard it with you and in you, and be inhabitants of heaven on earth, for man fell from heaven, he fell from heaven seven thousand years ago and even better, for he chose not to listen in heaven and fell in disobedience to God the Creator.

Oh, love heaven, sons, for the world is hell, and heaven is the paradise that must be established and worked on earth in plain sight, and let the devil fear seeing this holy fulfillment now, at the end of time, when he believes himself victorious over men and over God! However, you pass from body to spirit, from limitation to infinity, and you will comfort heaven and the Maker of all, for **I told the Samaritan woman at the well then, I told her that true worshippers will work with spirit and truth and with the power of faith, not with the erection of adorned places for worship as people know how to do, but with the establishment in holiness of people, who need God with them, not houses of prayer like those of two thousand years ago, but as I was working in spirit and truth, that I was walking with My own on paths, on meadows, on the banks of waters, through gardens full of flowers and trees, so that the troubled, the disregarded, the helpless, those who believe in God working on earth, not in heaven and that is all, and behold, blessed are those who believe the word of God and put it into practice; this is what I sad, sons.**

Now, I am teaching you heavenly and am telling you: awaken and expand in you the work of My angel within you, for man sleeps and does not wake up from this sleep, oh, and it becomes difficult for God, for conscience means God working in man for the life of the soul, it means the angel of the Lord in the heart and mind of man, oh, sons. Therefore, here, engage in talking much and more with God, with Me, sons, so that we may love one another, so that we may desire one another, so that we may not lose each other, sons. Oh, talk to God, talk beautifully! How beautiful it is to do this, oh, sons! **As much of the kingdom of heaven lives and works in man on earth, so much will he have a share of it in the kingdom of eternity, when I, the Lord, will come with it for those who have carried it in them and with them on earth.**

Let the Spirit of Christ be your spirit, My sons. Do not hold on to yourselves, so I have advised you, and you will understand by working in this way the Spirit of Christ working in you, and from you to you aside, and it will be as in heaven with you and among you. And now let us understand well this work nourished from heaven in man, for King David spoke much, much with God, and had enough time to do this more than all that he worked among the people he cared for, and his speaking with Me always had as its source the fear of God, My sons. **The fear of the Lord makes man speak with God like David, like the prophets, like all the great praying people, who feared without God all the time with them**, and behold, by working you rest your soul's peace, and by not working you have no peace, only this holy mystery with man on earth, with the Lord on earth, My sons, must be understood well.

The mind of man always, always errs, because of its limitations and its body, for man is for himself when he chooses for himself, oh, and that is why I, the Lord, have often advised and asked

you to pass from the body to the spirit as true worshippers of Christ, to pass from limitation to infinity, sons, for the spirit is not with measure or with a border, but is infinity, and this is what man needs, infinity, sons, only that man is much too learned with his mind and with its fleeting little, and his mind is very small and keeps its own part, the poor part of it, and man loses God for it.

Everything that I am telling you today in remembrance of the words that I spoke to the Samaritan woman at the well of Israel, oh, so must one understand who wants to worship the Lord in spirit and truth, not in specific places, not in Jerusalem, rather in spirit and truth, as the Father wants His true worshipers to understand and be, and I come and teach you through My source of word, oh, sons.

All who wish to become true worshipers of God, here is a lesson for this holy miracle: Separate yourselves, children, as completely as possible from worldly life, from what resembles the life and occupations of the children of the world. Oh, do not take from them to do what they do. Be afraid of such separation from God. Flee, flee in fear from the likeness of the world, from being in the world, from the customs of the children of the world, for man needs God and the things left from heaven upon him and with him, and man absolutely does not need the things brought out by the children of the world on earth, for behold, the devil of today has placed before and in the minds of Christians the spirit of the world and the wandering school of heavenly time with man.

Woe, and woe again, children, oh, that My Spirit and His heart are broken when I look and see My Christian resembling the world and the children of the world, that he takes from them, that he cannot do otherwise, and **I, the Lord, send punishments and damages, because of the pain that ascends to Me through the evil angels, with what the Christians who know My coming word on earth, the food from heaven, the teachings for the Christian and angelic life do.**

Oh, Christian divided in two, oh, son, the more you want not to make yourself known to whom you belong with the service with which you learn from the children of the world, the more you will lose yourself, the more you will separate yourself from the Lord. The more you try to take and resemble the world and its children, the more you will be pulled to the left and the wandering from God, and the soul will seize you, for the love of God will no longer be your work, you will no longer pull with heaven for the truth, you will no longer seek the light without evening that will carry your steps of life to the heights of victory that is soon coming on earth over those worthy of it through love from above, through the life of heaven on earth.

Behold, man sleeps both day and night, he sleeps all his time on earth, his conscience, the angel of the Lord in man, sleeps. There are no longer any shepherds of Christians to wake them up, gather their conscience and see the step in vain, a step unguarded by the angel of conscience that sleeps in man.

May God arise and may His enemies, the world and its spirit, be scattered! May all Christians come to their senses, those who have known and know the word of My coming, with which I am giving to gather a people to My bosom to protect them from the spirit of the world and to set them aside for My glory, which awaits at the border!

I was sending the healed ones, I was sending them to the priests so that they too could see, understand and believe in Christ, the wonderful One in His saints. I did not send them so that their faith would be destroyed by the priests, but in such a way that the works of God would be confessed and that there would be someone to recognize them, believe in them and in God afterwards. However, **now the darkness is thicker than at that time, and the priests are set to destroy faith in**

people and pretend to be smarter than God, and no one gives a man his hand to get up or not to fall, because the priest wants the man to listen to him and tells the man what to do or what not to do and believes himself to be so knowledgeable that God no longer has the right to work anything on earth, because the priest does not give him permission. Oh, well, if you do that, then you are something else if you are so arrogant, that the Lord is no longer allowed to bring His works down to earth among people if the priest says: no!

So, I Myself come with this word, and the priest does not know and does not believe My work. He speaks from himself and resists the man from coming to the voice of My word and says: "Do not go, for the devil is there!" Oh, well, you are with God, if you tell the man that the devil is there? Do you know the devil so well, if you tell the man to flee from the devil? But how can you not know the Lord, because behold, you have no idea about God, even if you stand in the priest's robe before the man, for you are something else, and behold, you deceive the man with your robe, with your standing at the altar, and you show yourself big and so strong.

I came Myself, I came from heaven two thousand years ago to speak on earth with man, because priests, like those of today, did not give the Lord to men. I spoke Myself with the Samaritan woman at the well and My speech remained with her, and **here is the time prophesied to her by Me then for the true worshipers, and I have come from heaven with this time now**, **because there is no other way for God to reach men, as long as the priests separate men from God to bring them closer to themselves, not to God, and man no longer knows the way back to heaven, to a life of heaven on earth.**

I gave the Samaritan woman to drink, as I am giving it to you today, the sons who believe in My coming after man, so that I may teach him in a time of unteaching, for on earth I no longer have servants for man towards Me, and My disciple from Samaria now is leaving her holy exhortation with Me for those who love God in this time of great dryness of faith, and she is saying this:

— Drink the water that flows from heaven, and that awakens God in man! Drink this water, you who hear the coming of the Lord in word on earth here, at the fountain of heaven for you! Drink and confess, so that it may be said that you drink and believe! How to confess? By the fulfillment of the word that comes with the clouds to people on earth, and the fulfillment will be seen in all its beauty in you, many will be drawn to this paradise in man, they will also desire paradise, escape from transience while still on earth, then the paradise comes, seen and understood by more and more man, for the Father desires and expects such worshipers to appear from place to place in sight and many will then be healed, they will see the way, the life and the love from above, which comes to earth in word.

So, Lord, I am confessing now, and my story with You and for You then, this is my book of instruction for those who want me to help them with You.

And now, I am lowering my spiritual eyes and looking at my celebration as Your angel in Your citadel today, and I am comforting myself by looking here, and I thank You in this moment of comfort to me, oh, my good Lord.

— Sons, sons, I have placed great and strong exhortations in the book for the strong and for the weak, so that they may become strong and good seed to sow, and the good seed must be protected by God, for so it is written.

I call upon the heavenly powers to help My descent into the book with the word, whenever I find weakness on the way, and you, My sons, ask Me for strength so that you may be able to work, ask, and it will be given to you, for so I have promised to do and fulfill to those who ask Me.

And now, I am leaving upon you the blessing and the beginning of preparation for the feast of Pentecost, and power over you, so that you may be able to work for Me, and I am now giving you My comfort and saying to you with all My grace: peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, oh, sons!

20-05/02-06-2024.

2024.06.09.

The Sixth Sunday after Passover, of the Man Blind from Birth. The Feast of the Nativity of Saint Virginia, Trumpet of God

I am Who am, and I am coming from the Father Sabaoth word upon the earth during this time, about which it is written in the Scriptures that it is coming, and behold, it has come and is coming, the Lord word is coming upon the earth.

I have prepared a stone citadel for Myself on earth in the midst of the Romanian nation and **I am dwelling in it with all My heaven of saints, starting from below and going up, up, and behold the heaven dwelling on earth among men, among the sons of the world**, and who do not strive with God for their lives. However, I have chosen My disciples, as I did two thousand years ago, and I am dwelling with them and calling them the sons of My word, for I have born them again from above through the word, **and they are My gate of entry into the citadel**, then My word goes over the earth and the Lord is glorified over the earth with the word and is served by angels, as it is written.

You, the children welcoming of God, be eyes and ears at all times for your conduct in the citadel and for those who come and appear before the Lord and receive food of word from heaven when the Lord comes in the feasts with His saints in the citadel here. Oh, children, there are the doors of God here, it is the place of His descent here, and therefore you should tread with propriety through the citadel day and night, open and close the doors with propriety in mind and heart, and this for the angels who serve on My behalf in the citadel for the Lord and for the things done here, and do not forget to always give your care for these things that I tell you, and for those who come to the citadel for the feasts, when you welcome them and seat them at the Lord's table with you.

Oh, no one has had as much favor as you, to be here, **where the Lord dwells and works on earth among the children of the world, My children. No one is worthy to tread on the establishment of God, and that is why I am telling you, be with propriety all the time, the Lord is here with His Being,** and you must always have in mind and in strength My mystery here, the place of My rest, of My word descending on earth, children.

Behold, let your mind and heart be gathered in Me all the time, for here the Lord dwells, not you, not only you, and let it be seen that you take into account the One Who dwells here, and Whom you must serve all the time here, and not yourselves to serve here, and do not tarnish My glory here even by a grain, do not tarnish any grain of honor and glory, oh sons.

Let those who come and draw near to the Lord here learn this from you, for I bring the proper teaching in everything and for everything that must be kept and worked on here, sons. You cannot do it by yourselves. You can do it by Me, and I can do it by you, but I, not you, and **behold, I am the power within you**, and you are no longer, and therefore you are Mine. I have cleansed you, I have renewed you so that you may be Mine afterwards, and this means that the Christian should be with Me, and when I have him Mine for My work, I do this because he is with Me and is Mine, and is no longer his like every other man on earth, and this is the glory in which you stand

by Me, and which you must not squander according to the will of someone on earth, and this you must never forget, and I must always teach you, always to stand with My word over you, always, sons, **for the place where you stand is Mine, it is My dwelling between earth and heaven now, at the end of time, oh sons**.

We are now setting the word for this day, because on this Sunday lots are drawn in the land of My word for those who will stand as rulers from now on in the cities, and I, the Lord, now am watching with the angels and searching from place to place, according to the sons of this nation, so that the chosen and the servants fit, because deeds always speak, as I said that everyone receives according to his deeds, oh, and how little do people believe this great truth, which serves according to justice on earth, sons, and that is why I said through the word that man sleeps day and night, that he always sleeps, and does not wake up to awaken the angel of the Lord within him, the conscience that no longer watches in man on God's side, and the Lord is concerned for the life of the soulless man on earth.

Oh, sons, the blindness over men is great, and no one can tell man this, for he knows that he sees. **Oh, man no longer knows about God, he no longer knows**, he gives himself to sin and that's it, and man no longer gives to heaven anything from his life on earth. Now the answer of man grows and grows, that My word of awakening is coming to earth and man will be asked how he received it, how he fulfilled it, how he believed in it and how he stood before Me and My voice over the earth during this time.

Therefore, sons, let us raise up pleading prayers to the Father for those on earth, for man is careless for his soul, and behold, he is born and becomes dirty from a young age with the black debauchery against God, then marries and has children like him and does not honor his family and continues his debauchery, oh, and that is all he knows how to do and waste his life in sin, and **it is necessary to cry out to the Father for man's return to holiness**, and I speak all these things to you to set you at the holy work for the return of men to God and for the advancement of the holy walk towards heaven, if men turn their faces to God, according to the word that comes to them from heaven so that they may come to their senses, know the Lord and then give Him obedience and glory, for man was created on earth for this, My sons.

I healed the blind man, born blind two thousand years ago, so that this testimony would remain over the people on earth, for I spoke to the blind man for him and for the elders of that time, so that My word would remain, and behold, a day of lots for the country (*Local elections r.n.*) on the Sunday of the Blind, because that is how those find it appropriate for those who deal with lots for the people, those who say that they see well, that they are not blind and that they see. However, I said two thousand years ago that I came into this world for judgment, so that all who do not see may see, and those who see may become blind. And if one of the Pharisees said to Me: «***If only we were not blind too***», I answered him: ***«If you were blind you would have no sin, but now you say "We see", and therefore your sin remains».*** (*John: 9/40-41*)

But here, sons, this Sunday coincided with the celebration of the birth of My trumpet Virginia, and the saints have her in their midst with her celebration, and I am coming to you with this heavenly party, I come with My trumpet, sons.

We are sitting down, My Virginia, We all are sitting down at the table with them on your birthday celebration on earth, and We speak to the people born through the work of My word and We give them from heaven, so that this people may be of heaven on earth, and not of the earth, **for We dwell with heaven on earth here, and great is the mystery of My coming, and My word has much power and it can work as powerfully as God!** Therefore, let Us place the word on the

table and make it work, for without their obedience, We would not have a people, oh, We would not have one, and the suffering of the Lord would be very heavy, and behold, We have a chosen place, We have a dwelling and a work of heaven on earth now, My Virginia.

— Oh, Lord, may Your word be full of power now and forever, for You speak with power, Lord, and blessed must be those who listen and fulfill Your word with all faith and until the end! I would wish this happiness for all those who have learned the word of Your coming from Your Father now, oh, but many were not happy when You gave them to rebuke for not fulfilling Your word, they left You and left this happiness, poor of them, for pride is a devil that is difficult to drive out of the human mind, and man does not know how small it would be to know and want to be face to face with the Lord and with any fellow man, with any living being, Lord.

You chose the little ones as Your own, not the good and great. You chose David from the sheep and made him king over Your people, and you did not take his brothers who were great and good, but you took the little one and placed him on Your throne of kingdom over Your people, O Lord.

You came two thousand years ago and chose none for Yourself among the great and the good, oh, and You went to the riverside and made disciples of fishermen, not learned or schooled people, oh, no.

You chose me to be Your trumpet on earth, a poor and humble girl, ignored, and then persecuted by all, because I was Your beloved soul, Lord. I was a very humble child, and You made me great for You and for Your work, as You did with David and Your disciples, and with many of the humble, small and weak.

Oh, those, who want to be something more than they or others around them, cannot be Yours, Lord. Here is pride that has placed a multitude of priests on earth, but these are not good for You, for Your glory, and they are not allowed to be small and uneducated and simple in dress and state and soul and service, Lord, for they are required to be great and to show themselves great. Priests are required to have an education, but You did not choose prominent people, two thousand years ago, to make them Your priests, but the most-humble in name and life, those You chose and You glorified with Your glory through Your humility.

Oh, Lord, oh, holy Lord, the priest must be a man poor in spirit, a man humble, and who serves under Your rule the holy food for the sheep of Your flock, and no more than that he is a serving priest, for otherwise the man becomes conceited that he is, that he can, that he knows, oh, and loses grace, because grace departs from the conceited man.

The priest does not deserve honor, but only service with humility, for You showed Yourself on earth among men, meek and humble of heart, and You were God, oh, Lord. Here is boundless error, and what can the world that is so mistaken do, what can it do with such priests, oh, Lord? Here are Christians full of pride and discontent, and who can teach people humility, a meek and humble spirit, poverty of spirit, oh, Lord, who can give these things so that people may have them, and especially the ministers at the altars, who need great humility, great holiness, O Lord?

Man sins secretly, and then gives himself more than those who sin. Oh, how will this sin, taken into the nature of every man who works sin, be uprooted?

Oh, take care of the people of Your word, always take care, Lord, guard them from darkness, always give them the counsel from above, for without Your counsel, the Christian always falls asleep over those nourished from above and abandons himself to carelessness, evil and disobedience, Lord.

I have been looking with a sorrowful spirit upon those separated from the body of Your people, nourished from above for so many decades, oh, and I have been seeing how carelessly they have dressed and given themselves over to sin, and they have given up fear for the answer they will have to give before You for their life with You, and then without You, Lord.

Oh, sons and daughters of Jerusalem, the Lord is with Jerusalem of above upon you, the holy homeland, the one for the saints. Do not cease to have in mind and heart the holiness above, the one for the above, for people on earth work sin, seen and unseen all the time, and the Lord has willed a holy people for Himself day and night, to have before Him a word on earth for His coming. Therefore, love paradise, be as in paradise, build paradise on earth day and night, for it is always to be built on this bed, and it is always to be adorned for the saints and angels, so that those in heaven may be with those on earth, and only thus may it be in all the places where the Lord has the souls given to the holiness of the Lord on earth.

Oh, Lord, let all my word today be fulfilled upon them, and always. This is how I am bowing and thus I am praying to You. And even if I were to remain in word with them, I would give them the same exhortation: holiness, bowing, humility, poverty of spirit for the Lord's pleasure in them, and You will give them more and always, because there is much to clarify and strengthen for their fulfillment upon them, and from them to You, Lord.

And now, You are the Shepherd and the seal of every word from heaven over them, and glory to Your greatness with them, and may they increase Your greatness from among them, and they will be written as obedient children to You, always, always bowing, always, always listening to You, oh, Lord!

— Oh, My little Virginia, there is much to be strengthened over them, for some of those fed by Us are in denial and still unfulfilled. Oh, what will we do with all those who know what they have to work for and still do not listen to work for their salvation and paradise?

Sons, sons, we have to bring to the table great clarifications with all their entirety, for **I, the Lord, have to accomplish a multitude of miracles through obedience and in the light through this people**, and therefore we have and still have to make settlements and obedience afterwards, because I want to overcome satan and the spirit of arrogance on earth sooner, and behold, I am asking you to be workers with all those who stand close to Me and you, so that we may strengthen the fulfillment of My word, sons.

And now, I am blessing My walk with you and through you further under My care for you, for we are at the end of the pages of Scripture and the Lord is awaiting with paradise, paradise is awaiting at the border, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

27-05/09-06-2024.

2024.06.13.

The Feast of the Ascension of the Lord

Peace, My children, peace to you from God. Amen.

It is a royal day of feast, and we are setting a table of word, oh, sons. **For two thousand years, Christians have been on earth, and they are the sons of the kingdom of God established among men with its glory, with all that I, the Lord, brought from the Father to earth** for those who will deny themselves and carry their cross after Me, coming after Me and leaving the world and its temporality, for I came with eternal life and gave it as a gift to those who followed Me, and whom I took into My eternity, where I am, as I told My disciples that I was preparing a place for

Me, for them and for all those who will give Me their life, so that I may carry their journey to eternity, and whom faith in Me, in the Son of God, the One sent from heaven to earth with His kingdom among men, oh, sons, has always carried.

I stayed with people on earth for thirty-three years two thousand years ago, since My time, the time of Christ, is counted. At the end of My journey then, the great men of that time crucified Me on the cross, because of the many signs and wonders that I worked and set among people for the eternal remembrance of God, **and I laid at that time the foundation of the kingdom of God with people**, oh, sons. I rose from the crucifixion after three days and wrote Myself on earth as true God from true God, and then another forty days passed and I left My disciples behind Me, as further builders of Christ among men with His kingdom, and I was taken from their sight by a cloud, which covered Me even as I was blessing them and explaining to them about the kingdom of God and telling them: ***«You will receive power from heaven, for the Holy Spirit will descend upon you, and you will be My witnesses in Jerusalem, in all Judea, in Samaria, and to the ends of the earth»,*** (*Acts: 1/8*), and then I ascended to heaven, and a cloud hid Me from their sight and I released the two witnesses dressed in white and said to My disciples: ***«This Jesus will return as you saw Him go into heaven».*** (*Acts: 1/11*)

My coming from the Father two thousand years ago had as witnesses My disciples then, and for My coming now with the clouds I have you as witnesses, the sons who share My word from the ends to the ends of the earth, and behold, as then, even now the world does not seek after My coming and sees its own, and **I stand with the sons of My kingdom in the midst of people and do My work from the end of time, and after it comes eternity, it comes in sight, it comes as it is written**, it comes with its own, and I, the Lord, have opened the way to it and have given the preparation for it to those who believe in My coming as word on earth, and the preparation of heaven for those who give themselves as sons of the kingdom of God, nourished by My word and taught by Me the work of eternal life on earth, the reward of those who believe in My coming two thousand years ago and the one now, from the end of time, and which perfects the one from then, **and here is the life of those who follow Me for eternity: holiness, faith, love, the heavenly work, and their joy with God forever and ever as sons of the Father, as I am.**

So, what do those who follow Me have to work for the life of paradise? They must do what man did not listen to at the beginning and fell from paradise. **I have set up the law of paradise little by little for those who have chosen Me in these days and I have told them to eat the food of paradise, fruits, greens, seeds, vegetables, and all that is for the food of paradise.** I have told them to listen to God, and not to themselves. I have told those who follow Me: ***«Be holy, for I am holy!»*** **Holiness is the law of paradise**, and with it is piety, it is humility, and all through self-denial, all of this worked out with great care, because the mixing of the human, the earthly and the natural makes man fall from paradise, as it was two thousand years ago, oh, how difficult it is, sons, it is difficult for man to understand completely and then want to be for God with his life on earth. However, I, behold, stand among you, speak to you, bring you from heaven, give you My body and word and leave My power among you for you, for your protection, sons, for beyond the border is satan with his dirty and black hell among those who serve him, and I hide you in Me, I am with you, I carry you by the hand, I correct you if you incline to error, I give you from heaven, and I always add to your garment and keep you in My secret, and I stand with you in the Father, for I am in the Father, oh sons.

I have a message to give to those who stand under My name as servants over people, for they stand against many things, and My flock perishes through disobedience, through

insubordination, and behold, I am telling the elders, who stand so great over the flock not healed of sin, I am telling them that two thousand years ago, **I worked much and many things on earth, and some remained written in the book of Scripture, and the many and more have remained in the minds and customs of Christians, from then until today, and which path to heaven has the name of the holy tradition, to which many holy written works have been gathered over time, or from one to another by word of mouth, through the connection with Me of the sons of My flock, and all are dedicated to God** and taken for the work of faith with deed, oh, and I have a book for those at the helm to give it to them, and I will give it to them, sons, because there is much to clarify, to set for faith and work, and therefore, I strengthen My blessing upon you to work with you, to bring to you for sharing and clarification many works, My sons, because many of those who know My word do not fulfill the beautiful and entire counsel of My word, and their path to eternal life with Me and near the Father weakens, My sons.

Behold, the great feast of Pentecost is approaching, and you are preparing for it, and those in heaven see that the white tent is rising above and all the bedding is celebrating in My garden with you, and **I, the Lord, am opening the way for those who have fallen asleep for the summer memorial before Me again for them, here with you, under the tent.**

The retinues of the heavenly powers are excited and awaiting My meeting with you and with them here, in the citadel of My word, and the helping angels beside you and with you here, in the work of preparation, are full of movement and heaven beside you with all the holy haste, and which subdues time, oh, sons, for you are few and small, and My work with you is much and great, but glory to the Lord, that your faith may work mightily, for with this I have worked everything on earth, with her and her sons, all through faith, as it is written, sons.

Let none of the children nourished with the food of My word waver from one foot to the other for the observance of the days of Tuesday and Thursday nine times after Holy Passover, (*Not to work in the fields, not to process iron, wood, earth, etc. in workshops, r.n.*) for this sacrifice dedicated to the Lord comes from the ancestors for the protection of gardens and houses, for the protection of the fruit, for the removal of pests, for clean and nourishing rains, not destructive of the fruit, oh, that people commit many sins, and no one brings a sacrifice to God for sin anymore, and that is why the holy ancestors dedicated these nine days of Tuesday and Thursday until after Pentecost, so that through this sacrifice, good protection would come from the Lord over gardens and orchards, over people, animals and birds, for protection from thunder, lightning, destruction with hail, from waters overflowing over the rivers upon people's households.

And to the priests who urge people not to follow these wrong customs, they say, I, the Lord, ask them to take into account the holy ancestors, from whom these prayer offerings remained, these days that they promised as a sacrifice brought to the Lord, such as not washing the clothes on them and in the house, not sewing with a needle, not using tools for work in the gardens, not hitting with a hammer, not hitting stone with stone and leaving these works for the other days of the week, so that they may be protected by God for the rest of the time, and protected from diseases and punishments for sins, for man commits sins day and night throughout his life on earth, and does not bring to the Lord a sacrifice of reconciliation and purification afterwards, for man has forgotten God and looks after his own, the things without God throughout his life.

You, children of My word, do not doubt, but, on the contrary, be joyful and obedient to keep the order of these nine times on Tuesdays and Thursdays after Holy Passover, oh, I have been saying for a long time, especially for those who do not give up their work for them during these days, **to bring reconciliation with the Lord through this holy sacrifice, which is**

considered by the Lord as the times of fasting, prayer or special days, ordained by the saints, as the saving work for the life of the Christian.

Oh, many things are to be understood for those who do not yet bow down, and everything must be put on paper, so that it may be known later and brought to fulfillment for the life of paradise on earth, for I said that I would wait for paradise at the border, with My coming with the clouds, oh, sons.

I, the Lord, now am blessing your labor for preparing the feast of Pentecost and support you with help from heaven and on earth, with the saints and the angels, and I am coming to your aid in everything, and you are seeing this clearly, My children.

I am also placing a blessing for the entrance to the feast of those who have fallen asleep, of all those from Adam until now, and we will set the tables, from the earth, and up, up, to the sons, and it will be like in heaven, and only eyes and ears will be everyone and everything then, and there will be heavenly joy, to the sons.

May everything be as it is in heaven, and may everyone work and prepare for the celebration here as well. Let there be no spirit of self, murmuring or doubt in you, and only you dwelling in Me and with Me, for I am in everything, because you are little, as I like to be the sons of God, through whom the Lord can, and not them, oh sons.

Now, glory to the Father and to the Son and to the Holy Spirit, glory to the Lord through you on earth in all that you work in My name and with Me, sons! May the comfort of the Holy Spirit comfort you! May the power of heaven accompany you through the Holy Spirit. **May peace and its work bear fruit among you, a new heaven, a new earth and a new Jerusalem, for My coming is with you, the Lord is with you on earth, oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.**

31-05/13-06-2024.

The Feast of the Descent of the Holy Spirit

It is the heavenly glory in the celebration of the Holy Spirit above the Garden of My Meeting with you, sons of the citadel of My word in the middle of the Romanian land. **The feast of the descent of the Holy Spirit is bringing all heaven here to you today, and I, the Lord, am sitting on the clouds of cherubim as on the throne of the glory of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit**, and great is the work with which I am working on earth supported by you, those who gather in My book the voice of My word over you and share My coming from the Father and announce on earth the word with which I feed you so that you may be and remain Mine, and with which, behold, I divide and shepherd with the power of word kings and subjects, righteous and sinners, believers and unbelievers, for the time has come for My return from the Father to earth as word under My new name, the Word of God, as it is written, (*Apoc: 19/13*) as the Father gave Me to work in the beginning and I made then heaven and earth and man and all creation, and even My coming now, I had made it all at the beginning, and all are waiting in line for their work.

Now, we place in the book the greeting of the meeting of heaven and earth here, We who are in heaven, and you, from earth, preparing My bed, celebrate, and behold, peace to you, My sons, and I am finding you watching, working and preparing the bed, so that We may sit down!

The dawn of the Pentecost holiday has appeared in the sky, and you have not retired to rest with your body, My sons, oh, nor have My servant angels with you, and therefore, I am now clothing you in freshness of spirit and body and **we are proceeding to receive the guests: the heavenly retinues in groups-groups, and then those close to Me and you on earth, those who**

fulfill My word of preparation for the life of paradise on earth, and we will sit down and sound the gong of the holiday, oh, My sons.

How beautiful this day will be with all the preparation for it and for Us, for you have always prepared for Us, so that We may sit down with you at the table! Behold, today we are sitting down with a holy feast, the feast of Pentecost, oh, sons. I have on both sides My disciples and all those close to Me and them on that great day for God and for them, and in the midst of all, My Virgin mother has special joy on this day here, in the garden, **for today we are placing the sealing and sanctification of the fountain of the Mother of God, the new fountain of the Garden of Meeting,** and which will receive power from My Virgin mother and distribute comforts and victory over evil spirits, so that they do not come near here, for here the Lord is Master over the citadel and distributes His glory over the earth, whenever He leaves His word of glory over the garden here, oh, sons.

And now, peace to you, male and female disciples with whom I spent two thousand years ago, until I clothed you in the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, so that you would then be My witnesses from edge to edge! Oh, peace to you together with My disciples here today, for the service of My word over the earth, **and which goes like lightning from one side to the other,** (*Via the internet, r.n.*) **as it is written about My coming today**!

Here we are with a festive spirit! I have no more now than then to accompany Me on great days to holy gatherings. We and they are meeting now, under the grace of the feast of Pentecost this year. It is unfathomable joy to the human mind, it is great joy for Us, Who have come from the unseen of God, and We now give some of it to those gathered at the table of the Holy Spirit here, where the Lord with His people from heaven is drawing near for a resting place.

Oh, peace to you and the Holy Spirit, peace and comfort to Us and to you from one to another, sons of the citadel of My word, and behold, We are bowing down and receiving from you, what you have prepared, so that you may go before Us and comfort each other, to the sons with whom I am speaking on earth today.

We are placing the word of consecration over My Mother's fountain and giving it for use, and we are saying over it:

In the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, this fountain of water is sealed and sanctified and it is distributed for benefit in the name of God’s Mother, and My Virgin mother

is shar her word with you now. Come, mother, bless with your speech over them this sweet moment and its heavenly gift to them.

— We have come to you with celebration, and my Son, Jesus Christ, is clothing you in the word now and giving you this gift, this precious water, and it will bring comfort to you, my children, and you must not forget that my Son protects you from all evil, just as He protected me throughout my time on earth, for I loved Him, followed Him and remained subject to Him as a vessel of His need, I then carried Him in my womb and the angels of God served me without this being seen in sight, not even by me, however, the protection under which my Son kept me and placed me was seen all the time.

No one had power over me during my earthly time, and this because of Christ dwelling in me, for He did not leave me even after He was born as a Child before men, and His part in me remained and this kept me away from any danger from those on earth, and you, sons, have my Son in you since He built you as His church and gives Himself to you as food every day, and this kept away any danger that was directed towards you without it touching you, oh, how great is He Who is in you, sons! Therefore, be holy for Him, for great is His work with you, and it is as at the end, when He is drawing ever closer to the day of His glory and when all, all becomes new, all, sons, everything He does with you, so that His glory with you may then be poured out over all, His coming from the Father again, for His promise was this: to go to heaven to draw all to the Father.

Oh, Son Jesus, glorify Yourself in them and through them, for Your glory with them is great, and it is not seen, and therefore it is great. Everything that is seen pales before Your invisible glory, before Your word's walking on earth, and we, those in heaven, have eyes from above and see everything that is to be kept secret, and that is why those who believe Your word and all that is under its secret are so great, and that is why are so unhappy, those who believe only what they see, only what is seen, who enslave people and keep them so small, so weak, so unfulfilled, and are to be pitied those who believe so hard in the things that are not seen, and wait at the border to show themselves and give themselves to those who deserve them and believe without a doubt in Your word, heard and proclaimed, and they will share in the comfort of the Holy Spirit, the gift for the faithful, the gift that secretly clothes the sons of God on earth, my dear Son Jesus.

— Oh, My mother, from among the disciples celebrated by the Holy Spirit given to them then, you left your loving word over today's feast. Now, they are also written in the book next to Us on this day and they are giving their gifts to Our little ones today, their speech with them, My mother.

— We are blessing You, Lord, and confessing You with Your work on earth through Your disciples today, with whom You share Your power through the word and its fulfillment afterwards, oh, and how beautiful is Your work today with them, and with what power Your word goes from edge to edge like lightning, as it is written, and only those in heaven see the mysteries of Your word from then and today, for they have the whole vision, not partly, as those on earth have, Lord.

Oh, You were taking us with You everywhere and we were Your witnesses, even though at the time we did not understand what You were doing with us. There were twelve of us as witnesses, and sometimes You took only three of us for Your mysteries. At the supper table of Your word, You have here now those who are under obedience, who no longer have their wills and their works, and who do not set aside Your teachings for them, and they are under obedience of paradise, and You set them aside, and the time of Your waiting was very long and You kept asking everyone to stay aside and on Your side, oh, and Your desire to have them as Yours and only Yours did not take hold of everyone.

Behold, those who come to Your table of words here must be well known, and for this the revelation from You works for each one, and otherwise, if chosen, let the Christian remain obedient, for You do not want anyone to suffer if there is disobedience to the place of Your descent. The life of paradise must be loved, desired and fulfilled by Christians, because the time of paradise has come upon the people of Your word today, and those who cannot live a life of paradise, they step aside and stay as on earth, oh, and if only they would also begin the precious preparation for You with them, Lord, because behold, the time of paradise and the New Jerusalem is coming with all the mysteries that have not been discovered until now, but promised by You since then, and behold a heavenly feast, heaven and earth together here, Lord, as from above and below, from below and above is the heavenly glory here, coming with You and with us at the celebration of the Holy Spirit, Who descended upon us two thousand years ago and shared Himself through us over all those gathered at the feast in Jerusalem, and who each heard in his own language the speech through Your disciples, powerful confessors of the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, the One You promised to come, and He came and shared from You among us, Lord, and all took of Him willingly or unwillingly, and Your crucifiers and all the opponents of that time were terrified, and there was no one after that who could stop us from Your work among us, Lord. Therefore, Your word today, so full of power, protects under it Your bearers, those to whom You come and share Your word throughout the earth, Lord.

Oh, glory to You! Your coming is great and many and very glorious. Glory to You, Who shepherds Your faithful people to the Father, O Lord!

— **I am coming and I keep coming, as word upon the earth, I am coming, for I promised through the prophets that I would come and take away the sheep from the hands of the shepherds who do not shepherd them, and I would shepherd them Myself, and this I am fulfilling and doing now.**

I am comforting Myself with all those in heaven now under this feast-prepared bed by you, My disciples today, and be faithful and very faithful, sons, for the ornaments that are not seen, and that are now placed by Me over this bed at the feast of the Holy Spirit, these ornaments are part of those that do not rise to the human mind, and prepared by Me for those who love Me and desire Me with them and for them, oh, and it is so beautiful here with you, so beautiful, sons, and you should believe the word that I am telling you, and rejoice that many unseen things are being prepared and that await their discovery, oh, sons!

Now, we are partying until evening and I am bowing over you with My grace and refreshing you, for you are sleepless under worries, sons, but come on, gain strength for today's party, for Father is clothing you with strength and grace, and the reward for your sacrifice will not be lost but rather it will be preserved for you, sons.

Oh, peace to you now, and peace to the brothers gathered with you in the garden, sons!

It's a great celebration. It's the Holy Spirit shaking over the earth.

Peace to you, Romania, the land of My word from the end of time! Receive the grace that comes to you from heaven! Rise up and speak to God, for the Lord speaks to you and wants you to be His feast and to welcome Him, for behold, He is coming to you, the Lord is coming to you to give you all His glory!

Now, I am placing My name upon the book of My word on this great day.

I am Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father Sabaoth, the Word of God upon the earth now, at the end of time. Amen, amen, amen.

10-06/23-06-2024.

The Feast of the Descent of the Holy Spirit, the second day

We are opening the book of My word and sitting in it with the second day of the feast of Pentecost, watchful sons for My word coming to earth in My time with you. **You are My witnesses from the end of time**, that I have made My path through you to come again and to do a new creation again, for it is written in the Scriptures My work with you, the renewal of the world, the rebirth, when all things pass before My throne for their renewal, starting with man, for I created all things for man, and through the word I created them, and only then I had created man, after the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit made a council to give man body, soul and spirit of life and to make him king and to subject all things to him, oh, and what pain struck Me when he, the man, rose above Me to be greater, so that the Lord would not be first. However, I was the Word of the Father, the Son of the Father God, and I immediately sat down to watch over the enemy, the evil spirit that approached man, spoiled his beauty and then took him out of obedience to God, the Creator, and it has been seven thousand years since then, since sin has ruled over man, oh sons.

There is no truer death than sin, than man's departure from the hand of God to be greater than God, the Maker of the world and of man, this great dishonor brought upon God by man created by the hand of God, and brought to life by the breath placed by the Lord in the body of earth created, in My image and likeness.

Oh, sons, I had received great dishonor from My creature and enmity settled between man and Me, after he wanted to be greater between Me and him, and sin was born then on earth and settled between man and Me, and God has been watching from then until today with all the angelic retinues, with all the incorporeal heavenly powers, lest one may wander in the realm of eternity from man greedy for power over earth and over heaven, as he dreamed in the beginning of his greatness over God, oh, but then man fell, he fell from heaven and I hid heaven and all the unseen creation of God from him, I placed a covering over man's eye, and only the creation seen by man has remained for his sight, from then until today, and the unseen things of God's creation have remained in secret and await their Maker for their work, and man entered under sin, under the separation between him and God through the sin in him.

Here is a mystery, unfathomable by the mind of man, who deals with sin over his life in the flesh, for man subjects his soul under the dominion of sin, under death, for there is no death, but only sin is what separates man from life all the time, oh, and man always submits to the sin he was left with, after losing God.

I have raised up the mind of man from God so that he may not tremble under fear in his life on earth. He does not know with his mind that sin is the death that separated him from God, and behold, man commits sin and feels pleasure in committing it and runs after sin, poor man, for man has given the mind from heaven to sin. For seven thousand years, I have been coming out in the way of man in every way so as not to leave him under the pain of sin, oh, and I am full of compassion for the one who has been lost from God for seven thousand years, since sin overcame man.

Sons, sons, the sin committed by man has set up the curtain of separation between the seen and the unseen of God's creation, and man no longer sees the realm of God and the heavenly beauty of eternity in which the Lord and all the heavenly powers have their abode.

I came to earth seventy years ago and I chose the Romanian land to come and open My tent to place among people the voice of My coming again from the Father to man, as two thousand

years ago when I came so secretly, so covered My glory under the form of a man among all the people on earth. I completed My work in a wonderful way, as only the heavenly powers knew and know how divinely I covered Myself with the radiance of My glory that I have from the Father, and after I rose from the dead so that the disciples could testify to the truth of My divinity, oh, I also appeared to them in secret, but full of power and a step beyond the world, and I told them after I conquered through resurrection, I said to them: ***«All power in heaven and on earth has been given to Me, and you go and testify of My divinity among you and baptize those who will believe, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and the signs of God will accompany you and you will place them on earth over people, for I will be with you until the end of time and the Lord will be testified on earth».*** (*See Matthew: 28/18*)

Oh, sons, oh, sons, the inability of man to rise from the place from which he fell, from the state of paradise in which I placed him after I had created him and breathed upon him the spirit of life, this inability borne by man makes the Lord stand covered, humbled and deprived of the glory from above in sight during the time of the works that must be brought and placed on earth over men and for men.

Oh, sons, My glory is great, it is great insofar as it hides itself because of its heavenly greatness in front of the one, so small among the works of God's creation, man, for he wanted to be the first, the great, and here he is as small as he remains, poor thing! I have struggled to make him understand the damage he has done if he wanted to be great, I struggle, but he does not help Me.

Oh, man, you have nothing to do with glory. In vain you seek to be, to be able, to have. You can do nothing if you have broken away from God. Here is what you can do! You can resist God for sin, in order to commit the sin that separated you from the Lord's grace above, and which you cast aside even after God created you to have you as His, a witness of the Lord between heaven and earth, however, you were not good and became proud and then gave birth to sin, the adversary who stands between you and God, and I am telling you all this, so that you can settle in the meanings above and break the connection with death, for **death is not over people, except for sin that brings man the temporal end**, through which he may choose humility, repentance and the fear of God through these, oh, that there is a long time since man's separation from God and he still does not come out from under this burden.

Sons, sons, the view from here, together with the feast of Pentecost in My garden with you, is enriched by the spirit of comfort now placed upon those who spend time with Me and with you here for their remembrance and calling to the table of Pentecost. The day before Pentecost Sunday, you raised to the Lord a memorial and a table of remembrance for all those who have fallen asleep from Adam until now, and they came and were seated by the heavenly and angelic powers at the table, and then they remained at the feast of the feast of Pentecost here, for this joy was given to them. **My work with you at this time has the power of resurrection, it has to fulfill the resurrection of those who have fallen asleep, who are waiting**, all are waiting for Me to come, for the Lord to come as he did two thousand years ago and to raise them up, for he has brought and is bringing the resurrection.

Among those who had arrived and sat at their memorial table, each in turn in his group as it is written, here is the group of Virginia, the people who were part of My work with her, My sons.

Oh, My Virginia, I comforting you now. You were and are the intercessor of those who came to Us, after they knew and stood by the work of My word, descended in you seventy years ago, so that I might cry out through you over the earth that the Lord is coming, that the resurrection is coming, **that the work of the New Jerusalem is coming on the Romanian land**. Oh, rejoice, Our dear, at the Pentecost table with yours who have arrived from among those known at the table of My word from your time and your descendants. The adornment of your company is brilliant and it has precedence among the heavenly companies, and the dividing curtain is expected to fall and the work of My word from the end of time, My coming word on earth and its witnesses, will be confessed on sides, and those who have passed beyond among yours are full of impatience to bring their testimony and for it to work on the earth, on those who will hear and believe, and those who are seared by the evil spirit of unbelief from sin, those are to be mourned, for it is written that even if someone from the dead were to rise, they would not stoop to take, and they would give to remain strangers to salvation, and only the mercy from above would do something for them.

Therefore, My Virginia, blessed be your work in heaven, together with your people who have arrived on high, and with whom you work so much, so diligently to gather the lost ones of your people on earth. **One hour more and this fulfillment will be seen, as two thousand years ago, when My righteous ones stood up with Me and testified in Jerusalem to the Son of God and His power and His resurrection. Amen.** (*Matt: 27/50-53*)

On the second day of the feast of Pentecost, I have set forth in the book My and your celebration alongside those who have fallen asleep and are called to the memorial table for them, **for the mystery of the resurrection unfolds petal by petal like a flower that blooms fully in all its beauty and name, and I bring this fulfillment to the earth through My word spoken over you, and which prophesies resurrection**, oh, sons who make true My coming from the Father to you, and from you over the earth, and even over those who have passed away with the body, and those are the ones who believe more than those who are still clothed in the body, for those whom the body does not confuse through its narrowness, those see perfectly, see everywhere,

see from God the sight and testify and wait for the moment of confession to come and bring the great and precious meeting, **that everything will change and they will testify of God the Word.**

Virginia comforts those who share in the Pentecost table and she bears great honor for her heavenly company, and who has the testimony of the work of My word, and her company has a special adornment. And now, the feast of Pentecost is lifting up and the heavenly companies are going and take their place, and I, the Lord, remain with you always and we always work on the day of My glory to show you with her and her much work of preparation, children, and we are going to work now, Me and you, and we are preparing with great grandeur the place at Maluri, (*Maluri Village, the village where Saint Virginia was born and lived, r.n.*) My testimony begun there seventy years ago through Virginiaa, My trumpet of the end of time, through which I made My word come upon the earth, and behold, I am working to come to an end, and to begin to put in their first place those things that were shaken at the beginning through the sin of man created by God, and who so hard rises alone to meet the Lord in His coming with glory.

I am blessing your rest now, and then your work with Me to establish the heavenly beauty over My garden at the Maluri, sons. We are accomplishing all of these by working them, for I have only you now, and I must be able to work through you in order to accomplish all of these and to place them before the Father and to tell Him then, oh sons, let Us tell the Father: Father, this is the work that You have given Us to accomplish and to place it before You. Amen, amen, amen.

11-06/24-06-2024.

The Sunday of all Saints

I am with the hosts of saints and angels above here, and I am in their feast, given on earth and in heaven by the holy fathers of the Christian nation on earth, oh, and there is a gathering of consolation for My saints on this day, the first Sunday after Pentecost, and now the fast is beginning to welcome the feast of the holy apostles, and everything is set beautifully and holy, for the Holy Spirit has brought and brings in time through the saints witnessing settlements and places them on earth.

Peace over My garden with you and over you, the sons who stand watch here for the things in heaven and for the things on earth who testify to God through their work, and after today's feast the white tent rises and the saints go to their

homes, and you, after a short time of rest, will begin to work further for My many works with you, sons!

Among the groups of saints who are stopping here today, I have Virginia celebrated with the feast that brought her into the world, even though in the book of time the days are not written in their place as they come, for those who write do not take into account how they write, and they write as they take place in the book of time. Therefore, Virginia is on a feast and is with her army that came from earth to heaven from among the people of My word, and she has remained from the feast of Pentecost until today for her celebration, and her company has remained too, oh, how great was and is the work of My word through her and the people nourished from this source of My coming again from the Father at the end of time to speak and shepherd, and My work over people has never been in any other way, **it has not been with the sight of God, but in speaking from the clouds it has been all the time, for I carry Myself with the clouds, sons, and I carry Myself everywhere like lightning that goes quickly from one side to another,** (*Via the internet, r.n.*) **and God does His work among people through those who have from God the gift of faith and its bearing on earth**, oh, sons, and woe to those who have spoken as it came to their mouths about this source of My word and people from this time, for God is mysterious, and His greatness, His work among men, and all His accomplishments, written to be settled in their time, do not come up the mind of earthly man, and behold, My time has come, and **everything is like in the time of Noah, when people did not want to pay attention to what came from heaven to be announced and for people on earth to listen to God!**

Sons, sons, pay close attention so that you may learn well, for faith needs the power of love, which My saints had, and through them I have established on earth those things in heaven to be fulfilled, and the power of love has established and fulfilled them all. Love when it is without power cannot, does not exist, and so are Christians who do not know the power of love, as for God a great and confessing love is needed, and behold, I have no power in Christians who do not know the power of love for God, and the love that cannot does not confess, does not bear fruit, does not show its deeds, does not sacrifice itself for the works of God among men so that God may be known on earth through His many works.

I had Virginia as a burning bush, from which I, the Lord, spoke My word upon the earth and it remained written among men and testifies to My work. Woe and woe again, to those to whom God revealed the work of My word through Virginia and then allowed My voice to cool them down, lest they burn under the power of the love of God, My children!

Oh, sons, be very careful, lest you may go wrong because of faith that does not work. Be very careful that there is nothing that can cool you down and separate you from the work of the word of My coming in this time, as happened to many who have not watched for the power of the love of God. Oh, do not wander from place to place, sons, I have always told you this throughout the work of My word. I am telling you again: Do not go looking for something sweeter to find for yourself and let your mind, which no longer stops searching for it, lead you and which can separate you from the word with which I am now coming to people to draw them to holiness and then to Father.

Great is the wandering that leads Christians, dedicated with strong faith to My coming today, to the earth, to be torn away from God, oh, and great is satan's hatred, and this is what happened to those who have fed with dissatisfaction on the table of My word and sought other places and sources for themselves, oh, and I have always told them, I have told them about this trap hidden from their minds, and they went and found it sweeter in other places. Food is tasty and

desired when you are hungry, not when you have everything and eat the chosen ones, and the abundant food that is everywhere is of no value. (*The Lord refers to the "food of the word," the discovery of heavenly mysteries, but also to the food served to guests on feast days, this food being fasting, that is, without meat, milk, cheese, eggs, as is consumed in the monastery all the time, r.n.*)

Oh, the market is full for those who seek in the market to eat the chosen ones, but for those who are hungry, it is different with these, and they avoid those from people and those who are foreign to them, and they eat clean, strained, well-cleaned and sorted food, so that they may not be harmed by those that seem good to them from everywhere, oh, and many have lost their way and did not love to remain Mine and for Me to work with them My wonderful work of today, for two thousand years ago, I told Jerusalem that it would be desolate because it did not receive My coming from then to include it in My mysteries, and it was then rejected, as God was rejected by them, **and behold, I have finally chosen another Jerusalem, a new Jerusalem, and I am announcing Myself over the earth with My new election over My Romanian country, the place where I have caused faith and holy work to be like never before, and neither will it be any longer, because, I now have a wonderful thing to work with this country**.

Oh, you Virginia, My work with you bore fruit, it has borne a people for faith and a beautiful citadel for Us on earth, so that We may come and fulfill those prophesied during the seventy years of the word, and behold how much faith the Christians who had the part of being given this great gift, My word over the earth, over them and its fulfillment, must work, but few of them remained for the power of faith, few of those who were and did not remain for the great fulfillments of God, and which are written in the Scriptures and await faith for them, but faith, for behold, there was no lie, no error, no heresy, oh, no! Not the archpriest Irineu, My witness in the church of the Romanian people, not Marian Zidaru (*The builder, r.n.*), who adhered to the mystery of New Jerusalem, not the man, for the mystery of this building has been coming for a long time, and was locked up by the enemies of faith. However, I have sent My servant of today of My word and it was opened to him by heavenly ordinance and he brought to light what was put in darkness and now all the enemies see this holy light lit by Me in the midst of the Romanian nation, and even those who have passed away with the body see, **they now clearly see the fulfillments of My word and of the New Jerusalem with all its mysteries**, oh, and what they would not give to be able to come back in the body to repair their faith and humility and sight and to embrace what they blasphemed then, for you, Virginia, are the majestic bird in the Romanian story, and I am the shepherd who made you sing from God, and you were then hidden by the enemies so that you would not sing My song over the earth, and Our little ones have unraveled the mystery and the heavenly wealth and have brought to light the whole history of My word from your time with Me, for the time of confession and all the fulfillments of My word has come, and the New Jerusalem is proclaimed from the top to the bottom, and **the Romanian land will be sought after like precious gold, and kings and learned and scribes will set out for it, as it is written, and they will search and know God through My word today, and through the confirmation of the mystery of the New Jerusalem on the Romanian land**, and there will be a great and holy celebration with the fulfillment of seventy years of the word descended from heaven over the Romanian land, and I, the Lord, will rule with the heavenly powers these great days between earth and heaven with all their proclamation.

Now you, My confessing sons, have great fulfillments to work with Me, and you will beautifully prepare the garden of paradise at Maluri, (*Maluri Village, the village where Saint Virginia was born and lived, r.n.*) the place of My descent on earth seventy years ago through My Virginia

trumpet, and then the third book of My word, (*The book "The Word of God" now has three volumes: „The Book of the Lamb (The Book of Life) - The Word of God (1955-2005)" with 1575 pages, (2005-2015) with 1133 pages, and now (2015-2025), r.n.*) and behold, the great proclamation must be set and it must also be well prepared, oh, and I must be able through you to bring all these fulfillments together for their work and manifestation, and you will receive from heaven and earth power and path to do them all, for everything is waiting, everything, sons, is waiting for their fulfillment to come.

You, My Virginia, have great comfort on this day. You have remained since the feast of Pentecost with all those of your company in heaven to have them at the celebration for you, and great and abundant is their comfort, and the mystery of these great accomplishments does not rise to the mind of man, heaven and earth in holy work here, in My gardens today, and soon the garden of paradise at Maluri (*Which means Margins, the bank of the flowing water, r.n.*) will be inscribed on earth, and it must be brought to view by Our little ones, with whom We work and labor, and then the book of My word with ten more years of word, and then the proclamation from the top of the work of the Word over the earth.

We will give you from heaven the explanation of everything, for I, the Lord, work, I, the sons, I, and prepare My day of glory with every moment of the fulfillment of My word, only to have in you the power of love, the faith with power, for I am the One Who can work, not you, oh, not you, sons.

And now you too, Virginia, give them holy encouragement for Our works with them, and may all the work We have to do with them come from heaven, for great days are coming, days of victory are coming for Us in My country today, the land of the Romanian nation.

— Oh, how can we not give you, my sons, how can we not receive from heaven all the support you need, when there is so much to work and to be placed in witnessing to the work of the word, for seventy years on Romanian soil, the country chosen at the end of time for the glory of the Lord?

I always keep you under the care of the Lord, and I have much tenderness for you, for the heavy work upon you. The whole heavenly glory is near you. The Father is always watching over you, for His Son Christ, Who settles on earth through you with the work of His glory, the sons.

It was said long ago through this spring of word that a bird from heaven would come to sit as king over the earth. Oh, here is the time! The Lord rules secretly, sons, only you may give life to His word, which like a bird chirps and spreads everywhere. And you are to stand in the love that is strong in it and in the faith that fulfills and you will be the joy of the Lord and His comfort, and behold, the Lord leaves much blessing upon you for His works with you, oh sons.

— Oh, Virginia, I am always with My blessing upon them.

I am always with you, sons, for the fulfillments await at the border, **for heaven has to establish on the Romanian earth the mystery, glory of the New Jerusalem and the wedding of eternity, and all the promises written in the Scriptures are coming to be established with the work of a renewed paradise over the land of My coming today, the Romanian land, My chosen one at the end of time, and from which, I will divide over the earth My sweet kingdom, the new heaven and the new earth, the mystery and the sight of the New Jerusalem established on earth, oh, sons**. Amen, amen, amen.

17-06/30-06-2024.

The Feast of the Transfiguration of the Lord

I am He Who am, and I am enveloped in the word, I stand on the clouds[399] above and I bless the citadel of My word on the Romanian land and those who watch in it for My coming, so that they may place My word in the book when I speak it from the cloud.

My Word is a shepherd, it is a teacher, and whoever learns from it has wisdom from above and grows great for God and for His works among people, and so I am building for Me in these days on earth a people over whom I am establishing My kingdom, with whom I am sharing My word on earth to shepherd with it, to be a Teacher of those who receive My counsel and prepare to be My obedient sons, and it is like at school, and some do not strive to learn and to become great for heaven and for God, and others learn beautifully, a lot, and grow and love to grow, and I, the Lord, place them at My work of need, so that I have someone with whom to fulfill My Scriptures that are still there, and I work as I worked two thousand years ago, when I raised up My disciples with the glory of My teaching from then on and I established My kingdom with them on earth and it has grown in many since then until today through My word of the Shepherd and I said then: ***«Blessed are those who hear the word of God and keep it».*** Amen.

I am speaking so closely these days, as I have never worked so gently, so close, so tenderly, so warmly, more as a Shepherd than ever, so that I may be able to prepare for My coming those who listen to My word and keep it, oh, and beautiful are those raised with the glory of My word, and with whom I am fulfilling and placing My last Scriptures on earth, for I needed faith to make these great and such great fulfillments, and so I worked two thousand years ago over My disciples, who believed in Me little by little, step by step, and I worked with them My work from then on, with which the Father had sent Me to place it on earth, and all through faith.

On the day of the royal feast, I am approaching with My glory of word and leaving My speech over those who have to watch over the Christian flock, so that it may not be torn apart without warning by wolves, by the enemies of the true faith, and I am asking them to bow to My voice as Shepherd and to open to Me to shepherd them, for a great and ever-greater storm has arisen and a threat is approaching from those without God, and with the work of a wolf that is hiding its skin and voice, so that it is not known that it is a wolf, and they are trying to let them drag away My true-believing flock out and let it lose My path and kingdom and its own, for the spirit of jealousy is more bitter than death, as it is written, but I am a Shepherd sent by the Father Sabaoth in this time of great hatred of the antichrist man, who has not had rest for a long, long time, and is standing ready to thwart My coming and to demolish from its foundations all My building, all the establishment of My kingdom, all My labor and that of those who have been working with Me during the two thousand years of the Christian flock, according to its living customs, and behold, I am taking the heavenly powers and, standing in the midst of this glory, I am speaking and putting My speech in writing, I am sending it to those who have the work of watching over the Christian flock, and I am informing them so that they may hear Me speaking to them, and I am telling them thus:

On the day of the royal feast, I am standing on the cloud of My glory like on Tabor, two thousand years ago, and the Father is telling Me to speak to you, and you to listen to My word as He left a heavenly word then and said: ***«He is My beloved Son, listen to Him!».***

Therefore, open the Scriptures and read in them and see with wide eyes the time of the antichrist and your time, as he works over you, and see also the evil reward of the work of the

[399] *See the selection topic: „He comes in the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds", r.n.*

antichrist, whose plans and audacity with which he reaches up to the throne of God and I, the Lord, always kill with the breath of My mouth, and I am telling him now: Enough!

The Pope of Rome, this foreign name and head, the fugitive of a thousand years ago from the flock of My church, oh, let him not be called by the name of father, he and his descendants called so, for he has no right to be called so, for the Scripture says not to call anyone on earth father, for One is the Father, and the Father is in heaven, and those on earth are to be called brothers, so it is written, not otherwise.

You, who have the task of watching over the Christian flock, be loving parents of the flock, not traitors, not thieves, not wolves, this is how I teach you, this is how I shepherd you to work. Do not seek to get used to this cunning work, do not follow satan, the father of lies, your enemy and the enemy of My flock. Do not follow any head on earth, for you have holy parents in heaven, brave ancestors, who left you a holy inheritance, and which you must guard from wolves afterwards. Watch and watch again lest you also may suffer like the Romanian patriarch who did not watch a hundred years ago that allowed himself to be deceived by the antichrist and the fence of My vineyard was laid to the ground, for the antichrist came and tempted the patriarch to remove the saints' days from the calendar (*From Old style / after the Julian calendar, r.n.*) and to overturn the feasts of the saints of heaven and to move them according to his will, (*To New Style / to the Gregorian one, r.n.*) oh, and you do not know the fate of the one who did not watch then, but I, the Lord, know it, and I am coming to you to inform you that the abyss into which the church council was pushed a hundred years ago, when the antichrist overcame with his pagan step and then continued to overcome little by little, and now he is again trying to ruin even more the ancestral settlement of My church and to make brotherhood with him. Oh, no! Do you not have God? Do you not have ancestors and holy parents? After what head should you take and tear down without watching?

Know that the flock is concerned about what you give to please the enemy, for you want to put God aside and serve the opposing plan, and which you do not know where it comes from, for you give to do what the messengers of the antichrist say, and you allow this when he lies in wait for you and sends you through messengers what you should do. Oh, why are you not waking up? Wake up, I am telling you! Cast away from your heart and mind the sin of pride, the work that does not let you bow down and listen to God.

I shepherd you; I do not rebuke you, oh, no. But your pride is too great to bend your mind and heart then, for you believe yourselves to have great names among the servants and you are not allowed to stoop down because of the greatness with which you have been placed by men over men to vouch for the one greater than you over yourselves and over the blind crowd with faith and with the understanding of the truth of things.

My rebuke towards you is the love with which I bend to heal you from the pride in your mind, from the gravest sin, which keeps you in the death of the mortal sins, seven in number, and which you know so well if you are so taught with them day by day, wherever you are and stay, because pride is the work of so many souls, who have only learned to do and be able to do so much, and only self-contempt could awaken you to overthrow the pride in you through its work, and which would then give Me place and being in you.

Here is what I am telling you: If you will bow down to antichrist and change again, as a hundred years ago, the order of the holy celebrations, this time the Lord's Passover and all the celebrations related to this holy holiday, oh, you will write your own guilt and its payment, but I, the Lord, will repair the damage through those after you, and who will work according to My

secret plan, and you will bear the eternal shame on earth and in heaven for the audacity to overcome God for the antichrist, Christ for Barabbas, the enemy who now pushes you from the shadows to overthrow the foundation of My church, more than the patriarch of that time overthrew a hundred years ago, and who, woe, woe to him and his eternal fate, because you have no way of knowing what only God knows!

On the day of the royal feast, I am advising you with love and mercy, for My work is the word with which I created heaven and earth and the world. God cannot fail to work. If man does not stop by his work, I, the Lord, keep on working even more. Faith is not for everyone, so it is written, and if it is not given to you to believe, behold, you harden your ears and your heart, and therefore, **the signs of God will come as once upon the Egyptians and Pharaoh, or as two thousand years ago, upon Caiaphas and the leaders of that time, and they will work the signs of God as it is written, for Romania is the land of My second coming from the Father, so that I may work in it on earth through the word**, and you, those who have watchmen's chairs, are hardened, unbelieving for My coming today, as was the high priest of the city of Târgoviște thirty years ago, and who fought cunningly and struck at the sons of My word, swearing with a spoken word that he would not believe My word even if he lost both his legs, and after he lost them, as he prophesied with his own tongue, I brought him from the hell side to confess his unbelief, its payment and My mercy for him, after the cry came to heaven for his forgiveness from Me and for his confession from Me of the work of My word from this time on earth, and which he did not allow to receive and believe while he was on earth.

Oh, heal yourselves, however, from the spirit of pride in you, because the justice of things is no a joke, and come to repentance for unbelief and despise yourselves, not Me, not those who carry Me with their lives in obedience to My word in this time, oh, but you know this Christian virtue, after you pretend to be so great as if you have so much learned book, so much knowledge that you know how to strike more hatefully in My coming word upon the earth, upon man and upon you, and behold, even if you pretend to be greater than Me as if you know Who God is and where, and that I am not the One Who is coming to you word now, when the time has come for Me to come and shepherd man, for you only lead him to the grave without being shepherded until then! **Behold, woe to you, I say with pity!** Oh, you too would say, as if you were gripped by the sins of pride: "woe to us!", but you do not let yourselves be known, but only work this sin and this woe, and prepare it for yourselves without knowing what you are doing, when you believe that you are working for the good of heaven above you, the dwelling place of God and of the heavenly powers, as it is written.

Therefore, on the day of the feast of the transfiguration on Mount Tabor of the Lord, Jesus Christ, before the disciples, who shared in this revelation of My glory then, I have written this letter to you, those who work without God and against the path to heaven of My church, for two thousand years established by Me on its first stone, and then by My disciples one after another, until its entire establishment on earth was fulfilled through the saints and prophets.

Now, pay attention to My word today, and you will pay attention whether you like it or not, for My word is My truth. Amen.

Now, on the feast day of My glory seen then on Tabor, I am also advising you, sons of the people of My word, as I did My disciples of that time, and you take only from Me, sons, and do not take from men, no matter how good, great and holy they may appear. I am more than men, oh sons, and it is good for you to feed yourselves from heaven with fresh food, chewed in My mouth, for men mix the things of God with those of their mind, from their sight, and with those of the

earth, and they have cunning, no matter how much they pretend not to have, and do not forget My teaching, for I said that even the prophets of God do not have from Me to know what others know, for to each one it was given and is given according to the measure measured by Me, according to the heavenly, not human division. **However, here with you, I am in all the fullness of My word, weighed by Me for sending it to people, I am this word, and I have arranged for My word to be written**, and thus I protect My way and the mysterious coming, and only he who is given to believe are to believe, and the hardened one is not given faith in My word, and only God knows why this is.

Oh, sons, do not seek, oh, do not seek justification to work, for the love of her sons does not seek this, the one who has the love of work is not proud, the one who has love does not seek his own, but suffers for others with holy patience. Self-contempt can help you to do so, and this lowers you and raises your brother if you have value for him. Oh, may there never be heard in eternity a love like that between you, a fruitful love for heaven, sons, and for which I, the Lord, so much shepherd you and hold you by the hand, shepherding you from above and below, and may you not be careless of advice, sons.

Here is how you should work for the mistakes in the love between brothers: The mistake is not forgiven in the process, but only through confessed humility, My children. At the moment of the mistake in the love, remove from among you the one who disturbs the love and its rest between the brothers and set him aside, so that he may be ashamed and understand his unworthiness, and he must no longer work, but stand aside, as the Scripture says, for otherwise the devil will be proud in him and will not allow him to bow down and then to become good.

One must be vigilant against the one who disturbs love and its work, and therefore you should not deliberately seek to be and remain alone, except after you have sinned against love and been set aside, so that your sin may be punished and your correction to confessional repentance may then be vigilant, after repentance settles in the heart for the raising up again and for the correction of love.

Son, son, do not think yourself too close to the watchman over you, do not trample on his word, do not seek him boldly so that you too may wish to be great, for love is not proud, oh, son guided and shepherded so much by the word of My mouth and by the watchmen over you. Be small, so that you may be great, for only the one who stands small works for himself greatness, not the one who is bold in his word and in his work, and otherwise you cannot enter the wedding of the Son of God, where only those who stand small have the joy of this miracle, because of the purity of their hearts.

Do not forget the parable of the wolf and the dog, do not forget, sons! Learn from this parable that speaks to you of obedience and disobedience, of remaining obedient and in control of yourself, or of wandering around restlessly, and you will be those taught by God, if you prove great note and wedding attire, sons.

Now, again and again I place upon you a blessing for moving forward with the building and beauty of the garden at Maluri (*Maluri Village, the village where Saint Virginia was born and lived, r.n.*), day by day, higher and higher, closer and closer to its full glory, when we will have a great celebration and proclaim on it the work of God from My one hundred-year story of My word on the Romanian land, and we will appear with this story, confessed on the earth, and more and more will be sweetened with My truth, with My people and with My miracle, and **more and more people on the earth will learn My new name, the Word of God in the land of the Romanians**, My word as Shepherd over you, but also you, those who are sharing My word, and its story on the

earth, My sons, and on which you are now working to place it in sight as in a vision beyond the seen works of God, for I, the Lord, have taken from the unseen and worked with them close to the earth, through My seventy-year dwelling, in the midst of a people who have gathered My word, My difficult walk, the pains of the path and the faith of those who have shared with Me in this great time of My glory on earth, in these great years of My mystery in this time, the time of My coming from the Father as Word on earth, and here are My witnesses, you, My story with you and with those before you in this story, the sweet story that you are now working on to place in view before those on earth, the story of Jesus Christ on the hearth of the Romanian nation, now, at the end of time, and I am now blessing you and the preparation of the feast of My Mother, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

06-08/19-08-2024.

The Feast of the Assumption of the Mother of God and the Commemoration of the Holy Martyrs of Brâncoveni

This word is God, I am, the Word of the Father, the Word Who made heaven and earth and man, the visible and invisible things of God.

I am this word, the word that spoke to man in heaven, to Moses on the mountain, to Abraham, to Isaac, to Jacob, to David, to the prophets, to My disciples of two thousand years ago, and to all those who had the gift of hearing the word from God.

I am this word today, and until the end of time, for the work given to Me by the Father is the word and its fulfillment afterwards, without one jot of it passing away, but, on the contrary, to be fulfilled, as it is written.

And now, the book of My word from this time is opened and I am placing in the book the feast of the queen of heaven and earth, My Virgin mother, through whom I had come from the Father to earth as a baby, and I grew up a perfect man and then I fulfilled the work given to Me by the Father, My condemnation to death on the cross for the salvation of man who would know Me by the true God, Who came from God to earth, and whoever knew the Scriptures received power to believe in them and become a son of God. Since then, I, the Lord, have been shepherding and secretly building the kingdom of God on earth with people and her sons, those to whom the Father gave the gift of faith, with which they receive the Lord, their Maker.

Peace to you, oh, peace to you on this holy holiday, sons of the citadel of My word on the land of the Romanian nation! When I come to you word in the citadel, I announce Who I am. When I come to you as word, I come in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and I place My word among you, and you write it in My book with you, for I speak so that you may hear Me and write it, sons.

Why am I setting forth this explanation of the work of My word and of those to whom I, the Lord, entrusting My speech of this time? Oh, as dangerous as it is for many reasons for you to be given special honor by those who believe My word today, it is just as dangerous for those who know you to be Mine to despise you, to defame you, to suspect you, to accuse you, to do so to you. I, the Lord, then immediately sit between you and them, so that I may receive everything they throw at you, for you are the path of My word coming to earth, as I have prepared you and placed you to stand and receive Me, and if you were to do their will, so that they would have you on their side, oh, you could no longer be My path from heaven to earth and I would be without support to come to place My word on earth, and then its fulfillment.

Let us sit and work on the royal feast day for My Virgin mother, and let us, My mother, set a table of word and remembrance of the works of God on earth, after I had come from Father, Son two thousand years ago. You have a feast with Romanian communion on the day of remembrance of your coming to Me in heaven, after you finished your walk among men, for on this same day of the year, the lord of the land, Brâncoveanu, his sons and his advisor, all martyred for the faith from ancestors, ascended to heaven, oh, and you rejoice for them, for their love of God, My mother.

Oh, do you hear, you who sit in the name of faith in God on shepherds' chairs? Do you hear the confession of faith of the Lord of the country? He and his sons laid their heads to be slaughtered and did not deny their faith from their ancestors. You did not let the sign of the denial of faith be known and beware of betraying your ancestors and God. This sign was made known through the Scriptures two thousand years ago and behold, it is written that after this sign the antichrist will work, and the adversary from darkness will be revealed. Oh, you have not watched, and you do not even try to watch. You will have no joy, but only suffering from this enemy now hidden.

This is why I, the Lord, am coming as word to earth with the hardest blow ever inflicted on My church by this still lurking enemy! **I come word to earth and I keep coming, and the breath of My mouth keeps cutting off his path as it is written, and he and all his antichrists servants will be destroyed by My word**, and you will then bear the heaviest shame for your denial of faith, for the submission you show before your hidden enemy, but I am still asking you, I am still asking you to rise up with the power of My cross and call the heavenly powers to battle, so that you may overcome the antichrist, not him to overcome you, not him, do you hear?

I, the Lord, am still calling you, and I have been calling you for a long time, rise up like David and cut off the power of the adversary spirit and bring My flock out of destruction and you will be written in heaven like Brâncoveanu, as the conquerors of the beast. I, with the word, make victory whenever victory is needed. Overcome you, too, through My word. Only let Me see that you listen, and I will give the hidden enemy into your hand. Dare and do not forget, I have overcome! Overcome you, too! Amen.

Oh, My mother, again and again I have spoken the call to fight against the antichrist. Oh, how I wish they would too, mother.

— *Oh, Son Jesus, the frightening signs are coming, which no one can withstand, no enemy, dear Son. It is difficult, we know, but You are the Conqueror, clothed in the Father, Who gave You all power in heaven and on earth. However, You also want Christians to be victorious, and that is why You come and urge them to be vigilant, to fight, because the enemy is merciless.*

You, children of faith, rely on the Lord and dare against unbelief with Christ in front! Come to the great battle! Wake up, Romanian Christians, and all Christians to see the cloud and overcome with fast and prayer, as it is written, and you will be victorious. This is what I am choosing to degree for you on my holy feast day.

Thus, Jesus, Lord, thus may the victory of true Christians on earth be accomplished. Amen.

— **Oh, My mother, this is what I desire and expect: let the Christian be true, because the name of Christian has no power like the life of a Christian**. Behold, I have told the people of My word not to stand without the garment of a Christian, without the image given by God. The Christian man must look to Me, not to the sinful world. **The Christian must wear a beard and wear a Christian clothing, not of the world, and food like in paradise, not like the world that eats meat and all things on earth, which are not for the Christians of Christ, and the ordinance of fasting and prayer must be observed**, so that in the difficult time the Christian may have Me on his side and I may know him and protect him as My child, because if I find him in the world or resembling the world, I leave him to the scourges that come for unbelief, because there is no sin more serious than unbelief, than the denial of faith, My mother.

I have sheltered My people, prepared by My word. I always teach them to remain obedient to My counsel, for I have set them aside to have a new seed for the new birth of the world, as in the time of Noah, a new creation, My mother.

Oh, children of My word, this is how I keep you, because **today's world has chosen the loss of its children, separation from God** and power on the side of the antichrist, who comes to take its fruit and then lose it with it, as it is written.

Oh, sons, My word must be desired by you as the saints and angels in heaven desire it, and you must love it and build yourselves up through it, sons. Love Me, Christian son, and do not be cold and indifferent to My voice above you, for I come from the Father to gather you as a hen gathers her chicks to warm them and teach them to eat and how to eat, because if you do not stay under My word, under My mantle, you will learn to walk and get lost from under My wings and no longer be pleased with the love with which I come to give you and learn from God to love, Christian son. Those who have loved Me and love Me in this word are those who feed on it and share it with their brothers, for otherwise there is no love for My word.

Oh, if I had not come to earth as a teaching word, could I still raise a people to faith and action? How could this have been possible if I had not given shepherding to those who came to take Me from this spring and to believe Me to come to earth as a Shepherd and fulfillment of the heavenly kingdom through the faith of those who are given the gift to believe?

Oh, sons, do not seek without a cross, do not seek comforts, positions, praises, joys, bows and worship from God and your fellow men. Seek your creation if you approach, for behold, many have not received it, have not sought it and have remained completely dwarfed by the spirit of self, the spirit of pride that makes you dissatisfied with God and your brothers. **The creation of man is a work that never ends. It works on man with every step of his life, if the one who comes to God, the Maker of man, reconciles himself with it**.

The Christian does not know how to stay at his making, he does not like making, he walks around and takes care of the sins of others and that is it. He who takes the sins of his neighbor upon his tongue to carry them around, does so because he is so sinful that he can no longer consider his life as deviated and lost from the path of life. He who is full of sins no longer takes care of his sins, and he has something to do with those of his neighbor, because that is what his mind, devoid of humility and truth, demands. Moses' brothers, Aaron and Miriam, incited the people against Moses and prevailed, but that people perished, because I, the Lord, was working through Moses, not through his brothers, who accused him, raising the people of Israel against him. Oh, so do those of today, who believe themselves to be part of the people of My word, but I always strengthen those through whom I work to bring the word to the earth, because from the sides they are attacked with cunning for discontent, because that is how it is on earth, the man who does not have self-denial, which makes him beautiful like God, that man is discontented, is arrogant, and behold, he is hated by God, he who is full of his own mind.

I am asking you on this day of fatherly counsel over yourselves, sons who take from My fountain of word, oh, stop working at double standards, both with those who blaspheme after the departure of the brothers, and with those who have remained faithful near the fountain. Oh, do not bring shame upon yourselves. Everything is revealed, everything, because this is how God reveals everything. Let no one pull you up or down, but be good, do not raise a word of judgment for the grievances in your minds and borrowed from each other. I have been waiting for this moment, so that I can speak to you and advise you for the things you, some of you, have done badly. Oh, why do you talk among yourselves about the work of My word? Do you have doubts? It is nothing if you choose to, but why do you share and divide your minds around to weaken helpless souls? You play hide and seek to throw poison into the parts. You are so wrong, so hated because of the lack of mind in heaven, because of murmuring, gossip, unbelief, lightness. You take it upon yourself to hurt the walk towards the Lord of the weak and helpless in nature and mind and without steadfastness for holiness. You are to be mourned. You have mixed with what is not for you. Woe to you! There is someone who has worked thus on the work of My word, and is now among the mentally ill gathered together, and I am telling you this to advise you to soundness of mind, for this word is God, oh, children.

It is a day of repentance and holy counsel. I am walking by the stature of those who taking from My source of word, for some of them are sending Me pains. I am also looking over those who have withdrawn, for behold, they are not remaining obedient so as not to be harmed, but, on the contrary, they are seeking to shake those with faith and who are seeking to be able to continue on the difficult path of My cross, for woe to those without a cross!

You who have departed from the longing for pleasures, oh, do not play with the words of your mouth. I see that you do not fear, but I, the Lord, am saying to you: fear God! You have lost your beautiful mind, **because I have taken away from you the gift of faith, for this gift is possessed only by those who have self-denial**, and you do not have it, because you have self-love and do not love God because of this.

You gossip about the mystery of My coming on earth and you play with fire and you do not know what you are doing. Oh, how terrible you pretend to be! You should look at yourselves as you have become after you have given Me out of your life, and how ugly you are now without My Being in you, without My word, which you are now blaspheming as a lie.

The pleasures of the flesh are falls from grace, they are separation from God, they are the shameful payment for the sin of pride, for whoever has pride in his mind is blind to self-

reproach, blind to the humility punished in man for the sin of pride in his mind. Unbelief completely kills My life in the mind and in the deeds of man, and this is no longer a Christian who plays with the fall from grace. Your beauty has deformed you; your weaknesses and dissatisfactions have brought you down, with which you keep covering your concealments and cunning, which you need so much now and always. **Behold, the time is coming to glorify Me greatly through the sons of My people who work for Me among men**, and you are no longer there, and you are with the sons of the world and you have lost your soul's care like the sons of the world, who, having nothing else to do, go to the gym and torture their bodies according to satan's desire, and all hell laughs at those who are lost and without holy work on earth. Oh, what will I do with these, what will become of them?

I ease My pain when I tell you that it hurts Me and what hurts Me. I tell you, those who know My pain, and where it comes from, and I tell those who hurt Me, to have mercy on them, I tell them.

It is a day of sweet celebration and I am standing with the heavenly powers in amazement beside you and holding you under My mantle, the sons of My citadel with you. I am asking you now to go forward with the holy work over the gathered people, because I would like, sons, I would like those, who want to join Me, to know that the work of creating man is what must know those who approach My mystery with you, the source of My Shepherd's word from heaven.

We are setting a memorial table and our guests of the day are the martyrs for the faith, Voivode Brâncoveanu and his sons, an example that the entire Orthodox nation should follow and overcome the enemy of the holy faith through unity.

My Mother is bowing down and holding you close to give her spirit to you, those who are sitting at her feast table today.

Oh, sons, accept My shepherding over you. I would like to be able to forgive you for all that you have done wrong to My word, only it will take a complete understanding of what you have done wrong, and a humble bowing. And those who have made too many mistakes, oh, let them not speak, but let them listen to My word and My will and My decision face to face with their mistakes, oh, for it is hard for Me on earth with those who make mistakes without correction, sons.

Now, blessed be the memorial, the celebration table and the joy, even if the joy in Us and in you is hurt, for such is the time now.

I want, My sons, that My today's teachings for you may penetrate you, and I may always prepare teachings for you, because much, much work is needed for Christians to be sons of this work of the word.

And you, those who place My word in the book, beware of the blows, of the spirit in man, of the troubles that try to bring you down, and stand under My protection, for only I know your pain, and only you know Mine, only we, only I and you, oh, children. Amen, amen, amen.

15-08/28-08-2024.

The Feast of the Covering of the Lord's Mother

I am carried on the wings of cherubim, and all around the armies of the heavenly powers accompany My walk above the citadel of My word, and we are sitting down to feast with a table of word and great glory of the feast of this day, for My Virgin mother has in heaven and on earth a holy day of remembrance of her appearance in the air for the protection of the Christian flock, threatened by the pagans, and she overcame the persecution for Christians, and this holy feast day remained written on earth and in heaven, and I, the Lord, come to the citadel and am saying:

Peace to you, those who stand with vigilance and with holy work in My name in the citadel of My word and upon the earth, sons, for I, from here, out of the citadel, go forth word upon the earth and secretly govern the course of all things, and not man governs, but only God, only He, for man cannot do what only God does, as He sees and knows what must be done and fulfilled!

I am now recalling the pain of My Virgin Mother, who wept with the saints one hundred years ago on this day, when the hidden work of the servants of the antichrist succeeded in erasing from the Romanian calendar of the ancient church the feast of the Covering of the Mother of God of that year, and they wrote over the Romanian country thirteen days of saints removed from the calendar, starting with today's feast of the Mother of Christ, and the days were then pushed out until the feast of the pious Parascheva on October 14, and since then they have been wandering around and are no longer at their place in the time of the days of the saints commemorated by Christians, and it has been a hundred years since then and no repair has been found for these displacements of days and holidays. However, behold, I, the Lord, have come and have established a new beginning and have repaired with those who received Me to come, with those who are faithful to My word coming on earth, with them I have repaired and with them I fulfill the renewal of everything and the world, as it is written, and blessed are those who have adhered to this source of My word, for they learn from God and believe and fulfill the will from above on earth, when people no longer abandon their will and go nowhere, if they do not have the Lord before them in this dark time, the time of the antichrist, who here he is, is preparing to keep destroying the church until he completely demolishes it, oh, that there is no one left to watch, there are no more saints in the church, they are no more, and those who would still be are pushed aside, but I, the Lord, am coming and telling them this:

Enter the catacombs, the Lord is telling you! Withdraw on My right side and work on My things in secret! Get out of the way of the abomination of desolation as quickly as you can, which, **behold, it is taking by storm the buildings known to be holy to the Lord and is placing the great antichrist in them.**

You, priests with sorrow for Christ, for the Christian flock and for yourselves, do not be sad, but rejoice that this time is coming, because with it is coming the day of victory and deliverance from the mixture of those who believe and love God. **Hide yourselves in Christ**, **so that the enemy may not catch you under his cunning covered under the church garment, with which he is coming and taking the Lord from the altars, but not like this, because not they, but the Lord flees, because I do not stand with the traitors and the betrayers**, because My victory is coming, as it is written to come, the glory of the Lord is coming and there is a great preparation in the unseen things of God's creation. Open the Scriptures and read in them My coming now and the resurrection of those who have fallen asleep and the welcoming of the day of My coming seen then, awaited for seven thousand years to come and to reward the saints and martyrs and to redeem man and give him back the lost paradise.

Oh, what would it have been if the Lord had taken out of the days of heaven the day when I made heaven and earth, or the day when I created man, or the day of My birth on earth, or the day of My resurrection, or the day of My coming now, when I began to speak My word upon the earth from this time on the day of Holy Passover of the year 1955, seventy years ago through My trumpet Virginia, the vessel in which I, the Lord, stood with My Spirit and placed My written word on earth then, from then until today?

Oh, great fulfillments are coming, heavenly fulfillments are coming, the days of heaven are coming on earth, so that the Lord may overcome the antichrist, so impudent and restless over Christ, and the watchfulness on earth must increase as in the citadel of My word in the midst of the Romanian nation, where I, the Lord, have set My throne, from which I speak and rule with a rod of iron through the word over the earth and I intensify everywhere through hosts of angels this watchfulness and the protection from above over the Romanian earth, the place of

the new birth of the world, the place of the beginning of the creation of the visible and invisible things of God, and woe to those who laugh and do not believe My words through this spring, the spring in the midst of the Romanian nation, the word of God over the earth! Amen.

Now, I am speaking to you, people of My word, and I am announcing to you that above the citadel where I leave My word, the heavenly armies are practicing as if in a parade in flocks-flocks, and the angels and saints are preparing when they see and **hear Me, that the day of the meeting of heaven with earth is approaching and the welcoming of My coming by those above, by those below and by those asleep, who will rise[400] alive with the body, as it is written in the Scriptures, and will all ascend to meet Me**.

Oh, children of My word, be always prepared. Flocks of angels are passing over you in preparation and great sights are being shown in preparation. Be watchful and work according to My word, so that I may find you working for Me, children, for all people work only for themselves, only for what passes like a mere opinion, and for God it does not occur to them to toil, to work, to believe and to love the cross of My glorious coming.

Man is not worthy of God, but he can receive great mercy through much humility for his sins and then through watchfulness against sin and disobedience to God, for the things you do, man, perish like a ghost and you have no part in them, but the things for the Lord on your part give you a way to salvation through the darkness that is coming, and here it is, if only you would believe God when He comes and announces it to you from heaven.

Sons, sons, stay under My shelter, My sons, stay all of you, and let no one be lacking among you. **Stay under the omophorion[401] of My Virgin mother and stay under the omophorion of those in heaven and do not go out, because you only know from Me when it is ready to save My people, for one will be taken[402] and the other left, as I said when this word was written**. Oh, where will the people be then, who heard and listened to this word from My mouth? Oh, what will happen to him, to the one who have not stayed to finish My preparation for the salvation of My people today?

Sons, sons, carry My Spirit upon you! Sons, sons, flee from your spirit, which draws you from God towards temporality and its reward! Oh, sons, carry upon you what I am, so that you may have My Spirit! Carry what God means, so that My Spirit, which makes you one with Me, may rest upon you! Carry all things new, not worn, not old, and when you buy them, sanctify them and name them for God, not for yourselves, so that they may carry My Spirit, My gift, and Me with you and for you! When you carry the spirit of the world, are you still the sons of My Spirit? You are no longer, sons. Oh, let it not happen that you do not believe what I say to you as the people of My word. Believe, children, what I am telling you, that I have endowed you with the gift of holy faith in My word over you and I bring you from the Scriptures, so that you may believe until the end My teachings for you, for the prophet Elisha received upon him the grace of his father, the guide, and the prophet Elijah left his mantle over him when he ascended to heaven, to the Lord with horses and a chariot of fire, and then Elisha carried the spirit and power of Elijah doubled over him. The apostle Thomas, again, received upon him the girdle of My Virgin mother, as she

---

[400] *See the selection topic: „Resurrection of the dead", r.n.*

[401] The distinctive vestment, a church garment worn by the hierarch (bishops, metropolitans, patriarchs) in the Orthodox Church, a band of white wool, richly ornamented with crosses, which is placed on the shoulders and around the neck, symbolizing the mission of the bishop as a good shepherd who carries the lost sheep (the faithful) on his shoulders during the celebration of liturgical offices, r.n.

[402] *See the selection topic: „The rapture (the abduction) of the Church", r.n.*)

ascended to heaven, and through her, he received a doubled portion of My Spirit over him, and he worked upon the whole world My Spirit and My proclamation through great signs ordained by Me over him, and more than all the apostles, he walked over the earth and enriched it everywhere with My Spirit. Again and again, I tell you about Joshua that he carried the spirit of Moses upon him and the walls of Jericho fell before him and the people of Israel entered Canaan through the power of My Spirit carried by the chosen bearers of God. The apostles carried upon them My Spirit promised by Me that they would have upon them after My ascension to the Father. **You also carry My Spirit upon you, only My Spirit**, not yours, oh sons of My Father's word, for the Father, not I, but the Father is the word in Me!

Oh, sons, oh, sons, do not sleep so much anymore, oh, Christians! It is time to watch for the great fulfillments of the times under heaven. Ask for great, great awakening and much love for watching, not for sleeping. Christians are those who watch for their Lord, for the Bridegroom, oh, sons, because the Bridegroom is coming and this time has come. Leave earthly things so much and so always, that there is work for the works of heaven on earth, and especially over your beds, so that My Spirit and My word may settle among people, in their minds and hearts, and the gong of the kingdom of God may sound with you in a way seen by all the breath from above and below, and do not forget, oh, do not forget that God is the One Who tells you these words, and woe and woe again if you will not yet pay attention to My words over you!

The mistakes of your life, Christian, are the wounds of your soul and these wounds must be healed, otherwise they will descend into the body to rebuke your unhealed mistakes through My gentle rebuke and through your humility to save you from the pains that come, for I am with mercy on the soul. Therefore, take care of your mistakes and do not prevent the one who gives to heal you from them, because if you prevent the bowing towards healing you will not be able to answer to God either for yourself, or for the one who has wronged and prevented by you from healing, for elevation, for inseparability from God.

When Israel broke the promises for itself by its disregard for God and My word over it so as not to listen to Him, I took My hand and My blessing off it and Israel fell into slavery under pagan rule for hundreds of years from generation to generation for rebuke, because it did not correct itself when it sinned. I took My hand off it and rejected it, because man does not return, does not humble himself and falls into forced humiliation when he does not humble himself.

Man wants and still wants Me to understand him, not him to understand Me, and this is only a great and constant loss for him, which he will encounter later, as Israel did, time and again.

Oh, I renewed the world in the time of Noah, but after the souls saved from the flood, got off the ark, they started like the people before them, they started to bring sacrifices to God with burnt offerings, they started to eat and drink. **Oh, I was so saddened when I saw sacrifices with blood again, that I spoke a word in anger and said: *«Eat everything that moves!»* and I added with pain, *«but you may eat green grass, too!»*** Then I calculated with Moses to choose among the living creatures those to eat, because all people ate meat and only meat. I could not, oh, again I could not stop people from meat, I could not, except now only you for the food of paradise[403], the food of eternity with you, children of the word of the creation of the new man according to Christ.

[403] ***«God also said, 'Look, to you I give all the seed-bearing plants everywhere on the surface of the earth, and all the trees with seed-bearing fruit; this will be your food. »*** (Gen: 1/29.)

Behold, Christians, I am giving you holy advice, which guards you from the sin of the tongue: **Sons, speak less, especially when your heart is tense and dissatisfied**, for the speech of the mouth is dangerous and brings you under blame, sons. Therefore, fight not to flee from rebuke, but, on the contrary, to flee towards it, for it protects you from falling from God, sons, it protects you from rebuke, from punishment for mistakes against God and your eternal life. **The resurrection of those who have fallen asleep is coming, and their bodies will be completed, so that they may then intertwine together with those who are in the body, and the lifting up together then for My visible meeting as it is written,** but let not find you far from God this great fulfillment, and therefore I am saying: **watch, sons!**

Oh, beware of unbelief, My sons! **Unbelief is the gravest sin, but even graver than this is the sin of unbelief in the word of My coming today on earth**, word, for My work today is prophesied through the Scriptures and **is called the work and speech of the Holy Spirit, Who takes from Me** and brings to earth for the salvation of those who believe and receive from God for them, and for God from them afterwards, and behold, the lack of humility is still to be defeated, but unbelief abolishes God from the mind and heart of man, and this is the gravest sin.

Oh, My mother, I have spoken much. My word has great power on your feast day, and I will come out to know you with joy for My work today, mother.

— Oh, I have only joy when You work upon Your people and upon the earth, Son Jesus. Your word is sufficient every time, and I have stood with joy and received only comfort from You on my feast day, and I am giving them on this day my comfort from You, and I am giving it all to them, my dear Son, Jesus.

— Therefore, peace to you, My children! My Mother is giving you My comfort that is for her, and so you are to work as well, for you are rich in God, and just as the rich on earth cannot enter paradise unless they take the poor there, so the rich in God must bring to God the poor of God and of sky and give them paradise, for **I made paradise for man, I made it on earth**, and I placed it in the unseen of God's creation, so that I can protect it from the wicked, **and I will show it soon, and paradise will be seen from earth. Amen.**

Again and again now, blessing and holy power upon you for the great work at Maluri, sons working with God! Preparations are being made in heaven as for a parade. Flocks of angels are being carried above and they are watching and working here with you for God and for you. Be rich in God and be blessed for your work with God! Be blessed always, oh sons! Amen, amen, amen.

01-10/14-10-2024.

The Feast of the Devout Parascheva

I am coming with the saints in tens of thousands, as it is written about My coming. (*1 Thessalonians: 3/13*)[404] The Scriptures send Me to come, and behold, I am coming, for the time of this Scripture has come. **The heavens bow down and the Lord descends on the clouds of the cherubim** and walks on the wings of the wind and releases His voice, as it is written, (*Apoc: 1/6-*

[404] ***«And may he establish your hearts, blameless in holiness before our God and Father even to end, at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints».*** (1 Thessalonians: 3/13)

7)[405] that it is a time of unbelief and people reject God and choose another king, My adversary, the antichrist, (*1John: 2/18,19*)[406] the one who made a name for himself after My name, as an adversary, the antichrist, and behold, I am coming and standing in battle with him, for the time has come to reveal him and, therefore, I am coming with the saints and the heavens are bowing down for the Lord to come and leave His voice on the earth.

On the feast day of the saints for the Christian nation, the nation of Christ, I am placing My word in the book and going with it speaking and revealing to the people on earth My coming with the saints to deliver the Christian nation from under the enemy antichrist and to fight with him the battle written in the Scriptures to come and show Me victorious over him, **for I am the One prophesied by the Scriptures, the One announced by the prophets of the Holy Spirit to come to fulfill what was prophesied about Me, and I came two thousand years ago and did the work of the Father, Who sent Me, and I said then that I would come again and fight with My adversary, with the many-headed beast, with you, antichrist, for you are a beast,** (*Apoc. 19/19-21.*)[407] **and I am the Lamb of the Father God and I will blow you away from before Me with the breath of My mouth, as it is written about Me and about you**, (*II Thessalonians: 2/8*)[408] and you are afraid of everything and pretend to be laughter, because you also work according to the Scriptures, and nothing can be fulfilled on earth, except what is written in the Scriptures, because in them God has written everything that must happen and all of God's victory over you.

Oh, what a name you have! You are called by My name, My adversary. Only next to Me do you have a name. Your name testifies to Me and to you, the one who is My adversary. You are a poisonous serpent; you have been against heaven and paradise since the beginning. **You are dust and ashes before God.** You try to show yourself strong, but you are afraid of everything and tremble with all your army, for you are afraid of Me, and it is written in the Scriptures that you are cursed for eternity. Oh, what shall I do to you? Arrogance has no cure, and all the arrogant are your army, and My meek and humble ones erase your traces everywhere through their goodness from Me. You have no strong army, oh, you have not, for My Spirit has been against you for seven centuries and more and it arouses ever greater fear in you. I will expose you and strip you of all the paint on you, and you will show yourself without wanting to, and every breath will see that you are the adversary of Christ, that you are My enemy, and that I am the Savior and Redeemer of man, I, not you, I, the One Who made heaven, earth and man, I, not you, do you hear?

---

[405] «***Behold, He is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see Him, including those who pierced Him. All the tribes of the earth will mourn over Him. It shall be so! Amen!»***. (*Apoc: 1/6-7*)

[406] ***«Children, these are the end times! As you have heard, the antichrist is coming and even now many antichrists have arisen. This is how we know that it is the final hour.***

They went out from us, but they did not belong to us! If they had belonged to us, they would have continued with us. But [in fact] they left, so that it might be revealed that none of them belonged to us!» (1John: 2/18,19)

[407] ***«I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies gathered together to make war against the One Who sat on the horse, and against His army.***

But the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who worked the signs in his sight and by which he deceived those who had received the mark of the beast and those who expressed adoration to his image. These two were thrown alive into the lake of fire that burns with sulfur.

The rest were killed with the sword of Him Who sat on the horse, with the sword which came forth out of His mouth. And all the birds gorged themselves with their flesh». (Apoc. 19/19-21.)

[408] ***«Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming».*** (II Thessalonians: 2/8)

Oh, you will keep hearing this word of Mine. You will keep trembling from the breath of My mouth, which reveals you and fills you with fear, and you fight with arrogance to cover your fear, and you know that you will be exposed with all your hidden work, with all its darkness against the life of man. You have known Me from paradise, since you became My adversary. You are a powerless spirit face to face with God. You have remained with the spirit of arrogance, which gives you evil power as your work. Behold, the time is coming to show you with all your evil and centuries-old labor, that **I have before Me the work and the establishment on earth of the kingdom of God and of paradise**, and you will no longer be able to stand by Me, for I am clothed with the power of the Father in heaven and on earth, as I left a word two thousand years ago, and it is time to prove this now, and it is My time and I am coming with it to earth little by little, and you little by little are falling and collapsing with all your chairs, with all your army, for so it is written. **This word is Jesus Christ, the Word Who speaks over the earth and announces My coming,** and you go away from My path, for I, the Lord, am commanding you this, while you still believe that you can be. Oh, no, the light is coming, the Lord is coming with tens of thousands of saints and with the throne of His glory, (*See Isaiah: 11/4*[409] *and 2 Thess: 2/8*[410]) which will shine above the Romanian land, here, where I, the Lord, wage My battle of victory over satan with the name of antichrist, the adversary of Jesus Christ. Amen.

Oh, Romanian people, remain Christian, Romanian son! The adversary, antichrist, wants to separate you from God and to believe in him. You are of good lineage and you must watch all the time, so that you are not caught off guard under the heel of My enemy and yours. Oh, stay awake, because it is a time of unseen war and My enemy and yours wants you to lose My protection above you. Oh, it is impossible. My Virgin Mother has a heavenly army above you for Me and for you. The heavenly armies watch over you day and night for the work of My word in your midst. You have the heaven of saints and angels on your side, and **I am with the throne of My glory on your hearth and I divide My word over the earth to chase away the enemy antichrist** and protect you from his baits, with which he tries to tear your Christian shirt and make you a pagan according to his poisonous law, the poison of sin, for sin is the poison that bites from man little by little with its destructive sweetness, and to which evil spirits, who feed on man, are drawn.

Oh, Romanian people, be very careful not to be sold by those who have the work of shepherds over you, **for the servants at the altars join hands with My enemy, the antichrist**, and have no power to oppose them. However, you remain a Christian and do not be silent for the Lord your God and confess Him, so that you may not lose God's protection over you during such an evil time between earth and heaven. So, do not forget, do not forget that you are a Christian, do not forget to be a Christian, for the Christian is very precious on earth, as precious and great as God, because he has God as his Master.

Behold, there is big and great turmoil and confusion all around over the nations and it is a time of vigilance and I am urging you to stay awake with the Lord over this time, Romanian people, because behold, there is turmoil with you now for the one who are be to ascend the throne of power over the country, and there is no one with God among those who have registered their lots. (*In the presidential and parliamentary elections, r.n.*) Oh, what will I do? I, the Lord, stand from heaven

---

[409] ***«But He shall judge the cause of the lowly and shall reprove the lowly of the earth: He shall strike the earth with the word of His mouth and with the breath of His lips shall He destroy the ungodly one».*** Isaiah: 11/4

[410] ***«Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming».*** 2 Thess: 2/8

as your Master and I rule, but you, Romanian people, how will you work? I have My coming word upon your hearth over the earth and I am sharing Myself everywhere and I am sending out a cry over the nations and telling them that it is an evil time, that one nation is raised against another nation, as it is written, but worse than this is the danger of unbelief, for satan wants to prevail everywhere and say that there is no God. Oh, who would have protected the earth and the world if it were not for God, the One Who created everything? This is why the Lord comes to earth as a word! Oh, how could I not come and deliver My beloved ones, those who love God Who comes with the saints, as it is written to come and deliver the world from unbelief and from the darkness of unbelief?

The Lord is coming! Do you hear, oh peoples? The Lord is coming on earth word; He is coming and speaking over you: Peace to you! Do you hear? You, who want to be great on earth, oh, you cannot be great unless you have God great over you. No one has greater value than the one who does the will of God among men. The one who does his wills has no value, since he always collapses face to face with his wills. The one who does the will of God and his neighbor, that one is as much as the sky and the earth and is from God one like this and has great value. Behold, love is the one that heals man from himself, love brings peace between peoples, love means God on earth with men, and that is why the Lord comes word on earth, and the earth knows its Maker and welcomes Him, even if the people on earth are cold towards God.

Oh, children of My word, I have spoken with My adversary and I have you as witnesses of My word on earth. All people are weak and waver in this time, and whoever thinks he cannot, it is because of the spirit of conceit working over people, because people do not read the Scriptures as they should be read, and in which there is so much grace, so much teaching of faith and walking in the way with God. Oh, people do not have roots in the Scriptures and that is why they are weak and they give in to the deception of the antichrist man and share their investigations, temporary slander and waste of time and mind from heaven.

Oh, sons, there is much to learn about the walking of man in God and with God. Man comes to God and does not stay to the end on the holy path, and after a while of staying, he begins to waver, for he has no roots in the Scriptures and does not know how to guard himself from the sin of separation from God, from the spirit of the world, which tempts the unstable.

When man falls into mistakes, it is a sign that he has lost God's protection through the sin of disobeying the advice of My word, just as Adam suffered in paradise until he lost My protection, for after he had become proud of Me, he gave the Lord over him and fell prey to satan, who saw him separated from God, approached and tempted him to disobey, and satan then became My adversary, like man who gave God over him, and **behold, sin is the sign that man has abandoned My protection over him.**

And now, sons of the citadel, I clothe you again and again with power from on high for My work with you. Do not forget that your power is from Me, not from your body, which is now being given for the work and establishment of the garden of paradise at Maluri (*Maluri Village, the village where Saint Virginia was born and lived, r.n.*), the place where I, the Lord, descended and began My speaking on the Romanian land through My trumpet Virginia in 1955.

That glory will be great and it will testify to the Lord's word on earth, and you do not, give up, oh, do not give in to toil, children. May My love for you be testified by you through the love and toil with which you stand in duty for My glory with you, for My testimony with you on earth, children.

Oh, behold, behold, little by little the great history of My word with which I have been standing on earth for seventy years is being gathered and is being laid down with difficulty, page by page, My sons, and that is why again and again I bow down and ask you to find this labor sweet, for it must be worked with much love and with even greater dedication. Calmness and patience are needed, even if the work, that will bring to light My one hundred-years of history on the Romanian soil, seems difficult to you, of which thirty years for the preparation of My trumpet, Virginia, and then seventy years of word, My word on earth, My sons, and with which I began from Maluri in 1955. We have to bring the passing of these years to light and there is great expectation on your part of this fulfillment prophesied from time immemorial, through the work of My word that it will be worked and shown on earth.

Oh, sons, more care, more faith that it is possible, more unity and calm, more time for this great work. Beware of a tense spirit, because this work is hard to do, and much peace is needed within yourselves and among yourselves. Work with love for God and with love among yourselves, and work with dedication and with a word of brotherly exhortation and tell one another that it is possible. Oh, do not think yourselves powerless, for I, the Lord, two thousand years ago, began My coming, its proclamation and My Gospel upon the earth with some fishermen, not with scribes, not with scholars as on earth. You have all the support of those in heaven, who work before you on earth, and only the dedication from you is needed. Oh, let us come ever closer to the fulfillment of this great work required of you by God, sons! I give you a renewed nature, a renewed mind, a sweet conduct, a holy power, a great faith, all of these with you in the work, so that we may bring this fulfillment to the Father, and so that the Father may be able to do it over the earth, My sons, for this wonderful story will work the Lord in many hearts and in many places, **and God and His Romania, the Lord's country at the end of time**, **will be proclaimed, and the peoples of the earth will understand My glory and My country today**, for which many will long for the living water from it, for My word and its history on the Romanian land. Be, therefore, giving and place yourselves in the will of God, for great is My work with you, My sons.

The devout Parascheva, celebrated today in heaven and on earth for her entry among the saints of heaven, is placing a word next to My word and is saying this:

— Glory to You, Lord, near the people of Your word, and may they know from Your saints how much Your work with them on earth, and the heaven in which You will clothe these holy lands through which You have spent decades, is awaited by all the saints, so that You may then prepare the glory seen from all over the earth and Your testimony near those who stood before You, Your people, so that You may fulfill through them Your coming after two thousand years, Lord, and the signs show this, for You are the word upon the earth and You prepare through the word Your victory and the cleansing of unbelief from all over by Your appearance with Your saints, oh Lord, for so it is written to fulfill now. Amen.

— I, the Lord, am coming with the saints, and the saints are coming with Me, as a reward for their love for God.

I, the Lord, breathe all the time with the breath of My mouth and with it, I cleanse unbelief from the earth and make way for the miracles that accompany My coming with the saints.

And now, to the sons working with Me in the citadel, peace to you, peace always to you! By giving and carrying sweetly you will show My peace over you and among you in all My work with you. Stand under the work of the Holy Spirit. Do not stand under the work of your spirit, for it is the Holy Spirit working through you, sons. My story from this time is very beautiful, My sons. Oh, work on it with all My love within you, with all your joy for Me, and it will appear and it will

bring comfort in heaven and on earth, much comfort, much renewal, much glory, much and ever more, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

14-10/27-10-2024.

The Feast of the Holy Great Martyr Demetrius

Open to the Lord, sons, watchmen on the way of Christ's coming! Open to My word so that it may enter you into the citadel and into the book, sons!

Peace to you, oh, peace to you, again and again peace to you, children working with God and for God, oh, that I have no others, I have no one to lean on between heaven and earth, and therefore, peace to you, and that I may take from it, take from you what I give you, so that I may give you again and again and be a worker over you and among you and be able to penetrate with My word over the earth and to loosen with it the hardness of hearts and the stubbornness of the mind, oh, that those on earth no longer need God, and they want My place as ruler over them, over everything, and they do not know that only I, the Lord, am the One Who I am, and no one can take Me aside, and only I rule over what they say and do and that they can, too, and this because only I am the One Who I am, and only I have this name!

I am the One Who am, only I, sons, and behold, again and again I write My word through you in the citadel upon the earth and I am saying this:

This word, placed by Me on earth in My time with you, is the work and coming of the Holy Spirit of the divine Trinity, and blessed is he who does not commit resistance, disbelief or strike at the work of the Holy Spirit, for that one will be of the Lord forever and ever with God, the glorified in the Trinity of One Being, sons, **oh, and woe to him who sins with his heart or tongue against the Holy Spirit, for two thousand years ago, I said that such like this will not be forgiven**, for time has been throughout the work of the Father and the work of the Son, and there is no more God than this working measure over men, **and behold, the Holy Spirit completes the work of the Trinity of One Being**, and all those, who have had the fate given from above from heaven to meet on earth with God, the Holy Spirit, must have their heads on their shoulders, and there must be faith without turning back, so that no one may sin without forgiveness then, children, for two thousand years ago, I spoke and said: ***«Whoever sins against the Son will be forgiven, but if he does this against the Holy Spirit, he will no longer be able to be forgiven»***, (*Matthew: 12/31-32, Mark: 3/28-29*), for the Lord is this much: the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, and when I said, two thousand years ago, that the people on earth should be baptized in this name, I told the disciples to whom I left work after My ascension to the Father and I told them: ***«In My name you will work signs and wonders for the faith of the people and you will go in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit as My messengers».*** (*Mark: 16/17-20*).

Oh, sons of the citadel of My word, behold, you are My messengers upon the earth with the work of the Holy Spirit coming from heaven upon you, that you may share it everywhere in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.

Oh, what should I do with those who do not know this sign and do not want it upon them as a sign that they are Christians, sons of God among the sons of men? **I established with the voice of My tongue this sign of the Christian nation and I called it the cross and I gave it as the banner of those who confess Me as their God and Shepherd**. The God Who is triune in name and in work has placed His sign upon the earth to seal and designate with it those who are His among men as sons of God, and I spoke through the holy ancestors of the Holy Spirit and

showed the God-loving sons the sign of the Holy Trinity, so that they might place it upon them, and I told them to bend the two little fingers of their right hand toward the palm of their hand, and to hold the other three tightly together and to show with them the name of God upon them and to place them on the forehead for the Father, then on the chest for the Son, and then on the right and left on the shoulders for the Holy Spirit, and to then seal the name of the divine Trinity upon them by saying the word amen.

Oh, I have said this now, so that the ignorant may hear the word from heaven through which God tells those without a cross on their bodies that only the people with the cross are the witnesses who work in the name of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit, and the others go astray and lead many astray, and they wage war with God, the cross and those who bear the cross, for the cross is the shield and sign of the Christian people on earth and is the banner of victory left from heaven for the children of God. Amen.

It is a feast day, My sons, and I am standing above you with the company of martyrs who came from earth to heaven victorious through the cross against unbelievers and idolaters, against pagan kings, oh, and today's feast day is the martyr Demetrius and I am coming to you with a word on a feast day of saints and we are establishing a necessary advice for My journey with you in the name of the Holy Spirit, with Whom **God completes His threefold[411] work** towards His great end on earth, and towards the new beginning about which it is written in the Scriptures that it will be, and you may have nothing else to work on, except this glory of Mine with you, My sons, and that is why I always come and always strengthen your body and spirit with heavenly powers, for you are very few under this task, oh, that I have had so many people for seventy years of word, but the Christians have not been able to give themselves to Me as workers, for they have had their own to carry, and I have waited with the spirit pained by longing, to come to Me and to help you renounce everything for My name, even yourselves, so that you may have nothing of your own except the triune God as worker and give Me your esteem and love, so that I may work with them for those things that are yet to be accomplished, while on earth everyone is minding their own business, but we are working and going towards My victory with you, and that is why I said that those, who have known My coming today, should beware, that they should beware of entering into you with doubt or a spirit of judgment. I have taught everyone to beware of the sin of the tongue, oh, because it is no longer the time for the forgiveness of this sin against the Holy Spirit, with Whom I, the Lord, am working through you at this time, and rather let everyone hurry towards a spirit of humility and regret for their lack of love and unwisdom, for denying the preparation for the saints at the end of time, for their great delay through their disregard for God, oh, sons.

Seventy years of the word of the Holy Spirit, seventy years of indifference of those who have not hurried to be My hard workers, Christian families who have not stood before the Lord all at once at the hours of prayer under the same roof, without holy union at the fraternal table, separated from each other by many things, hiding many things from each other, separated at the table of food, where they have called Me to bless if they still called Me together as brothers through holy ordinances as in heaven. Even worse and worse than this, they had more purses, each with their own secrets, the love of money being called this soul-killing passion, oh, and here is separation between brothers together under the same roof and

Cross on which is written "Peace to you"

[411] Work threefold: From Adam to the first coming of the Son - the Father's. Since first coming to the second - the work of the Son, for the salvation of those who believe in Jesus Christ. Since the second coming - the Word of God (*Apoc: 19/13*.) - The Holy Spirit, the sanctifying work of the creature, r.n.

fence, and what could I, the Lord, have done in all this time from this lack of love and separation between brothers with secrets between them, with all kinds of habits and desires? Oh, how could I be one with them, when they were not one in everything and in Christ then? Oh, what pain, how long, sons! How little is God understood by man! They worked, poor people, until the last penny to carry their children through schools for an earthly life, without love for God, neither the parents nor the children, without pity for My pain from their coldness towards Me, oh, and what use was their belief that I am this word if they did not prove their faith through deeds? The woman had one purse, the man another, the children the same, and here is the sin of the love of money in the step of the Christians who knew My word up close, but without a saving step towards the Lord!

Oh, sons, a Christian heart that loved My brothers and sisters have been close to My people lately, a warm heart that I, the Lord, always looked at, while he was gathering his savings from his work, grain by grain, for his son to live without any shortages on earth, and he went on like this without respite until he left everything one day, for I took him from among his people to stop him from gathering, and I put the servants of My people to work for his little soul, so that they would cry out to Me for his forgiveness and the release of his little soul, for the love of money was stopping his steps towards heaven and I could not find a way to help him.

Behold, sons, this is how many have violated the saving ordinance among those who have stayed close to My word in these seventy years of heavenly word, for their desires were greater than My will on their part, and they did not seek a guide for themselves, and so they went according to their own will day after day, wandering among the sons of the world, working only for the flesh, heading nowhere, and on My great day they will say to Me: "*Lord, we were also with You*!"

Again and again, I place word in the book and say again: This work of the word is the work of the Holy Spirit of the divine Trinity, oh, and what are you doing, who dare to strike

from the sides towards it, thinking that you are striking people, when you are striking in the Holy Spirit? If those who bear My word on earth seem wrong to you, oh, who are you to hide under what you say against them? Am I not the Lord, the One Who takes care of them, I, and not you? Behold, if you hide under words with which you strike back, so that you may come out well for your wavering, oh, look carefully at those wavering through time, for all those who have acted like you by striking back, have fallen from the walking path of My guiding word through hard times, and all those who have judged like you are none other than those who struck back for their own unsteadiness, which they could have corrected if they had sought healing.

Behold, doubt halves victory and walking on the path with the Lord. He who shakes his mind, and then his faith, then becomes dizzy, for disobedience to My word brings the Christian's failure for Me and another falls through the one who falls and one follows the other, as Eve followed the serpent in paradise and she transgressed My word, through which Adam also fell later.

Oh, sons, oh, sons who stand under My Spirit, your faith must be virginal, sons. No matter how much the Christian errs, he must be careful not to defile his faith, its power and its heavenly purity, and if otherwise happens in the heart of the Christian who knows God in this word, behold, as the man who became an enemy of God in heaven fell, so it happened to those who were separated from My paternal arm in all these seventy years of word and they have lost their minds with the borrowed one from another to their separation from Me, becoming each other's serpent that urges disobedience from Christian to Christian, and behold, a great miracle would have been now, if I had had many sons in the fulfillment of My word spoken from time to time, for this time of My glory with the obedient people, and we are going through hard times and the Lord sends angels to help you, for you have much work to do, as I give you, just as the Father gave Me when He sent Me to work on earth for the salvation of many, oh sons.

And now, as for the turmoil on earth among the people who think themselves great and greater in this time, read from the psalms which say that the Lord shatters the counsels of the nations, rejects the thoughts of the peoples and despises the counsel of the princes, and only the counsel of the Lord remains forever from generation to generation, through the nation whose God the Lord is, chosen for His inheritance.

The martyr Demetrius comforts himself with the love of My word and takes love from it and gives it to you and bestows holy strength upon you, and he timidly thanks Me for My great word on his feast day among the saints and gives Me all precedence, and he remains praying to Me for those among you who listen to God on earth, My children.

Now I, the Lord, bless your care for My works with you on the Maluri (*Maluri Village, the village and the house where Saint Virginia was born and lived, r.n.*), and you put heart to heart and strength to strength through My grace upon you, and work, sons, with great grace, for behold, the time is with us, but let us ask the Father for this, and you dress well and work, warming yourselves with Me and the angels, oh, for this is beautiful, so that God may work, sons.

And now, you are to make a little bit of time for the celebration of the holy archangels in the citadel, to which table those who have fallen asleep from Adam to you are coming, My sons, with a spirit full of longing, they are coming, warming themselves and waiting for Me to come with the last breath of My mouth and which will sound the great meeting and the great consolation, My sons.

I am sending a word among the nations and am saying to them: Peace to you, nations!

Peace to you, those who are among the peoples under the banner of the cross of Christ, and who testifies through its sign to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit!

Peace and holy victory over the peoples bearing the sign of the holy cross!

Peace also to the peoples, who are not opposed to those who are with God in their fight against unbelief on earth!

The feast of the Birth of Jesus Christ is coming; it is coming and it is crying out everywhere, the Lord is crying out: Peace to you, peoples! Lay down your weapons of war and take up the cross, the sign of the victory of the Christian nation on earth far and wide, for if there were no Christians of the cross on earth, oh, there would be no more earth or anything on it, for Christians are the soul of the ground on earth.

Oh, peace to you, My people through whom I, the Lord Jesus Christ, trumpet far and wide the voice of My word over the earth! Amen, amen, amen.

26-10/08-11-2024

The Council of the Holy Archangels Michael and Gabriel

The Lord comes to earth in word, accompanied by the angelic hosts and the heavenly powers and by His saints in tens of thousands.

The Lord is coming accompanied by His angel, Michael the archangel.

Let the gates of the citadel of My word be opened (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) on the land of the Romanian nation, My country from the end of time, **the country of My return from the Father to establish My kingdom on it, and let the news be spread to the ends that I, the Lord, have a country and a people raised by My word**, by the nurse from heaven, for without a nurse, man no longer knows Me as Father from heaven and does his will like any child spoiled by parents, and from whom I cannot make a disciple for Me, however, if he has a nurse, she holds his hand, puts his heart in her hand and he grows vigorously and has someone to watch over him and guide him for his beautiful steps on the path of glory on it.

Peace to you, citadel of My word, and peace to you, who watch for the Lord in the citadel! My angel, Michael, the archangel, is calling and going before Me to enter the citadel and the book, children. Oh, if every being has a shared guardian angel among the angels of God, I, the Lord, how would it have been if I had no angel? I teach the Christian not to forget his angel, who will write before and after him all his steps, all his deeds, his thoughts and his words, and which are not lost anywhere and go to God through the guardian angel from Me.

Oh, peace to you, to those who have gathered on the holy feast day announced by Me to sit here in the citadel for the angels, and for those who have passed away in the body for seven thousand years and more, and who are called here now, to their remembrance at this table for them, oh, what a great expectation there is for them for Me to come to prepare their eternal salvation and sweet eternity with Me! Here they are, looking after you, after their loved ones on earth, for a salvation, because those who are after the flesh on earth, some love heaven and the work for heaven and for those who have departed from their family, and others love the earth with the things of the earth, and behold, some become prayerful in heaven for their loved ones on earth if they have relatives united with those in heaven, with the saints and with obedience to God, and others of the departed expect prayers from the earth and have no comforts and joys, if their loved ones on earth are earthly and separated from heaven, from the love of God and from holiness, because behold, man loves himself and stays far from the love from above.

Here, in the citadel, heaven is approaching the earth and a great deliverance is being worked from above and below, and therefore, do not forget, to the sons here and everywhere who love My coming, a word to you, oh, do not forget to be with Me always, always. Keep Me close to you all the time, keep the Lord with you, because if you do not stay close to Him, you do much in His name, you do from your mind, from the desires of your heart, and which can bring you heavy damage and pain. When you start to trample on My word over yourselves and do as you please, oh, you no longer take from Me, you no longer like to be and work according to My pleasure, and you feel embarrassed by Me when you start to do as you please, and not as the Lord wants, and rather you choose to trample on My will for your own will, and you no longer want Me with you, next to you and you hide from Me like Adam.

Oh, Christian who knows Me in this word, pay attention to what I am telling you, that many have come, heard and believed, but they have not fully understood what this work of the word means and have played in their minds between faith and unbelief and have lost the power from above for them. Bitter tears will flow to you for all your cold time near My source of the word, because only My word will be able to comfort your tear. My mercy is great in this time of My glory on earth, and you will stand before many who will taste from this spring and your cold time will hurt you when you see the grace and gift of the Lord upon those so hot, who will come from the four corners of the earth, taste from My coming in the spring of the word and find out how much I have called the Christian, how much I have bent down to teach him all the time, how much I have waited to make him a disciple worthy of My glory, of the love of God, and he has been cold and have not wanted to have a nurse for his love, which means life, because only love will remain in life, only it.

I am speaking face to face with the angelic hosts. Oh, how shall I do to build in a Christian the spirit of tenderness and make this spirit visible through sweet and tender words, through mercy and help, through warmth of heart, through brotherly and paternal feelings among My fellow men, so that I would be able dwell among them with My way of living together with the brothers?

Oh, obedient sons, let all learn to take care of Me as if I were their own child. This is what I want. Just as a mother cannot take her mind off her little child, and only keeps and carries her thoughts to him when she is not with him because of the many worries she carries, so too you should take care of Me, sons, so that you may always be with Me, so that I may always be with you. I teach you to be like Me, to be as I am for you and with you. Just as a child does not know about his mother and her thoughts, but calms down only in her arms, so you also, you do not know how much I have you in My thoughts and care, you do not know, like a child who does not know when his mother carries him in her thoughts, through her great tenderness for him, sons.

Oh, I teach you to be tender, to be like God, to be beautiful through the spirit of tenderness as the angels are, sons. Man has cruelty in his heart many times, and has harshness and a spirit of judgment towards his fellow men; however, I am tender to share comfort, to save, to forgive, to comfort, to heal, sons, only let man help Me, wait for Me, call Me, want Me close to him.

I am embracing My country today in word. Peace to you, My Romania! I am strengthening the angelic hosts and the heavenly powers at your borders. I love you from the Father, Who chose you to be My path over the earth with the glory of My word from your midst, and with which I proclaim Myself from the east to the west.

I am now descending the blessing of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit upon those whom I have called the bearers of this word upon the earth, and I am strengthening them in their work from Me to carry on their work from God, for behold, I am going before them through hearts

full of longing for God and I am opening a wide way for them to proclaim Me everywhere, that great glory is approaching and the east and the west will meet, faith and unbelief, light and darkness, white and black, Christian and pagan, and the choice will be made and many will take the path on which I am coming and going, and the village of Maluri, from where I began My coming and its work, will receive on its small land the love of many, a new love, secretly preserved by the Lord, Who descended upon this little village in the year 1955, and for whom I, the Lord, am now preparing the prophesied glory to appear and it will be everything Romanian, oh, because nothing is sweeter than everything that is Romanian, and it will be beautiful as at the beginning of the world and there will be a sweet celebration at Maluri village and a great consolation that will share peace over the country and over the earth, and everything that will be on that day for seventy years of word, will be called the Word of God, written everywhere, over nature, over people, over their hearts, over flowers, over birds, over waters, and everything will rejoice and the glory of My word and its celebration on the Romanian land will be proclaimed over the earth. The sunrise and the sunset will meet on that glorious day. Heaven and earth will embrace then. Everything will be holy and all love, for holiness is born of love, and all those who will truly believe and love will be holy, they will be through the love of God, and many will say happily: "Turn Your face, Lord, from our sins, and blot out all our iniquities, for we love You."

Oh, I have cried out for years and kept saying: “Flee from the world, flee from the world, flee, My people!” Let the world seek you, but let them seek you because you are Mine, My witness and herald, not so that you may stay in the world and with the world, but so that the world may see in you your love for God, the joy of life, for the love of God is joy, it is glory.

Sons, sons, beware of foxes, beware of women, beware of talking to women, for they do not protect you, for they cut off the heads of prophets and Christians! Beware of death through women, as for seventy years Christians have been dying through women, and women are like hell on earth! Oh, beware of walking alone, especially through My citadel alone, beware of these cursed hiding places, for the disorder that suits the devil is blatant, and I, the Lord, have not established a great citadel on earth for the devil, but for the heavenly and angelic hosts and for the dutiful and obedient. Oh, do not forget that Eve took advice from the devil, from the serpent, and took Adam away from God, and they fell from God, taking a foreign word for their steps, for the devil lied to her that they would not die if they broke My word, and the lie shook the faith and faithfulness of the two, oh, and so the woman works until the end, to the fall of many from God, and I am telling you: be wise, sons, be wise by My word over you!

Oh, here is what I am telling you: those who have fallen asleep and are called to the table of the angels for their commemoration rejoice with great joy. The entire generation of those who have fallen asleep from the beginning of the world until today, all have come to their commemoration, together with the heavenly and angelic hosts. I, the Lord, am sharing comfort and resurrection with them, and the most beautiful host is the host of Virginia, My trumpet, and many are now looking here at the table and have great joy for those who are theirs according to the body, and who have kept the path and have not fallen from it.

The dead from the wars of these days are joining the ranks of the sleeping, for I, the Lord, am receiving from the citadel here requests for them, and their spirits are comforted by My beauty and the heavenly ones, with which I dwell with celebration and with glory of word upon the earth.

Comfort, comfort, sweet and powerful word, I am placing this word over pains, over sorrows, over the love between brothers, so that all may learn from Me the spirit of tenderness and its

holy fruit, and peace to you at the fraternal table, My sons! Oh, take comfort and be like the angels of God, My sons!

And now, again and again I give you blessing, power and support from heaven and earth for the new work at Maluri village. Be of one heart, all the few whom I, the Lord, rely on for the holy work for the manifestation of the garden of paradise over the place where I, the Lord, descended seventy years ago and stood on the stone of the house and began through My trumpet Virginia the glory of My word over the earth for years in a row, after I had prepared her for a long time to hold Me and to pass through her with the word of My mouth, and which have come little by little to the manifestation and will gather together the souls of the love of God, the souls who are waiting, sons, and you ask the Father to support your labor with favorable weather for the work there, oh, but do not fear the cold, do not fear anything, for everything comes and settles beautifully and with great glory, and I am at the helm, I am next to you and I have taught you this day to keep Me next to you and not to forget this throughout the time of your work with Me for My glory with you sons.

Oh, I have work with My angels to quiet the tongues of those who are shaking the faith of some of those who have joined and have not been careful not to take advice from the serpent for their faith and obedience. We will seek to pluck from the fire those who will accept Me to advise them, so that they may learn to have a nurse for themselves, for those who are born according to the flesh are taking down each other like Adam and Eve, losing the Lord, the paradise and faith; however, those born according to the spirit have a nurse and grow for Me, remain Mine and will be counted among those who will share the great joy when rest comes, after My work with you will end in glory and we will offer it to the Father, from Whom we will receive the prize of running, the consolation, the great and much consolation, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

08/21-11-2024.

The Feast of Saint Andrew, the first-called Apostle

I am He Who am. Heaven is My throne, and the earth, My footstool. In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Father Sabaoth sends Me as word on earth, accompanied by heavenly hosts, and from My mouth comes a sharp sword for the enemies, and those who cry out to heaven, I shepherd with the word, and My name is called the Word of God (*Apoc: 19/13*).

Light and darkness fight, truth and lie, faith and unbelief, and that is why I come to earth as a word, and as long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world, and I work everywhere, and the unbelievers do not see, but those who believe in My coming see the fulfillments of My word, which makes light, once spoken to be written on earth, and then shared.

Once again, I make My voice heard over the earth in this time, as in the time of Moses in Sinai to guide from heaven those in captivity, and Moses spoke with Me, carried My word to the people and I was the Shepherd of that people.

I am above with heavenly hosts and We are carried on clouds by cherubim and seraphim. I have My twelve disciples as companions, because it is a feast day today for My first called to apostleship at that time, the apostle Andrew, and two thousand years ago, he placed the baptismal shirt within Christ over the Romanian nation, a nation that now, at the end of time, is My call to welcome Me on its hearth, so that I may come with this word on earth, and it is seventy years since

I have been writing on this land the book of My coming from this time, My word on earth, so that I may shepherd with it the nations and their kings and fulfill what is written for this time.

Oh, Romanian nation, peace to you! I work from above you; I am working more than in all times before, **for the resurrection of the dead is rapidly approaching**, **the raising of the saints, who always ask Me: *«Lord, until when?»,*** (*Apoc: 6/10*) and the Christian nation has been promising this faith for two thousand years and always says: *"I am awaiting the resurrection of the dead and the life of the age to come"*, and these fulfillments are rapidly approaching, together with the power of My word, for two thousand years ago I said: ***«All power in heaven and on earth has been given to Me»,*** and behold, I am coming with the power of word, for so it is written. (*See Matth: 28/18-19*)

Oh, Romanian people, oh, My country of today, the cunning spirit of the enemy antichrist is storming towards you, and he does not know what awaits him, (*Reference to the political turmoil from the presidential and parliamentary elections in Romania at this time, the presidential elections being annulled by the Constitutional Court, two days before the second round due to suspicions of their influence by Russia and China through the Tic-Toc network, in favor of the "nationalist-sovereigntist" candidate Călin Georgescu, and who had a 60-70% chance over her rival, because no candidate from the major parties in government made it past the first round due to incompetence and, especially, arrogance and hypocrisy, r.n.*) but I have always spoken a word over him and said that he and all his hidden army are crumbling in My holy mountain, **for I am the Lamb of the Father, and it is written that I will come to fight with this beast wrapped in lamb's fur and to overthrow it with the breath of My mouth, with the word that comes out of My mouth like a sharp sword** for this enemy, who fears My name and tries to come first under this name; however, I, the Lord, go after him and frustrate his hidden plans and that is why I have come as a word on earth, and I come once with the work of the antichrist, and I come to overcome him, for he is a liar and a blasphemer, when he wants to work in My name.

I am speaking now to you, to those who still stand tall at the helm of the Romanian nation, My chosen nation at the end of time. I am looking down from above, day and night. I am looking down on you with sorrow, because you still want to be the great ones, you, the ones who have been until now. Oh, do you not want to open your eyes? Look at yourselves, and at each other. **It is not seen that you do not love your country and your nation**, from the seats of protection over this nation, it is not seen on your faces, in your behavior and work. **It is only seen that you hold on to your seats so as not to lose them**.

You have disappointed this people so much, who were ready, ready to let themselves be deceived by the enemy who appeared with the voice of a savior. Oh, you still do not want to look among you for those who are able to bring a new hope and to wisely steer My ship, the land of My word today. You keep those who can do better behind, because you stand in front as if you are the leaders. Oh, not like that! Receive My advice as a Shepherd, My sons, because I am coming to shepherd you, because I see that you are not taking into consideration the danger that has arisen ready to lay the Romanian people to the ground.

Sons, sons, be careful not to make mistakes again and again. If you do not watch, I and My angels are going to work and watch for the fate of this nation, threatened under the enemy's arrow now. **This is what is now in the country because of the distrust that has fallen upon this people**, led for such a long time only by those who have kept the bravest behind for the watch chairs.

Oh, sons, oh sons, not according to the eyes, not according to desires, but according to his understanding, the ruler should be placed over the people. I advised you a few days ago to gather for watchfulness and to submit yourselves to the spirit of wisdom, through humility and faith that God is your God, only do not think of yourselves more than of the good that would be to be placed according to the truth over this nation.

Who should you choose, you keep asking yourself? Oh, he must know how to speak in the languages of the earth, lest he be the one who interprets to harm and fumbles, because at the helm of a people, and especially of the Romanian people in this difficult time, there must not be a man half-prepared to face the current regulations on earth, (*Reference to the candidate in second place in the first round, poorly prepared politically and who has not known a foreign language well, r.n.*) and he must know well the things inside the people and the things outside, and then he must have the advice of the wisest among the sons of the nation, and **therefore, the Lord must reveal to you the right measure for the one among you, who will be known among the peoples as wise, just, full of faithfulness for the nation and the country, watching with love at all times day and night, and through these may God be able to stand and be able to overcome for this people with His protection**.

Here is why I am looking down on you with all the heavenly hosts! We are standing watch from above to defeat any enemy who would try to disturb you from the middle or from the sides.

Oh, bow down, sons! Look with Me and seek the wisest and most dedicated among you for the people, because the bad time immediately demands this, but especially humble yourselves before the people so much disoriented, lest they make a mistake again while waiting for a deliverance to come, and when it does come, let there not be a snare and slavery in its place, because

nowhere is there any more watchfulness over the land, and this is why I am coming, the Lord is coming with His power, with the word of His power and with heavenly armies fighting and conquering any enemy that may appear.

Oh, how can I speak to you? I no longer urge you to believe and listen to My advice, for My word is working towards you through its being placed in My book today and is driving away the enemy, demanding an account of his trespass on God's land.

Oh, My country, oh, Romanian nation, take from God, so that you do not make a mistake! You now need a protective and well-fortified law for yourself, so that the enemy antichrist may no longer enter to ask for a place of vigilance over you for himself, because many would ask you for this high place and you to give it, but the unknown is a trap for you, he is an enemy, he is cunning, and you do not watch with watchfulness and you rather take enemy advice instead, and you do not know to whom you open.

I will hold your hand, Romanian people, I will shepherd you, I will watch over you, so that you do not fall into error again, so that you do not fall into the enemy's hands, but seek My word with which I breathe upon you to revive you and shepherd you, **and over the enemy I breathe with power to drive him away, to lay him down and overcome him, for it is written in the Scriptures that I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, will overcome him with the breath of My mouth, with My word, with My rebuke,** (*2 Thess: 2/8*)[412] and I always say to him: Go away, enemy spirit, go away from the land and the Romanian nation, for the Lord is dwelling with the throne of His word on this land, and you fear the breath of My mouth for it will drive you away, for the kingdom of heaven is coming towards men, and this glory and the life of the age to come are being prepared in heaven and on earth, for the Spirit and the bride of the Bridegroom are saying: Come, come, Lord! Amen, amen, amen.

And you, the watchmen for My coming on earth as word over My citadel with you, sit before Me and open the book of My word to write in it and to set it on the path, whenever My voice comes to you to share it and for My word to work, and now, I am going sit with you in council and we are going to set a holy feast table in the citadel, for they are days of celebration (*patron saint*), days of Christ's victory through My work with you, when thirty-three years ago, I wrote Myself on earth with the creation and sealing of the little garden of My word, and I came forth above with the mystery of God from the midst of the Romanian nation, and I am going to sit in council with you and with the people of My word, with the one who was, with the one who still is and with the one who is born and seeks under the glory of My word and its fulfillments; and therefore, I am giving you a new power and I am giving you, so that I may be able to work through you, to write Myself with you on earth for the glory, that My glory from the end of time is coming, and you are My witnesses, oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.

30-11/13-12-2024.

The Feast of Saint Virginia, the Trumpet of God

(*Excerpt*)

[412] ***«The mystery of lawlessness is already at work! But now, there is one who restrains, until he is taken out of the way.***

Then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will kill with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the manifestation of His coming». (2 Thess: 2/7, 8)

… Oh, My Virginia, oh, My trumpet, how much comfort you are now gathering from My word today, oh, how much! It is your day among the saints, and you must place in the book the exhortation and call to life the people stiffened on the path. It is a day of sweet remembrance and includes three days in it: the day of the sealing of the garden of My word, then the day of the first-called apostle, Andrew, and the day of your entry among the saints, oh, My trumpet. **Take the trumpet from the hand of My angel and sound and awaken the Spirit, so that He may awaken the numb ones!**

— I am calling, Lord, I am calling! The trumpet is sounding again, Virginia is calling over the people fed from heaven!

Oh, be reconciled to God, you who are trying to give in to your walking! You will not be able to hide like Adam, for the Lord is calling you with His tender whisper and urging you to holy work. The books are opened and through them the word of God is confessed, which spoke to you and was written in the book. Seek to be beautiful, oh, because doubt and unbelief are utterly hateful to you, this sin, so grievous upon those who fall punished through it, through unbelief.

*I am calling, Lord, I am calling, for great days and fulfillments are coming, prophesied throughout the time of this work of the word that, they will come and appear with glory in heaven and on earth. You are the seventh angel and you will say: «**The mystery of God is finished!**», and then all will sit down, on the right and on the left, according to their work.*

Peace upon the people of the word of God! Peace to You, Lord, and to Your great accomplishments in this time, and the retinue of saints and angels accompany You from sunrise to sunset. and proclaim with power the kingdom of God, for the Lord is coming to earth with His kingdom! Amen.

— I am coming and I keep coming, and the Father is pleased for My victory over the times under heaven, and all the heavenly hosts are preparing My glory, seen from margins to margins, soon, soon.

Strengthen your spirit, your hands and your feet, little sons with whom I have remained and with whom I am working for the day of My glory. **Ask the Father, and you will receive from Him in My name and you will fulfill those things that are to be revealed**. I am going to set up a work of order for the beauty of the days of celebration at village Maluri and I am going to write Myself in the book with seventy years of word on the hearth of the Romanian nation.

Amen, amen I am saying to you: the language with which I am speaking at this time on earth (*Romanian language, r.n.*) **is the language with which God and man and all creation spoke in the beginning, and then in heaven, and thus the beginning and the end are united, for the beginning is coming on earth, and God is beginning again**, and everything as at the beginning, and has as its beginning the earth and the Romanian people, everything as at the beginning, and again through the word.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and God was the Word, and all things were made by the Word, and now, at the end, God begins again, and begins as in the beginning, and His name is called the Word of God. (*Apoc:19/13*) **Amen, amen, amen.**

01/14-12-2024.

The Feast of Saint Hierarch Nicholas

I am clothed in the garment of mercy. I am the Son of the Father Sabaoth, I am the Word of God, the Word of the Father, and I speak over the earth above the Romanian nation

and I hold the borders of this land with all the powers and heavenly hosts and with all the holy ancestors of this nation, for when no one can, God can, those in heaven can.

Oh, My country today, I can no longer stop speaking to you from above you all the time, because you can no longer do it for yourself, and behold, when you can no longer do it, I can, even if those who keep you on your knees for their lust for power and money do not give in, because pride, this demon hidden within man drives him towards the spirit of foolishness and fleeting desires those who cannot hide under the guise of goodness and justice lest they be read as servants of pride; however, I, the Lord, am after them, am turning their plans around and putting them to shame, only that together with this I am taking care of you, My country today, because the whole heavenly word is sending Me to you now, at the end of time. I am breathing upon you, so that you may feel the spirit and support from heaven, for you are now struggling like a fish on the shore, but I am holding you in My Spirit without you knowing, oh, that I cannot leave you in your time of helplessness. **You are written in the Scriptures with a great name. The land of brightness is your name, for the Father Sabaoth revealed you to the prophets by this great name**, and they wrote from God My work and yours of these days, and there are many among those at the top, who understand and know this by the breath and revelation from God, so that their amazement will be great when **I, the Lord, will pull the veil of sadness from your face and will reveal to you the beauty and the ornaments that have been kept for you in the Father since the beginning of creation, for your land was the first patch of dry land to emerge from the waters at the creation of the world and I spoke with the Father on your land to make man in Our image and likeness and then I took from your clay and I built the body of man, I built him with My hand and I gave him life from My life by breathing upon him and man became a living being,** oh, and God cannot forget this love, the love from the beginning of God, and behold, you are and now, at the end of time, **and the beginning and the end are connected on your land and God is speaking to you as in the beginning, when He created you and made you beautiful to be and endowed you with His speech at your creation, and behold, in the same speech and language God is speaking over the earth now, for your language is the language of God at the creation of the world, and I, the Lord, am telling you this secret, so that I may discover everywhere and so that the speech of God and the language with which He is dividing over the earth from end to end may be heard, so that the peoples may hear My coming, the word that springs from the throne of God in the language of the Romanian nation.**

Oh, peace to you, My country of today! I have encompassed you in My word from 1955 until today, and I am writing Myself soon soon on your land with seventy years of word, and this book is called the Word of God and it stands as a testimony of My return from the Father to men on the land of the Romanian people.

I have always watched over you; I have pulled you out of the burden and from under the enemy's pressure whenever temptation tried to overcome you. **You are the one from the beginning and you are My country today and that is why I stand above you and speak over the earth in your language, the language of God at the creation of the world.** I am also watching over you today more than ever throughout time and the antichrist of today is standing against Me, **the one who emerged with his work two thousand years ago when his servants put Me through death on the cross and when he was defeated so terribly**, for I have risen and am alive forever and ever, as it is written to be, and the spirit of the antichrist stands restlessly after Me, blind and shameless, groping here and there, and always trying to erase My traces from the earth and from the hearts of those who have Me as their God among men. **Here I am, I stand with him**

in battle with a sharp sword and I always cut off the attack from him and I stand watch on his trail, for the time has come to reveal him and to discover his hidden face and hypocritical spirit, for he starts working with the borrowed when he sees that man is looking for God, for the escape from heaven, oh, and the antichrist cannot overcome even with the hypocrisy, as he is with God in order to win over those who walk with Me on the path, but because he is so fearful and threatened, he stands in battle with a hidden army, **but I let him know that the countless heavenly armies accompany the Son of God, Who comes and stands in battle with the beast as it is written, and fulfills the scriptures of the conquerors of the beast and the Lord is glorified on the hearth of the Romanian nation, whom He places in the book His word through which He testifies to His coming and work.**

Amen, amen, I am saying to you, those who still keep the Romanian country and people on their knees and under burden, bow down to the spirit of justice of things and let the country rise up and heal its wounds! I am dressed in the garment of mercy for you too, but if you do not humble yourselves, after sucking the strength of this people since you have been holding onto the high seats, oh, you will not escape the answer before the justice of God.

I have sent you advice from heaven to work on the upliftment of the Romanian nation, which you have been emptying of power and hope for so many years. You are boasting that you are the first, that you are the leaders after the lots draw, (*This is about the P.S.D. – Social Democratic Party. – The successors of the Communist Party, which, following the parliamentary elections of 01-12-2024, obtained 22% of the votes, being the highest percentage, r.n.*); however, as long as you are numbered under the same cunning spirit, behold, you are low, you are not the first, on the contrary, but you are still holding the fate of tomorrow of the Romanian nation under you and it has happened painfully, that dangerous people have entered the country's council table, bargaining for voters, so that they could enter the country's seats, and behold, because of you the country was shamed, struck and the Romanian nation was brought to its knees, (*By canceling the Presidential elections in two rounds, due to the suspicion of Russian and Chinese interference during the electoral campaign, with the help of the Tik-Tok network, r.n.*), and now you are still standing, you still want to, oh, and you do not let yourself be blamed, and that is why it is difficult to get the Romanian nation back on its feet, because you keep leaving the wise aside, and you do not have wisdom, since you feed on the greed of being in front. Therefore, if you do not bow to the advice from heaven, you will lose the places you stand on from your own desire and struggle, because you are not the ones who can do good to this nation, which has kept falling down because of you since you have been standing over it, so as not to lose the places on top.

Again and again, I come to you and urge you to bow down. I am standing above with the holy ancestors of the Romanian nation and who are working from above to heal the wounds of this nation.

There is a heavenly vigil everywhere on the Romanian land. The heavenly armies are fighting above for the upliftment and glory of this nation. When those on earth do not want to, then those from heaven come and they can work; God and the armies of saints can work, and the temptation will be extinguished because God can. Amen.

On the holy feast day of Hierarch Nicholas, I have spoken My word again and again over the Romanian land and it has been placed in his book.

Peace to you, Romanian people! My speech for you always stands above you, watches over you and removes obstacles and the Lord goes and conquers through His word and power, only let My word be written.

Oh, the Lord is going, He is going and working with the word. Go you also, people of My word, go and testify My word where it is sent, for you are My witness.

Go, sons of the citadel, go with the news of the birth of the Lord and comfort from Me those who love you for My name above you. Go singing carols and rejoice from gate to gate the hearts of those who await you in large groups of people with the news of My birth. I am sending you to share joys and hope, I am supporting you in My walk with you and I am showing Myself with you in glory, and you should take care to be My beautiful obedient ones, for obedience means the cross with which you will follow the Lord, as it is written, for I wrote for those with whom I will be and work and I said to them: ***«Whoever wants to come after Me must deny himself and take up his cross and follow Me»***, *(Matthew: 16/24*), oh, and who is the one who follows Me if not the one who embraces the obedience with which he follows Me with the cross, **for without the cross no one can remain with God, and the cross means obedience,** oh, sons, and it means the sons of God who give Me life over their life and who have Me as their God.

Blessed be your coming out with the news of My birth, sons! Prepare yourselves well, for you share My comfort, and I and My saints, I and the heavenly hosts are looking upon you from above, making way and walking for you, and We are comforted by you.

Be only comfort among yourselves, and upon the earth, children! Sit before Me always, always and ask for the victory of the Lamb of God to come, for it is written that it will come.

Peace to you! In peace work and walk and share God! In the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, bear My word, bear the word of God upon the earth, oh, sons! Amen, amen, amen.

06/19-12-2024.

2025

The Feast of Lord's Birth

Blessed on earth is this holy feast day! It is My birthday every year for two thousand years and better. The Father is sending Me to earth as a word now, at the end of time, so that I may bless again the beginning of the end, **the new birth of the world, announced by Me two thousand years ago that it would come**, and that I too would come from the Father to fulfill this Scripture

awaited for seven thousand years to come and to place all creation back in its original place, for it was shaken from its course, after man dared to place himself greater than God between earth and heaven.

I am the Lord Jesus Christ, as I established Myself under this name when I came to earth as a Child born of a Virgin mother to establish the first kingdom of God in its place by My coming with it.

I am the Word of God, as I am now coming from heaven as a word to earth under this name, (*Apoc: 19/13*) after two thousand years since My birth among men in the midst of the people of Israel, the people who took Me out of it as a transgressor of God's laws, and now I am coming as a word to My new country and I am sharing Myself from it over the earth, over kings and over peoples, over trials and disturbances, over those faithful to God and over enemies, and I have a citadel of My voice resting place set in its book these days on your land, **My country today, My Romania from the beginning, the land from which I took dust in My hands and molded man, breathed upon him and man became a living being so that I could place him before Me as My kingdom and enjoy the work of My hands**, but this creature came out from under My dominion and did its will, oh, and since then I have been following it with a painful sigh, I have been walking for seven thousand years, because My enemy was born in him and man has been My enemy from then until today and I have not been able to use My creation and I am trying and keep trying to repair My entrance into this kingdom and to restore My love for man, for the one created by God to be My dwelling place and love and river of love between heaven and earth.

It is a sweet feast in heaven for those on earth, for on earth it is My birthday feast year after year, from the day I was born as a Child, until today. The minds of those on earth have dared to move this feast day and leave it behind, and no longer receive it on the table when it comes to its place on the calendar year after year, and it has been a hundred years since then. **But I tell those on earth that they have erred as the adversaries that they are**, and that they fight against Christ through everything they do and say according to their mind and choice; however, I am and remain unwavering, for after My resurrection from the crucifixion two thousand years ago, I clothed Myself with great power, because the Father gave Me complete victory and I said then: ***«All power in heaven and on earth has been given to Me»,*** (*Matthew: 28/18*), oh, and since then I have been working a lot and always, but I am only with those who follow Me, and the others are My adversaries, because that is how they choose to do it.

It is My birthday, it is My and your day, My country today. I received you from the Father as a precious gift at My birth on earth and the angels wrote you then at My birth, so that we would be the same all the time afterwards, oh, and those on earth do not know, did not know and do not know this mystery of Mine and yours, and which I always give you together with the feast of My birth on earth year after year, and now I am sitting with a table of words for seventy years on your hearth and the Father is telling Me to reveal you and let those on earth know that you are Mine. Give Me your hand to raise you to your worthiness from the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit! Oh, give Me your hand and let us step towards My table and yours in your midst, and then over the margins, for My story with you is beautiful in the Scriptures and is revealed through its fulfillment now.

I am embracing you with sweet words on the day of My and your birthday, for the Father molded you on that day as new seed and wrote you in heaven as holy yeast, **so that you may then be at the end the new Jerusalem, about which the prophets of the Scripture and the saints, apostles and all those who had a share from God to know and proclaim your and Mine**

mystery, oh, My country from the end of time. I am embracing you in the word, because I have to speak over you a written word on this day, so that I may be able to fulfill it after its establishment in My open book, so that it may receive Me on your land since the year 1955, since I prepared My descent to you, **My country from the beginning, when I stood on your earth and I created man on it and since then I made him a living being, after My image and likeness.**

Oh, My sweet country, they are having fun like Herod once did, they are having fun under the dance of Salome, all those who have taken the helm and hold your fate in their hands. Oh, do not be angry that you do not have good and pure rulers over you, do not be angry with them. All those who seek for glory are the same, and you should not think that there could be anyone other than those who are ruling you now, and let them come and change your fate for the better. Oh, the good ones cannot climb to the helm for you, **because those who would be better, those are not allowed to reach the top for the watchfulness later**. However, you should take those who rule you as from God, for all things are known and permitted, but with Me, only those who have Me as their Shepherd all the time have been and are great, and the others are following Herod, Caiaphas and the hypocrites from below and above, following the steps, and each with his own, I with those who are Mine, and Herod with his and with the dance of Salome, for this is what the people deserve, who do not follow God and with life from above on earth.

Oh, I have never spoken to you before with such love and longing, as I am speaking to you now from above you, Romanian nation, so that I may give you from Me and that you may have and know and be able and walk, for even if you do not find out or do not stop to believe My coming in word above you, oh, it is a great thing that I can speak My word over you, **and everything is then fulfilled according to My will and according to your merit, good or bad**.

So, on the day of My birthday, listen, Romanians, **listen from God, Romanian sons. At the creation of the world, I stood on this patch of land emerging from the waters with the top up, and the top is the land from which I took with My hand and created man, and since then this land has been called the beginning of the earth, and with this land I am beginning the rebirth of the world and I am speaking from above for this fulfillment**.

I have work given to Me by the Father to establish on this blessed land with the first beginning. Therefore, listen to My word, for you are standing in the balance now and are about to make a dangerous mistake and do great harm to yourselves, and there is no one among you at this time who can put his hand into the fire to save you, and you, Romanian people, have opened a great abyss under your feet without knowing it and without being able to guard yourself from falling. The day is coming when you go back and forth to elect a man for yourself at the top, (*The presidential elections, which were annulled by the Constitutional Court two days before the second round due to suspicions of influence by Russia and China through the Tic-Toc network, in favor of the "nationalist-sovereignist" candidate Călin Georgescu, who had a 60-70% chance over his rival, because no candidate from the major parties, currently in government, made it past the first round due to incompetence and, especially, arrogance and hypocrisy, r.n.*) and you are now making mistakes without knowing it, because here I am looking down and I see the wandering of your mind, after you fell under the gaze of the man of lies, who has been charming you for a while and keeps delighting your mind that he is from God. Here he is, he still will not give up, he wants to be on top, he is determined to get you on his side, but his mind is not pure for you, and even less, so his heart.

Oh, Romanian sons, the one who wants to be great at all costs, someone like that is driven by the spirit of arrogance, believes himself capable, wants to be above at all costs, presents himself

as God's messenger and speaks with the tongue of a lamb, but I have said and I say again: Jesus Christ is not a candidate on earth and should not be used by those who use God to be believed righteous and good. Therefore, listen, Romanians: This man is not for you hidden under the words of nannying in which he has seized you, many of you. **He is not God's messenger as you are led to believe and as even the ministers of the church lead you to believe, poor ones.** The one who is nannying you is the messenger, but the messenger of those who are sending him to establish himself great over the Romanian nation. Oh, he is deceptive, he uses lies, concealment, misguided and misleading beliefs, even if he claims to be a true Christian. This is not true. Oh, how can you not see, how can you not hear, how can you not feel that he is being led from the shadows, that he is lying and that he is threatening you now, **when he was pushed back by My strong hand, not by man**, when he is trying to seem like this?

Oh, Romanian people, oh, Romanian sons, you have allowed yourselves to be too much fooled by the mouth of this cunning man, full of longing for glory over you. He has emerged as if from the ground, unknown to whom he serves, where he comes from, unknown even to those among whom he kept sneaking around to sit and obtain great and small positions, for this man keeps seeking high places.

Oh, what will you do, Romanian nation, if you fall under the burden and place this man above you without knowing what you want and what you do, and doing what he wants you to do, and then do what he wants with you? **I am coming and now telling you news from heaven,** a vision from heaven, a heavenly watch for you, Romanian son. **You will sigh without turning back if you stubbornly refuse to take shelter from this bait**, from this cunning spirit, which has been hovering over the Romanian nation for a good while. You have nothing in your hands to defend yourself. You can only defend yourself with the wisdom that you may gain if you bend down to know well what you have to do when you go to give your consent for the man who will be to ascend the first chair of this nation. **Your weapon of defense is the vote that you have to use,** but woe to you if you do not investigate, if you do not take from the wise ones of this nation, not from those with the politics of all times, (*Professional politicians, r.n.*), the ugliest step among people, but without which a people cannot go, only that all those in this class are the ones who will rise above the people and become rich overnight, and other people cannot penetrate among them, because they are removed to the margins or removed from the earth as in all times! Therefore, do not put your finger without considering it well, lest you put a yoke on your necks, lest you sigh later, as you are doing now because of those you have chosen, but now you are also mocking them with bad words, oh, and it is written in the Scriptures that you shall not speak ill of your superior, and behold, you must learn not to commit this sin, for the peoples are looking at you for doing this, after you cast your vote for those whom you then call unworthy, and behold, this behavior and complaint of yours is not beautiful, for you are dissatisfied, and you find them guilty for this.

In your body, Romanian nation, it has been multiplied the number of those who are corrupting their minds and losing the watchfulness, which needs to have those who go and choose their lieder. This war is not visible, but the damage left over those who only look out the window is visible, that lie day and night through the servants of lies, (*Smartphone and social networks, r.n.*), dress charmingly to drive many crazy, oh, and all stand in this consuming fire of souls and minds.

I am coming and telling you, Romanian people, that this one, who is clinging so much to reach the helm for you, is not good for you. He is not the messenger of God as you may want to say, and he is the messenger of those who have at hand the work of the spirit of lies and vanity.

Therefore, open your mind well and look for those who have a pure heart and are shown how it is, and do not be careless when you go to show your choice, but beware of error, because behold, you can make a mistake now and you can fall into the abyss, but come to advise you so that you may know how to beware of the cunning man, **because not man, but I, the Lord, have hindered him from ascending the throne, for I watch over you and love you, Romanian people**, but take from the Holy Spirit for your steps, because woe to you if you make a mistake now again and again! Look at his harsh gaze, look at the confusion of his tongue, open your eyes and look, Romanian son, and yield to wisdom, for I, the Lord, am awakening you and telling you this.

I have embraced you in the word on a day of birthday, Romanian sons. Let yourselves be healed from the poison of this hypocritical man. Do not take from the road so that you may know how to take the step. I am sending you healing from the blindness, which he has clothed you in, the one what keeps babysitting you in order to choose him as great over you. I hear many that they do not understand My word and what is to be understood from it. Behold, I have said now. This man is an enemy, and by no means a savior, but he is a danger to the Romanian nation, My nation at the end of time.

It is not good for the peoples of the world to know that the Romanian nation has not had yet appointed a leader over it, and this man is still stirring up trouble, for he is a dangerous man. Therefore, seek, as soon as possible, to proceed with the appointment of the greatest of the Romanian people at the helm, you, those who must work this in a little hurry, My sons, and I, the Lord, am going to watch over your work and will work with My angels and with the saints of this nation, for today you no longer have a Mircea, a Stefan, a Mihai, you no longer have. Today it is you, and you must defend the country from the spirit of the deceit of the lying man, and no longer delight yourselves, no longer lie to one another and no longer become dizzy if you sit on the seats of the country. You must be different than before, because behold, things are not well across the country, they are lurking from the sides to bring the country to its knees, oh no, and be careful not to make mistakes now, so that I can then shake Myself with a new blessing over the Romanian nation for My glory in its midst, and which all the peoples will see from afar and bow down, as it is written about the great fate of this nation at the end of time.

Now, I am going to sit in council with the people of My word and I will spend with the word in their midst for three holy days, birthdays, sweet days, people with a Shepherd, for woe to those not shepherded by God!

I am filling My table with the blessing of birth in the midst of those who receive My word on earth and then am sharing Myself everywhere. I am sitting with the saints and the angels. I have My Virgin mother by My side and I have now the witnesses of that time, the heralds of the birth of the Son of God.

We are spending holy moments, children of My word. Peace to you! I have appeared with you on earth with the feast of My birth and with comfort over many, sons. I have spoken this day to the Romanian nation and I have proclaimed it for vigilance against those who stand against it from the shadows through the cunning spirit with the face of a Christian. However, you know from Me the pain that I am bearing afresh in these days for the fate of the Romanian nation and I am urging you to stand by Me. Receive Me, so that I may speak and protect this nation from falling, for the time is coming for it to choose its leader and for the peoples to know him then, sons, **and the one who will be to take this chair and stand vigil on it for the nation, let him bring honor to the Romanian nation.**

And now, I am coming back to you with birthday feast days, for today We are receiving carolers, because it is birthday carol day and there are days with you from the days of heaven, there are days of the Lord with you on earth, oh, children. Amen, amen, amen.

25-12-2024/07-01-2025.

The Council of Saint John, the Baptist

My glory from the midst of the Romanian land and people has gathered under it a small country, a small Romania, a people receptive to God for Romania, the country from which the glory of God will break away over the peoples of the earth at the end of time, the time when God can, because man can no longer, the one separated from God can no longer in this time, when only darkness can grow more and more, thicker and thicker, but the light from above descends and becomes a word over the earth, and the word of God illuminates the earth and the peoples on it high and low, and this is what My coming of these days does, oh, and peace to you, My small people of the Romanians, and strengthen your state under the light that comes from God, so that it may walk through the darkness, and which cannot be overcome by darkness, for My light is the true light, which illuminates every man when it comes into the world, oh, and this is what My word does, the word of God, through which all things have been made, and without him nothing was made, nothing without God, oh sons, for in Me is life, and the life is the light of men, as it is written.

The earthly angel, John the Baptist, he is the one who stood at the border between heaven and earth and heaven and earth were united at that time and that is why it is written in the Scriptures that I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. And if in the beginning I was the word of the Father, through Whom all things were made, behold I am the word at the end too, and that is why I said through the Spirit that I am Alpha and Omega, and you, the people of My word, place Me as the word before the people on earth and you are My forerunner like John, the Baptist, and I unite with you the beginning with the end, the end with the beginning, and all are renewed, all are born again, all, when no one expects God to come, and I, the Lord, work in secret, and all are settled, and then they will appear in the light and will shine through the darkness and this light will not be overcome, for it will overcome as it is written.

We are setting a table of words for the Epiphany, My children. I am with you at the table in the citadel and I am speaking with John, the Baptist, as at the Jordan, after he was tempted by the Pharisees who asked him: ***«Why do you baptize if you are not the Christ, nor Elijah, nor the Prophet?»***, (*John: 1/25*), and he answered them: ***«I baptize with water, but among you stands the One Who comes after me and Who is before me, for He was before me»,*** (*John: 1/15*), and then

I came to him and he baptized Me in the Jordan and said in the sight and hearing of those gathered: ***«Behold the Lamb of God!».*** (*John: 1/29*).

— Oh, Lord Lamb, so I said then, and the beginning and the end were united on that day, oh, and only You and I understood this at that time, only we, from then until today, Lord, and now You are confessed by the little ones to whom You come and speak, so that Your word may be written and the beginning and the end may be united, for Your word is what does this, Lord.

And now, I am bowing down and humbly asking You, let Yourself be in the people with Your Spirit, so that they may understand what this time is and Your word coming to earth!

Oh, it is not possible for people to understand You, because they are so small, poor things, but with You all things are possible, and make people understand You, feel Your breath, so that they can receive God and understand more and more that You are the Life they encounter, and that satan will be cast aside, so that You may make Yourself known, and so that the world may know that satan has covered You before them, so that people will not follow You and follow him; however, his time is ending because You are coming.

Oh, come, Lord, word on earth, come always, for heaven is still waiting for You to remove the dividing wall, even if humanity is not ready to see this time and understand the light of Your word, which can, Lord.

We speak to one another again on earth, for all heaven is full of longing, only longing, Lord Lamb. You are the light of the world. This is Your work and coming today, and we are awaiting the year pleasing to the Lord, oh, Lord Lamb.

— Oh, My Baptist, the wait is oppressive for those above. There is one more hour. You were working before Me to prepare My way and God was able through your love and sacrifice. You were a model of repentance and purity, of fasting and prayer, and so you were working for Me so that I could come to show Myself, and to testify then, oh, and the Spirit came, and the Father came and these were written and they proclaimed God. Now, I am coming with the power of the word Myself, and My word is working as in the beginning when heaven and earth and man and the world were made.

Oh, there is still one hour, and all things will be renewed, as it is written, and therefore you, the sons of the citadel of My word, stand strong by My power, so that we may prepare and proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, as it is written, and therefore, I am renewing a great blessing upon you for the preparation and adornment of the garden at the Margins (*Maluri Village, the village and the house where Saint Virginia was born and lived, r.n.*), and with which we will stand before the Father with the beginning of the work of My word and with all this testimony and we will arrive with it until the day, sons. Therefore, the heavenly powers are standing by you, so that we may be ready with the work at the Margins, and with all the preparation of that great day, which will be

announced, far and wide, that it is coming, for on that day a great multitude will be gathered and this day will be testified to the ends of the earth, and step by step, My light will overcome the thick darkness, and many will be whitened and enlightened, as it is written, and the wicked will remain the same and will pass to the left, and only the light will go forward, only God, He, and those faithful to Him. Amen.

Oh, come with new strength, sons, come, for I will not leave you anymore! I leave the heavens open above you, so that those in heaven may work with you, for you are few under My cross today, but God can do, sons, you too will be able to work, for I will not leave you anymore.

Peace to you! Keep Me near you all the time, for you are little, and you will be those through whom God can work, as I, the Lord, could work through John, My Baptist, only to be My obedient children, and that is why I am not leaving, I remain with you, I remain with you, oh, children. Amen, amen, amen.

07-01/20-01-2025.

The Feast of the Presentation of the Lord

I am welcomed in the citadel of My word on a holy holiday day, and I am entering and leaving My word in My book today and setting it on My path, for I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, walk with the word, I walk and have been walking for seventy years across the earth, and the book of My word is on the table of the Romanian people and I take from it and send it over the earth and over people, over the good and over the bad, over those who believe and over those who do not believe, and My word works and is fulfilled, oh, and those in heaven have waited a long time for this time to come, for Me to come from the Father with the word over the earth and for God to be able with the beauty of heaven among people, for all people, nations and even the ruler of the nations have their plans and thoughts, and no one works in the name of God and as God, and everyone forgets that the earth is the Lord's; therefore, behold, I must watch over the earth with all the heavenly powers so that people may not ruin it according to their own minds, so that they may not work wickedness, so that they may not drive away peace on earth, as long as there is, oh, and that is why I have commanded the angelic hosts to strengthen the heavenly guard and to take care of life on earth, all creation and the world of people, birds and animals of all kinds, and here I am working and watching with power, and My work is the word, and this is how I am going.

I am Who I am. I am the Alpha and the Omega. This time has come because it had to come and that I may be able to say while working: I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end, and again the beginning, and I am working as in the beginning, and I am working as in the end[413] and I am calling man to holiness, I am calling the world to God, for behold, the Lord is coming, Christ is coming upon the earth as word.

Oh, I am taking care of you with the glory of My word on your land, Romanian nation. Peace to you, people loved by God! Peace to you, My country from the end of time! I am coming to your land with the voice of My word and ruling over the peoples and leaving My peace from place to place, for people know only to work war and only to give each other grief and much unrest. The spirit of greed, the spirit of pride, spirits alien to God haunt the earth and the world of men, oh, and these spirits spoil the good vigilance, and I am passing everywhere with the vigilance from heaven, watching, bandaging wounds and sharing hope and salvation, for I carried the cross and

[413] *See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord", r.n.*

crucifixion, so that I could then take from the Father all power in heaven and on earth and be able to stand against every opposing power, which seeks to bring death and destroy peace and hope, and behold, I am coming, the Lord comes, He is coming to the Romanians and sharing Himself among the peoples and speaking to them.

First, I am sharing with you My coming from the Father, My country today. Peace to you! I am embracing you in My embrace and I am giving you from heaven. You are God's gift from the Father for My return to men. **You have great favor with the Father, because you are the earth from which I took with My hand and created man.** I miss you; I have missed speaking a fresh word with you. I have loved you with the love of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit and I have carried Myself over the earth with My glory from your midst, with the word of My mouth, which I have placed on your land for seventy years, just as My book today is carrying in it My word from all these years over the earth.

I let you know that I am sitting down to discipline the rebellious ones among this nation and who have hoped and still hope that they will exchange Me for them over you, My country. I am speaking a word of fire. I am going to discipline all the arrogant and lying and disturbing ones, because I have mercy on them. (*The presidents of the parties that form the governing coalition in Romania, r.n.*) I will take one by one all those who have brought unrest and the spirit of lies and betrayal, all those who are eager for ranks and power. I will look over them if they humble themselves, if they discipline themselves, and I will work to change them for the better and in pure work for them and for the country, and those who will not discipline themselves will stand face to face with My word for the rebellious and arrogant ones and will stop their evil intentions. I will build brotherly love over those who have stretched out their hands and steps to the top of the watchtowers, oh, because it is impossible for a people of one country and name to fight against each other in such a dangerous and bad way, for God is love, not division, and I will work over you, Romanian people, and I will place the spirit of humility in those who are disturbing and I will prevail with peace over your land, and then from the sides for you.

And now, I am sharing Myself over the surrounding nations, from near and far, and I am speaking a heavenly word: Peace to you, to the nations and to the great ones over the nations! Peace to you, not war, not conquests, not greed, and instead of these great evils, peace to you! I am announcing to you that the plans that have kept confusing your minds and peace among you will not come true, for My plans are not like your plans. No longer seek to do things for yourselves in God's place. Be content with what you are and have, and then work peace and share only peace, as I, the Lord, work and share.

Oh, there is a lot from saying to doing. **God stands against the plans of the leaders of the nations, and therefore let peace** and the joy that comes from this great work be set to work, for I said so, while I was with the visible body on earth and I said: "Peace be with you!" and so I taught the disciples to work wherever they would go and share God on earth.

Again and again, I send word and say: Peace to you, peoples! Do not forget My greetings shared with you from the citadel of My word on the land of the Romanian nation! **Be good, be good, be good-minded!** With a spirit of peace, learn to work, to resemble God, for satan, My enemy and yours, this arrogant spirit since the creation of the world, has been inciting you to war, to unlove; however, you must have mercy on one another with pure hearts and be like God, for behold, I am coming to you, I am coming from heaven to earth with a word and I am teaching you heavenly and gathering you in My peace, so that I can work with you for peace on earth, for the glory of the Lord is coming, and this time has come and it will be with people on earth, and no

beauty will surpass it, oh, no, for the kingdom of God is what will take the place of temporality, and therefore you, the leaders over the nations, rise up and work with God at this eternal construction, the kingdom of God with people, for this time has come and it is written in the Scriptures that I am the Alpha and the Omega.

Again and again, I will send word over the earth, for there is much to be done and settled, and in the citadel of My word let there be watchfulness and let Me be welcomed, and let Me be shared.

Peace to you, My citadel of coming, when I come word upon the earth! Oh, children of the citadel, My glory is now working with you in preparing the garden of paradise at Maluri village. Those in heaven hear this all the time from My mouth about you and are preparing for the great celebration, because we have come to establish on earth the year pleasing to the Lord, and we will commemorate on that day the beginning of My word upon the hearth of the Romanian nation in the year 1955, on the feast of My Resurrection of that year.

We will prepare ourselves for guests, We and you, sons. It will be beautiful as at the creation of the world. We will unfold on that day the sweet story of the work of My word, from then until today, and great joy will float between heaven and earth, and behold the land of the sun, in which I, the Lord, have set My dwelling place and I am coming out over the earth like the Bridegroom from His bedroom and I am embracing the earth and the peoples upon it and warming them in the bosom of My glory.

Peace to you, land of the sun, My Romania, My beautiful girl! The Lord is in you, as word. I am the Lord your God, with open arms towards all those who will come to My glory in you, to My word that makes the world again, a new heaven, a new earth and a new man, as it is written to work at the end of time. Amen, amen, amen.

02/15-02-2025.

The Sunday of the fearful judgment

On clouds of heavenly glory I go above the citadel of My word on the land of the Romanian nation and I let My voice be heard, so that My word may be placed in the book and may it go to present Me to those to whom I speak, and then may it be fulfilled and so that I may work through the word everything that I bring to light, everything that the Father gives Me to work.

Peace to you, My country today, peace to you, Romanian nation! I am the Lord your God, Jesus Christ, and I stand above with the heavenly hosts and watch over you so that you do not

waver in moments of trial. I no longer wait for you to believe or fulfill My word, because for this you need the Holy Spirit in your spirit, and that is why I sound the trumpet My word for you and it has the power to be fulfilled, oh, that there is great haste for the laying down of the enemies within and from the sides, for your glory from God awaits you at the border, My country. **You are the country of My coming from the Father, the word on earth, now, at the end of time. My new name is written by angels over you: the Alpha and the Omega, the Word of God**. (*Apoc: 19/13*) You are the land of the Sun, for God the Word has a citadel of stone on your land and the Lord comes out of the citadel word upon the earth, He comes out like a Bridegroom from His wedding bedroom and He becomes the light of the world, speaks over peoples and languages and rules them with a rod of iron, as it is written about My coming with the glory of the word, and therefore I raise My voice and speak peace upon the earth, and behold the work of God upon you, Romanian country, and you have in the coming days, you have to place at the helm at the top, (*At the presidential elections that will soon follow, r.n.*), a man with knowledge for this work, and so that he can carry this sweet cross with help from heaven, and behold, I am watching and have been watching for some time to remove the enemies, to heal wounds and traces of wounds, to forgive those done wrongly, which have brought trials upon the country, but also enemies, because behold how many give to take part in this competition! Oh, however, let there be great and ever-greater care, and in no way let there be work according to human desires, for the weather is very foggy, and therefore, it must be well considered by those in the chairs, lest they make mistakes that will hurt later and continue to hurt.

A man with clean hands is needed to lead the country, with a quick mind, with high training, with love for his people and country, with comprehensive eyes, with knowledge of the languages of the peoples, and this is why the Lord must work, and not man, not those who have made mistakes in every way possible until now, and who must no longer make mistakes, since enemies of all kinds lie in wait, so that they can conquer this country and climb to the helm; however, I, the Lord, stand watch and make My path with the word and sort to the right and to the left and bless the high seat of the country and the one suitable for this service, oh, that I want the peoples to see and hear that God works and that He can do what is impossible for men, for it is written: ***«What is impossible with men is possible with God»***. (*Luke: 18/27*)

Oh, Romanian people, I bless your spirit and love and share with you, knowledge from above from God, for in these days you will know how to work for your destiny today and tomorrow, because the Lord has a work of great glory on your hearth. Oh, do not seek to make mistakes again and again. Enough! Take from the Lord, and work like this. You have the Son of God as Shepherd above you. Here is My word over you! We will soon celebrate seventy years of word on your hearth and this day will be heavenly on your land, where a great crowd will gather for this confessional

feast and I want you to prepare yourself beautifully for this holy mystery, for I await you, I await your sons prepared for the feast in Romanian clothes and I will speak to them the final word, the voice of the Lord over the Romanian land.

I promised you that I will discipline all the enemies, evildoers and troublemakers, all the liars and the arrogant, and I will prepare for you a little shirt of glory, My country, and you will celebrate with those in heaven, we will stand above on the clouds and I will shake the Holy Spirit and peace over the earth, and for this greatness the spirit of peace is needed everywhere, and here I am saying:

Peace to you, peoples and leaders over the peoples! Oh, be good, be good, be good! Be humble, be gentle, be peacemakers! I, the Lord God, send you this word from the land of the sun, where My word dwells.

Peace to you on Sunday! Be sons of Sunday, be sons of the resurrection! Peace to you! Cherish yourselves as brothers! Let love work in you, let heaven embrace you in its beauty! Make peace on earth! Bring your hearts to the Lord!

Let the year of the Lord's favor be written on earth, the year of peace! The Lord is coming as word on earth and sharing Himself with you. I am the Alpha and the Omega. The beginning and the end are united for a new beginning, a new heaven and a new earth. Lies work from the earth, and from heaven, the renewal of the world. Be faithful to this word!

I am the Lord, Jesus Christ, and I have written Myself on earth with seventy years of word on the land of the Romanian nation. My enemy is called antichrist and he melts before the glory of My word. The time of the sons of God on earth is coming, for antichrist falls under the breath of My mouth.

Be reconciled to God, you nations, peoples and leaders of the peoples! Bow down to His love, be full of love! The heavenly Father is sending Me to you, and this day I have spoken My word to you in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and I have embraced you in My love.

I will always and always speak to you, for the work with which I come from heaven to earth is the word, and I now leaving My name on My letter to you:

Jesus Christ, the Word of God.

Amen, amen, amen.

10/23-02-2025.

The Sunday of the Expulsion of Adam from Paradise

The heavens open and My voice, the voice of God is sent upon the earth. I am the Alpha and the Omega, I am. The Father Sabaoth sends Me. I do not come nor speak of Myself. I am the Word of the Father. The Father is in Me, and I am in Him.

The earth cries out to God and says: “I can't take it anymore, Lord!” Many sorrowful and frightened voices cry out and say to Me: “Come, Lord, come!”

Oh, behold, therefore, I come. The sorrow and the anxiety of the oppressed of the earth call to Me, and their cry opens the heavens, oh, that they have no place to hide from the terror. Oh, why is it so? Oh, there is no peace on earth, and the sighing from below meets the sighing from above, and fear increases everywhere and the cry from the earth to the heavens, and I, the Lord, how can I not raise My voice and not speak over the earth and not answer?

Amen, amen I say to you, the great ones over men, oh, you are not alone. There is also God. I, the Lord, am saying this to you, leaving My word upon you from above, for I am standing on the cloud and speaking to you and saying to you: You are not alone. **Do not forget God!** You did not make the heavens and the earth. I am their Maker, and therefore, fear God, not only each other.

I am crying to you from above: Peace be with you! Again and again, I cry, and again and again you do not listen to God, and that is why fear grows. The voice of the church is telling and reminding you of the beginning of the fasting season, for the coming of the feast day of My resurrection, two thousand years ago, after the leaders of the time took My days by death on the cross. Oh, but how is the fasting and blessing season to begin on earth over this time, for blood is shed on earth, terror and death are multiplying over the helpless under bullets, under war machines on earth and in the air? The spirit of hatred, fear and revenge is covering the earth in every way and form, and I, the Lord, am carried by the angelic hosts and the heavenly powers, and passing through the moments of terror on earth and in the air, and comprising with the angels, those who are dying crushed by the scythe of death.

I am crying out to you, to the strong and great above men: Stop crossing God!

Oh, how great you are! You are the terror of those who die murdered without a trace. I am coming to you and crying with My divine voice far and wide and I am saying to you with a bow like a God full of mercy: Stop! Let the peace from God come and comprise you in it, but stop being greedy and cruel. Make peace among yourselves as brothers and then make peace with God. My voice is settling over the earth and a book is written on the land of the Romanian nation, to prepare the kingdom[414] of heaven and its glory with men and the renewal of the world, that this Scripture and this time have arrived, and what are you doing, and until when? Oh, ask yourselves, too, but answer yourselves, too.

Oh, why so much war and always war? **Know that I will stop you. I am the Alpha and the Omega, I will discipline you with mercy or with pain, if you do not settle in love, if you do not forgive, if you do not sheathe your sword.**

I am still asking you, waiting for you and urging you towards the spirit of tranquility and peace, and therefore, thus says God: **Peace be with you!**

Peace to you again and again, for you have caused great pain to the earth beneath you and you do not find a good opportunity to stop, to put an end to the destructive spirit!

I am leaving upon you the spirit of wisdom from above, that you may reckon with it your thoughts, your life and your human plans, for behold, you have a number of years, and you do not know how many you will have more, but you keep working as if you had no end of days on earth, and that you will inherit eternally what you give to have and keep having. Oh, why do you not look up to God, so that you may not remain greater than Him on earth?

Oh, humble yourselves, you leaders over the peoples, humble yourselves, no matter how great and strong you feel, for I, Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father Sabaoth, was true God and I humbled Myself very, very much, because out of compassion for man I came down from heaven to be born a man on earth and to humble Myself until death on the cross, so that all man may then understand how small he is, and how great he thinks he can also lose God before him.

God created the heavens and the earth, and then took the dust with his hand and formed man and breathed the breath of life into him and made him a living being, and I took from his body

[414] *See the selection topic: „The kingdom of one thousand years", r.n.*

and I made them mates and they bore children. However, the spirit of arrogance destroyed the love between these children and they harmed each other, oh, **that God did not need their sacrifice, but their humility**. However, they worked on their own and have established death over people, from that time until today, and I am saying this to you, the leaders over people, that the spirit of arrogance also works in you and urges you to rise above God, above each other and above people.

I look at you from heaven moment by moment and I am merciful. I have compassion over you and those who die under your play, for greed and conceit are evil spirits, which bring hell out of the depths and show it working on earth, and God weeps, overcome by you, but until when?

I would like you to bow down and receive My word for you, and I would like that it may work within you and place you before Me with the humility that you need so much for yourselves and for those over whom you rule on earth. Therefore, be reconciled to God first, and then peace will come among you.

Oh, do not forget Me, do not forget Me, remember Me, receive Me! I am Who I am. Feel yourself for a moment in My place to understand My pain and mercy, tenderness and patience, and then feel yourself small, helpless people. Only in this way, will you understand why I descend My voice to you.

I lost man from paradise because of his disobedience and the arrogance with which he felt, believed and desired himself to be greater than God. **There is life after the earthly life of the body**. Look towards these chambers of eternal life and gather in them rest for eternity, not the sleepless worm of the opposition between you and God from your time on earth.

I am only love. **I give you of Myself, so that you too, may be love.** I call out to you tenderly: make peace on earth and establish it among yourselves! Ask God for what you do not have apart from the things on earth, which you keep gathering around you. Ask for yourselves what does not perish, ask, so that God may give you, for you have only what perishes. **Oh, and do not forget, do not forget the work of the church, the voice of the church, the seven-week fast for the preparation of your life with God, and then the joy of the feast of the resurrection and the peace among you.**

Again and again, I embrace and advise you with the spirit of peace, and for which you need the Spirit from heaven. Bow down as I, the Lord, bowed down and spoke to you on the day of painful remembrance, when God lost man from paradise, for his lack of obedience and humility expelled him from the sweet glory of the garden of paradise.

I am placing a blessing from heaven upon all the sons of God on earth for holy power during the seven weeks of

humility and sanctification to welcome the feast of My resurrection, and I am leaving this blessing also upon the sons of men, oh, that many of them will have the gift of knowing the Lord and receiving power to become sons of God on earth.

I have sweetly blessed this year, the year in which I, the Lord, have fulfilled Myself on earth with seventy years of word on the land of the Romanian nation, and a great and famous celebration will be established from end to end, so that I may then reveal My glory that has remained secret for seventy years, so that the great day of the celebration of My word can be prepared for Me, the great Romanian celebration, the celebration of renewal, and which I have been waiting for so long, so that I may sit with it and announce it and that the peoples and languages of the earth may know My love from the end of time, My word, the word of God that makes the world again, for the new birth of the world has been My longing that I have showed in all My word, in all this time of My coming as word upon the earth, and with which I came and am coming from the Father. Amen, amen, amen.

17-02/02-03-2025.

The Fourth Sunday of Great Lent, of Saint John the Ladder

My voice is heard from above and I am entering the citadel of My word and I am placing My speech in the book to share comfort and blessing over the country, over you, Romanian people, to protect you and to record over you My speech with you, so that the evil spirits may fear and avoid you and the heavenly hosts may see Me on watch, for I, the Lord, have stopped with those in heaven above you to share My word over the earth and to keep saying peace over the earth and over people, for people are without peace and seek comfort, oh, and there is no comfort on earth; **it is only in My word which I promised would come with its comfort, with My counsel**, My country, oh, and I am urging you to learn to love God more and more and not to despise My word, for behold, it hurts Me, with all those in heaven, it hurts Me, that you are written to God, a Christian country, oh; however, I do not see in your sons and daughters love of God, fear of God, the accomplishments left by ancestors for a Christian walk, not just any walk, and on earth the rod of My wrath stings people from place to place and unknowingly takes away all their breath from edge to edge, oh, because the earth cries and struggles under the pressure of the lawlessness committed without stopping by all peoples, by all kings as in the time of Herod, when I had come to earth to draw Jerusalem and all Judea and all the nations to the Father, but there was not possible, because sin was a consolation for all as now, and no one had not wanted to be with God, rather with sin and its fruits, which brought wrath and death, hell and sorrow everywhere.

Oh, My country, it is written for this time of fasting and preparation for the feast of resurrection, but you are forgetting God. It hurts Me and it hurts Me because of you. Oh, come to your senses! Your holy ancestors are waiting for you at the fountain of heavenly teaching, so that you may not trample on the will of God like the pagans, oh, country with the Christian name on your forehead!

There is mourning everywhere on earth, for the pagan life of the sons of men attracts curse and death, despair and a painful end. There is mourning in you, too, and much confusion of tongues. The will of God is required to be kept, oh, but the Romanian no longer has My will in nature to work it upon him. I have the source of My word on your hearth, Romanian people, to divide Myself over the earth and to announce My coming, to accomplish the victory written in the Scriptures and to establish on earth the heavenly kingdom renewed by the word. **It is written to**

fast for seven weeks now, and you kill to eat meat and the rest of the meat. It hurts Me. The evil spirits judge Me because I love you too much, oh, and I cannot leave you for punishment, because I have in you My work from the end of time. I have made the people of My word to stand day and night with a Christian life before Me for them and for you, My country, because I have to accomplish the renewal of all things on earth. Oh, submit yourself to My will, for heaven is working above you, the holy watch and your destiny from God at the end of time. Come in the spirit of obedience and tell Me truly: "As it is in heaven, so on earth, Lord, let it be."

Oh, I am asking you, tearfully, come to obey God and your parents, My country of today! Wash yourself in the river of My word from your midst and give up the longing and taste of sin and **take the longing for God and paradise within you, for it is written for you that paradise will be on your earth**, for the mystery of God is hidden in you, **the creation of man from your earth at the beginning of creation**, oh, and I will wash you, weeping I will stand with you and wash you from sin and the wages of sin.

Man is holy if he eats holy food, clean from sin and from hands with sin on them, because food for the body is made with clean hands; however, there are no longer clean hand on earth, and no one washes their hands anymore to work cleanly with them afterwards. Therefore, I advised those who follow Me to the word of My teaching and told them to do everything with their hands for food, if they want to be My saints, and I, their Saint. For those who are pure it is My teaching, and for those who defile themselves day and night then it is My call to obedience for holiness.

I, the Lord, must also have a pure people on the Romanian hearth and that is why I leave My advice on this earth for those who want to be a people of My word **and to whom I say: Do not touch what is unclean, and I will receive you and you will be able with the holiness that the Lord needs in people**, oh, because it is the holy time at the border, like My coming to a people prepared for the glory with which I come.

Food bought and found ready-made is not clean from sin in man, because the hands of those who cook this food are not washed from sin, but even deliberately touch them with sin, so that man is filled everywhere with the spirit of debauchery that comes from the body, and man does not know what he eats and why the food he buys is touched with the name of fasting food, **but if the one who cooks the food does not fast from sin, the food is not clean**, and behold, what great distress on earth, how many bodily and spiritual illnesses are spread through sin, and how much fallen mind is in people!

Oh, who would tell the earthlings what I, the Lord, see being done from hell on earth? Oh, that is why I come! My right has been taken away in the heart and in the body of man, and even in the Christian, because even the Christian does not love the Lord and does not make a holy place for God in him, and woe to the one without God, without the protection of the Lord inside and outside of him on earth among the sons of men filled with the spirit of debauchery day and night! Why should people mourn their sons when they burn and die in a time of debauchery and sinful lusts? **Sin attracts death**, torment, tears and despair, oh, and there is no longer any comfort to come from anywhere. **I come and comfort with exhortation, but if My exhortation is despised, there is no longer other comfort**, oh, there is none, for comfort is one, that of God, and it is for those who love as God. Amen.

I have had a great and numerous people near the spring, but as they came, they also went away, because they did not listen to My teachings for holiness. **Only holiness protects the**

Christian, and holiness is worked with clean hands, oh, and who still has the nature to wash their hands from sin inside and outside of him?

I would like to have holy children, Christians ready for a holy meal with Me, and therefore, those who receive communion every day must feed only on paradise food[415] (*Gen: 1/29.*) and clean hands washed from sin, for man on earth has learned to keep committing sin, loving sin and longing for it, and behold, this is how I have lost many who came, knocked and entered, and if they did not persist in their dwelling in Me, they have lost their place near the Lord and went to their longings.

Oh, this is where holiness in people comes from! It comes from obedience to God, from holy love, and especially from clean and holy food, with hands washed all the time, as was the law in Israel for washing hands and feet, for washing those touched by sin and unclean until evening, for the law against sin makes known that sin exists and must be washed, **and that sin is as dirty as the man who does it.**

I have a handful of people taught from heaven, and through it I hold the land and the Romanian nation in My palm, to reach the day when the Holy Spirit will distribute power and the spirit of holiness over the sons of this nation, and from them over the earth from place to place, little by little, for the Spirit of God is beautiful, it is abundant, it is great over this nation, which was once beautiful through the holy ancestors, who kept the law of God over this earth.

I would like to multiply My sanctified people, to show Myself with many God-loving people. The sweetest day is coming, not long from now. Let the kindergarten at Maluri village be ready, and I, the Lord, am immediately going to announce the day of the feast for those who are gathering at the spring, at the feast of testimony, and I am going to advise everyone in advance to prepare their royal garments and to come dressed royally, for I will be looking down from the throne to see them gathering as sons of the heavenly King, for that day is going to be the wedding[416] day of the Son of God, and those gathered must resemble the wedding table, the heavenly decor, oh, I have always told Christians to make themselves holy clothes like those in heaven, like princes, like princesses who await their suitor.

I am now coming down towards the city of the seat of the country (*Bucharest*) and we are going with witnessing news, (*The "Seventh*

[415] ***«God also said, 'Look, to you I give all the seed-bearing plants everywhere on the surface of the earth, and all the trees with seed-bearing fruit;* this will be your food*.»*** (Gen: 1/29.)

[416] *See the selection topic: „The Wedding of the Lamb", r.n.*

Trumpet" Exhibition at the Romanian Peasant Museum), and we are descending from there with the great proclamation shared across the country and we are coming descending to the garden at Maluri village, for the day of celebration, oh, and other proclamations are going to come from Us, for everything is going to be heavenly, and those from heaven will fill the air from bottom to top, up to the ninth heaven, and sweet news will fill the whole earth about My source of word upon the earth, and therefore, we must work in preparation as in heaven, and My little people with whom I, the Lord, am proclaiming Myself across the earth and bringing My visible glory ever closer, for time is running out.

Therefore, peace to you, those who stand watch and work with Me in the citadel of My word, peace, sons! I am sharing courage with you, and I always prepare holy powers for you. I will always stand by you and I will place on your table the word of advice and watch, sons, and you will be hopeful because you have the Lord with you.

I am embracing you in comfort, I share with you love, strength and help as much as you need, and we will come out with the beauty of the garden at Maluri, and which the heavenly hosts await, and especially the heavenly host of the Romanian nation, and from which all the hosts in heaven take this name, for My country today is the first, it is the one from the beginning and the one from the end, and I am its Shepherd, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

17/30-03-2025.

The Fifth Sunday of Great Lent, of the Holy and Venerable Mary of Egypt, the Pre-Feast of the Annunciation

When I come word on earth to sit down with him in My book today, I take with Me the heavenly retinues with which I carry Myself between heaven and earth and I write My word both on earth and in heaven and I share with it, with My work given to Me by the Father to work, and behold, on holy holidays and on Sundays I have a work of word on earth, oh, that there is much to work and to write down below and above, and I have workers from above and below and God does not stop from His work written and fulfilled all the time, from the first day of the creation of the visible and the invisible and until the age of eternity, until then I keep speaking and writing, and all are placed as in a film in the heavenly places for eternity, and behold, I work in this time the work at the end of My visible work, and I have a little glove of obedient people and I rely on it with My coming as word on earth, as in all times I have prepared someone to have with to come down on earth, when I come to do My work among people.

Oh, not only man works. I, the Lord, work much of everything, even those that man works for good or for evil, as he happens to gather his reward through deeds, for I see before man's sight and place them all according to his life with God or without God, and behold, on earth there is a lot of work without God on the part of man possessed by the spirit of pride, the spirit that separated man from God in heaven, for the man who does not love God is proud and does not have any love, for how could the proud man love?

Oh, the people on earth do not know why they do not love God, why they do not bow down, why they do not give God the right to work through them and from them according to His will from above.

Oh, peace to you from the Lord your God, My country of today, My Romania from the beginning of creation and today! **I love your place on earth very much. You are the earth on which I stood with My feet and took clay from your body, I made the body of man and then**

breathed into him the spirit of life, and man was then a living being like God, oh, and man then has behaved with Me as if I had not made him to be him, and he was filled with pride when he saw how and how much he was, and from then until today man has loved himself and has not loved God, his Maker, from Whom he came into being, and that is why I said, two thousand years ago, when I came and stood again on earth and I said to every man who wanted to follow Me closely, I said to him: Whoever wants to come after Me and follow Me, let him deny himself and take up his cross and follow Me, leaving everything he had and gaining God on his side.

Oh, My country today, My word springs from you over the earth, as at the creation of the world. The work of the new man, after My image and likeness, this I have to work in these days through My word placed by My mouth on your hearth, on your table. I love you with great love and I would like to rejoice in you as I rejoiced when I created heaven and earth and man then, **the man created by God from your body and from My Spirit.**

Oh, what a great mystery! There is no one to shepherd this pasture that fell from heaven like the manna that came to Israel when I brought him out of the world to be placed on the blessed land. I gather with the heavenly hosts above you and comprise you in My Spirit and in My speech above you and I give you from heaven, so that you may learn where to choose your food to make honey and that your labor with God may be beneficial. I have over you your holy ancestors, who watch over your body and spirit, oh, and I have over you My mother, the Virgin, to protect you and Me to guard what is Mine, to raise in you a handful of people clothed in the gift and grace of faith of My coming as word on earth now, at the end of time, and let them divide Me from edge to edge with the news of My coming again from the Father, to prepare My appearance and victory, as it is written that My work from the Father may be fulfilled in all its completeness, for My Father has sent His servants over the earth since creation until today to turn man back, after man took possession of the earth and the heavens, and the self-absorbed man killed all the Father's messengers, and then the Father sent Me, His only Son; however, the man's pride also gave Me to perishing, and now I am clothed in the Spirit, in the word, oh, and man can no longer overcome Me, and I am coming with the Father, and the Father has made an account for man, for what man has done against Him, and now is coming the victory of God and of the Son of God, and behold, I am the resurrected One, I am the One Who is returning to bring victory and justice to My chosen and righteous ones from all times sent by the Father after man, and I am speaking all this on the eve of a holy feast, the feast of the divine Good News, when My Virgin mother was wooed by an angel two thousand years ago to receive Me to come and be born as a Child through the body of a Virgin, as it was written in the Scriptures about the Virgin, who would bear God, the Son, in her womb, oh, and I am at the table of the word with her here and We are comforting each other and taking from her and sharing paternally for whom wants to take from Us and be a distributor of comfort as We are from one to another among people and to rejoice that the heavenly message and all its work established by the word at the end of time goes forth, so that people may know that God is preparing Himself with great glory on the Romanian land and bringing forth above those things worked in secret for the new face of the world, for this renewal is coming, it is coming, that this time has come, and the Lord begins His work again. Amen.

Behold, faith and fulfillments through faith are needed, for all things were fulfilled through faith in the times under heaven, oh, **that the time of the unseen things of God's creation is coming, and blessed are and will be those who are touched by the mystery of the Holy Spirit, for this is how they are seen, and My heaven means the unseen things of God between earth and heaven.** And how so? Behold, the unseen things are those that were with God from eternity,

that is, before the creation of those things made by God visible to the eyes of man, oh, **and the time of the unseen things of God is coming to be seen from earth**, **and therefore, I am crying out everywhere and saying: Blessed are you who see the works of God, so that you too can say like the prophet and king David, who spoke to the Lord and said with great humility: *«Lord, the unseen things and the hidden things of Your wisdom You have shown me!»*** Amen. Behold, I will show these things, when at their appearance the pride of man will end and man will see the dwellings of My Father and of His Son and of those who reign with Him forever, and the creation of man will no longer be then, for all things pass away, as it is written that they pass away, so that God and His love and those who love may remain, for those who love are holy, all are holy through love.

Now, I am enlivening with fresh words the preparation and work at Maluri village, the place where I, the Lord, descended and began the trumpeting of My word in 1955, oh, and I am waiting for the last watered flower, the last hand of preparation and the wide-open gates and the heavenly joy of that day, when My seventy-year word will flow from above and ennoble the hearts of those who will gather for the celebration, at My cry of proclamation, let those who long to come to Me, come and tell them that I am there with the unseen of creation, with all the heavenly powers, with the angels and the saints in thousands and with all the holy ancestors, so that we can open the book and My seventy-year story on the land of the Romanian nation, when I have worked and spoken so mysteriously and everything came into being, all in the unseen of God and am ready to be shown, oh, and what faith do you need, oh man, for this sight over your spirit that may say within you: "Lord, you have shown me the hidden and unseen things of Your wisdom."

I am leaving now a blessing in the book for the beginning of the proclamation of the feast at Maluri village, and you will go, My sons, to the royal city (*Bucharest*) of My Romania and you will place there (*The "Seventh Trumpet" Exhibition at the Romanian Peasant Museum*), for display the symbols with which I, the Lord, work and fulfill My word over the earth, the word of all My time with you, and then you will come home for the progress of the preparation of the garden of paradise at Maluri village, and this feast day is awaited with the most unbridled longing by all the heavenly hosts, and many on earth will gather and partake of My glory with you, and until then I, the Lord, will keep speaking to you, oh sons. Amen, amen, amen.

24-03/06-04-2025.

The Sixth Sunday of Lent, Palm Sunday. The Lord's Entry into Jerusalem

I am above in the cloud and I am announcing to the guardians of My word to rise and open the book and place My word in it. A gentle rustling is stirring the air above to announce My arrival and entry into the citadel and I am waiting to enter. **The heavenly powers is carrying My body and throne on the wings of the glory of My coming, and this glory has been a wonder above the Romanian land for more than seventy years**, and behold, I always place in the book the word of announcement and preparation for the Romanian celebration on the land of My coming from this time and I am hastening to work the workers of this preparation, and I, the Lord, am coming with those in heaven, filling the air and sharing My joy, **for I will be the Bridegroom and I set a wedding day** and I will share sweet comfort and embrace in My word My coming land and its sons, who will gather from all sides, and on that day, I will tell My story and of My trumpet and of the people of My word, born from My work with Virginia, the child from Maluri village, (*Maluri Village, the village and the house where Saint Virginia was born and lived, r.n.*), whom I prepared from a young age, so that she would bear My coming word on earth, My glory from the end of time and all the victory on earth as in heaven, oh, and that is why I keep announcing this day to Me and making room for it on earth and I am clothing the little village of Maluri, and its villagers in glory, oh, and great preparation is needed for this day of comfort and holy joy between earth and heaven, and all the heavenly hosts stand with shy gazes towards My work on earth with My little people, with whom I am preparing Me joy shared from enough, for My voice will comfort and divide and fill with love and grace those who will gather under My glory on that day, oh, and it is dear to Me to keep announcing this longing and this sweet celebration of the spirits, of the souls, of the birds, of the flowers, of the children who love heavenly glory in this time of My coming word on earth, and I will celebrate seventy years of word on Romanian land and this news will be sweet and much comfort will be for many, oh, because not for those who do not love, not for them will it be this miracle, but only for those who have love in their feelings and faith in love and the holy longing for comfort from above on earth, and those with stone in their hearts do not draw towards holy joys, since the unbelief born of the spirit of their pride keeps them slaves under it.

I am entering the book with the holy feast of Palm Sunday and writing My word full of memories, because two thousand years ago, carrying Me from place to place with the disciples and announcing to them the truth of My Being as the Son of the Father, My betrayal and sacrifice on the cross were approaching and I was preparing My disciples for faith, for steadfastness, for My resurrection then and for My ascension again to the Father and then again of My return again with glory against the unbelief on earth for two thousand years; nevertheless, I was preparing to go to the feast in Jerusalem, after I had raised Lazarus from the grave, and I took a young donkey and sitting on it I went to the citadel to fulfill the scripture of that time written from the time, when the sons of Jerusalem enjoyed for a moment My glory in their midst, singing My hosannas and calling Me by a great name, the King of Israel, so that after a few days that crowd would ask Me for crucifixion.

On that glorious day, everyone was singing, rejoicing and sharing faith, hope and joy, oh, and I alone was weeping, weeping for Jerusalem. I stopped My walk for a moment, and, standing on the edge of the citadel, I was looking and weeping over the citadel and said: ***«If you had known***

even you, even you, on this day, the things that could give you peace, but now they are hidden from your eyes, and the days will come upon you when your enemies will surround you and surround you on every side, and they will not leave in you one stone upon another, because you did not know the time when you were visited, and therefore, you will remain desolate from God until you say again: Blessed is He Who comes in the name of the Lord!» (*See Luke: 19/42-44*)

Oh, I am crying like this today. Two thousand years ago, the elders of the temple did not receive Me and they all united, Annas and Caiaphas, Pilate and Herod, all as one in all from Jerusalem for My murder, so that the innocent blood that flowed on the earth, from Abel to Zechariah, from the prophets and all the messengers of God, would fall upon them, oh, because they did not want to be children of God and to stay under protection like chicks under a hen.

Here, it's still the same now. The great ones do not bow down, they do not bow down under the glory of My word, they cannot humble themselves lest they also become like those of two thousand years ago, whose minds went crazy when they saw the One Whom they did not receive from heaven and denied Him, so that they could be in power, but fate has humiliated them all too severely; therefore, I would not want it to be like that today, and I have always asked those of today not to doubt My word, not to throw stones at My path, oh, and I will keep shouting at them from this threshold and I will keep waiting for them to come to their senses, because they are still the same today, as two thousand years ago, and they are still as unbelieving and unheeded today, because the longing for power and supremacy controls all those who have tasted and still taste the leaven of pride and greed, and no one has the patience to make room for Me to speak to them, work with them in great times like in heaven on earth, and I have remained with the cry to them as in all the time under heaven, after man no longer loved God with his life, oh, **and that is why only sufferings come and make room and encompass many without notice under them**, and I am looking everywhere and I would like to share peace, much comfort and I would like there to be love, not malice, not revenge, not lies, not war and torrential tears, oh, that there is too much pain in hearts and much despair, and how good it would be to bow down in times of war, because I said that, if someone asked you for a coat, you would give him your shirt too, if it may come like that for a while, because anyway you live somewhere on earth and you have those who are great over people above you, **and this is where the lack of peace comes from, because it comes from not bowing down, and it is written that if you bow your head, you stay with it and remain.**

Oh, not all lands have merit or special choice from God, and wherever you are and whoever asks you to bow down and live your days, but do not give way to war, for behold, the roller catches you. The ancient people of God's choice often fell into slavery because of their lack of love for God and their sin, and bowed down without murmuring, until they cried out to heaven again and I gave them liberation, but now only weapons are being built, and the devil of hatred plays with them above the heads of the people of the earth, oh, and **why, why is the earth and everything on it burning from the fire made by man's hands? Why are lives mercilessly cut off under the hot iron of revenge and greed? Why do people speak among themselves with threats, with vengeance, with weapons of war? Oh, where are you, peace spoken by My mouth to be among men?**

Behold, I cry out, weeping with pity, and say: Peace to you, who throw death upon the earth! Come to your senses before you spread too much grief, too many tears that hurt and reach heaven! Seek peace, you who believe yourselves capable of reaping lives, and may the pain you share not hurt you as if it were for yourselves.

And you, the afflicted, cry out to heaven for protection and learn to pray for the taming of those who cause you pain, for the life lived for God is no longer visible among men and, therefore, the protection from heaven does not come to you. Once again, I cry out: Peace to you! Peace among you, you who wage war so mercilessly, and rather bow down and have patience under the hand that gives to subdue you, and bowing down brings peace! Amen.

It is the feast of the Palms on earth and in heaven and I am giving to share comfort and branches of comfort, I am awaiting the feast of the garden at the Maluri village, and I am strengthening the workers of My citadel as time is very precious, and those of the people of My word, who still support the sacrifice for the preparation of the garden, also have their own to work, they have to plow, to sow, they have much to do, and they come as they can, because they do not have Me alone as those in the citadel have Me, because they also have their own and theirs, and therefore, they can do less for Me, more with a little drop; therefore, you, children of the citadel that is coming into view more and more, you have Me alone, and you no longer have time for yourselves, and thus, you must be able to do even more than before, oh, and therefore, I am asking you anxiously not to take after the weaknesses that give way in the body, and rather give them from yourselves for God, My children. Do not let your body tell you that you cannot do, and that is why I must constantly awaken in you the thought that it is possible and that you will be able to do.

I will give you a little rebuke, My sons. Do not let yourselves fall asleep, for I am among those who went away because they did not have enough time for sleep, and therefore, they went to make use to sleep more and they went away complaining about sleep, not about the lack of My Being in them, and I was ashamed before the angels and the devils, as weak as I was in some of the Christians nourished with the grace of My word. An hour more for sleep does you no good, Christian, but rather weakens your body even more, and I say this because it pains Me to labor to make My beautiful children, in their image and likeness with Me, My sons. The Christian must deserve the love he desires from God and from his brothers, for it must be given to him, not desired.

There are two measures: either you are deified and useful on earth and up to heaven during your entire time on earth, or you are nothing and you are on your own side, and this nothingness is proud of itself and loves itself and not God. If you are angry, grumpy, dissatisfied, dark in heart and face, grumbling, judging, gossiping, everything is from the evil

spirit of self-love, and this spirit is seen to be and works for itself in the Christian, and thus it is seen that you are not with God in the work of your life.

Oh, not only your hands are needed, but more so your spirit, My place in you, for I am the One Who can, not you, Me with My Spirit, sons, for **My body remains in secret, in the cloud I have been for two thousand years, so that I can be on earth with people, and with the Father in heaven, sons.**

So, we are preparing the Romanian celebration at Maluri. It is a small village, but the secret on its hearth is as big as the sky, My sons, and I am making a holy call and saying: **Come to the wedding, Romanians! Christ is the Bridegroom, and you the wedding guests next to the people of My word, the bride people, with whom I have prepared My word coming on earth**, and behold, I am preparing with him a sweet celebration according to the spirit and custom of the Romanian, and I will soon, soon announce the day of the comfort of the Holy Spirit over the earth, at home with the Romanians, here, in a small village, where I, the Lord, secretly stayed and worked for seventy years My word over the earth and its book, and we will write about this day soon, soon and we will announce it for those who will gather, and the spirit of comfort will spread its fragrance, and on the wings of the wind this comfort will go everywhere on that holy day, the day awaited by all the heavenly powers to come and share its glory over the earth, the glory of the Lord and His word on the land of the Romanian nation, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

31-03/13-04-2025.

The Feast of the Resurrection of the Lord - Holy Passover

The heavenly hosts, the angels and the saints seated in a beauty of a great celebration of heaven on earth are with Me here, above the citadel of My word, and the joy of those in heaven today cannot be contained in words, but only with the spirit, only with the heart and with faith it penetrates those in heaven and those on earth who have been close to Me for many years on the Romanian land, and those who now stand under the glory of My word, which I have placed on this land for seventy years, starting with the Sunday of My resurrection in 1955 when I began to trumpet My word over the earth, and **behold, I have fulfilled the Scripture of My coming in the word of preparation of a people drawn by My Father Sabaoth to this spring of living life**, of living water, oh, and now it is being sung among those in heaven ″Christ is risen!″ as among those on earth, and I remember that seventy years ago these were My first words: **“Peace be with you! Christ is risen! I am not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, and I have come to gather a people for Myself and to speak to them the mysteries for this time, and I am the Lord, Jesus Christ, the Word of God.”**

Oh, how much, how much word have I spoken in this time, and how much has been written by those who came near to hear from God, oh, and how much I speak even now, and the word is contained in his book!

It is the feast of My word on the hearth of the Romanian nation and I am setting a table of word on your hearth, My country today. **You are the country of My second coming from the Father on earth**, and in you I have set up My room, My Romania, and I am the Sun Which rises on earth, and you are My dwelling place and I am coming out of you as a Bridegroom and I am speaking the word of God over the peoples. Oh, peace to you on the day of the feast of the resurrection and the anniversary of Christ, the Word, on your land! **I have the heaven of saints and angels with Me in your air**, but what faith do you need for Me to share with you and for you to

have and receive your Lord! The earth and the nations on it have been filled with false christs, who dream as Adam to be above God and that they will be accepted in My name and that the world will bow down to them, but I tell them that I, the Lord, when I created man, made a counsel between My Father and I, to make man in Our image and likeness, and not just to be the one who works and speaks in the name of God, and those who do not resemble God are false christs. And why christs if they are liars? Because they speak sharing the word of God, but their heart and life are from the world, and those who come from Me go out of the world with life and face, so that they can have from Me what I give to share in My name among those who are poor in God and in faith for God.

Amen, amen, I say to all who come to this source of word: whoever does not have a cross is not sent anywhere by God and goes with his lie and many fall into the trap and escape with difficulty, if they are to escape, if they come to their senses, oh, and that is why I have come to earth as word once with the multiplication of false christs **who lay the stars of heaven to the ground, the Christians with whom I, the Lord, illuminate the earth among people** and they feel the spirit of holy faith and renew the world through faith, not through words without power in them like those who share them without touching them with a finger.

Oh, I have set to work for the spirit of holy teaching over those who find the path of My word, but on this great day, I have to pronounce God's blessing and the crowning of the seventy years of the word of Christ on the land of the Romanian nation, and this great blessing will be crowned with the renewal of the garden at Maluri village, on the stone of which I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, descended and spoke My initial word through My trumpet, the vessel prepared by Me since its infancy to carry Me with My coming and to write on earth My word, its book and all those who I had at table with Me and the saints, and through which the word and its work and the witness people of this time were gathered, each in his time, in his company, in his work.

I bless and crown this day as a holy feast of My resurrection and of My word and My coming land, the first among the peoples, the first as at the beginning of creation when I brought the earth out of the waters and it was the head of the earth and has a name written in the Scriptures, the land of brightness, (*Dan: 11/41*)[417], for behold, I shine in it through the word and through My grace over the people of My word with which I carry My steps on the earth to the ends, so that then I may finish My work, as it is written, and start a new beginning, oh, that there is nothing in you like in heaven, **My land in which I stood in the beginning and created man, the garden of paradise and the beautiful dress on your body**, My grace over you and all My love for you and now, so that I may walk Myself with the voice of My word through you, and then from you over the earth, oh, and I like that you are Mine from the Father and many in you will weep, because they did not know My time on your land, nor understood My call and the school of heavenly wisdom for your people; however, a faithful people will be born from My word who will no longer fall from grace in the midst of this time with so much wandering from God of the people on earth, because behold, everything has been changed, everything is going nowhere on earth, everything, and great will be those after this time who have thrown away from themselves the corruption of man of this time full of disguises so that you will not know them to be men, oh, and I will have a remnant chosen by grace who will carry God, body and word, **because I went to the Father after the resurrection, but I did not go until I left My body and blood as food for**

[417] ***«… and they shall enter into the land: He shall break in pieces and pass on: He shall enter into the land of brightness and many shall fail: …»*** (*Dan: 11/40,41*)

the saints, for those who sanctify themselves day by day, so that they may be with Me, and I with them on earth and that God may remain with a handful of sons as Moses remained with the two of Israel at the time of the destruction of the people who wandered from God, He perished through the corruption of nature, just as everyone dies today and loses the path to life.

Oh, My country, oh, Romanian sons, come and see the works of God! I will show you the unseen and hidden things of My wisdom. Come to the Romanian celebration at Maluri village, (*Maluri village, the village and the house where Saint Virginia was born and lived, r.n.*) **from where I, the Lord, began to trumpet My word seventy years ago over the earth!** Flee from resemblance with the pagan world, flee as much as you can, if you can still flee! Flee quickly and hide in the spirit of My word, in your resemblance with Me and the saints so that may know you as Mine and I may protect you with the heavenly powers by your side all the time! Oh, listen to Me as I listen to the Father, so that we may be brothers and I may have boldness before the Father for you, for the painted weather will lay many of you to the ground if you do not watch, if you waver from one foot to the other. Watch with Me, work with Me when you see storms on earth. May the work of My word with you be dear and sweet, and yours with Me afterwards!

The song of My resurrection is now being sung on earth and it is also being sung in heaven, it is being sung: "Christ is risen!" Hell is shaking and trembling, for two thousand years the spirit of hell has been shaking and wailing, threatened by this song. Sing with faith, you Christians, sing, like the birds of heaven sing to God, not to the spirit of hell, **for the entertainment of the spirit of satan ends with heavy pain brought by the spirit of lies,** which has clothed everything in false promises and in temporary and futureless imaginations, but the love from God does not perish, it never falls from its eternal work, for love is eternal, it is like God, and I am speaking of the love that does not fall, and through which no one falls, but, on the contrary, it shows the way to paradise, to what God has prepared for the children of His love, for the true children of God on earth among men, and happy are

those who proclaim the Lord and His works and the promises of His happiness for those who remain with Him and in His love, which is not found in the world and with the children of the world, for the world is full of idols and murderous pleasures, and its poison goes to the heart of man and pulls it towards lies and the realm of death, where the woman became a man, and the man a woman, and all these have come out of hell, and no one will remain on the side of life, except those who remain in My love in this time of the end of the pagan world, disfigured in face and deed, until there is nothing left to gather from this fire that consumes everything and that ends the world that perishes, just as the people of the Lord of old perished through the wilderness full of longing for sin and death from sin, but God and His beloved ones will overcome and open to the heavenly grace and blessing that will establish on earth the renewed kingdom, promised by Me that it would come face to face with the world that was willing to change everything into a curse and a wilderness.

It is a day of resurrection songs and the spirit of hell is trembling. The locks of hell are shaking when satan hears My great news, the Romanian holiday from Maluri village, (*Maluri = also margins, r.n.*) and which has workers from heaven for its preparation, alongside My workers from the citadel of My word and from those who love as God, on earth as in heaven, and this fulfillment must be called to come.

I am taking you into My embrace, oh, My coming land. Peace to you! Christ is risen! I am speaking to you from the midst of the people of My word. I am comprising you in the word more than ever, and for seventy years the word of God has been written on your land and a time will come when many, many on earth will seek this consolation to soothe their wounds and will proclaim the Lord, the One Who is coming to earth as a word in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and this consoling spring is endless, My word over the earth on the hearth of the Romanian nation, seventy years of Jesus Christ the Word with the people on earth. Amen, amen, amen.

07/20-04-2025.

To be continued.

Text **emphasis in bold** *belong to the redactor (editor).*